

MAN Monastic Manuscripts Library
St. John's University

THE
FONDO ALCOBACH
of the
BIBLIOTECA NACIONAL ARGENTINA

Volume III: Manuscripts 302 - 436.

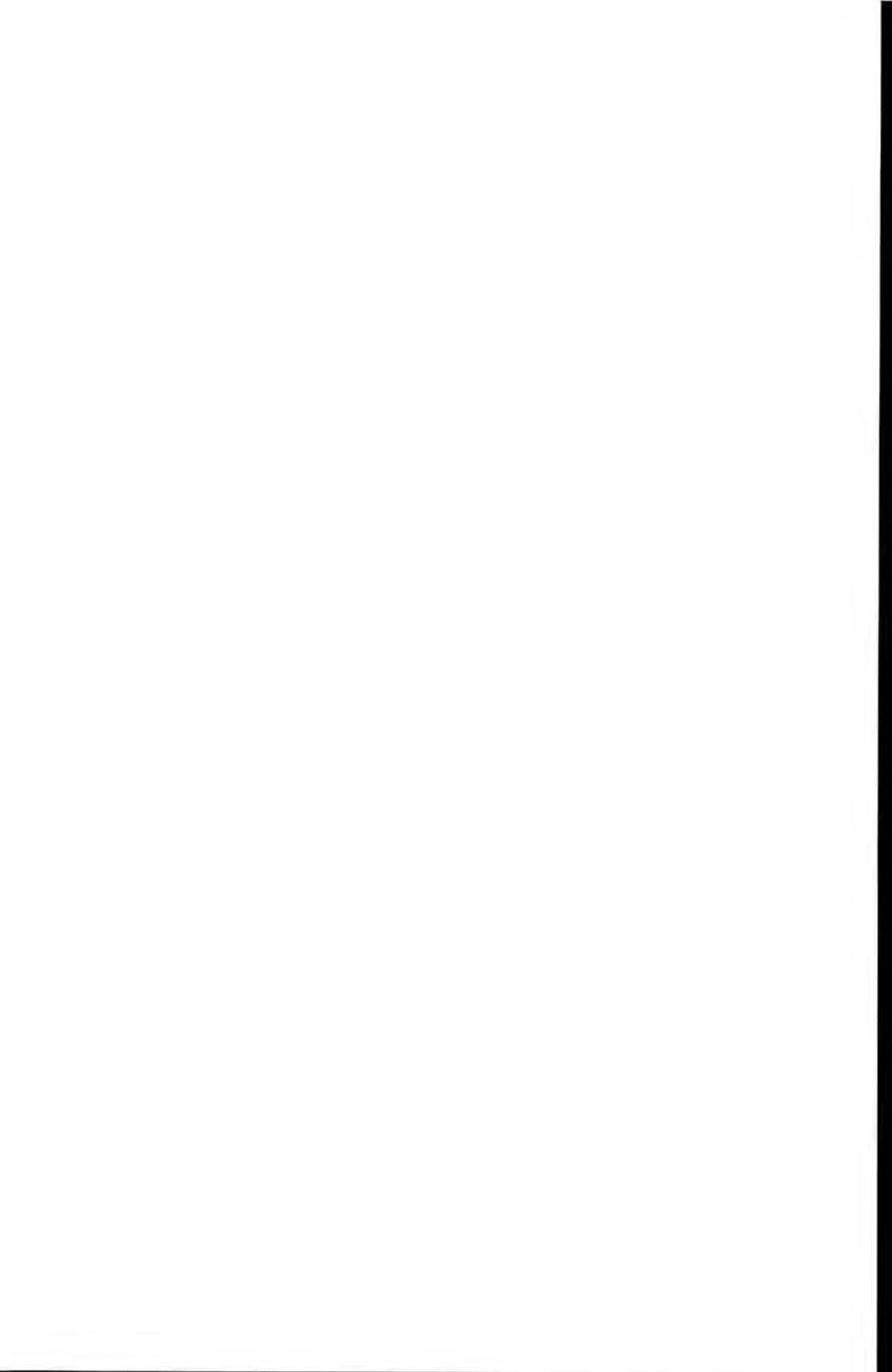
by

Jonathan Block

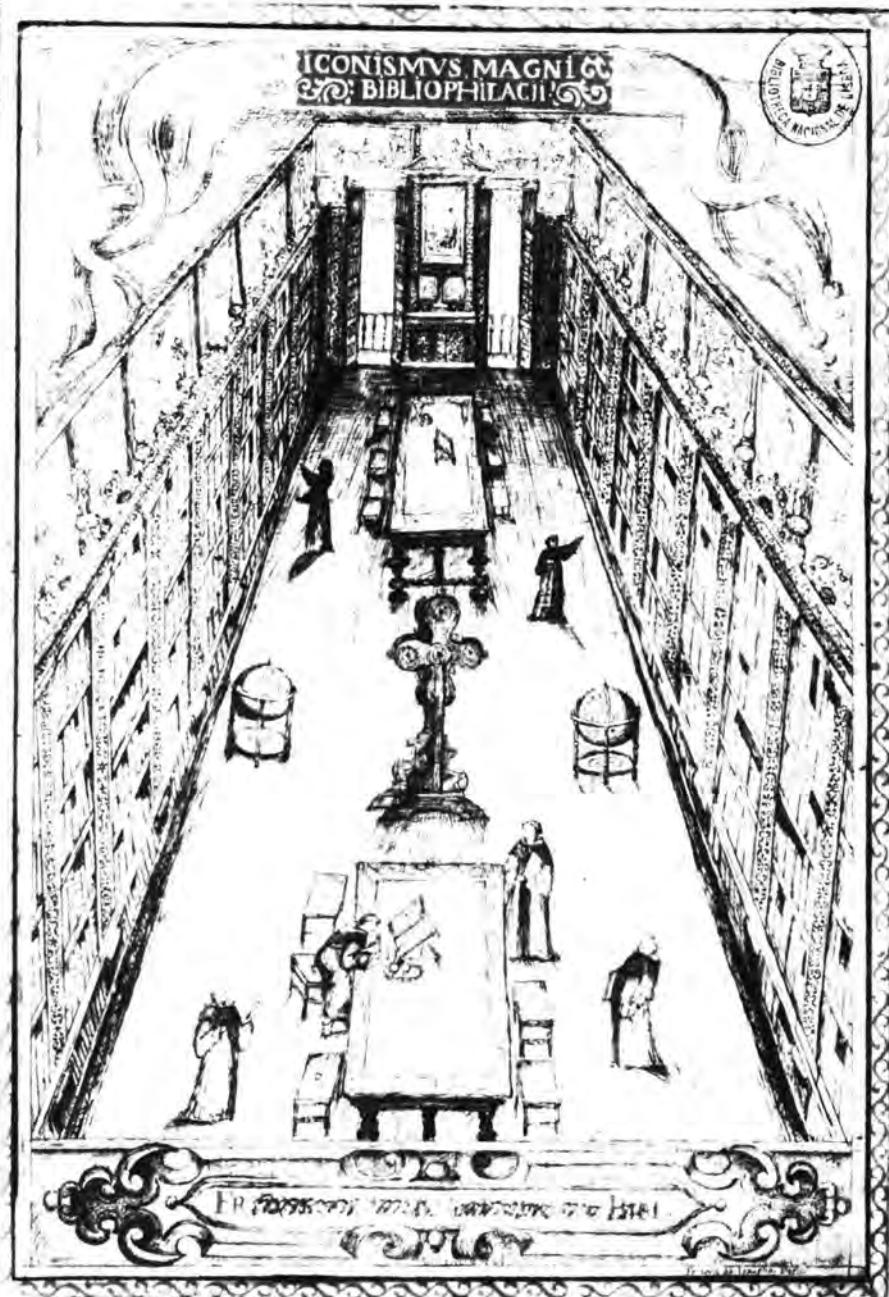
and

WILLIAM L. AMES









Alcobaça's Library in 1679

**DESCRIPTIVE INVENTORIES OF
MANUSCRIPTS MICROFILMED
FOR THE HILL MONASTIC
MANUSCRIPT LIBRARY:
PORTUGUESE LIBRARIES
Volume 3**

THE
FUNDO ALCOBAÇA
of the
BIBLIOTECA NACIONAL, LISBON

Volume III: Manuscripts 302 – 456.
by
Jonathan Black
and
Thomas L. Amos

Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga

by
Jonathan Black



Hill Monastic Manuscript Library
Collegeville, Minnesota
1990

**This catalogue volume has been made possible through
grants from the National Endowment for the Humanities,
Washington, D. C. and the Andrew W. Mellon Foundation,
New York.**

Copyright © 1990
Hill Monastic Manuscript Library
All Rights Reserved
ISBN 0940250-20-9

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Table of Contents.....	iii
Short List of Contents	v
Introduction	xii
Appendix: 3 Former Alcobaça MSS.....	xvii
Frequently Cited Works.....	xxiii
Abbreviations.....	xxvi
Catalogue	1
General Index.....	261
Latin Incipits.....	304
Portuguese and Spanish Incipits	488
Secundo Folio Index.....	499
Index of Dated and Undated Manuscripts.....	505
Index of Scribes	508
Index of Origins.....	511
Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga	514
List of Plates	532

Short List of Contents

Manuscript	Page
302. Manoel dos Santos OCist, <i>MONARCHIA LUSITANA Part 8; with HISTORICAL NOTICES PERTAINING TO JOÃO OF PORTUGAL</i> (Portuguese). 1726/1727.....	1
303. Antonio Soares OCist, <i>ITINERARIUM; with PAPAL LETTERS TO THE PATRIARCH OF THE MARONITES</i> (Portuguese). 1592.....	3
304. <i>CHARTERS, EXEMPTIONS, LETTERS, AND NOTICES ON PORTUGUESE MONASTERIES</i> (Portuguese). c. 1694.....	8
305. <i>DOCUMENTS FOR THE BEATIFICATION OF THERESA AND SANCHÁ OF PORTUGAL</i> (Portuguese). 17c (1669).....	9
306. Pedro Rodrigues SJ, <i>LIFE OF JOSÉ DE ANCHIETA; with PRAYERS; PRAISES OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY</i> (Portuguese). 1620/1621.....	11
307. <i>DESCRIPTIONS OF ALCOBAÇA; FOUNDATION OF 17c-18c CONVENTS IN PORTUGAL; PORTUGUESE AND SPANISH HISTORICAL WORKS; and HISTORY OF THE OTTOMAN EMPIRE</i> (Portuguese). 1716/1717.....	13
308. <i>NOTES AND DOCUMENTS ON PORTUGAL AND PORTUGUESE TERRITORY, TIME OF KING SEBASTIÃO</i> (Portuguese). 1619–1625.	19
309. <i>ANTIQUITIES PERTAINING TO THE HISTORY OF PORTUGAL</i> (Portuguese). 1622.....	25
310. <i>MONASTIC DONATIONS; ANNALS</i> (Portuguese). 1622.....	25
311. <i>CHRONICLES: REIGNS OF PEDRO I, FERNANDO, AND JOÃO I OF PORTUGAL</i> (Portuguese). 17c.....	27
312. <i>GENEALOGICAL ACCOUNTS</i> (Portuguese). 17c med.....	29
313. Dom Pedro, <i>BOOK OF NOBLE LINEAGES</i> ; and João Rodrigues de Sá e Meneses, <i>QUINTILHAS ON PORTUGUESE FAMILY ARMS</i> (Portuguese). 17c med.....	31
314. <i>IBERIAN NOBILITY AND LINEAGES</i> (Portuguese). 17c in/med.....	32
315. <i>GENEALOGY AND HISTORICAL NOTICES ON ALBUQUERQUE</i> (Portuguese). 17c med.....	34
316. <i>LINEAGE OF DOMINGOS SIMOIS (INSTRUMENTUM PUBLICUM)</i> (Portuguese). 17c (1633).....	35
317. Gomes Eanes de Zurara, <i>CHRONICLE OF THE CONQUEST OF CEUTA</i> (Portuguese). 17c–18c.....	36
318. Diogo do Couto, <i>DECADES 8 and 9: HISTORY OF INDIA</i> (Portuguese). 17c med.....	37
319. Caetano de Brito e Figueiredo, <i>DISSERTATIONS ON BRAZILIAN NATURAL HISTORY</i> (Portuguese). 18c (1724).....	38

Short List of Contents

320. Ignacio Barbosa Machado, <i>DISSERTATIONS ON BRAZILIAN MILITARY HISTORY</i> (Portuguese). 18c.....	40
321. Gonçalo Soares da Franca, <i>DISSERTATIONS ON BRAZILIAN CHURCH HISTORY</i> (Portuguese). 1724.....	41
322. <i>DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS</i> , Vol. 1 (Portuguese). 1735.....	42
323. <i>DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS</i> , Vol. 2 (Portuguese). 1736.....	43
324. <i>DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS</i> , Vol. 3 (Portuguese). 1738.....	44
325. <i>DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS</i> , Vol. 4 (Portuguese). 1739.....	45
326. <i>DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS</i> , Vol. 5 (Portuguese). 1740.....	46
327. <i>DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS</i> , VOL. 6; and <i>CALENDAR OF PAGAN FEASTS</i> (Portuguese). 1741/1742.....	47
328. <i>LINEAGE OF JERONIMO DE CASTRA DE SÁ; ANCESTRAL TREES</i> (Portuguese). 17c–18c.....	49
329. <i>PRAISES AT THE INAUGURATION OF THE STATUE OF KING JOSÉ AT ALCobaça</i> (Portuguese, Latin, Hebrew). 1775.....	50
330. <i>ACADEMIC ORATIONS DELIVERED AT ALCobaça</i> , 1774.....	51
331. Augustine, <i>RETRACTATIONES</i> and <i>DE TRINITATE</i> . 13c.....	52
332. Augustine, <i>DE CIVITATE DEI</i> with Lanfranc's notes. 12c med.	54
333. Hrabanus Maurus OSB, <i>COMMENTARIA IN LIBROS REGUM IV.</i> 12c ex.....	55
334. <i>VITAE</i> (St. Martin); and <i>LIBER SANCTI JACOBI</i> . 1175.....	57
335. Jerome, <i>LETTERS</i> . c. 1175.....	62
336. Jerome, <i>IN HIEREMIAM</i> . 12c med.....	63
337. Jerome, <i>IN HIEZECHIELEM</i> . 12c ex.....	64
338. Jerome, <i>IN PROPHETAS MINORES</i> . 13c in.	65
339. Peter Comestor CRS, <i>HISTORIA SCHOLASTICA</i> (Part 1). 13c in.....	66
340. Peter Comestor CRS, <i>HISTORIA SCHOLASTICA</i> (Part 2). 13c in.....	67
341. Geoffrey Babion OSB, <i>ENARRATIONES IN EVANGELIUM SANCTI MATTHEI</i> . 13c in.	68

Short List of Contents

342.	Pseudo-Clement, <i>RECOGNITIONES</i> (Latin translation). 12c ex.....	69
343.	Augustine, <i>ENARRATIONES IN PSALMOS</i> (1–50). 12c/13c.....	71
344.	Augustine, <i>ENARRATIONES IN PSALMOS</i> (51–100). 12c/13c.....	72
345.	Augustine, <i>ENARRATIONES IN PSALMOS</i> (101–118). 12c ex.....	73
346.	Augustine, <i>ENARRATIONES IN PSALMOS</i> (119–150). 12c ex.....	75
347.	Augustine, <i>SERMONES DE VERBIS DOMINI; SERMONES DE VERBIS APOSTOLI</i> . 12c/13c.....	76
348.	Augustine, <i>TRACTATUS IN I JOHANNIS EPISTOLAM</i> ; and John Chrysostom, <i>HOMILIES ON HEBREWS</i> (Latin). 12c/13c.....	78
349.	Gregory the Great, <i>MORALIA IN JOB</i> (Parts 1–2). 13c in.....	80
350.	Gregory the Great, <i>MORALIA IN JOB</i> (Parts 3–4). 12c/13c.....	81
351.	Gregory the Great, <i>MORALIA IN JOB</i> (Parts 5–6). 12c/13c.....	82
352.	Bruno of Segni, <i>EXPOSITIO IN PENTATEUCHEM</i> ; and Anonymous, <i>PASSIO SANCTAE BARBARAE</i> . 13c.....	83
353.	<i>BIBLICAL COMMENTARIES FROM GLOSSA ORDINARIA: LEVITICUS – JUDGES</i> . 13c ex.....	85
354.	Peter Lombard, <i>COMMENTARIUM IN PSALMOS</i> (1–68). 13c ex.....	87
355.	Peter Lombard, <i>COMMENTARIUM IN PSALMOS</i> (68–150). 13c ex.....	88
356.	Prosper of Aquitaine, <i>VARIOUS WORKS</i> . 12c ex.....	89
357.	Bernard of Clairvaux, <i>SERMONES IN CANTICA CANTICORUM</i> . 12c ex.....	93
358.	Bernard of Clairvaux, <i>SERMONES</i> ; and <i>SENTENTIAE SANCTI BERNARDI</i> . 12c ex.....	94
359.	Herveus of Bourg-Dieu, <i>EXPOSITIONES</i> ; and Augustine and others, <i>MINOR WORKS</i> . 13c med.....	95
360.	Origen, <i>HOMILIES ON LEVITICUS, NUMBERS, JOSHUA AND JUDGES (RUFINUS' VERSION)</i> . 13c in.....	98
361.	<i>MISSALE MONASTICUM (Ad usum Cisterciensium)</i> . 13c.....	101
362.	Peter Lombard, <i>SENTENTIARUM LIBRI IV</i> . 13c in.....	102
363.	John Cassian, <i>DE INSTITUTIS COENOBIORUM</i> . 12c ex.....	103
364.	John Cassian, <i>CONLATIONES, PARS PRIMA (I–X)</i> . 12c ex.....	104
365.	Burchard of Worms, <i>DECRETORUM LIBRI XX</i> (Incomplete). 12c (1175–1191).....	105
366.	Lietbertus of Lille, <i>IN PSALMOS 1–150</i> . 13c in.....	107

Short List of Contents

367. Rufinus (Translator), <i>HISTORIA MONACHORUM</i> ; and Various Authors, <i>VITAE SANCTORUM</i> . 12c (1st ½).	108
368. Florus of Lyons, <i>EXPOSITIO IN EPISTOLAE PAULI</i> (Incomplete). 12c ex.	113
369. Gregory the Great, <i>HOMILIAE IN EZECHIELEM</i> . 13c in.	114
370. Garnerius of St. Victor, <i>GREGORIANUM, LIBRI XVI</i> ; and Richard of St. Victor, <i>DE STATU INTERIORIS HOMINIS</i> . 13c in.	115
371A. Aegidius Fuscarii, Raymond de Peñaforte, Bartolus of Sassoferato and Bartholomaeus Brixiensis, <i>LEGAL WORKS</i> . 14c med.	116
371B. Tancred of Bologna, <i>ORDO IUDICARIUS</i> ; Johannes de Deo, <i>LIBER IUDICUM</i> ; and Anonymous, <i>TRACTATUS DE POSITIONIBUS FACIENDI</i> . 13c ex.	118
372A. Gregory the Great, <i>EXPOSITIO SUPER CANTICA CANTICORUM</i> ; and <i>VITA SANCTI BERNARDI MIRACULAQUE</i> . 13c med.	119
372B. Pope Leo the Great, <i>HOMILIAE</i> ; and Anonymous, <i>SERMONES QUINQUE</i> . 13c in.	121
373. Hugh of Saint-Cher OP, <i>IN PSALMOS</i> (1–53). 14c med.	122
374. Hugh of Saint-Cher OP, <i>IN PROVERBIA SALOMONIS</i> and <i>IN ECCLESIASTES</i> ; and Innocent V, <i>IN CANTICA CANTICORUM</i> . 14c med.	123
375. Eusebius/Rufinus, <i>CHURCH HISTORY</i> ; Isidore of Seville, <i>DE FIDE CATHOLICA</i> ; and Other Works. 13c in.	125
376. Hugo Ripelinus OP, <i>COMPENDIUM THEOLOGICAE VERITATIS</i> . 14c (9.I.1332).	127
377. Martin Perez OP, <i>O LIVRO DAS CONFISSÕES</i> (Parts I–II) (Portuguese). 14c (III–VII.1399).	128
378. Martin Perez OP, <i>O LIVRO DAS CONFISSÕES</i> (Parts III–IV) (Portuguese). 14c (1399).	129
379. John Cassian, <i>CONLATIONES</i> . 14c (1394).	130
380. John Cassian, <i>CONLATIONES</i> (Pars); Innocent III, <i>DE MISERIA CONDICIONIS HUMANAЕ</i> ; <i>VITA SANCTI BRANDANI</i> ; and Prester John and Bernardus Silvestris, <i>LETTERS</i> . 13c/14c.	131
381. <i>COMPILEATIONES I–IV</i> . 14c in.	133
382. Raymond of Peñaforte (compiler), <i>DECRETALES GREGORII IX</i> (<i>Liber Extra</i>). 14c in.	136
383. Bartholomeus Anglicus de Glanville OM, <i>DE PROPRIETATIBUS RERUM</i> . 14c med.	137
384. John Cassian, <i>ESTABELECIMENTOS DOS MOSTEIROS</i> (Portuguese). 15c med.	138
385. John Cassian, <i>LIVROS DAS COLAÇÕES</i> (I–VII) (Portuguese). 15c (1431–1446).	139

Short List of Contents

385. John Cassian, *LIVROS DAS COLAÇÕES* (I–VII) (Portuguese).
15c (1431–1446)..... 139
386. King Duarte, *LEAL CONSELHEIRO* (Fragment); and John
Cassian, *LIVRO DAS COLAÇÕES* (Portuguese).
15c (1431–1446)..... 140
387. John Climachus, *SCALA PARADISI*; Isaac, *LIBER DE
CONTEMPTU MUNDI*; and Pseudo-Bernard, *MEDITATIONES*.
15c (XI.1409)..... 142
388. *DOSSIER ON MIRACLES PERFORMED BY PRINCESSES
THERESA OCIST AND SANCHÁ OCIST* (Portuguese).
17c (1634–5)..... 146
389. *REGALIAS DE ALCOBAÇA* (Latin and Portuguese).
17c (c. 1685)..... 147
390. *COMMONPLACE BOOK: PORTUGUESE FRANCISCAN
HISTORY* (Portuguese). 17c..... 148
391. Tristão da Cunha OFM, *ITINERARIO* (Portuguese). 18c in 149
392. *DOSSIER ON THE LIFE AND MIRACLES OF PRINCESS
MAFALDA OCIST OF PORTUGAL*. 17/18c (1649–1705)..... 150
393. Luiz de Siqueira da Gama, *DISSERTAÇÕES ALTERCADAS E
RESOLUTAS PARA MELHOR AVERIGUAÇÃO DA VERDADE
NA HISTÓRIA DO BRAZIL*. 18c (1st ½)..... 152
394. Manoel da Rocha OCist, *HISTORICAL WORKS* (Portuguese).
18c (1st ½)..... 153
395. José de São Lourenço OCist, *MONUMENTA SELECTA*.
18c (1780)..... 154
396. *ALCOBAÇA BIBLE, Pars I* (Genesis–Psalms). 13c med..... 155
397. *ALCOBAÇA BIBLE, Pars II* (Job–2 Maccabees). 13c med..... 157
398. *ALCOBAÇA BIBLE, Pars III* (1 Kings–Malachias). 13c med..... 158
399. *ALCOBAÇA BIBLE, Pars IV* (New Testament). 13c med..... 159
400. Jerome, *COMMENTARIJ IN ISALAM*. 13c (1st ½)..... 160
401. *PAULINE EPISTLES*; and Peter Lombard, *COLLECTANEA IN
EPISTOLAS PAULI*. 13c ex..... 161
402. Augustine, *IN JOHANNIS EVANGELIUM TRACTATUS CXXIV*.
13c med..... 162
403. *DEFLORATIO LIBRORUM SANCTI AUGUSTINI, Pars I–II*.
13c 1st ½..... 164
404. *GLOSSA ORDINARIA, GENESIS AND EXODUS*. 13c med..... 165
405. Raoul de Fläix, *IN LEVITICUM, LIBRI XX*. 13c med..... 166
406. Hervaeus of Bourg-Dieu, *COMMENTARIORUM IN ISALAM,
LIBRI OCTO*. 13c in 168

Short List of Contents

407. Zacharias OPraem, Bp of Chrysopolitanus (d. 1155), <i>IN UNUM EX QUATUOR</i> ; Nicholas Chrysopolitanus, Bp of Besançon (1228–1235), <i>INTERPRETATIONES NOMINUM IN EVANGELIIS</i> . 13c.....	169
408. Haymo of Auxerre OSB, <i>EXPOSITIO IN EPISTOLAS S. PAULI</i> (Vol. 1). 13c.....	170
409. Haymo of Auxerre OSB, <i>EXPOSITIO IN EPISTOLAS S. PAULI</i> (Vol. 2). 13c.....	171
410. Garnier de Rochedford OCist, and Peter the Chanter, <i>BIBLICAL GLOSSARIES</i> . 1219.....	172
411. <i>HOMILLARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Pars Hiemalis). 12c ex.....	174
412. <i>HOMILIES</i> (Vol. 1). 12c ex.....	176
413. <i>HOMILIES</i> (Vol. 2). 12c ex.....	177
414. <i>HOMILIES</i> (Vol. 3). 12c ex.....	178
415. Fulgentius, <i>THEOLOGICAL WRITINGS</i> ; Orosius, <i>HISTORIARUM ADVERSUS PAGANOS LIBRI VII</i> . 13c.....	180
416. Isidore, Ambrosius Autpertus, Augustine, Pseudo-Augustine, and Paschasius Radbertus, <i>DIVERSE WORKS</i> . 13c.....	183
417. Peter Lombard, <i>SENTENTIAE</i> . 13c ex.....	186
418. <i>LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Vol. 1). 12c ex.....	187
419. <i>LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Vol. 2). 12c ex.....	188
420. <i>LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Vol. 3). 12c ex.....	189
421. <i>LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Vol. 5). 12c ex.....	192
422. <i>LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Vol. 4). 12c.....	193
423. Bede, <i>IN LUCAM</i> . 12c ex./13c in.....	196
424. Papias, <i>ELEMENTARIUM</i> (Vol. 1). 13c in.....	197
425. Papias, <i>ELEMENTARIUM</i> (Vol. 2). 13c in.....	198
426. Papias, <i>ELEMENTARIUM</i> (Vol. 3) and <i>DE ARTE GRAMMATICA; DIDACTIC TEXTS</i> . 13c in.....	199
427. <i>VULGATE BIBLE: Genesis-Judges</i> . 12c ex.....	202
428. <i>VULGATE BIBLE: 1 Samuel-2 Chronicles</i> . 12c ex.....	204
429. <i>VULGATE BIBLE: Job, Books of Solomon, Tobit, Judith, Esther, Ezra, Nehemiah, Maccabees</i> . 12c ex.....	205
430. <i>VULGATE BIBLE: Prophets</i> . 12c ex.....	208
431. <i>VULGATE BIBLE: New Testament</i> . 12c ex.....	210
432. <i>HOMILLARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Vol. 1). 12c.....	213
433. <i>HOMILLARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Vol. 2). 12c.....	216
434. <i>HOMILLARIUM CISTERCIENSE</i> (Vol. 3). 12c.....	219
435. Bede, <i>IN TOBLAM</i> and <i>IN EZRAM ET NEEMIAM</i> ; Hrabanus Maurus, <i>IN LIBRIS MACHABEORUM</i> . 13c in.....	221

Short List of Contents

436.	Gilbert Porretanus, <i>COMMENTARY ON THE PSALMS.</i> 13c ex.....	223
437.	<i>PSALTERIUM FERIALE</i> (Vol. 1). 15c.....	224
438.	<i>PSALTERIUM FERIALE</i> (Vol. 2). 15c.....	226
439.	<i>BIBLE CONCORDANCE.</i> 14c.....	227
440.	Augustine, <i>LETTERS.</i> 12c ex.....	229
441.	<i>HOMILIES</i> (Vol. 1). 12c ex.....	230
442.	<i>HOMILIES</i> (Vol. 2). 12c ex.....	231
443.	<i>HOMILIES</i> (Vol. 3). 12c ex.....	233
444.	<i>HOMILIES</i> (Part 4). 12c ex.....	234
445.	<i>HOMILIES</i> (Vol. 5). 12c ex.....	235
446.	Isidore, <i>ETYMOLOGIES</i> and <i>DE RERUM NATURA.</i> 13c in.....	236
447.	Bernard Guy OP, <i>SPECULUM SANCTORALE</i> (Parts 1 and 2) and <i>OPERA ALIA.</i> 14c med.....	238
448.	Bernard Guy OP, <i>SPECULUM SANCTORALE</i> (Part 3). 14c med.....	243
449.	Bernard Guy OP, <i>SPECULUM SANCTORALE</i> (Part 4). 14c med.....	245
450.	John Beleth, <i>SUMMA DE ECCLESIASTICIS OFFICIS;</i> Baldwin of Ford OCist, <i>DE SACRAMENTO ALTARIS.</i> 12c ex/13c in.....	247
451.	Ludolf of Saxony OCart, <i>VITA CHRISTI</i> , Vol. 1 (Portuguese). c. 1445.....	249
452.	Ludolf of Saxony OCart, <i>VITA CHRISTI</i> , Vol. 2 (Portuguese). c. 1445.....	250
453.	Ludolf of Saxony OCart, <i>VITA CHRISTI</i> , Vol. 4 (Portuguese). c. 1445.....	251
454.	<i>HAGIOGRAPHICAL COLLECTION</i> (of Valerius of Bierzo?). 12c ex.....	253
455.	<i>VULGATE BIBLE.</i> 13c.....	256
456.	<i>OFFICE OF THE DEAD; VENERATION OF THE CROSS.</i> 17c.....	258

INTRODUCTION

This volume concludes the series of descriptions for the manuscripts of the *Fundo Alcobaça* held on microfilm at the Hill Monastic Manuscript Library. Unlike the first two volumes, it is the product of the joint efforts of Jonathan Black, responsible for descriptions of Codices 302–340, 342–352, 408–456 and the four manuscripts from the Museu Nacional de Arte Antiqua, and Thomas L. Amos, responsible for Codices 341, 352–407 and the three former Alcobaça manuscripts now in the British Library. Jonathan Black wrote the Introduction to this volume and selected its plates, while the cumulative indices, which cover material from all three volumes, were prepared by Thomas L. Amos.



In this third volume of the Portuguese Libraries series, the remaining manuscripts of the *fundo Alcobaça* in the Biblioteca Nacional at Lisbon are described together with three former Alcobaça manuscripts now in the British Library (Appendix) and four sixteenth-century manuscripts from the Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga (pp. 513–531). As the modern shelfmarks of the Alcobaça manuscripts are based neither on the dates of the manuscripts nor on their contents, the manuscripts that constitute the final third of the collection reflect the diversity of the collection as a whole. Many of the manuscripts covered in this volume date from the first decades after the library and scriptorium were established at Alcobaça in the second half of the twelfth century; others were written as late as 1790, half a century before the suppression of the monastery in 1834. The content of these manuscripts range from Scriptures and Latin Patristic texts to accounts of Portuguese expansion in Africa, Asia, and Brazil.

The modern manuscripts are, to some extent, set apart from the medieval manuscripts. The first twenty-nine manuscripts described in this volume (Codices Alcobacenses 302–330) were written between the sixteenth and eighteenth centuries; they are written on paper, and most are in Portuguese. Together with Codices 287–301, described in the second volume, they form the second largest block of modern manuscripts in the *fundo Alcobaça*. Codices 388–395 constitute another block of modern manuscripts. Codices 331–387 and 396–456 are all medieval manuscripts, made out of parchment and, for the most part, written in Latin.

The present overview of the manuscripts in this third volume will provide a summary of the various genres represented by the works in Codices 302–456. Certain manuscripts within the individual genres will be singled out,

INTRODUCTION

as they shed light on the scriptorium at Alcobaça and on Alcobaça's role in the major historical developments of the Middle Ages and in the territorial expansion of Portugal.

It will be seen that most of the notable manuscripts covered in this volume illustrate aspects of the Alcobaça collection that have already been observed in the preceding volumes: they illustrate either the influence of Clairvaux in the formation of the Alcobaça's library and scriptorium or the modern expansion of the collection with autographs, particularly from the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. Few manuscripts in this final third of the *fundo Alcobaça* were produced in the intervening centuries, i.e. in the late Middle Ages or in the humanist period. The paucity of late Gothic manuscripts in the Alcobaça collection, however, is offset by the presence of such manuscripts in the second collection presented in this volume: the Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga. This introduction will conclude with a discussion of the manuscripts from that collection.

Fundo Alcobaça: Codices 302–456

Three of the four bibles in the *fundo Alcobaça* are included in the part of the collection covered by the present volume: a five-volume Vulgate from the late twelfth century (Codices 427–431), a four-volume Vulgate from the thirteenth century (Codices 396–399), and a single-volume Vulgate from the late thirteenth century (Cod. 455). Cod. Alc. 455 has a historiated initial for each scriptural book and Psalter division; the multiple-volume bibles have large decorated initials, though many of the initials in Codices 427–431 were excised sometime before the publication of the *Index* in 1775. The unusual order of scriptural books in the multiple-volume bibles is particularly interesting, and it raises questions regarding their usage. The fact that the Book of Psalms is not included in Codices 427–431 may be an indication that this five-volume Vulgate was intended to be used in conjunction with a choral (ferial) psalter.

Patristic and medieval commentaries on Scriptures are found in one fifth of the 155 Alcobaça manuscripts described in the present volume. In addition to these commentaries, there are several tools for the study of Scriptures: the scriptural word-concordance, probably compiled by Hugh of St. Cher (Cod. 439); scriptural glossaries of Garnier de Rochford and Peter the Chanter (Cod. 410); interpretations of Hebrew names by Jerome (Cod. 426) and Stephen Langton (Cod. 455); the *Gospel Harmony* of Zacharias Crisopolitanus (Cod. 407); and the *Historia Scholastica* of Peter Comestor (Codices 339–340).

Homiliaries and collections of homilies or sermons are found in eighteen manuscripts. The collections of single authors include Origen's

INTRODUCTION

Homilies on the Old Testament (Cod. 360), Augustine's *De verbis domini et apostoli* (Cod. 347), John Chrysostom's Homilies on Hebrews (Cod. 348), the sermons of Leo the Great (Cod. 372), and the sermons of Bernard of Clairvaux for the liturgical year (Cod. 358) and on the Song of Songs (Cod. 357). Codices 412–414 and 441–445 are major collections of homilies in the tradition of the Carolingian homiliaries.¹ These two collections contain multiple sermons, Epistle homilies, and Gospel homilies for the individual saints' days and Sundays in the liturgical year—a total of 624 homilies, sermons, and *vitae* in the eight manuscripts. Finally, there is a complete copy of the Cistercian Homiliary (Office lectionary) in three volumes (Codices 432–434) and an additional copy of the first volume alone (Cod. 411).

The other Cistercian liturgical manuscripts include a thirteenth-century missal (Cod. 361), a seventeenth-century ceremonial (Cod. 307), and two choral books: a fifteenth-century ferial psalter (Codices 437–438) and a seventeenth-century book containing the Office of the Dead and the Veneration of the Cross (Cod. 456). Fragments of a Cistercian gradual and an antiphonary are included as pastedowns for Codices 343, 410, 450, and 453.

The twelfth-century Cistercian *legendarium* in Codices 418–422 has been the subject of a recent article by François Dolbeau, who demonstrates the dependence of this five-volume set on a model from Clairvaux.² Another notable feature in this *legendarium* is the exclusion of the Nicholas and Maurus *vitae*, which must have been in the model of the *legendarium* since the index of the *legendarium* refers to them. These two *vitae* are included in one of the other hagiographical collections at Alcobaça: the collection that was apparently compiled by Valerius of Bierzo and is found in Cod. Alc. 454, also from the late twelfth century. The complementary nature of Codices 418–422 and Cod. 454 is seemingly an instance of economy on the part of the twelfth-century Alcobaça scribes who sought to eliminate the doublets that would have occurred had they followed their two models entirely.³ The model of Cod. 454, however, is not known to have included the *vitae* for Nicholas and Maurus: the two *vitae* appear in none of the other known manuscripts containing the collection of Valerius of Bierzo.⁴ Moreover, another saint's life, the *Vita Hilarii*, was included in the *legendarium* even though it too appears in Cod. Alc. 454.⁵ There is, in fact, no clear evidence that Codices 418–422 were written after Cod. 454 and that the Maurus and Nicholas *vitae* were excluded from the *legendarium* as a result of their earlier presence in Cod. 454. It is quite possible that Codices 418–422 and Cod. 454 were contemporaneous and that the two *vitae* in question were simply transferred from the *legendarium* to the Valerius collection when the two collections were being copied. Even if we cannot determine the actual reason for the suppression of the two *vitae* in the *legendarium*, we are nevertheless presented with interesting examples of the manner in which the scribes at

Alcobaça modified their models during the formative period of the scriptorium and library at Alcobaça.

Another hagiographical collection offers further insights into the transmission of texts at Alcobaça in the late twelfth century. Cod. Alc. 334 is a twelfth-century manuscript containing a series of standard *vitae* for St. Martin, followed by a recension of the *Liber sancti Jacobi*. The latter work is best known through the celebrated Codex Calixtinus at Santiago de Compostela, written shortly before the Alcobaça manuscript.⁶ Among the extant manuscripts of the *Liber sancti Jacobi*, Cod. Alc. 334 is particularly close to the Codex Calixtinus. The liturgical music of the Codex Calixtinus is omitted, but the hagiographical texts, the *Historia Pseudo-Turpini*, and the pilgrim's guide are retained, and although the texts have been reordered by the compiler of the Alcobaça manuscript, the table of contents reflects the original order as it appears in the Codex Calixtinus. As there is no consensus on the origin of Cod. Alc. 334, it is not known whether this manuscript was written outside Alcobaça and then brought there or whether the Codex Calixtinus (or the model of the Santiago de Compostella manuscript) was brought to Alcobaça and copied there during the formative years of the scriptorium.

The *fundo Alcobaça* includes important copies of two other major works in the general area of hagiography. Codices 447–449 contain one of the few extant copies of Bernard Guy's complete *Speculum Sanctorale* and his other works, some of which have been redacted by Peter of Narbonne. Codices 451–453 contain Ludolf of Saxony's *Vita Christi*, translated into Portuguese by Bernardo d'Alcobaça. This fifteenth-century manuscript of the *Vita Christi* was apparently used as the basis for the edition of 1495, the earliest known book printed in Portuguese.⁷

Three twelfth-century liturgical commentaries are included in the part of the *fundo Alcobaça* covered by the present volume: the *Expositio Hymnorum* of Hilary the English (Cod. 342); the *Summa de ecclesiasticis officiis* of John Beleth (Cod. 450); and the *Expositio Missae* of Herveus of Déols (Cod. 359). The Beleth manuscript is another example of Alcobaça's dependence on Clairvaux. Cod. Alc. 450, from the late twelfth or early thirteenth century, presents the *Summa de ecclesiasticis officiis* together with Baldwin of Ford's *De sacramento altaris*. Troyes, Bibl. mun. 404, a Clairvaux manuscript from the thirteenth century, includes the same two works, and the Beleth work in fact appears on ff. 1–67v in both manuscripts. The two manuscripts must have been based on a common model, apparently at Clairvaux, and, whereas Troyes 404 seems to have naturally adhered to the format of the model in terms of line length and page length, the Alcobaça manuscript was made to follow the model's format rather artificially, through constant adjustments in the size and density of the script.⁸ Such adjustments, however, whether they are the result of

INTRODUCTION

an artificial adherence to the model's format or whether they are the result of individual gatherings having been assigned to different scribes, are not common in Alcobaça manuscripts, and it might be an indication that Cod. Alc. 450, Troyes 404, and the common model were all written in France. Cod. Alc. 450 does indeed serve as an indication of Alcobaça's dependence on Clairvaux, but the dependence in this case seems to pertain to the library at Alcobaça, not necessarily to the scriptorium.

The numerous Patristic and early medieval writings in this third part of the *fundo Alcobaça* include major works (in Latin) of Origen, John Chrysostom, Eusebius, Pseudo-Clement, Donatus, Jerome, Augustine, Orosius, Fulgentius, Gregory of Tours, Gregory the Great, Isidore, Bede, Ambrosius Autpertus, Hrabanus Maurus, Haymo of Auxerre, and Paschasius Radbertus. Some of the Patristic manuscripts are particularly noteworthy. Cod. Alc. 416 contains the only known Iberian copy of Augustine's *De dialectica*. Cod. Alc. 332, an early twelfth-century copy of *De civitate dei*, contains Lanfranc's notes on Augustine's discussion of Plato's *Timaeus*. Cod. Alc. 342 contains Rufinus' translation of the *Clementine Recognitiones*, preceded by the letter of Anastasius Bibliothecarius (c. 819–879) to Guadericus, Bishop of Velletri, on Clement of Rome; this is the sole manuscript used in the edition of the letter.⁹ Cod. Alc. 349, the first volume of Gregory's *Moralia in Job*, contains a unique version of the account of Taio of Sarragosa bringing the *Moralia* to Spain. Finally, Cod. Alc. 440 (the collection of Augustine's letters) offers evidence of economy on the part of the Alcobaça scribes: this manuscript contains only the incipits of the correspondence between Augustine and Jerome, since these letters appear in an earlier manuscript, Cod. Alc. 335, which contains Jerome's letters.

Despite this tendency to avoid having the same texts in two different collections, the *fundo Alcobaça* does include multiple copies of entire works. Apart from the four Vulgate bibles, the two copies of the Cistercian Homiliary (pars hiemalis), and the two copies of the *Vita Christi* (vol. 4), which have already been mentioned, several works described in the present volume are duplicates of works found in the manuscripts described in the first two volumes: Godefridus de Babion, *Enarrationes in Mattheum*,¹⁰ the *Vita sancti Rudesindi*,¹¹ Ambrosius Autpertus' *Liber de conflictu vitiorum*,¹² Peter Lombard's *Sententiae*,¹³ and the Portuguese translation of Cassian's *Institutiones*.¹⁴ Furthermore, many of the pastedowns are from manuscripts that must have been duplicates. The economy evident in the letter collections of Jerome and Augustine is, in fact, sharply contrasted by Codices 432–434 (the Cistercian Homiliary), in which texts from the *Commune sanctorum* are written out in full for each saint, and by Codices 447–449 (Bernard Guy), in which the prefatory letters are repeated at the beginning of each part of the *Speculum Sanctorale*.

INTRODUCTION

The remaining medieval works in the collection include theological works of Baldwin of Ford (Cod. 450, mentioned above), Richard of St. Victor (Cod. 370), and Bonaventure (Cod. 376); grammatical works of Papias and others (Codices 424–426); law collections (Codices 365, 371A and B, and 381–382); encyclopedic works (Codices, 383, 426, and 446); meditations (Cod. 387); and short accounts pertaining to the history of Portugal (Cod. 415).

The medieval manuscripts in the present volume are written only in Latin and Portuguese, but in some of the Patristic works, Greek characters are used with interlinear transliterations. The only instances of Latin verse are prefatory acrostics and mnemonic verses.

In sum, the medieval manuscripts in the present volume, as in the Alcobaça collection as a whole, are distinctive neither in terms of the genres represented in them nor in terms of the concentration of manuscripts within certain genres, such as scriptural commentaries, yet they are indeed distinctive as evidence of the influence of Clairvaux on Alcobaça in the century following the founding of Alcobaça under Bernard of Clairvaux. The origin of many of the twelfth- and thirteenth-century manuscripts in the *fundo Alcobaça* cannot be conclusively determined, and it is therefore not clear whether the nucleus of the Alcobaça collection consisted of manuscripts actually produced at Clairvaux or whether it consisted of manuscripts produced at Alcobaça by scribes who were perhaps trained at Clairvaux and who used manuscripts from Clairvaux as models.¹⁵ Despite these uncertainties, the manuscripts in the *fundo Alcobaça* that have particularly close ties to extant manuscripts from Clairvaux serve as important evidence for the establishment of the textual transmission of the Patristic and medieval texts contained in them.

* * * * *

The foregoing survey has identified various genres represented by the 118 medieval manuscripts in the final third of the *fundo Alcobaça*, and it has focussed on particular manuscripts that shed light on the background and early development of the library and scriptorium at Alcobaça. The remaining 37 Alcobaça manuscripts, dating from the sixteenth to eighteenth centuries, represent various other genres and are notable for entirely different reasons.

At least eight manuscripts contain works written by monks at Alcobaça, and most of these manuscripts are autographs. Eighteenth-century descriptions of Alcobaça written by Manoel dos Santos and Manoel da Rocha are included in Cod. Alc 307. Manoel dos Santos, who was Chronista Mor of Portugal, also wrote the general historical work *Monarchia Lusitana*, Part 8 (Cod. 302). This is a continuation of the work of Bernardo de Brito described in volume two. Manoel da Rocha, for his part, compiled a historical collection (Cod. 394) and

INTRODUCTION

wrote an *Itinerarium* (Cod. 391) in addition to the description of Alcobaça. Antonio Soares, a sixteenth-century monk at Alcobaça, also compiled an *Itinerarium*, including correspondences between sixteenth-century popes and the Patriarch of the Maronites as well as guide-book information, visitor's certificates, and other collectibles (Cod. 303). Other manuscripts containing the works of monks at Alcobaça are Codices 304 and 389, which contain seventeenth-century historical compilations of Benedicto de São Bernardo, and Codices 329 and 330. These last two manuscripts, written just before the publication of the *Index*, contain academic writings and eulogies delivered by the individual monks at Alcobaça.

Academic writings written outside Alcobaça are also included in the collection. There are four manuscripts containing dissertations on Brazilian history, undertaken at the Brazilian Academy in the eighteenth century (Codices 319–321 and 393). Another work in Portuguese, of literary interest, is the six-volume *Dictionary of Mythological Terms*, compiled by João Barbosa de Araujo between 1735 and 1742.

The remaining Portuguese manuscripts in the collection consist of historical works pertaining to Portugal and its territories. Chronicles of Portugal and Portuguese expansion, monastic annals and lists of donations, genealogies of Portuguese royalty and noble families, notarial documents, letters, and historical accounts of the Franciscans in Portugal and Jesuit missions are included.

Cod. Alc. 311 is a seventeenth-century manuscript containing chronicles of the reigns of Pedro I, Fernando, and João I, written by Fernão Lopes and Gomes Eanes de Zurara in the fifteenth century. A second copy of the work of Gomes Eanes de Zurara, which describes the conquest of Ceuta, Morocco, during the reign of João I, is included in Cod. Alc. 317. Cod. Alc. 308, also written in the seventeenth century, contains copies of various notaries and documents pertaining to the Portuguese holdings in Africa and Asia in the sixteenth century, during the reign of King Sebastião. Portuguese holdings in the sixteenth century are also described in the *History of India* (from *Da Asia*), written by Diogo de Couto in the early seventeenth century (Cod. 318).

Historical works from the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries include not only the *Monarchia Lusitana*¹⁶ and the dissertations on Brazilian history mentioned above but also compilations pertaining to the genealogy of Portuguese nobility (Codices 312–316 and 328) and official documents concerning the beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal (Codices 305, 388, and 392). In addition to these historical works and compilations of national interest there are also annals and accounts, which pertain to the history of Cistercian monasteries in Portugal (Codices 304, 307, 309, and 310).

Whereas the fifteenth- and sixteenth-century chronicles in the *fundo Alcobaça* are copies made in the following centuries, many of the seventeenth- and eighteenth-century writings in the collection are autographs. A note written by Manoel dos Santos in Cod. Alc. 302 states that the entire manuscript was written in his own hand, with the exception of the first gathering, which is a fair copy. Another autograph of Manoel dos Santos, in Cod. Alc. 307, is followed by the author's preliminary notes. Cod. Alc. 304 is a collection compiled by Benedicto de São Bernardo, whose hand appears throughout the manuscript, interspersed with numerous texts and documents written in somewhat earlier hands. Cod. Alc. 310 is a collection of monastic annals written in two alternating hands, one of which is apparently that of the compiler, Antonio Brandão. These original manuscripts containing works of national importance written by authors and compilers from Alcobaça are a measure of the importance of Alcobaça in the recording of Portuguese history and in the codification of the history of the Cistercians and other religious orders in the Portuguese empire.¹⁷

In contrast to the medieval manuscripts of the *fundo Alcobaça*, which are too often neglected in studies regarding the transmission of texts in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, many of the modern manuscripts in the collection have been regarded by scholars as important source material for studies of Portuguese history and culture. Some of the texts in these manuscripts are themselves products of historical scholarship, based on earlier manuscripts from Alcobaça or on other sources, and certain groups of manuscripts written in successive generations, together with the studies published in the last two centuries, form a continuum of scholarship on Portuguese history and monasticism.¹⁸ The descriptions and indexes of the present volume and the two preceding volumes are intended to be a tool for further scholarship on Portuguese history, historiography, and monasticism; they are also intended to make the contents of the medieval manuscripts at Alcobaça more widely known, so that the information provided by the *fundo Alcobaça* regarding the transmission of Patristic and medieval texts will not be overlooked.

Format of Catalogue

As this volume is intended to be used in conjunction with the first two volumes of *Descriptive Inventories: Portuguese Libraries*, the format of the descriptions in the present volume follows that of the descriptions of Codices Alcobacenses 1–301 in volumes one and two. A few minor changes have, however, been implemented, primarily as a result of recent developments in the automated cataloguing facilities at HMML. The cataloguing database has been upgraded so that it not only helps with the production of the printed catalogues

INTRODUCTION

but also permits comprehensive searches (e.g. for incipits) conducted directly at the computer terminals.¹⁹ Some of the changes in the format of the descriptions and indexes of the present volume result from the use of the same database entries in the production of the printed catalogue and in the automated searches.

The only changes that are potential sources of confusion for users of this volume in conjunction with the earlier volumes are listed here:

1. As in the preceding volumes, salutations are not included as part of incipits listed in the descriptions or indexes; their presence is indicated by the abbreviation [Sal] before the actual incipit.
2. In the indexes, a prologue-incipit is still followed by the text-incipit if space permits, but now there is also a separate entry for the text-incipit alone (and for any additional prologues).
3. Angle brackets are now used for all initials or passages that have been left incomplete, omitted, or excised from the manuscript but supplied by the cataloguer.

The remaining details of format, as described in volume one, have been retained. The essential information is repeated here for reference.

The first element in each description is the heading, which includes the shelf-mark of the manuscript, the HMML Project number, and a general title for the manuscript. The second element is the codicological paragraph, and the final element is the list of contents, which includes a separate, numbered paragraph for each work in the manuscript.

The codicological paragraph begins with the place of origin and date, followed by a series of codicological information separated by diamonds (\diamond): material; size; foliation (endleaves in Roman numerals); existing numeration; written space; number of lines; number of columns; framing and ruling system; headlines; collation; quire signatures and catchwords; script; number of hands; decoration and illustration; marginalia; ownership marks; scribal colophon; name of scribe (this entry is included only if the scribe is known); references to earlier descriptions of the manuscript; general codicological remarks; and secundo folio reference.

The entries for the foliation and existing numeration require particular attention. When the calculation of the foliation does not correspond to the existing numeration, the entry in the codicological paragraph states the existing numeration with the actual folio numbers in parentheses, e.g. "ii + 259. \diamond

Numbered 1(FELi)-262(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system." In this example the existing numeration begins with 1 on the first endleaf and ends with 262 on the rear pastedown. The procedure is reversed in the contents descriptions: the actual folios on which a work appears are stated with the numbers for these folios according to the (most recent) existing numeration are in parentheses. Thus, the manuscript in the preceding example contains a work on ff. 1(3)vb-259(261)a. In the folio references, v indicates verso (otherwise recto is assumed) and the other letters refer to columns.

The entry for collation has the gathering numbered by small Roman numerals with superscript Arabic numbers indicating the number of folios in each gathering. In the case of a gathering that has missing folios, the parenthetical either indicates the total number of folios missing from the gathering or explicitly states the position of the missing folios within the gathering. Endleaves containing substantial texts are indicated by Arabic numerals in brackets at the beginning or end of the collation entry.

The entry for ownership marks contain all ex libris notices and bookplates. The Alcobaça library stamp (an upright oval containing the Alcobaça coat-of-arms and the legend "Livraria D'Alcobaça") and the eighteenth-century calligraphic title page, which are found in nearly every manuscript from the *fundo Alcobaça*, are designated by the terms "library stamp" and "title page." For the Alcobaça manuscripts, the ownership marks entry also includes the modern *fundo* number (the second number in the shelfmark), which usually appears on the front pastedown, preceded by a slash. The earlier *fundo* number (the first number in the shelfmark) usually appears on the title page, in Arabic numerals within braces; it is reproduced in the ownership marks entry only when it appears apart from the title page.

After the codicological paragraph, the contents of the front pastedowns and endleaves, the body of the manuscript, and the rear endleaves and pastedown are listed in separate paragraphs. For each work in the manuscript, the first and last folios are indicated according to the system described above, and the position of the work within the manuscript as a whole is noted in parentheses. The entry continues with the author and title of the work; the titulus or rubric (Tit); incipit (Inc); explicit (Expl); concluding rubric or colophon (Coloph); edition, particularly those that widely available (Ed); other copies of the work in the Alcobaça collection, or references to scholarly lists of manuscripts containing the work (Omss); and general comments (Com).

Incipits are given for all works in the manuscripts. For a work with a prologue, [Prol] is written before the incipit of the prologue—or [Prol 1]... [Prol 2]..., if there are multiple prologues—and [Text] is written before the incipit of the main text. For collections of letters or sermons, the incipit is taken from the

INTRODUCTION

first work in the collection and the explicit from the last work. Incipits of all the letters or sermons in the collection are, however, included in the Index of Incipits at the end of the volume. For defective texts, the text as it appears in the manuscript is given, preceded by [Inc mut] or followed by [Expl mut]; if a mere initial or opening phrase is missing, the original incipit is given with the missing passages placed within angle brackets.

The words of the incipits, explicits, and other citations form the manuscripts preserve the orthography of the manuscripts. An editorial exclamation (!) is used after scribal errors that require attention, but not after common orthographical variants.

Acknowledgements

This volume was made possible through the support of the National Endowment for the Humanities and the Andrew W. Mellon foundation. The authors also wish to thank the staff at the Hill Monastic Manuscript library for their constant assistance: Dr. Julian G. Plante, Executive Director, Mrs. Marianne Hansen, Administrative Assistant and Secretary, Fr. Gregory Sebastian, OSB, Fr. Peregrin Berres, OSB, whose technical advice and assistance in the data entry made the production of this volume possible, and Fr. Knute Anderson, OSB, who not only assisted in the data entry and proofreading but also provided important bibliographical information for the manuscript descriptions. Ms Arlene Gardinier of the Alcuin Library Interlibrary Loan Service made it possible to obtain printed texts and secondary works which would otherwise have been impossible to consult. Dra Maria Alice Beaumont of the Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga is also gratefully acknowledged for her encouragement and for the information that she provided regarding the second collection covered in this volume.

INTRODUCTION

Notes

1. The tradition of “homéliaires carolingiens” includes such compilations as the *Collectiones epistolarum et evangeliorum de tempore et de sanctis* of Smaragdus and the homiliaries of Hrabanus Maurus and Haymo of Auxerre (see Réginald Grégoire, *Les homéliaires du moyen âge* [Rome, 1966], pp. 9–11; Henri Barré, *Les homéliaires carolingiens de l'école d'Auxerre*, Studi e Testi 225 [Vatican, 1962], esp. pp. 4ff.). These ninth-century compilations were intended not for the liturgy but rather for private reading or preaching, although they are arranged according to the liturgical year. The twelfth-century Alcobaça compilations retain the liturgical arrangement but go one step further in the direction of florilegia: for each liturgical feast, complete homilies from the various Carolingian homiliaries, earlier liturgical homiliaries, and homily or sermon collections of individual Patristic authors are simply presented one after another, rendering the collections entirely unsuitable for anything other than private reading by monks.

2. “Le légendier d’Alcobaça. Histoire et Analyse,” *AB* 102 (1984): 263–96.

3. See Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” pp. 266f.: “les copistes ont reproduit fidèlement l’index de leur modèle, mais certaines pièces, déjà possédées dans la bibliothèque d’Alcobaça, ont été omises en cours d’execution.”

4. See D. de Bruyne, “L’héritage littéraire de l’abbé saint Valère,” *RB* 32 (1920): 5–7.

5. The *Vita Hilarii* appears on ff. 136–141 of Cod. Alc. 418 and on ff. 17–20 of Cod. Alc. 454.

6. The most recent publications and conferences devoted to the Codex Calixtinus suggest that the Santiago de Compostela manuscript was produced in the third quarter of the twelfth century (see Michel Huglo, “Le Symposium de Pittsburgh sur le ‘Codex Calixtinus’ de Compostelle,” *Scriptorium* 43 [1989]: 152–55).

7. The third volume of the original four-volume manuscript is no longer extant. A second copy of the fourth volume is found in Cod. Alc. 219.

8. The 1472 catalogue from Clairvaux does not indicate the presence of any manuscript containing Beleth and Baldwin of Ford other than Troyes 404 (*La Bibliothèque de l'abbaye de Clairvaux du XIIe au XVIIIe siècle*, ed. André Verne, 1 [Paris, 1979], p. 225). This might suggest that the Alcobaça manuscript had Troyes 404 as its actual model, which would account for the fact that only the Alcobaça manuscript reveals adjustments in format. The script of the Alcobaça manuscript, however, almost certainly indicates that it was written before Troyes 404.
9. E. Perels and G. Laehr, *MGH, Epistulae*, 7 (Berlin, 1928), pp. 435–38.
10. Codices 145 and 341.
11. Codices 24 and 414.
12. Four copies: Codices 168, 180, 238, and 416.
13. Cod. Alc. 235 and two copies in the present volume: Codices 362 and 417.
14. Codices 212 and 384.
15. The scribal colophons that appear in some of the twelfth- and thirteenth-century manuscripts characteristically lack any indication of the origin or date. They merely indicate the scribe, using formulaic phrases such as "Obsecro vos qui hec legeritis ut iohannis peccatoris memineritis" (Cod. Alc. 412). Such colophons are found in Codices 412, 414, and 429 (Johannis), 333 (Petrus Amadus), and 415 (Fernandus). One manuscript from the early thirteenth-century, however, contains a colophon of this sort that also indicates the date and the fact that the scribe was Portuguese: "Obsecro vos qui hunc legeritis ut Egidii peccatoris memineritis. Finito libro...sub era MCCLVII (AD 1219) mense Martii. Egidius presbiter de Leirena scripsit hunc librum" (Cod. Alc. 410; Plate #1). The only manuscripts that have explicit references to Alcobaça in the scribal colophons or in original ownership marks are Cod. Alc. 422, which was originally the fourth—now the fifth—volume of the Cistercian legendarium (Plate #2), and Codices 451 and 453, the first and last volumes of the fifteenth-century Portuguese translation of the *Vita Christi* (Plate #3).

INTRODUCTION

16. Cod. Alc. 307, ff. 414v–426v contains the incomplete *Monarchia Lusitana*, Part 18, written by Rafael de Jesus (1614–1693). This work describes contemporary Portuguese history during the reign of João IV. *Monarchia Lusitana*, Part 8 (Cod. 302), was written by Manoel dos Santos in the eighteenth century but covers a much earlier period of Portuguese history, ending with the election of João I in 1385.
17. Some of the autographs in the collection were written outside Alcobaça. Cod. Alc. 305, for example, is a collection of notarial documents pertaining to the beatification of Theresa and Sancha; the original notarial record of the proceedings, accompanied by supporting documents and a notarial fee, is presented immediately after a fair copy of the same texts.
18. Cod. Alc. 303, for example, was written by Antonio Soares in the late sixteenth century and was used by Bernardo de Brito, who added a recompilation of the *Itinerarium*. The works of Bernardo de Brito were in turn used by later Alcobaça authors such as Antonio Brandão and Manoel dos Santos, and even appear in Cod. Alc. 305 as documents pertaining to the beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal.
19. At the time of production of the present volume, the database can be accessed only through computer workstations that are on-site at HMML.

APPENDIX

The Alcobaça Josephus

(London, British Library, MSS Add. 22,859-22,861)

As I noted in the Introduction to the first volume of this series, the Alcobaça Library suffered losses in the nineteenth century before the sack and suppression in 1834. One major loss, which probably occurred in connection with the French occupation in 1810, was a three-volume copy of the works of Flavius Josephus. These volumes, codices CCCL, CCCLI and CCCLII, are described in the *Index Codicum....* of 1775, but are not mentioned in the *Commentariorum* of Fortunato de São Bonaventura of 1828. Their fate after 1775 is not certain. Nor is it certain that French soldiers were responsible for their disappearance. Although Alcobaça lodged a regiment of Massena's army for a period, the monastery had other foreign visitors as well. Codex Alcobaça CCCLXVIII/321, FELii, contains the signatures of Thomas Edwards and Timothy Manya Esq. of, as the latter notes, the "88th Regiment o Connaught Rangers from Ireland." The Connaught Rangers or 88th Foot were one of the most famous regiments in Wellington's Peninsular Army. Perhaps the Josephus volumes were "acquired" by a member of that army as Wellington drove Massena back from the Lines of Torres Vedras.

Whatever their fate after 1810, on May 7, 1859, the three manuscripts were purchased from Francis P. Geary, Esq. by the British Museum, now the British Library, where they were entered among the Additional Manuscripts with the shelfmarks 22,859, 22,860 and 22,861. A short description of these manuscripts can be found in the *Catalogue of Additions to the Manuscripts in the British Museum in the Years MDCCCLIV-MDCCCLX, Additional Manuscripts 19,720-24,026* (London, 1875--Reprinted 1965), p. 747. That description lacks many details. A new description is offered below based on microfilm copies obtained by the Hill Library from the Photographic Services Unit of the British Library.

According to their 18c Alcobaça title pages, all three manuscripts were written by Damianus d'Olvidos OCist of Alcobaça. All three are in the same script, and there are not enough variations in hand to suggest that more than one scribe was involved, whether or not the scribe was Damianus. The decorated initials appear to have been executed by three different illuminators. The initials in the repetition of Books IX-XI of the *Antiquities* in the third manuscript (MS Add. 22,861, ff. 207a-269b), however, were executed by the illuminator who decorated the same books in the first manuscript (MS Add. 22,859).

Appendix

The texts in these manuscripts come from the Latin translations of Josephus attributed variously to Rufinus and the circle of Cassiodorus. There is no modern edition of the Latin *Jewish Wars*. Our manuscripts are among the 171 noted by Franz Blatt in the Introduction to his edition of Books I-IV of the *Antiquities* (*The Latin Josephus, I: Introduction and Text, The Antiquities, Books I-IV*, Acta Jutlandica, 30.1 [Aarhus and Copenhagen, 1958]). The remainder of this work awaits editing. In these three manuscripts, we see perhaps further evidence of the textual connection between Clairvaux and Alcobaça. Possible exemplars for the Alcobaça copies can be found in Troyes, BM mss 137 (2 vols.; 12c, olim Clairvaux, Q. 8 and 9) containing the *Antiquities*, and 701 (12c, olim Clairvaux, Q. 10) containing the *Wars* and three books of the *Antiquities*. Our three manuscripts contain a similar division of the texts.

On the medium of microfilm, a copy of the three-volume Alcobaça Josephus has been restored to the microfilm copies of the Alcobaça manuscripts at the Hill Library. Again, I would like to thank Professor Arthur Askins of the University of California for calling these manuscripts and their current location to my attention.

London, British Library, MS Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL)

Flavius Josephus, ANTIQUITATES, LIBRI I–XI

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 415 x 255 mm. ◊ iii(?) + 234 + i(?). ◊ Numbered 1–234 by 19c hand. ◊ Written space: 302 x 162 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line; prickings visible. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁹, ii–xxvii⁸, xviii¹⁰, xxix⁷. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXVIII). ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 30 line I (foliate), f. 4; otherwise 4–15 line decorated initials (divided, foliate) begin books and 2–6 line calligraphic pen decorated initials mark chapters. ◊ Occasional marginalia and some nota signs. ◊ Purchase note, stamped 22,859 (FELii); 18c title page (1); and British Museum stamps (1, 136v, 234v). ◊ F. 234va: Rogo igitur fratres vos qui legeritis quatinus pro labore quo ego sine desidia quanvis(!) egrotus hoc opus expletur meam domino commendetis animan(!). ◊ Damianus d'Olbildos OCist of Alcobaça, (title page). ◊ Index, pp. 158–9; and Catalogue of Additions, p. 747. ◊ Secundo folio: tantam arripendi.

FPD or FELi(v)(?) Cataloguer's notes (foliation count?).

FELi(?) Blank.

FELii(?) Note: Purchased of Francis Geary Esq. 7th May 1859.
3 vols.; stamped 22,859 (BM shelf mark).

1 18c title page.

1va–233va. (1) Flavius Josephus (c. 37– c. 100). *Antiquitates Iudaicae* (Libri I–XI). (Tit) Incipit prologus iosephi in libris iudaice antiquitatis. (Inc) [Prol] Historiam scribere disponentibus non unam.... [Text] In principio creavit Deus celum et terram (Gen 1:1).... (Expl) ...sacerdotalem suscepit in his constituti ierosolimine degebat. (Coloph) Explicit prima pars libri iosephi historiarum iudaice antiquitatis. (Omss) A. Siegmund, *Die Überlieferung der griechischen christlichen Literatur* (Munich, 1949), pp. 104–5 lists 26 mss but not ours.

Appendix

- 234b–234vb. (2) Jerome (347–420). *Liber de viris illustribus*, c. xiii.
(Inc) Iosephus ut ait ieronimus fuit malathie filius....
(Expl) ...christianorum gens ob hoc sortita vocabulum
non deficit. (Coloph) See above, Codicology. (Ed) *PL*
23: 662B–663A. (Com) Chapter xiii excerpted as
biography of Josephus. See *Clavis*, 616 for entire
work.
- RELi(?) Note: "234 Folios J. W."

London, British Library, MS Add. 22,860 (olim Cod. Alc.
CCCLI)

Flavius Josephus, ANTIQUITATES, LIBRI XII–XX

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 417 x 258 mm. ◊ ii(?) + 222 + (?). ◊ Numbered 1–222
by 19c hand. ◊ Written space: 295 x 160 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns.
◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line; prickings visible. ◊ Book
numbers. ◊ i–xxvii⁸, xxviii⁶. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XIII) and catchwords.
◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 23 line "A"
(zoomorphic, foliate), f. 2v; and 10–17 line decorated initials of same types
begin books; otherwise 2–7 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen
decorated. ◊ Occasional marginalia and corrections. ◊ 18c title page (1),
and BM library stamps throughout (e. g., 1, 2, 8v....). ◊ No colophon. ◊
Damianus d'Olbildos OCist of Alcobaça, (title page). ◊ *Index*, pp. 158–159;
and *Catalogue of Additions*, p. 747. ◊ Secundo folio: –pore transacto.

- FPD(?) Cataloguer's notes.
- FELi(?) Blank.
- 1 18c title page.
- 2v–222vb. (1) Flavius Josephus (c. 37– c. 100). *Antiquitates Judaicae*,
Libri XI–XX. (Inc) Alexander rex macedonum ubi
regnum persarum dissolvit.... (Expl) ...legibus et cum
secundum eas aliud facere permittimus aliud

prohibemus. (Com) Preceded, ff. 1va–2a, by list of capitula for Book XI.

REL

Blank.

London, British Library, MS Add. 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCLII)

Flavius Josephus, DE BELLO IUDAICO, LIBRI VIII

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 459 x 273 mm. ◊ iii(?) + 269 + i(?). ◊ Numbered 1–269 by 19c hand. ◊ Written space: 319 x 182 mm. ◊ 31 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line; prickings visible. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ i–xxxiii⁸, xxxiv⁵. ◊ Quire signatures (L–XXXIII) and some catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 6–14 line decorated initials (divided, zoomorphic, foliate) begin books, while 2–7 line calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated, mark chapters. *Antiquitates* illuminator identical with illuminator of MS Add. 22,859. ◊ Occasional marginalia and corrections. ◊ 22,861 (FELiii), 18c title page (1) and BM stamp (7v). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Damianus d'Olbildos OCist of Alcobaça, (title page). ◊ Index, pp. 157–158; and Catalogue of Additions, p. 747. ◊ Secundo folio: adulationibus captos.

FPD(?)

Blank.

FELi

Blank.

FELii

Stamped 22,861 (BM shelf mark).

1

18c title page.

1va–206b.

(1)

Flavius Josephus (c. 37– c. 100). *De Bello Iudaico*, libri VIII. (Tit) Incipit praefatio iosephi. (Inc) [Prol] Quoniam bellum quod cum populo romano.... [Text] Cum potentes iudeorum inter se dissident eo tempore.... (Expl) ...dicere non pigebit quod eo solum per omnia que scripsi habuerunt coniecturam. (Coloph) Explicit iosephi liber hystoriographi de

Appendix

- bellis et eventibus iudeorum. (Omss) Siegmund,
Überlieferung, pp. 104–5 lists 13 mss but not ours.
- 207a–269b. (2) Flavius Josephus (c. 37– c. 100). *Antiquitates*, libri IX–XI. (Tit) Incipit liber nonus. Capitulum primum.
(Inc) Cyrius autem unus de his qui semper in consultationem.... (Expl) ...et de legibus et cur secundum eas aliud facere permittimur aliud prohibemus. (Com) Preceded, ff. 206va–207a, by list of capitula for Book IX. Books repeated from MS Add. 22,859; ms follows model of Troyes, BM 701.
- RELi(?) Blank.

AB -- Analecta Bollandiana.

Andrieu, *Le Pontifical Romain* -- Michel Andrieu, *Le Pontifical romain au moyen âge*, Studi e Testi, 86-8 and 99 (4 vols.; Vatican City, 1938-1941).

Barbosa, *Bibliotheca Lusitana* -- Diogo Barbosa Machado, *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, (4 vols.; Lisbon, 1741-1759--Reprint Coimbra, 1965-1967).

BHL -- Bibliotheca Hagiographica Latina Antiquae et Mediae Aetatis. ed. Socii Bollandiani (3 vols.; Brussels, 1898-1911).

Bloomfield, *Virtues and Vices* -- Morton W. Bloomfield et al. *Incipits of Latin Works on the Virtues and Vices, 1100-1500 A. D. (!)* (Cambridge, Mass., 1979).

Bursill-Hall, *Census* -- G. L. Bursill-Hall. *A Census of Medieval Latin Grammatical Manuscripts.* Grammatica Speculativa, 4 (Stuttgart-Bad Cannstatt, 1981).

Canivez, *Statuta OCist* -- J. M. Canivez. *Statuta Capitulorum generalium Ordinis Cisterciensis* (8 vols.; Louvain, 1933-1941).

CCSL -- Corpus christianorum series latina. (Turnhout, 1954-).

Chevalier, *Rep Hymn* -- Ulysse Chevalier. *Repertorium hymnologicum.* Subsidia hagiographica, 4 (6 vols.; Louvain, 1892-1920).

Clavis -- E. Dekkers and E. Gaar, *Clavis Patrum Latinorum (Sacris Erudiri, 3)* rev. ed. (Steenbruggen, 1961).

Clavis PG -- M. Geerard. *Clavis Patrum Graecorum.* (4 vols. Turnhout, 1974-1983).

Commentariorum -- Fortunato de São Boaventura. *Commentariorum de Alcobacensi manuscriptorum Bibliotheca Libri Tres.* (Coimbra, 1828).

CSEL -- Corpus scriptorum ecclesiasticorum latinorum. (Vienna, 1866-)

da Rosa Pereira, "Manuscritos." -- Isaías da Rosa Pereira. "Manuscritos de Direito Canónico Existentes em Portugal." *Arquivo Historico da Madeira* 11(1959): 196-242; 13(1962-63): 28-41.

J. Deshusses, *Le Sacramentaire Grégorien* --Jean Deshusses, *Le Sacramentaire Grégorien. Ses principes formes d'après les plus anciens manuscrits,* Spicilegium Friburgense 16 and 24 (2 vols.; Fribourg, 1971-1979).

Diaz y Diaz, *Index* -- M. C. Diaz y Diaz. *Index Scriptorum Latinorum Medii Aevi Hispanorum.* Filosofía y Letras, 13, 1-2 (Salamanca, 1958-1959).

Dict. Spirit. --Marcel Viller, F. Cavallera, and J. de Guibert, eds., *Dictionnaire de spiritualité, ascétique et mystique* (Paris, 1932-).

Divjak, *Überlieferung* -- Johannes Divjak. *Die Handschriftliche Überlieferung der Werke des Heiligen Augustinus.* Band IV: Spanien und Portugal. Sitzungsberichte der Österreichische Akademie der

Frequently Cited Works

- Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-Historische Klasse, 292 (Vienna, 1974).
- G. W. -- Gesamtkatalog der Wiegendrucke. 2nd ed. (Stuttgart, 1968-).
- Glorieux, *Faculté des Arts* -- P. Glorieux, *La Faculté des Arts et ses Maîtres au XIII^e siècle. Études de Philosophie médiévale*, 59 (Paris, 1971).
- Glorieux, *Répertoire des maîtres* -- P. Glorieux, *Répertoire des maîtres en Théologie de Paris au XIII^e siècle.* (2 vols.; Paris, 1933).
- Goy, *Die Überlieferung* -- Rudolf Goy, *Die Überlieferung der Werke Hugos von St. Viktor. Monographien zur Geschichte des Mittelalters*, 14 (Stuttgart, 1976).
- Guignard, *Les monuments* -- Phillippe Guignard, *Les monuments primitifs de la Règle cistercienne. Analecta divionensis*, 6 (Dijon, 1878).
- Hain -- L. F. J. Hain, *Repertorium bibliographicum* (2 vols. in 4 parts; Reprint Milan, 1948) with W. A. Copinger, *Supplement....(2 parts in 3 vols.; Reprint Milan, 1950).*
- Index -- Anonymous, *Index codicum bibliothecae Alcobatiae....* (Lisbon, 1775).
- Inventário -- A. F. de Ataide e Melo, *Inventário dos Códices Alcobacenses.* (5 fascicles; Lisbon, 1930-1932; Fascicle 6, *Indices*, Lisbon, 1978).
- Kaepeli, *Scriptores OP.* -- Thomas Kaepeli OP, *Scriptores Ordinis Praedicatorum Medii Aevi.* (3 vols.; Rome, 1970-1980).
- Lambert, *Bibliotheca* -- Bernard Lambert, *Bibliotheca Hieronymiana Manuscripta. Instrumenta Patristica*, IV (4 vols. in 6 pts; Steenbrugge, 1969-1972).
- Leclercq and Rochais, *Sancti Bernardi Opera* -- Jean Leclercq, Henri Rochais and C. H. Talbot, *Sancti Bernardi Opera* (8 vols. in 9; Rome, 1957-1978).
- Mansi, *Concilia* -- J. D. Mansi, *Sacrorum conciliorum nova et amplissima collectio.* (53 vols. in 60 parts; Paris, 1900-1927).
- MGH SS -- *Monumenta Germaniae Historica, Scriptores.*
- Mohan, *IOF* -- G. E. Mohan, "Initia Operum Franciscalium (XIII-XV S.)." *Franciscan Studies* 13(1975):xi, 1*-92*, 14(1976): 93*-177*, 15(1977): 179*-375*, 16(1978):377*-498*.
- PG -- J. P. Migne, ed. *Patrologia cursus completus...series graeca.* (161 vols.; Paris, 1856-1866).
- PL -- J. P. Migne, ed. *Patrologia cursus completa...series latina.* (221 vols.; Paris, 1844-1879).
- Paris, *Monasticon* -- J. Paris, *Monasticon Cisterciense seu antiquiores Ordinis Cisterciensis constitutiones....* (Paris, 1664).
- PMH SS -- *Portugaliae Monumenta Historicae, Scriptores.* Vol. I (Lisbon, 1856).
- RB -- *Revue Benedictine.*
- RTAM -- *Revue de Theologie ancienne et médiévale.*

Frequently Cited Works

- Reinhardt and Santiago-Otero, *Biblioteca Biblia* -- Klaus Reinhardt and Horacio Santiago-Otero, *Biblioteca Bíblica Ibérica Medieval, Medievalia et Humanistica*, 1 (Madrid, 1986).
- SC -- Sources Chrétiennes. (Paris, 1942-).
- Schneyer, *Repertorium* -- J. B. Schneyer. *Repertorium der lateinischen Sermones des Mittelalters für die Zeit von 1150-1350. Beiträge zur Geschichte der Philosophie und Theologie des Mittelalters*, 43, 1-11 (Münster, 1969-1990).
- Schulte, *Geschichte* -- J. F. von Schulte. *Die Geschichte der Quellen und Literatur des canonischen Rechts* (3 vols. in 2 parts; Stuttgart, 1875-1880).
- Shooner, *Codices Manuscripti* -- H. V. Shooner and H. F. Dondaine, *Codices Manuscripti Operum Thomae De Aquino*, Editores Operum Sancti Thomae de Aquino, 2-3 (2 vols.; Rome, 1967-1973).
- Stegmüller, *Coimbra e Évora* -- Friedrich Stegmüller. *Filosofia e Teologia nas Universidades de Coimbra e Évora, no século XV* (Coimbra, 1959).
- Stegmüller, *Repertorium* -- Freidrich Stegmüller. *Repertorium bibliicum medii aevii*. (9 vols.; Madrid, 1950-1977).
- Stegmüller, *Repertorium Commentariorum* -- Friedrich Stegmüller. *Repertorium Commentariorum in Sententias Petri Lombardi*. (2 vols.; Wurzburg, 1947).
- Walther, *Versanfänge* -- Hans Walther. *Initia carminum ac versuum medii aevi posterioris latinorum. Alphabetisches Verzeichnis der Versanfänge mittellateinischer Dichtungen*. 2nd ed. (Göttingen, 1969).
- ZSSR-Kan. abt. -- *Zeitschrift der Savigny-Stiftung für Rechtsgeschichte, Kanonistische abteilung*.

Table of Abbreviations

a	first column
Abp	Archbishop
Abt	Abbot
b	second column
BM	Municipal Library, Bibliothèque Municipale
BN	National Library, as in Biblioteca Nacional
Bp	Bishop
c	Century, as in 13c
c.	circa, with dates; chapter
cc.	chapters
Card	Cardinal
Cod. Alc.	Codex Alcobacensis
(Coloph)	Colophon, Contents entries
(Com)	Comments, Contents entries
CRSA	Canons Regular of Saint Augustine
d.	died
ed.	edited, edition
(Ed)	Editions, Contents entries
(Expl)	Explicit, Contents entries
[Expl. mut.]	Explicit mutilatus
f.	folium
FEL	Front Endleaf
ff.	folia
FIC	Front Inside Cover
fl.	flourished
(Inc)	Incipit, Contents entries
[Inc. mut.]	Incipit mutilatus
Jn	John
Lk	Luke
Mk	Mark

Table of Abbreviations

MS, MSS	manuscript(s)
Mt	Matthew
OCD	Order of Discalced Carmelites
OCist	Cistercian Order
OESA	Augustinian Order
OM	Franciscan Order
(Omss)	Other Manuscripts, Contents Entries
OP	Dominican Order
OSB	Benedictine Order
OTrinit	Trinitarian Order
[Prol]	Prologue or Preface
REL	Rear Endleaf
RIC	Rear Inside Cover
[Sal]	Salutation, for letters
SJ	Society of Jesus
SRE	Sancta Romana Ecclesia
(Tit)	Titulus, Contents Entries
TOR	Franciscan Tertiaries
tr.	translator; translated
v	verso, no indication signifies recto

Catalogue

**Manoel dos Santos OCist, MONARCHIA LUSITANA Part 8;
with HISTORICAL NOTICES PERTAINING TO JOÃO OF
PORTUGAL (Portuguese)**

Portugal, Alcobaça. 1726/1727.

Paper. ◊ 315 x 210 mm. ◊ 561. ◊ Numbered 1–548 non-continuously by earlier 20c hand; and 1–562(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 315 x 210 mm. ◊ 35 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁶, ii–iii⁴, iv⁴, v–vii⁴, viii⁶, ix⁴, x⁴, xi⁴, xii–xv⁴, xvi⁶, xvii⁴, xviii², xix⁴, xx⁴, xxi–xxiv⁶, xxv¹⁰, xxvi–xxviii⁶, xxix¹⁰, xxx–xxxiii⁶, xxxiv⁴, xxxv–xl⁶, xl⁴, xlii⁴, xlvi–l⁶, li⁴, lii⁶, liii⁶, liv⁴, lv², lvi⁵, lvii^{6+stub}, lviii–lx⁶, lx⁶⁷, lxii⁴⁷, lxiii–lxviii⁶, bxxiv⁶, bxv–bxvi⁶, bxvii⁴, bxviii–bxvi⁶, bxvii⁴, lxxxviii⁴, lxxxix⁴, xc⁶, xci⁴, xcii⁴, xcii–ci⁶, ci⁴⁺¹. ◊ Gatherings numbered by second text hand: upper left recto of first f., 1(f. 1)–55(f. 292); then lower recto, 1(f. 293)–47(f. 561). ◊ 17c modern script: cursive and cursive calligraphic. ◊ One main hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginal references later hands. ◊ 302/ (FPD); {Cod. 360} (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ F. 1: Este he o original da Oitava Monarquia Lusitana, e todo da minha letra salvo este primeiro caderno, e eu mesmo o pus neste cartorio—Frey Manoel dos Santos, Chronista mor do Reino, e da nossa ordem. ◊ Manoel dos Santos (autograph). ◊ Index, p. 161.; and Inventário, pp. 275f. ◊ Author's hand begins on f. 7. On ff. 1–6, only marginalia and corrections in author's hand. Stubs, ff. with writing, removed by scribe; no lacunae in text. ◊ Secundo folio: quem lho desse.

FPD 302/ [Fundo number].

- | | | |
|--------|-----|--|
| 1–291. | (1) | Manoel dos Santos OCist (1672–1740). <i>Monarchia Lusitana: Part 8, Book 1</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Livro Primeiro da Oitava Parte da Monarchia Lusitana. Capítulo 1. Introduçam à historia: passa da vida presente.... (Inc) Escreverei a oitava (changed to “setima”) Parte da Monarchia Lusitana: Historia notavel.... (Expl) ...a ultima chamouse Ignez e morreó sem casar. (Ed) Lisbon: Officina da Musica, 1727 [not seen]. (Com) Ff. 291v–292v blank. See also <i>Bibliotheca Lusitana</i> , 3:366f. |
|--------|-----|--|

Portugal 302

- 293–555. (2) Manoel dos Santos OCist (1672–1740). *Monarchia Lusitana: Part 8, Book 2* (Portuguese). (Tit) Livro Segundo da Oitava Parte (scored through and rewritten by author as “Livro 23”) da Monarchia Lusitana. Capítulo 1.... (Inc) Creou Deos no principio do mundo para ornato e formosura dos Ceos.... (Expl) ...a sua morte e sepulturo direi na Parte Nona, se for servido o Autor da vida. (Ed) Lisbon: Officina da Musica, 1727 [not seen]. (Com) Colophon expunged on f. 555.
- 556–560v. (3) Prelates of Portugal (1385). *Election of João I of Portugal* (Portuguese). (Tit) Scritura Original da eleyçao del Rey D. João I, tirada da Torre do tombo no Livro 4 dos direitos Reaes; fol. 1. (Inc) [In nomine...]; Tenore praesentium literarum instrumentique publici.... (Expl) ...fecimus communiri et roborari. Acta fuerunt... (Coimbra, 6 April 1385). (Com) Manoel dos Santos placed document as appendix to *Monarchia Lusitana*, Part 8, which ends with election of João I of Portugal.
- 560v–561. (4) Anonymous. *Book notice: Recovery of a Bible* (Portuguese). (Tit) Memoria da batalha de Aljubarrota no arquivo do Real mosteiro de Alcobaça; esta escrita na ultima folha de huma Biblia em pergaminho, a qual, com outros despojos, se tomou na tenda do Rey adversario. (Inc) Alteram partem huius libri tullit illustris dominus Comestabilis Nonius Alvres Pereira.... (Expl) ...quorum superbiam manus Domini disperdat per merita S. P. Bernardi, et D. Regem in suo regno velit stabilire ad eorum pesare. Amen. (Omss) Cod. Alc. VI/398, fol. 225v; see *Inventário*, pp. 375ff. (Com) Notice (without titulus) appears as addition to 14c Old Testament (Cod. Alc. VI/398) and describes capture of codex from King of Castile. Manoel dos Santos copied text and placed it here as appendix to *Monarchia Lusitana, Part 8*.

RPD

Blank.

**Antonio Soares OCist, ITINERARIUM; with PAPAL LETTERS
TO THE PATRIARCH OF THE MARONITES (Portuguese)**

Portugal, Alcobaça. 1592.

Paper. ◊ 290 x 195 mm. ◊ iii+375. ◊ Numbered 1(11)–4(14), 11(15)–96(100), 99(101)–215(217); 1(218)–156(373) by 18c hand; 1(FELiii)–11(10) by earlier 20c hand; and 1–376(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 160 x 130 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ Headlines (abbreviated book and chapter titles). ◊ i⁸, ii¹³, iii¹⁶, iv–vii¹⁸, viii¹², ix–x¹⁸, xi²⁴, xii¹⁶, xiii²⁰⁺¹; not determinable for remaining ff. ◊ Ff. 9–225 signed “B”–“N” on first f. of each gathering. ◊ 16c modern cursive and cursive calligraphic. ◊ 10 hands. ◊ Pen-decorated initials. “L” on f. 11 includes foliated pattern and snail image. ◊ Original marginalia throughout. ◊ 303 / (FEL i); 17c hand of Luis Correa (FELii and f. 218); {Cod. 369} (FELiii); *probationes* (FELiii, ff. 10v, 11, 361v); and library stamps (FEL iii, ff. 4, 10). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Antonio Soares (?). ◊ *Index*, pp. 167–169; *Commentariorum*, p. 617; and *Inventário*, pp. 276–278. ◊ Different hands represent, in some cases, mere changes in handwriting style (same scribe). 18c numeration made before ff. removed from gatherings ii and vii. Bottom half of f. 90 torn off (text missing). Blank portion of f. 120 cut off. ◊ Secundo folio: (blank).

FPD	Blank.
FELi	303 / [Fund number].
FELii	“Li todo este livro que mo emprestou o muito reverendo padre doutor fr. Francisco Brandão chronista mor...” (1652, Luis Correa).
FELiii	{Cod. 369}; 16c title page; <i>probationes</i> .
1.	(1) Antonio Soares OCist (16c). <i>Itinerarium, Letter of Dedication</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Ao Cardeal Henrique meu Senhor e Prelada, seja Coroa e Sina de seus merecimentos. (Inc) Muytos letrados de diversas profissões e facultades.... (Expl) ...necessaria a esta Rep. christiana. Da obedientia de V. A., Frey

- Antonio Soarez. (Com) Written in hand that reappears on f. 11, after preface. Ff. 1v–2v blank.
- 3–4. (2) Antonio Soares OCist (16c). *Itinerarium, Preface* (Portuguese). (Tit) Avisos do peregrino ao fiel e catolico leitor. (Inc) Achareis devoto e curioso leitor tam claras votas duas cousas.... (Expl) ...serviço do senhor. Vosso Irmão e peregrino, frey Antonio soarez. (Com) Same hand used in Part 2 of *Itinerarium*, beginning at f. 226.
- 11–217v. (3) Antonio Soares OCist (16c). *Itinerarium to the Holy Land, Part 1* (Portuguese). (Tit) Livro primeiro do monge peregrino aa casa sancta...Capitulo I do primeiro. Motivo que levou ho monge peregrino aa Casa sancta. (Inc) Anno do senhor 1532, par um plus vel minus (expunged), sendo Comendataryo de Real Mosteyro de Alcobaça.... (Expl) ...Omnia praetereunt praeter amare Deum, ho qual amor leva, ubi quiescit animus gozando da essentia divina para que todos fomos criados, cui laus, honos, et imperi et nunc et per omne aevum. Amen. (Com) Preceded by list of chapters for Book 1, on ff. 4–9v, and by general title page, on f. 10. See *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 1:392f.
- 218–331v. (4) Antonio Soares OCist (16c). *Itinerarium to the Holy Land, Part 2* (Portuguese). (Tit) Parte secunda da peregrinacão do padre frei Antonio Soarez d'Albergaria.... (Inc) Achei me tão alheo de mim mesmo.... (Expl) ...A alma guozando da essencia divina pera que todos fomos criados, cui.... (Coloph) Posui finem curis pes et fortuna valete, 1592. (Com) List of chapters for Part 2, ff. 219–221v.
- 332–335v. (5) Anonymous. *Letter to Patriarch of the Maronites on books and councils accepted by the Roman Church* (Italian). (Inc) [Sal] Havendo in questi giorni pasati, signor mio observandissimo, visto una de V. S. R. escrita.... (Expl) ...in meglio la prospere Molto su Magnificencia. Ale oratione di quella si ricomanda, in castello di damasco a di XXVIII Aprilis 1540. (Ed) Cf. *Decretum Gelasianum de libris recipiendis et non recipiendis*, ed. E. von Dobschütz, Texte und Untersuchungen 38.4 (1912). (Com) Salutation in

Portuguese. Letter is translation of *Decretum Gelasianum* with interpolated Breviarium of books to be read at Office lessons during year. Appendix A to *Itinerarium, Part 2*.

- 336–351v. (6) Popes Leo X, Clement VII, Paul III. *Letters to Patriarch of the Maronites et al.* (Tit) Esta carta he a que disse no cap xxvi, do papa paulo tertio pera Pedro Patriarcha das Maronitas. (Text hand): Paulus tertius. (Inc) [Sal] Maxima nos affecerunt in domino laetitia literae fraternitatis tuae.... (Expl) ...nullum ius unquam de novo acquiri volumus sed antiquum tamtummodo (!) conservari. Datis Romae apud Sanctum Petrum... (20 Aug. 1513 [1515]). (Ed) See *Leonis Pontificis Maximini Regesta*, 7–8, ed. Jos. S. R. E. Cardinal Hergenroether (Fribourg, 1891), p. 158, #16809 and p. 172, #17106. (Com) Appendices B–G to *Itinerarium, Part 2* (ref. in c. 26).
- 351v–354. (7) Various. *Memoriae and Inscriptions*. (Tit) Esta he a memoria de dom João de Portugal.... (Inc) Anno domini MCCCCCLVII die quarta mensis Iulii obiit sanctae memoriae illustrissimus dominus Iohannes de Purtugalia (!).... (Expl) ...ut unam animam a purgatorio liberare possint. (Com) Includes copies of obit of João of Portugal, prophecy concerning Notre Dame de Beaulieu in Nicosia, two inscriptions commemorating St. Gregory I, and one commemorating St. Silvester and Dragon. Appendices H–M to *Itinerarium*.
- 354–354v. (8) Anonymous. *Three sets of verses for Mary Magdalene at the Church of St. Maximien*. (Tit) Asyna sauda Santa Maria Magdalena como disse no Cap. L^a. (Inc) [1] Quam bene venisti salve mi chare viator.... [2] Magdalena vale quaeso concede petenti.... [3] Rex super illustris, Franciscus in aedes.... (Expl) ...Est rex largitus munera magna potens. (Coloph) 1515 et 20 Januarii. (Ed) M. Faillon, *Monuments inédit sur l'apostolat de Sainte Marie-Madeleine en Provence*, 1 (Paris, 1859), cols. 1033–1036 (contains only third set). (Com) Appendices N–P to *Itinerarium, Part 2* (cap. 50). Third set inscribed in crypt of St. Maximien in 1515, in honor of King Francis I.

- 354v–357. (9) Anonymous. *Miracle and translation of Mary Magdalene.* (Tit) Milagre da bem aventurada magdalena a elRey Carlo. (Inc) Mirabilis et gloriosus deus in sanctis suis.... (Expl) ...dicto monasterio tradidit in recompensam praescriptae mandibulæ sanctæ ad laudem et gloriam omnipotentis dei totiusque curiae celestis. Amen. (Ed) I. B. Guesnay, *Magdalena Massiliensis advena* (Paris, 1643), pp. 74–77 [not seen]. (Com) Appendix Q to *Itinerarium, Part 2*, cap. 51. See *BHL*, 5512.
- 357–359. (10) Various. *Visitor's certificates and souvenirs from St. Maximien, Marseilles, and Las Huelgas* (Latin and Spanish). (Tit) Esta fee de credito me deu ho sâochristão de sancto maxemin. (Inc) Atestor Ego subscriptus quomodo frater antonius soarez portugalensis visitavit omnes reliquias quae sunt in sancto maximino.... (Expl) ...entre muchas Reis y principes susparientes. (Com) Copies of certificates written for Antonio Soares in 1558 by sacrista of St. Maximien, cave where Mary wept, and by vicar of church of Marseilles. Third certificate preceded and followed by copies of brochures purchased at Marseilles (Latin) and Las Huelgas (Spanish).
- 359–359v. (11) Urban IV (d. 1264) (?). *Virtues of the Agnus Dei.* (Tit) Virtudes dos agnus dei que mandei... (text hand): Legitur in Registro domini papae quod Leo Papa III misit Carolo magno imp. unum e suis agnus dei benedictis cum sequentibus versibus.... (Inc) Balsamus et munda cera cum chrysomatis unda.... (Expl) ...Agnus dei, miseremei, qui crimina tollis. Miserere nobis. (Ed) Adolph Franz, *Die kirchlichen Benediktionen im Mittelalter*, 1 (Freiburg, 1909), p. 571. (Omss) Monika Zimmermann and Jürgen Stohlmann, "Lateinische und deutsche 'Agnus Dei' Gedichte. Ein vorläufiges Handschriftenverzeichnis," *Mittellateinisches Jahrbuch* 13 (1978): 334ff. list 91 mss but not ours. (Com) According to many mss, verses sent by Urban V (1362–1370) to Byzantine Emperor. Zimmermann and Stohlmann suggest Urban IV, since verses found in earlier 14c source. Present ascription to Leo III may be correction of attribution to Pope Gregory,

- thought to be contemporary of Charlemagne (see Franz, p. 570f. n. 2).
- 359v–360v. (12) Afonso I, King of Portugal (1112–1185). *Charter to Bernard of Clairvaux—Founding of Alcobaça, 8 April 1153.* (Tit) Esta he a memoria da doação do Real Mosteiro d'alcobaça a qual elRey Dom A. Anriques fez ao N. P. São Bernardo.... (Inc) [In nomine...]; Quoniam quidem decet unumquemque fidelium a superno largitore de bonis sibi collatis dei ministros participes efficere.... (Expl) ...D. solidos de bone monete. Facta carta Era MXLXI, sexto Idus aprilis. Ego alfonsus Rex et uxor mea Regina Mahalda hanc cartam propriis manibus firmissime roboramus (signatures). (Ed) *Chancelarias Medievais Portuguesas*, 1, ed. A. E. Reuter (Coimbra, 1938), pp. 234–236. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CXLII/187. (Com) Subscriptions written by scribe. This copy, following original from Torre do Tombo, has date “Era MCLXI,” which may be emended as “Era MCLXXXI” (= AD 1153).
- 360v. (13) Antonio Soares (16c) (?). *Notice concerning Pedro Afonso, brother of Afonso I* (Portuguese). (Inc) Ho voto e promitimento que elRey Dom A. Anriques fez.... (Expl) ...no anno do senhor MCCCLXXXIII. Era de Cesar de MCCCXLV. (Com) Includes epitaph for Pedro Afonso in Latin (“Hic requiescit dominus petrus alfonsus...”) and faulty explanation of Iberian system of dating by era of Caesar. F. 361 blank.
- 362–373v. (14) Bernardo de Brito OCist (1569–1617). *Recompilation of the “Itinerarium” of Antonio Soares* (Portuguese). (Tit) Relação da Terra Santa conforme avio o padre frey Antonio Soarez...ordenada pello P. F. Bernardo de Brito chronista geral e monge da propria ordem.... (Inc) Frey Antonio Soarez foy filho de Lourenço Soarez de Mello mordomo mor do Cardeal infante dom Afonso.... (Expl) ...e não deixou cousa notavel naquelle cidade que lhe não mostrassem. (Com) Contained in gathering appended to original codex after *probationes* on f. 361v were made by owner. Blank ff. 374–375 are part of added gathering.

RPD

Blank.

CHARTERS, EXEMPTIONS, LETTERS, AND NOTICES ON PORTUGUESE MONASTERIES (Portuguese)

Portugal. c. 1694.

Paper. ◊ 306 x 210 mm. ◊ i+290. ◊ Numbered 23(1)-317(290) by original hand, with mistakes; and 1-7, 8(9)-79(80), 81-245, 247(246)-290(289), 292(290)-293(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: Various. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ One principal hand with others interspersed. ◊ Engravings on ff. 51(50) and 203 (printed sections). ◊ Marginalia by principal text hand in some sections. ◊ 304/ (FPD); title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, f. 3). ◊ Signatures of compiler/scribe on ff. 174, 179, 189, 227, 267(268)v, and 275(276)v. ◊ Benedicto (or Bento) de S. Bernardo (principal hand). ◊ Index, p. 169; and *Inventário*, 278-280. ◊ Many ff. torn out after 17c numeration; stubs that remain have been counted in 20c numeration and in corrected system. Compiler's hand (principal hand) is latest in ms. Printed sections on ff. 51(50)-52(51)v and 203-204v. Watermark visible on some pages. ◊ Secundo folio: Dona Maria da Silva.

FPD 304 / [Fund number].

FEL 18c title page.

1-288(289). (1) Benedicto (or Bento) de São Bernardo (1612-1695). *Miscellaneous charters, exemptions, letters and notices on Portuguese monasteries* (Portuguese). (Tit) De alguas (!) noticias da fundação deste Mosteiro da Piedade da Cidade de Tavira. (Inc) Bispos que ha avido neste reyno.... (Expl) ...em mais as mandares. Dada em Viena d'Austria em 20. de junho de 1682. Leopoldus. (Com) Includes copies of 12c-17c documents and 17c originals pertaining to Cistercian monasteries of Salzedas, Alcobaça, Tavira, Lafões, Fiães, and Arouca. Earliest document endowment to Salzedas written by King Afonso Henriques, 26 Jan. 1161 (f. 9[8]): [In nomine...]; Principium et maxime Regum est loca religiosa honorare.... (ed. A. E. Reuter, *Chancelarias Medievais Portuguesas*, pp.

279–281). Latest dated material from 1694. Index written in principal text hand (ff. 289[290]–290[292]) lists works up to f. 265(266), including material now missing; follows original numeration.

RPD Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDXXIX/305 Portugal 305

**DOCUMENTS FOR THE BEATIFICATION OF THERESA
AND SANCHA OF PORTUGAL (Portuguese)**

Portugal, Coimbra. 17c (1669).

Paper. ◊ 315 x 146 mm. ◊ ii+377+iii. ◊ Numbered 1–75 by 17c hand; continued to 381(RPD) by 20c hand. Other 17c hands: ff. 1(78)–151(228); 1(229)–146(375); 1(RELi)–2(RELii). ◊ Written space: 257 x 146 mm. ◊ 32 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable; separate booklets (ff. 1–75, 78–228, 229–377). ◊ Catchwords (each page). ◊ 17c cursive and cursive calligraphic scripts. ◊ Five hands: ff. 1–54v (Hand 1); 54v–75, and 213–226v (Hand 2); 78–79, 85–217v, and 226v–228 (Hand 3); 80–84v (Hand 4); 229–375 (Hand 5). ◊ No decoration. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 305/ (FELi); “426” corrected to “429” (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ F. 76: Deligemcia apostolica feita neste Bispado de Coimbra pello doutor Manoel dos Reis de Carvalho...Notario o Padre Miguel do Rio escrivão da Camara do Bispado anno 1669 (see also ff. 75, 226–226v, 374v–375). ◊ Miguel do Rio, notary; Manoel de Abreu, notary (Hand 5). ◊ Index, p. 184; and *Inventário*, pp. 280–281. ◊ Booklets 1 and 2 are two versions of same text: ff. 75v–212v (Hands 3 and 4) constitute original notarial version, continued, ff. 213–226v, in Hand 2; ff. 1–75 (Hands 1 and 2) are copy of ff. 75v–212v, with reference (ff. 74v–75) to text on ff. 213–226v. Written space changes from hand to hand. Booklets joined in 18c. ◊ Secundo folio: remedio e salvação.

FPD Blank.

FELi 305/ [Fundo number].

FELii Blank.

- 1–75. (1) Miguel do Rio (notary). *Presentation of Proceedings for the Beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal; copy* (Portuguese). (Tit) Apresentação de huma commissão apostolica do illustrissimo Senhor D.... (Inc) Aos treze dias do mes de Mayo de mil e seis centos e sessenta e nove annos.... (Expl) ...do livro que compos o Padre Frey Antonio de Macedo em Roma sobre a vida e morte destas senhoras. (Coloph) O qual treslado Eu sobredito Miguel do Rio, Notario apostolico (!), escrivam da Camara fiz trasladar dos propios (!) autos... (Coimbra, 1 Sept. 1669). (Com) Notarial fee on f. 75v and note on f. 76 (see scribal colophon). F. 77 blank.
- 78–226v. (2) Miguel do Rio (notary). *Presentation of Proceedings for the Beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal; original* (Portuguese). (Tit) Apresentação de huma commissão apostolica do Illustrissimo Senhor D. Francisco Soutomajor, Bispo de Targa.... (Inc) Aos treze dias do mes de maio de mil e seis centos e sesenta e nove annos.... (Expl) ...com o dito senhor commissario. (Coloph) Miguel do Rio notario apostolico, escrivão da Camara o fiz escrevi e sobescrevei. Miguel do Rio. (Com) Original of letter from Francisco do Souttomayor of Targa to Manoel dos Reis is included on ff. 80–82v. Bernardo de Brito, *Chronica de Cister*, cc. 32–34 on ff. 213–226. On f. 226, “Eu Miguel do Rio, notario apostolico fiz tirar de meu livro de notas...” (Coimbra, 30 July 1669). Notarial fee on f. 228.
- 229–375. (3) Manoel do Abreu (notary). *Proceedings for the Beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal*. (Portuguese). (Tit) Processo das Senhoras nostras de Lrvão. (Inc) O Arcediago Bento d'Almeida deputado do santo officio da Inquisissão desta Cidade de Coimbra.... (Expl) ...e a outras mujtas prosperidades do Rejno. (Coloph) O qual treslado eu Manoel do Abreu notario Apostolico... (Coimbra, 18 August 1635). (Ed) Cf. *AASS, Jun. IV* (Paris, 1867), pp. 385–435, esp. 413–434. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDXXVIII/388. (Com) Includes excerpts from *Breviarium sacri ordinis Cistercensis, 1611* (358–358v); *Chronica de Cister*, cc. 32–4 (358v–69); *Monarchia*

Lusitana, Part 4 (369–374v). Original signatures and emblems on f. 375. Ff. 376–377 blank.

RELi-ii	Printed text (Rome, 1705): Clement XI, <i>Confirmation of Decretum s. Congreg. on the beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal.</i> (Inc) Sollicitudo Pastoralis Officii....
RELiii-RPD	Blank.
Codices Alcobacenses CDXXXI/306	Portugal 306

Pedro Rodrigues SJ, LIFE OF JOSÉ DE ANCHIETA; with PRAYERS; PRAISES OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY (Portuguese)

Portugal. 1620–1621.

Paper. ◊ 255 x 193 mm. ◊ i+57 ◊ Numbered 1–58(RPD) by 20c hand; paginated 1(f. 17)–59(f. 46) by 17c hand. ◊ Written space: 215 x 130 mm. ◊ 48–57 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling visible. ◊ Headlines (title and book number). ◊ i³, ii¹³, iii⁶, iv¹⁰, v⁸, vi⁶, vii⁷, viii⁴. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginal references in text hand. ◊ 306/ (FPD, FEL); “Codex 27 (scored through) 431” (f. 1); library stamps (ff. 1, 3); and 19–20c codicological notes (ff. 10, 46, RPD). ◊ F. 46: Foy tresladado de minha letra pella particular devoção que tenho a este santo, com muy grande almio, e consolaçam minha em quanto me durou esta occupaçam em que ly e escrevy que acabey... (1620), Christovão de Sousa Coutinho. ◊ Christovão de Sousa Coutinho. ◊ Index, p. 184; and *Inventário*, pp. 281–283. ◊ Principal text paginated (ff. 17–46). First two gatherings (ff. 1–16) added by scribe: colophon on f. 46 written on 6 Dec. 1620; devotional notice on f. 1 dated 5 Oct. 1621. Ff. removed before texts written. ◊ Secundo folio: foy esta oração.

FPD 306/ [Fundo number].

FEL 20c reference to scribal colophon.

2–6. (1) Various. *Prayers* (16c–17c compositions and translations; Latin and Portuguese). (Tit) Foy esta oração tresladada do livro que compos o Padre frey Alonso de Vascones, de desterro de Inorâncias (!)....

(Inc) Padre heterno Deus meu todo poderoso, eu miseravel pecador.... (Expl) ...sim meresa servirnos para sempre, em vossa gloria. Amem. J. M. J. (Com) Preceded, f. 1, by title of volume and by devotional notice, "Huma Novena a Nossa senhora...." Ff. 7-9 blank. Collection includes translation of prayer from Alonso de Vascones (17c), *Destierro de ignorancias* (Madrid, 1790); Latin prayers from Francisco Gonzaga OM (d. 1620), *De origine seraphicae religionis Franciscanae* (ed. 1587); translations of Latin prayers ascribed to Bede, Bonaventure, and Augustine.

- 10-46. (2) Pedro Rodrigues SJ (1542-1628). *Life of José de Anchieta* (Portuguese). (Tit) Vida Do Padre Joze de Anchieta da Companhia de Jesu, Quinto Provinçial que foy da mesma Companhia no Estado do Brasil. Escrita pello Padre Pedro Rodrigues, natural da Cidade de Evora.... (Inc) Os que escrevem vidas de varões santos.... (Expl) ...como meresemtão e heroicas virtudes e milagres . Laus Deo, e B. Virgin conceptae sine peccato originali. (Coloph) See above. (Ed) *Anchieta; Vida do Padre José de Anchieta* (Coleção de estudos brasileiros, 1955) [not seen]; see *Inventário*, pp. 282f. for earlier editions, and *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 3:612 for Latin and vernacular translations. (Omss) Copies in Rio de Janeiro, Bibl. Nacional, and in Evora, Bibl. Publica, as indicated in 19c note on f. 10 and in *Inventário*, p. 282. (Com) Text begins on f. 17 after prefatory material on ff. 10-15: letter of dedication, letters from Brazilian authorities, table of contents, lists of Brazilian governors and generals (to 1609). F. 47 blank.
- 48-51. (3) Anonymous. *Prayers for the Marian Feasts* (Translations and Centos; Portuguese). (Tit) Louvores de Nossa Senhora, tirados de alguns santos da Igreja. (Margin): De são Bernardo, Omilia segunda "Super Missus est" in fine. (Inc) Cale Vossa mesericordia, O Virgem Beatissima.... (Expl) ...grandes maravilhas e milagres. (Com) First two pieces are translations of passages from Bernard of Clairvaux, "Homilia II super Missus est," and Lawrence Justinian (1381-1456), "De casto connubio

verbi et animae." Remaining pieces include translated centos from various Latin authors (cited by compiler in margin). Followed (f. 51) by notice concerning acceptance of doctrine of Mary's Conception ("No anno de <1>613...").

- | | |
|--------|---|
| 52–56. | (4) Anonymous. <i>On the Feast of Christmas</i> (Portuguese).
(Tit) Da festa do Nasimento de Nosso Senhor Jesu Cristo. (Inc) A leyeslatura tem nesesidade de muita gente.... (Expl) ...ara celi he convento dos frades menores da oservância do serafico Padre São Francisco. (Com) F. 57 blank. |
| RPD | Blank. |

Codices Alcobacenses CDXXXIII/307

Portugal 307

DESCRIPTIONS OF ALCOBAÇA; FOUNDATION OF 17c–18c CONVENTS IN PORTUGAL; PORTUGUESE AND SPANISH HISTORICAL WORKS; and HISTORY OF THE OTTOMAN EMPIRE (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 1716/1717.

Paper. ◊ 289 x 205 mm. ◊ iv + 503 + ii. ◊ Numbered 1–503 by 18c hand. Earlier series (expunged): 1(40)–23(66), omitting 51, 55, 57 and 60; 1(1)–66(66); 1(67)–8(74); 1(75)–2(76); 1(77)–38(114); 1(118)–82(199); 1(345)–29(373); 23(464)–25(466). ◊ Written space: 57 x 172 mm. ◊ 37 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–v⁶, vi¹⁺⁴, vii⁴, viii¹⁰; collation not determinable for ff. 50–503; separate booklets (see numeration); ff. 233–250 and 288–289 inserted. ◊ Catchwords on most pages. ◊ 18c modern scripts (cursive and cursive calligraphic). ◊ Many hands. ◊ No decoration. ◊ 7 Hands are textual and marginal; Hand 5 provides marginalia for ff. 76–114. ◊ 307/ (FELi); title page (FELiv); and library stamps (FELiv, f. 1). *Probationes pennae* (f. 483v). ◊ F. 1: Letra do Reverendissimo Padre Venerable Frey Manoel dos Santos, Chronista Mor do Reyno (see also colophon on f. 113v). ◊ Manoel dos Santos, Manoel da Rocha, et al. ◊ Index, p. 185; *Inventário*, pp. 283–285; and Artur de Gusmão, *A Expansão da Arquitectura Borgonhesa e os Mosteiros de Cister em Portugal*

(Lisbon, 1956), pp. 65, 225, 230 (re: ff. 1–113). ◊ Each hand has its own written space in range 230–275 x 117–179 (Hand 15, ff. 427–450v, has width of only 86 mm.); number of lines normally between 28 (Hand 4) to 47 (Hand 15, ff. 451–460); Hand 5 has 54 lines; Hand 15, ff. 427–450v, has 67 lines. Ff. 67–75 (Hands 2 and 3) have double columns. In gathering ix, ff. without original numeration added by scribe after remaining ff. in gathering were numbered and partially written. Stubs between some entries. ◊ Secundo folio: de roupario.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	307 / [Fundo number].
FELii–iii	Blank.
FELiv	18c title page with table of contents for entire ms.
1–35.	(1) Manoel dos Santos OCist (1672–1740). <i>Description of the Monastery of Alcobaça</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Titulo 15. Descrevese o edificio material do Real Mosteiro de Alcobaça. (Inc) Falando por analogio ao composto humano podemos dicer.... (Expl) ...a este notavel, grande, augusto e em todo real mosteiro de S. Maria de Alcobaça. (Coloph) Laus Deo, S. Mariae Virgini, Parentibus nostris Benedicto et Bernardo, et omnibus sanctis em 7 de decembro de 1716 vespera de Nossa Senhora da Conceição. (Com) Author's autograph. Author's preliminary notes included on ff. 36–39v. Scribal colophon placed at beginning of text, in upper right corner of f. 1 (see above).
40–75.	(2) Manoel da Rocha OCist (1676–1744). <i>Description of Alcobaça</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Descripção da Igreja (corr. to “do Templo, coro”), Sanchristia, e Santuario do Real Mosteiro de Alcobaça. Fundação. (Inc) Com o nobilissimo Reino de Portugal (marginal insertion): in cuius duratione.... (Expl) ...outro calix de pratos pro fumarlos. (Coloph) Feita pelo P. M. o doutor Fr. Manoel da Rocha (beginning of work, upper right corner). (Com) One or both hands in which this work is presented appears to be author's. See remarks above (on gathering ix). “Descripção das Reliquias do Sanctuario” (ff. 67–75) written in two cols.

- 76–113v. (3) Vivardo de Vasconelles OCist (1619–1681). *Foundation of the Monastery of Nossa Senhora da Nazaré de Mocambo, in Lisbon* (Portuguese). (Tit) Treslado de hum papel de varias noticias da origem e principios do mosteiro de nossa senhora de Nazaré... (Inc) A vossa divina majestade como muy protectora desta sagrada Religião.... (Expl) ...todas as mais que lhe fosse servido darmo. (Coloph) Tudo isto he o que se continha no papel ao caderno de nosso Padre Frey Vivardo de Vasconelles e não dizia mais o dito papel o qual todo foy ditado per lhe e muita parte escrito de sua letra.... (Com) Followed, on f. 114, by letter written by Gaspar Maldonado (27 March 1669). Original copies of both texts were joined, according to scribe of this copy (see colophon). See *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 3:794.
- 115–117v. (4) Various (17c). *Petitions for the foundation of convents: Nossa Senhora da Nazaré de Mocambo in Lisbon; Nossa Senhora da Assunção de Tabosa* (Portuguese). (Inc) Nos o doutor frey Gerardo Pestana do Conselho de S. Magdalena e seu esmoler mor dom Abbade do real convento de Alcobaça.... (Expl) ...pello amor de deus para sempre. (Com) Charter on f. 115 dated 9 Dec. 1653, but this copy is later. F. 116, dated Alcobaça, 1 May 1691, is written in same hand. Ff. 115v and 116v blank.
- 118–199. (5) Monks of N. S. do Desterro, Lisbon, *Petition with Responses and Counter-Responses for Foundation of Nossa Senhora do Desterro* (Portuguese). (Tit) Petição que os irmãos da Meza...fizerão ao Senhor Patriarcha anno de 1717. (Inc) [Sal] Dis o Provedor e mais Irmãos da Irmandade.... (Expl) ...não quizer ouvir estes eccos. (Coloph) O Padre M. Fr. Manoel dos Santos vendo o papel por onde este se tresladou, escreveo neste o sequinte e se assinou: Li este papel... (Com) Colophon, note, and signature of Manoel dos Santos all written in text hand. Original document annotated by Manoel dos Santos. This version is copy of annotated document.

- 200–222. (6) Anonymous. *Notes on the Breviary* (Portuguese). (Tit) Parecer a respeito do Breviario Bracharense (margin, text hand). (Inc) Vi com toda a attencão, que me foy possivel.... (Expl) ...Este he o meu parecer; salvo semper meliori. (Com) Text appears to be written in hand of Manoel dos Santos.
- 223–232v. (7) Benedicto (or Bento) de S. Bernardo OCist (1621–1690). *Monastic Exemption*. (Tit) De Oratoriis Eremitis seu Capellis Monachorum et eorum exemptione. (Inc) Decernit sancta Synodus Tridentina, sess. 22 celebrata die 17 Septembris 1562.... (Expl) ...o delito se evitam e devem evitar. (Coloph) Alcobaça 3 de Setembro de 1687. Sub Cens. F. Benedicto de S. Bernardo, Bibliotecario. (Com) See *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 1:500 and *Dictionnaire des Auteurs Cisterciens*, p. 100.
- 233–250. (8) Bernardin, Abbot of Maulbronn (fl. 17c), compiler. *Abbreviated Cistercian Ceremonial*. (Tit) Caeremoniae Pontificales Abbreviatae ab Abbatibus Mitratis Observandae...Bernardino Abbatte Mulbrunensi et Parisiensi ordinis Cisterciensis ante hac publicatae, nunc ab eodem recognitae.... (Inc) [Prol] Quoniam Domini Abbates nostri, quando sacras functiones.... [Text] Abbatii Missam Pontificalem solemniter celebraturo.... (Expl) ...Qui suprascriptas caeremonias abbreviatas fusius explicatas desiderat, ipsum Caeremoniale Episcoporum...consulat et inspiciat. Ad maiorem Dei gloriam et ecclesiae catholicae utilitatem. (Ed) *Caeremoniae Pontificales* (Löwenberg, 1657) [not seen], mentioned in titulus of this copy. (Com) This abbreviated ceremonial contains only eleven sections: *Ritus Missae Pontificalis; Formula pronuntiandi indulgentias; De Missa Pontificali pro defunctis; De Missa solemni quae coram abbe celebratur; De Missa solemni pro defunctis cui Abbe interest; De missa privata quam Abbas celebrat; De Missa privata cui Abbas interest; De Vesperis Pontificalibus; De benedictione candelarum, cinerum, et palmarum; De feria quinta in Coena domini, Parasceve, et Sabbato sancto; De processionibus*.

- 251–260v. (9) Benedicto (or Bento) de S. Bernardo OCist (1621–1690). *Monastic Exemption* (Portuguese). (Inc) Mostrase que o costume intruizo em Portugal e Castella de se appellarem os monges.... (Expl) ...pravum usum vincant. (Coloph) Alcobaça dia de S. Escolastica, 10 de Fevr. de 1695. Fr. Benedicto de S. Bernardo. (Com) See *Dictionnaire des Auteurs Cisterciens*, p. 100.
- 261–343v. (10) Jacobus Amadorio OM (fl. 18c). *Historical Notices on the Franciscans in Portugal* (Portuguese). (Tit) Initium a domino. Breve noticia da santa provincia de Portugal da regular observancia de Nossa Seraphico Patriarcha S. Francisco. (Inc) Com este titulo se distingue esta provincia das mais provincias seraficas subjeytas a coroa de Portugal.... (Expl) ...infinitos louvores. Amen. (Coloph) Jacobus Amadorius olim de Lanfredinis in oratione (?) funerali Innocentii XIII... (Com) Two ff. containing another work are inserted in middle of this text (288–289v).
- 345–373v. (11) Anonymous (Eastern Churches). *Letter on the Defeat of the Turks* (Portuguese). (Tit) Carta gratulatoria que os christãos das igrejas orientaes desda sancta cidade de Jerusalem mandaram.... (Inc) Aos amados de deus, jouves de seus exercitos.... (Expl) ...em a primeira dia do mes Sjubat segundo os Syros do ano de nossa Redemçam 1684. Os christãos orientaes. (Com) According to titulus, letter written in Syriac, translated into Latin by João Hesronica, and printed in Portuguese by Miguel des Landes in 1684.
- 374–414v. (12) Rafael de Jesus OCist (1614–1693); Bernardo de Castelbranco OCist (1655–1725). *Historical Notices on João IV of Portugal*. (18c recompilation; Portuguese). (Tit) Noticias recopiladas de que deixou escrito em Lorvão o Padre Frey Rafael de Jesus...na primeira parte que compos da vida del Rey Dom João o quarto e trata dos primeiros annos ate o de 1642.... (Inc) Na desposição previa diz assim o Autor: Muitos zelos.... (Expl) ...nas livras que escondem os Tumulos. (Com) According to extended titulus, notes, written in 1642, were compiled by João Antonio de Alcoçova in 1707 and completed by Bernardo de Castelbranco in 1711.

- 414v–426v. (13) Rafael de Jesus OCist (1614–1693). *Monarchia Lusitana: Part 18* (Portuguese). (Tit) Desima outava parte da Monarchia Lusitana em que se escreve a historia do Sr. Rey D. João 4...Primeiro livro...Cap. 1. (Inc) De exalaçoens celestes e sutis vapores da terra.... (Expl) Capitulo 6 [titulus]. (Com) No text written after titulus for c. 6; bottom half of page blank.
- 427–466. (14) Anonymous. *Three Texts on Spanish and Portuguese History* (Portuguese). (Tit) Capitulo 1 de como Ioanne Méz de Vasconellos, mestre de compo geral sucedeо Conde de Castel melhor.... (Inc) [1] Sucedeо ao conde de Castel melhor.... [2] O governador das armas Dom Sancho.... [3] Qual sera mais conveniente ao Reyno.... (Expl) ...e fazer cominho para o tratado da tregoa. (Com) Texts written in separate hands. Second piece begins on f. 461; third begins on 464 and has 23–25 as original foliation, but does not serve as continuation to any other text in ms.
- 467–483. (15) Anonymous. *On the Spanish Succession*. Tr. Antonio Homem Peres Fereira (Portuguese). (Tit) Reposta de hum gentilhomme Hespanhol de corte a hum ministro do conselho d'Estado de Madrid sobre a suceção d'Hespanha.... (Inc) Reposta de hum gentilhomme Hespanhol retirado da corte.... (Expl) ...dezejando muitas occasiões de obbedecer lhe. B. L. M. de V. Ex., seu servo. (Com) Translated from French original in 1677. Text preceded by translator's dedication and publisher's prologue.
- 484–503v. (16) Giovanni Sagredo (1616–1696). *History of the Ottoman Dynasty* (Portuguese translation). (Tit) Memorias da sucessão e progresso dos monarcas othomanos.... (Inc) As primeiras raizes desta monarchia.... (Expl) ...com effeito no filho deste Ragozi. (Ed) Cf. Giovanni Sagredo, *Memorias Historicas de los Monarcas Othomano*, Spanish trans. by Francisco de Olivares Murillo (Madrid, 1684) [not seen]. (Com) Portuguese translation of Spanish version, in turn translated from Italian original. Only Spanish version dated in titulus. Portuguese translator not identified.

**NOTES AND DOCUMENTS ON PORTUGAL AND
PORTUGUESE TERRITORY, TIME OF KING SEBASTIÃO
(Portuguese)**

Portugal. 1619–1625.

Paper. ◊ 290 x 207 mm. ◊ ii + 319 + i. ◊ Numbered by 17c hands: 45(13)–60(28); 1(29)–3(31); 20(53)–27(60); 12(61)–19(68); and, upper left, 1–319 (system used here). Also numbered 1(1)–309(319) by 18c hand (skips missing ff. and f. 310); continued by 20c hand 310(REL)–311(RPD). ◊ Written space: 249 x 167 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling visible. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i¹¹, ii–v⁸, vi⁵, vii⁸, viii–ix⁸, x–xi¹⁰, xii⁸, xiii⁴, xiv–xv⁸, xvi⁴, xvii⁹, xviii¹⁴, xix–xxxvi², xxxvii–xxxix⁸, xl², xli–xliv⁶, xlvi–lv⁴, lvii–lv⁸, lviii¹⁰⁺⁵, lix², lx⁴, lxi⁴⁺², bxii⁶, baiii⁶. ◊ Quire signatures on first ff.: ix–xii (ff. 69–106) signed 1–4; xix–xxxvi (bifolia) signed 1–18; xxxvii–xlvi signed 1–9; xlvi–lv (bifolia) signed 1–10. ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ Many hands. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia/tituli written by Hand 13. ◊ 1936 ex libris (FPD); 308/ (FEL i); title on 18c pasted strip (FELi); 443 [fundo number] (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, f. 1). ◊ See colophons for individual works; some are original copies. ◊ Amador Rebello (Hand 7) et al. ◊ *Index*, p. 187; and *Inventário*, pp. 285–287. ◊ Hand 13 represents compiler of entire codex, made up of gatherings in contemporary hands. Verso of ff. 268 and 299 indicate works which follow. F. 319v indicates that additional work was to follow. Ff. 318–319 written after 1619. ◊ Secundo folio: trabalhar de dia e de noite.

FPD 1936 *ex libris*.

- | | |
|-------|--|
| FELi | 18c pasted strip: "Codex 39 de Varias Notas Documentos para Historia del Rey D. Sebastião." |
| FELii | 18c table of contents, only up to f. 94. |
| 1–9. | (1) Luiz Lobo (?). <i>The Siege of Mazagão (1562)</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Tratado do cerco de Mazagão e do que nelle pasou. (Inc) Todos os homens e pesoas que fizerem obras.... (Expl) ...naquelle dia morreto Pedro Lourenço e Francisco de Carvalho, Antonio Coelho e hum filho de Lourenço de Sousa. (Com) Text followed (9v–10v) by list of <i>alcaides</i> and their money. F. 11 blank. At top of f. 1, date 1562 written |

in text hand, and apparent author's name written in left margin, in similar hand.

- | | | |
|---------|-----|--|
| 13–28v. | (2) | Lourenço Pires de Tavora (d. 1573)(?). <i>Letters and Notices on Portugal and its Colonies, 1557–1571</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Visconde do livro do Embassada de Lourenço Pirez de Tavira sobre a primacia de Braga (in margin). (Inc) Muitos dias ha que avizey V. A. da diferença que no concilio ouve entre o Arcebispo de Nasaos eo de Braga.... (Expl) ...vos forão convedados e outorguados. (Com) Lourenço Pires de Tavira identified in marginal hand on f. 13 with date 1562. "Do mesmo" written in marginal hand on ff. 17, 21, and 23; D. Antonio de Ataide cited in margin on f. 25, at section on terms of peace made by Antonio de Noronha, Viceroy of Asia. |
| 29–36. | (3) | Lourenço Pires de Tavora (d. 1573). <i>Account of the Early Reign of King Sebastião</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Relação do principio do governo del Rey dom Sebastião que se entende. Feita por Lourenço Pirez de Tavora. (Inc) El Rey D. Sebastião nosso Senhor o primeiro deste nome.... (Expl) ...depois que em Lixboa se apartarão por causa das doenças da Cidade. (Com) Ascription in titulus scored through and replaced in original hand by: "D. Luis Lobo (Relação... Sebastião) para a sua chronica de Miguel de Moura." |
| 37–44v. | (4) | Anonymous. <i>Legislation for Fortification of Portuguese Holdings</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Assentos copiados de hum livro delles, feito pello secretario Miguel de Moura, e assinados pelos do Conselho de Estado delRey, oqual livro me emprestou Gonçalo Pirez Carvalho. Lisboa a 12 de Novembro 1616. Terças fortificacão. (Inc) Avendo respeito a muita necessidade.... (Expl) ...da ordenação que o contrario dispoem. Em Leiria a 8 de Settembro de 1569. (Com) Entries dated between 1569 and 1574 from various locations in Portugal. Titulus indicates copy made from version owned by Gonçalo Pires Carvalho before 1616. Name repeated by same hand in margin of f. 37. |

- 45–48. (5) Anonymous. *Transcriptions of Speeches made by the Lisbon Assembly and King Sebastião* (Portuguese). (Tit) Fala que os misteres de lisboa fizerão aos fidalgos do Reyno em o mosteiro do caimo (?) a 4 de mayo de 1578, obrea pasada del Rey dom Sebastião, Africa. (Inc) Temos sabido que algumas pesoaas principais e nobres.... (Expl) ...e com mais ajuda se ellá mais pudense. (Com) First speech (f. 45) dated 1578; second speech (ff. 45v–48) ascribed to King Sebastião and dated 1570. F. 49 blank.
- 53–68. (6) Various. *Letters on Portuguese-Spanish Relations, 1575–1583* (Spanish, Latin, and Portuguese). (Tit) Advertimientos de D. Juan de Borja sobre las costas y negocios de Portugal...a xii de Dezembre de 1575. (Inc) Uno de los mayores trabajos que han de tenor el embassador de Portugal.... (Expl) ...pues los trae escritos en el rostro em Lisboa a 4 de Março de 1583. (Com) Entries dated between 1575 and 1583.
- 69–103. (7) Various. *Notices and Letters. Provisions for African Mission, 1563–1579* (Portuguese). (Tit) Varias relações para a chronica. (Inc) Forão as madres penitentes.... (Expl) ...a presteza que esta nova requere. (Com) Ff. 81–82 were inserted when remaining ff. of this section were written. Section as whole (ff. 69–103) written in complier's hand; inserted ff. written in other hands. Two additional letters follow this section: on f. 103v, in Hand 1, copy of letter dated 1563; on f. 104, in Hand 13, copy of letter sent by Philip the Prudent to Francisco Barreto, written in Spanish but prefaced by Portuguese description. Gathering concluded with text in new hand (ff. 105–106): "Tam sem medo era el Rey Dom Sebastião...."
- 111–144. (8) Various. *Letters on the African Mission, 1561–1572* (Portuguese). (Tit) Do conde da Castanheira A. Rainha. (Inc) Nos dias pasados parece me que foi no cabo do verão.... (Expl) ...para esta obra que lhe mereco eu não sei que ordeney. (Com) Text preceded (ff. 107–110) by material in separate gathering and separate hand, which is severely blotted and illegible (note on f. 106v identifies it as "Pareces que se deve

fortificar Cepta e Tangere..."). Names written in margin for individual letters: Antonio de Alcaide, Rodrigues Soares, Rodrigues Barreto, Gonçalo Pereira Carvalho.

- 145–157v. (9) Anonymous. *Portuguese Naval Accounts and Artillery in India* (Portuguese). (Tit) Sumario de Nãos, Galeois, Gales, Galeotas, e Fustas e outras embarçois.... (Inc) Primeiro Anno. Mandou Afonso Pireira por capitão mor a costa.... (Expl) ...depois que o Vizo Rey Dom Antonio de Noronha se emtregou do estado e por seu mandado. (Com) Two separate items written in single hand make up this gathering. First item has colophon "Lembrança das cousas que Dom Luis de Taide do Vizo Rei da India fez" (f. 151v). Texts identified as "Regimento da provisão das comendas para a chronica" (144v). F. 158 blank.
- 159–193v. (10) (Conde do) Videgueira (?). *Portuguese Colonial Dignitaries, 1497–1609* (Portuguese). (Tit) Esta recopillação se conte as cousas seguintes o año (!) em que se descobrio a India, os nomes dos capitaes mores, das armadas.... (Inc) Anno 1497. Em 2. de Julho de 1497 partia de Lisboa para descobrir a India Oriental Vasco da Gama.... (Expl) ...não invererou em Moçambique, e chegou a Goa a 27 de Maio de 609. (Coloph) Acabei lhe (?) de copiar em 9. de Iulho (margin). (Com) Margin of f. 159, in text hand: "Copia da de outra do Conde da Videgueyra, em Setuval, An. 1618 a seito de Julho." F. 194 blank.
- 195–247v. (11) Monclaro SJ. *Conquest of Monomotapa; Jesuit Missions in Angola, 1559–1586* (Portuguese). (Tit) Rellação da viagem que fizerão os padres de Companhia de Jesus com Francesco Barreto na conquista de Monomotapa no ano de 1569, feita pelo Padre Monclaro da mesmo companhia. Do intento que teve elRey D. Sebastião nesta Conquista. (Inc) Quanto pude colligir a lhe estanto.... (Expl) ...a 18 de Agosto de 1578. (Coloph) Lisboa a. 1619... (Com) Author of marginal notes (written in text hand) identified as Gaspar Alvares de Sousa, "escrivão de Torre do Tombo" (f. 195). First part ends f. 218 with

date of compilation (Lisbon, 6 Feb. 1619). F. 248 blank.

- 249–267. (12) Amador Rebello SJ (1539–1622). *Notes from the "Life of King Sebastião"* (Portuguese). (Tit) Apontamentos para a historia delRey D. Sebastião, tirados da Relação de sua vida, feita pelo P. Amador Rebello da Companhia de Jesus...escrita em Lisboa a 6 de Novembro de 1613. (Inc) Nasceo elRey D. Sebastião em Lisboa a 20 de Janeiro de 1554.... (Expl) ...dando lhe por tudo sempre infinitas graças. (Coloph) Finis. (Omss) See comments. (Com) Work of 1613, cited in titulus, preserved in manuscript form, see *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 1:125. Collection of notes may have been compiled by same author; marginal citation "P. Amador Rebello, Setuval, An. 1618, 3 Julho" written in text hand on f. 249. F. 268 blank.
- 269–294v. (13) Amador Rebello, SJ (1539–1622). *Notes on the Life of King Sebastião* (Portuguese). (Tit) Apontamentos sobre a vida delRej dom Sebastião o primeiro deste nome...por o padre Amador Rebello, Religioso da companhia de Jesu, que fiz do seu mestre e o ensinou tambem a escrever, e lhe repetia as lições. (Inc) Naceo elRej dom Sebastião na cidade de Lisboa.... (Expl) ...por honra e gloria de quem a deu por elle. (Coloph) Em Lisboa a 3 d'agosto de 1616. F. Amador Rebello. (Omss) See comment on preceding work. (Com) Author's autograph. Some ff. replaced and patched over by author. Final insertions by author on ff. 295–296v, following conclusion of actual text. F. 297 blank.
- 298–304v. (14) Ruy Barreto de Meneses, Ruy de Sousa de Carvalho, and Pedro Alvares de Carvalho. *Letters to King Sebastião* (Portuguese). (Inc) A corta de V. M. de 14 de Fevereiro adeser causa.... (Expl) ...os anos que deseio. Béja 24 de Outubro de 618; (signature). (Com) Each letter is original in author's hand. First, ff. 298–298v, dated 1608; second, 300–302v, has titulus "Carta de Ruj de souza de Carvalho al Rey Dom Sebastião.", third, 304–304v, dated 1618 at Béja.

Portugal 308

- 305–305v. (15) Ruy Barreto de Meneses. *Comments on the Chronicle of King Sebastião* (Portuguese). (Tit) As lembranças que dezjava fazer sobre a Chronica D'Elrey Dom Sebastião sam as seguintes. (Inc) Primeiramente o estilho do Chronista passado não me parece aproposito.... (Expl) ...o que he bem dezexo... (Moura, 12 Oct. 1618; signature). (Com) Hand seems to be author's. Signature on 305v similar to signature on f. 298v. Copies of letters in separate hand follow work, on inserted ff. (306–307); additional note, f. 308, and envelope addressed to author, f. 309v.
- 310–317v. (16) Various. *Royal Correspondences and Notices, 1552–1581* (Portuguese). (Tit) Copia de huma carta del Rey D. João 3 de Portugal escrita ao Duque de Aveyro D. João de Lancaster... copiada da original que te o Duque D. Alvaro, escrita da mão de Pedro de Alcaçova. (Inc) Honrado Duque sobrinho amigo eu el Rey vos envio minha saudar.... (Expl) ...queria aventurar sua vida por salvar a de S. A. (Coloph) De hum papel que me deu Duarte de Alburquerque (!). (Com) Copies (all in same hand) of letters from King João III, Cardeal Henrques, King Sebastião and copies of court notices.
- 318–319. (17) Fernando de Borja. *Letter on the Chronicle of Martin Carillo* (Spanish). (Tit) O Doutor Martin Carillo, Abba de Monte aragão... falando da Compana de Bibilla dis estas palavras. (Inc) Tan bien setamo el anno de 1579.... (Expl) ...de la presente cuidad de Caragoça... (Caragoça, 18 Sept. 1625; signature). (Com) Note on f. 319v indicates that additional letters were to follow on another gathering: "Cartas del Rey D. João, del Rey D. Sebastião, e do Cardeal D. Henrique aos Duques de Aveiro."
- REL-RPD Blank.

ANTIQUITIES PERTAINING TO THE HISTORY OF PORTUGAL (Portuguese)

Alcobaça. 1622.

Paper. ◊ 271 x 201 mm. ◊ 255. ◊ Antonio Brandão with additions by Francisco Brandão. ◊ *Index*, p. 187; and *Inventário*, pp. 287-288. ◊ Ms not filmed. Information listed here is based on *Inventário*, pp. 287-288.

- 1-203. (1) Antonio Brandão OCist (1584-1637). *Antiquities Pertaining to the History of Portugal* (Portuguese). (Tit) In nomine sanctissime Trinitatis et Beatissimae ac Intemeratae Virginis Mariae, Antiguidades e curiosidades pertencentes (!) a historia do Reino de Portugal que vou continuando do lugar onde a deixou o Doutor fr. Bernardo de Brito. Anno 1622. O Doutor fr. Antonio Brandão.... (Com) According to *Inventário*, ms includes (ff. 34) titulus "Chronologia dos Reis e senhores d'Espanha," with synchronic tables (ff. 34-174v) up to 1276, and (f. 182) "Testamento del Rey D. Sebastião."

MONASTIC DONATIONS; ANNALS (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 1622.

Paper. ◊ 288 x 210 mm. ◊ 259. ◊ Numbered 1-259 by 17c hand. "146" and "212" repeated but no ff. 190 and 211; total is correct. ◊ Written space: 253 x 178 mm. ◊ Number of lines varies. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ Year indicated at top of page. ◊ Booklets: i², ii²⁴, iii¹², iv²⁸, v³⁶, vi²², vi⁵⁰, vii⁸⁶; subdivisions into gatherings not determinable. ◊ "Primeiro Caderno" etc. in text hand on first ff. of booklets, starting at booklet iii; booklets iii-v signed "B"-“D” by contemporary hand on first ff. ◊ 17c modern cursive

script. ◊ Two hands (Hand 2 appears on verso of most ff.). ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia by text hand. ◊ 17c *fundo* number and title: "Annotaçoes e Noticias Chronologicas desde o Anno de 1062 alhe 1300, pelo D. Antonio Brandão" (FPD); 310/ (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Antonio Brandão(?). ◊ *Index*, pp. 187f.; and *Inventário*, pp. 287f. ◊ Each year in annals begins on separate f.; variable number of lines; some ff. have headings but no entries. Years covered in each booklet (ff. 38–259) noted in margin by text hand. Author identified only by title on FPD. ◊ Secundo folio: Anno 1112 (marg). Era de MCL.

- | | |
|---------|--|
| FPD | 17c <i>fundo</i> number and title. |
| 1–2. | (1) Anonymous. <i>Annals of the Monastery of Arouca, 1092–1117</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Noticias de varias doações de Arouca. (Inc) Era de MCXXX que he anno de Christo de 1092, reinando em Toledo D. Afonso sesto.... (Expl) ...neste anno era elRej D. Afonso Henriques de sette annos. |
| 2v–7. | (2) Anonymous. <i>Historical Notices with Book References</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Anno 1139. Era MCLXXVII sub imperio infans Adefonsus, consta da doação d'Arouca n. 89. (Inc) El Rey D. Afonso Henriques, quando veo da batalha d'Ouriques se achou em Coimbra.... (Expl) ...1223. D. Roderiez, Prior Hospital, cod. 1 Brach. (Com) Notices pertain to persons and donations from 1139 to 1223. Entry on f. 2v (see <i>titulus</i>) may pertain to this work or to preceding work on donations to monastery of Arouca; written with ink used for this work. On authorship see owner marks. |
| 8–25v. | (3) Antonio Brandão OCist (1584–1637)(?). <i>Annals; Monastic Donations with Book References</i> . (Inc) Era 1100. Anno 1062. Orisco Ancilla Christi concedit ad monasterium.... (Expl) ...Era 1117. Anno 1079. (Com) Notices pertain to donations from 1062 to 1075. Individual entries followed by codex and folio references. On authorship, see owner marks. |
| 26–37v. | (4) Antonio Brandão OCist (1584–1637)(?). <i>Annals, Historical Inquiries, and Monastic Donations with Book References</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Advertências a cerca da Vinda do Conde D. Henrique a Hespanha e do tempo em que lhe foi dado Portugal em Dotte. |

(Inc) Anno 1081 era 1119. Em hum livro de Mosteiro (?) de Alcobaça onde entre outras vidas de santos....
 (Expl) ...Era 1132. Anno 1094. (Com) Notices pertain to donations from 1081 to 1094. Entries followed by codex and folio references.

- | | |
|---------|---|
| 38–257. | (5) Antonio Brandão OCist (1584–1637). <i>Annals; Monastic Donations with Book References</i>
(Portuguese). (Tit) Memorias que começao do Anno do senhor de 1095 que he o Anno em que se deu o Reino de Portugal ao Conde D. Henrique.... (Inc) Era MCXXXIII, tertio nonas Augusti que he anno de 1095. 1. Era Senhor de Portugal o Conde D. Raymundo.... (Expl) ...o beato Domingo... (illegible). (Com) Entries from 1095 to 1300, thus serving as continuation of preceding. Followed (257v–RPD) by additional entries (out of chronological order) and by lists of Popes with their dates (1216–1280) and lists of <i>mesties do Templo</i> . Lists of bishops and magnates on verso sides throughout. |
| RPD | Blank. |

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXV/311

Portugal 311

CHRONICLES: REIGNS OF PEDRO I, FERNANDO, AND JOÃO I OF PORTUGAL (Portuguese)

Portugal, Lisbon. 17c.

Paper. ◊ 302 x 208 mm. ◊ i+597+ii. ◊ Numbered 1–72, 73(74)–427(428), 428(429)–594(596) by contemporary hand; and 595(597)–598(FPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 280 x 127 mm. ◊ 27–32 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–v¹², vi¹⁰, vii–xxvi¹², xxvii¹⁴, xxviii¹⁰, xxix–xli¹², l⁸. ◊ Arabic numerals, first f. of each gathering in upper corner (some scored through by foliator). ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 311/ (FPD); “Antonio Soares Albergaria. 400” (FEL)

Portugal 311

verso); 465/ [fundo number] (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1 and 2). ◊ *Index*, p. 190; and *Inventário*, p. 288. ◊ Secundo folio: cousa que he.

- | | |
|------------------------|---|
| FPD | 311/ [Fundo number]. |
| FEL(v) | Description of contents; ex libris. |
| 1-70. | (1) Fernão Lopes (b. 1380). <i>Chronicle of the Reign of King Pedro I of Portugal</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Choronica delRei dom Pedro oitavo Rei destes reinos de Portugal. Do Reinado delRei don Pedro oitavo Rei de portugal.... (Inc) Morto ellrei don Afonso como aveis ouvido reinou seu filho.... (Expl) ...como estes que reinava ellRei don Pedro. Finis laus deo. (Coloph) Fin da coronqua delRei don Pedro; comesa a de don Fernando seu filho. (Ed) "Chronica dos reis Pedro I e Fernando" in <i>Collecção de livros inéditos de história portuguêza</i> , ed. José Corréa da Serra, 4 (Lisbon, 1816), pp. 1-525 [not seen]. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDLXIV/296. |
| 71-358(357). | (2) Fernão Lopes (b. 1380). <i>Chronicle of the Reign of King Fernando of Portugal</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Choronica delrei don Fernando ho noveno Rei de Portugal. (Inc) Reinou o infante don Fernando primogenito filho delrei don Pedro depois de sua morte.... (Expl) ...sabendo como todo se assertaran foi desto muito satescito. Laus deo. (Ed) "Chronica dos reis Pedro I e Fernando" in <i>Collecção de livros inéditos</i> , pp. 1-525 [not seen]. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDLXIV/296. (Com) Cod. Alc. CDLXIV/296 version does not include final chapter of this version: "Do recado que ellrei de castella mandeu aos fidalgos de portugal quando fizeran o saimento delrei don Fernando" (c. 180, f. 358 [357]). |
| 359(358)-
597(595). | (3) Gomes Eanes de Zurara, Ord. Mil. de Christo (c. 1410-c. 1473). <i>Chronicle of the Conquest of Ceuta</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Terceira parte da choronica delRei don Joam ho primeiro de boa memoria naqual se trata da thomada de cepta. Como o autor declara as Rezoins por que esta istoria foi comesada tan tarde. Capitulo primeiro. (Inc) Qual foi o primeiro movimento (?) daquela demanda.... (Expl) ...era de |

sesar en mil e quatro centos e oitenta e sete, e a era de nosso senhor Iesu Christo en mil e quatro centos e sinquoenta annos. (Coloph) Fin da choroniqua. Laus deo. (Ed) Lisbon, 1644 (See *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 2:385). (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDLXXIII/317 (Com) Forms third part of *Chronica del Rey D. João I*. First two parts, written by Fernão Lopes, not included in ms. Copy begins with third chapter, but chapters are numbered from 1 to 102.

RELi-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXVII/312

Portugal 312

GENEALOGICAL ACCOUNTS (Portuguese)

Portugal. 17c med.

Paper. ◊ 275 x 200 mm. ◊ i+195. ◊ Numbered 1-108, 109(110)-150(151), 152(156)-153(157), 154(168)-155(169), 157(170)-160(173), 165(174)-186(195) by 17c hand; 1(152)-4(155) and 1(158)-10(167) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 255 x 185 mm. ◊ 35 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i¹, ii², iii-xx⁸, xxi¹⁺⁴, xxii²⁺¹⁰. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive calligraphic script (additional hands 17c cursive). ◊ One principal hand (ff. 1-190[186]). ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia on 174(165)-185(176), in Hand 3? ◊ CDLXVII/312 (FPD); 467 [Fundo number] (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, ff. 1, 4). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 191; and Inventário, p. 289-290. ◊ In set of medallions containing succession of kings of Portugal (ff. 15-16), Hand 1 stops in medallion for Afonso II (d. 1223); Hand 4 continues series into reign of Afonso VI (1656-1667). Hand 4 was last of 17 hands in original ms before it was foliated. Hands 5-7 are contemporary, written on ff. added to ms (152[1]-155[4], 158[1]-167[10]). Height of ff. 152-155 cut down to 255 mm. ◊ Secundo folio: (blank).

FPD

CDLXVII/312 [Fundo numbers], 20c hand.

FEL-FEL(v)

(1)

Mulay Abdallah, King of Morocco (17c in.). *Two Letters to Antão de Ataide of Tangier, 1601* (Spanish).

- (Tit) Copia de huma carta que Mulei abdala mandou ao Adail de Taniere Antão de Attaide. (Inc) Por mandado del criado de dios e ordenado per ordem de Dios.... (Expl) ...escrita en vinte e dos de lua de Raben el octavo de 1601. Rey de Marrocos y fes emperadre Xarife dela Africa. (Com) Letters bear signature of Xarife (copied). Second letter has titulus, "Segunda carta do mesmo Xarife ao mesmo Adail." Copies made after 1656.
- 1-149(148). (2) Anonymous. *Portuguese Royal Genealogy, compiled from Portuguese Chronicles* (Portuguese). (Tit) Ihesus Maria. Recupilação de varias cousas memoraveis que acontecerão no mundo em diversos tempos e idades delle e nobiliario das familias e geraçōis principais deste Reino e Senhorio de Portugal, Tirados das coronichas.... (Inc) [Prol] Universal he o desejo.... [Text] Da criação do mundo ategora são pasados sinquo mil e quinhentos e setenta annos.... (Expl) ...de Anna Morvra de Castel Branco sua molher. (Ed) See Omss. (Omss) Book 2 (ff. 17-124v) printed in Cod. Alc. CDLXIX/314, ff. 95-174v. Last two paragraphs and some other sections of edition not in ms. (Com) Last paragraph on f. 77v cancelled and replaced (77v-78) by text not found in Cod. Alc. CDLXIX/314. Chroniclers cited in titulus: Gomes Eanes de Zurara (ca. 1410-1473), Ruy de Pina (d. 1519), and Damião de Góis (1510-1560). On latter's *Nobiliario de Portugal*, see *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 1:621.
- 150(149)-167(10). (3) Various. *Portuguese Family Lines* (Portuguese). (Tit) Eças. (Inc) Dom Fernando deça filho do infante dom João.... (Expl) ...entre elles de Sebastião de Barros de Saa depois ouve seisasaõ. (Com) Includes, in separate hands, accounts of families of Eça, Sá, and Barros.
- 168(154)-
190(181). (4) Anonymous. *Iberian Nobility* (Portuguese). (Tit) Cer niges de que procede Manoel Cernige de Aveiro. (Inc) Ieronimo Cernige foi hum homem nobre de geração Florentino.... (Expl) ...a de lagos e a de Tavira. (Com) Includes: "Sequens de Elrey" (ff. 172[159]-173[160]) and brief accounts of nobility in Castile and Portugal. Text followed (191[182]-192[183]) by added list of generations from

Adam to second Duke of Cea, Dom Francesca de Sandoval. Ff. 192(183)v-195(186) blank.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXVIII/313

Portugal 313

Dom Pedro, BOOK OF NOBLE LINEAGES; and João Rodrigues de Sá e Meneses, QUINTILHAS ON PORTUGUESE FAMILY ARMS (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 17c med.

Paper. ◊ 296 x 213 mm. ◊ i+124+iii; 4 other leaves inserted. ◊ Numbered 1-119(123) by 18c hand, not counting stubs (ff. 113-116); and 120(124)-124(RPD) in 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 248 x 165 mm. ◊ 32-35 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i¹⁰, ii⁸, iii-xi¹⁰, xii-xiv⁴. ◊ First ff. of i-xii signed "A"-“N” in text hand; ff. sometimes numbered within gathering (e.g. “A2”). ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ 4 hands: 1-41; 41-112; 113-120v; 121-123. Additional hand for insertions. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia in text hands. ◊ 313/ (FEL); 468 [fundo number] (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1 and 4). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Antonio Brandão ? (Hand 2). ◊ Index, p. 192; and Inventário, pp. 290-291. ◊ Four small inserted leaves (after ff. 7, 53, 87, and 104) not included in foliation or collation. Insertion after f. 53 signed by Ruy Rodrigues, apparently scribe responsible for all additions. Ff. 41v-112 have 42-45 lines. ◊ Secundo folio: decima dos.

FPD

Blank.

FEL

313/ [Fundo number].

1-112.

- (1) Dom Pedro (d. 1354). *Book of Noble Lineages* (Portuguese). (Tit) Livro das Gerações Antiguas e Descendancia dos Fidalguos Nobres deste Reino. Titulo Primeiro (corrected by same hand to “Settimo”).... (Inc) O Conde Dom Mendo veio da terra de Roma e hera da linhage dos Godos.... (Expl) ...criado de seu padre e de sua madre d’afonso gomes.

(Ed) "Livro das Linhagens do Conde D. Pedro," cc. 7–71 in *PMH SS* I:253–389. (Com) First three chapters presented here (cc. 7–9) designated as chapters 1–3, with correct numbers added by text hand in margin. Correct numbers appear alone (sometimes in margin) for remaining chapters.

- 117(113)– (2) João Rodrigues de Sá e Meneses (d. 1576). *Quintilhas on Portuguese Family Arms* (Portuguese). (Tit) Declaração das armas de algumas linhagens de Portugal por João Rodrigues de Sá no cancioneiro as folhas 115. (Inc) Por se levantar a gloria das linhagens mui honradas.... (Expl) ...alguem do que seu nom he tirar a outros a fe do que vi per escritura. (Ed) See comments. (Com) Preceded on ff. 113–116 by alphabetized list (only stubs remain). Verses form part of Garcia de Resende (c. 1470–1536), *Cancioneiro Geral* (Lisbon, 1516; rpt. New York, 1967), ff. 114–117.

- 121(117)– (3) Anonymous. *Supplement to Dom Pedro, "Book of Noble Lineages"* (Portuguese). (Tit) Conde D. Pedro no titulo 69 do seu livro das linhagens fallando dos Atouguias, dis o seguente. (Inc) Dom Guilhem de la Corne e D. Ruberto de la Corne erão irmãos.... (Expl) ...e que com maior rezão lhei coniunha. (Com) Passage quoted in this piece appears on f. 106v of ms and in *PMH SS*, 1:380. Ff. 122(119)–124(120) blank.

RELi–RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXIX/314

Portugal 314

IBERIAN NOBILITY AND LINEAGES (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 17c in/med.

Paper. ◊ 290 x 202 mm. ◊ i+90+84(printed)+i. ◊ Numbered 1(7)–82(88) by 18c hand; printed ff. numbered recto 1–80; also numbered 1–176 (RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 245 x 158 mm. ◊ 34–36 lines. ◊

Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁶, ii–viii¹², ix⁴ (stubs only), x–xix⁸. ◊ Gatherings ii–viii signed “1”–“7” on first ff. Printed section signed “A”–“K”. ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Original marginalia. ◊ 314/ (FPD); title page with table of contents (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, f. 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Antonio Brandão (?) ◊ *Index*, p. 192; and *Inventário*, p. 292. ◊ First gathering written in same 17c hand, yet bound with ff. 7–90 in 18c, after ms foliated and given title page. After original gatherings, four stubs with printed borders (ff. 91–94) and eighty ff. (95–174) of printed text on Portuguese royal genealogy, corresponding to Cod. Alc. CDLXVII/312, ff. 17–124v. ◊ Secundo folio: devinçar he verão.

FPD	314/ [Fund number].
FEL	Title page.
1–6v.	(1) Anonymous. <i>The Three Types of Nobility in Spain</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Capítulo 1 dos 3 estados da nobreza. (Inc) Ha avido em Espanha desde el Rei D. Pelais 3 estados em nobreza.... (Expl) ...conforme ao foro d'Espanha, suas armas, as do Rei e Reino donde he vassalo. (Com) On f. 4v, in later hand: “Nota (?) de Alferes mor Cod. 3 fol. 95; fossado quid erat, ibi fol. 120.”
7–87.	(2) Antonio Brandão OCist (1584–1637) ? <i>Iberian Lineages</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Linhagem d'Ayala. (Inc) A linhagem de Ayala he mui illustre e antiga sua origem dos Godos.... (Expl) ...D. Pedro Vanegas, senhor de Luque casou a D. Brittes de Haro, irmã de D. Diogo Lopes de Haro, Marques del Carpio. (Coloph) Autores o Conde D. Pedro, as coronicas dos Reis D. A. e D. Sancho de Portugal, a delRey D. Pedro de Castella no cap. 5 do anno 15, a delRey D. Joam segundo em muitos capitulos, muitas coronicas, privilegios, summarios, testamentos, e escrituras. Laus Deo.... (Com) Further sources identified on ff. 25v, 29v, 33v, 34v, 37v, 39, 40v, 42, 43v, 47, 49, 50, 51, 54v, 58v, 58v, 59v, 60v, 62v, 65, 66v, 68, 70v, 71v, 74v, 75v, 78, 80, 81, 82, 84, 86. Work is followed (ff. 87v–88) by tract entitled “Da Nobreza, e dos títulos illustres.”
REL–RPD	Blank.

**GENEALOGY AND HISTORICAL NOTICES ON
ALBUQUERQUE (Portuguese)**

Portugal. 17c med.

Paper. ◊ 300 x 206 mm. ◊ iii+38. ◊ Paginated: 1–76 (RPD), “23” repeated. Corrected system, by folio. ◊ Written space: 237 x 137 mm. ◊ 31–31 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i¹⁰, ii⁸, iii¹⁰, iv¹⁰. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive script ◊ 3 hands: 1–25(48); 25v(49)–30v(59); 25v(49), lower half. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia throughout in Hand 2; on ff. 1–25 in Hands 1 and 2 and in another hand. ◊ 315 / (FELi); 470 [fundo number] (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 192; and Inventário, p. 392f. ◊ Ff. 25v(49)–30v(59) have 265 x 162 mm. written space, 30–33 lines. Ff. 31(60)–38(74) blank. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(3) D. Tarja Sanches naceo.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	315 / [Fundo number].
FELii–iii	Blank.
1–24(46).	(1) Anonymous. <i>Genealogy of the Albuquerque Line in Portugal</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Titulo do Tronco e Familia dos Albuquerques deste Reyno de Portugal. (Inc) El Rey Dom Diniz VI Rey de Portugal teve de sua mulher a Rajnha Senhora Izabel hum filho e huma filha.... (Expl) ...que aquellas partes passaram. (Coloph) Finis. Laus Deo. (Com) On ff. 24v(47)–25(48), names in genealogical line of preceding work listed with names of fourteen history books containing information on these lines. Work covers line from King Diniz to seventeenth century.
25v–30v(59).	(2) Anonymous. <i>Additional Notes on the Genealogy of the Albuquerques</i> (Portuguese). (Inc) Dona Brittes, filha terceira de Pedro Vas.... (Expl) ...de seu filho Pedro de Mello. (Omss) Bottom half of f. 25v contains marriage notice in separate hand.
RPD	Blank.

LINEAGE OF DOMINGOS SIMOIS (INSTRUMENTUM PUBLICUM) (Portuguese)

Portugal, Lisbon. 17c (1633).

Paper. ◊ 285 x 195 mm. ◊ iii + 18+i. ◊ Numbered 1–14 by 18c hand; and 15–20 (RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 207 x 132 mm. ◊ 25 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Page border ruled around area larger than text frame (ff. 1–14). ◊ No headlines. ◊ One gathering, 18 ff. (including added ff. 12–13). ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand (notarial), with original signatures. ◊ Full-page decorated frame containing heraldic shield (f. 1); full-page decorated frame containing titulus (f. 2). ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 316 / (FPD); 472 [fundo number] (f. 1); library stamps (ff. 1, 2, 3); and notices on f. 18 and REL; “Alvaro Lesbão” (RPD in hand used for notice on f. 18). ◊ F. 13v: Eu Balthasar Couseiro a fiz escrever eso livrari e concertei eso abaixo assinado a que...assinei de meu publico sinal (also f. 11). ◊ Balthezar Couseiro (notary). ◊ *Index*, p. 193; and *Inventário*, p. 293. ◊ Ff. 12–13 inserted, but in same hand. Provenance suggested by Spanish notice in separate hand on f. 18: “Villa Martin dista de sevilla 15 lengoas iunto de Arcos quatro y dos de Bornos y una de Espera, tiene dos conventos uno de Franciscos y otro de Monjas.” Leather cover, goldstamped. ◊ Secundo folio: Estromento.

FPD	316 / [Fundo number].
FELi	“Santo Domingo; Santa Maria; Cartagena de Levante...” with other names in various hands.
FELii–iii	Blank.
2–11.	(1) Balthezar Couseiro (notary). <i>Lineage of Domingos Simois and Maria Florença</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Estromento Publico, que tirou Domingos Simois de sua nobreza e de seus antepassados, que forão naturaes da Villa d'Atalaya, e de sua mulher.... (Inc) Saibão quantos este publico instrumento dado por mandado ea autoridade de justica.... (Expl) ...e eu Balthezar Cousseiro o escrevi. (Coloph) Eu Balthasar Couseiro tabelião de publico e iudicia adiante os juizos de civel nesta cidade de lixboa...(notarial logo;

signature of Antonio de Paiva). (Com) Additional document on 12-13v: "Certefiguo eu Balthezar couseiro...oitentas" (dated 1633), with subscription (see scribal coloph.) and signatures as above. Each document is in form of public "Petitio" with signed testimony. Ff. 14-17 blank. F. 18 has note in Spanish (see remarks above).

REL(v) "Quem quizer ler..." (with *probationes*).

RPD Ownership mark.

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXXIII/317

Portugal 317

Gomes Eanes de Zurara, CHRONICLE OF THE CONQUEST OF CEUTA (Portuguese)

Portugal. 17c-18c.

Paper. ◊ 307 x 210 mm. ◊ 204 + i. ◊ Numbered 1-201 by earlier 20c hand (only first f. each gathering is regularly numbered); and 1-206 (RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 255 x 143 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i¹², ii¹⁰, iii¹², iv¹⁰, v-xv¹², xvi-xvii¹⁴. ◊ Signature on first f. and catchword on last f. of each gathering. ◊ 17c-18c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 317/ (FPD); 473 [fundo number] (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 193; and *Inventário*, p. 294. ◊ Secundo folio: Que nos são.

FPD 317/ [Fundo number].

1-201. (1) Gomes Eanes de Zurara, Ord. Mil. de Christo (c. 1410-c. 1473). *Chronicle of the Conquest of Ceuta* (Portuguese). (Tit) Cronica da tomada da Cidade de Cepta por ElRey dom João o primeiro. Prologo de gomez eannes de Zurara aa Cronica da tomada de Cepta. Capitulo primeiro. (Inc) Concrusam he de Aristoteles no segundo livro da natural filosofia.... (Expl) ...em onze annos e dozentos ceinquo dias mais.

(Ed) Fernão Lopes, *Chronica del Rey D. Ioam I de bea memoria e dos reyes de Portugal o Decimo, Part III* (Lisbon, 1644) [not seen]. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDLXV/311. (Com) Prologue (not found in Cod. Alc. CDLXV/311) constitutes first two chapters. Final chapter includes three sentences past point at which Cod. CDLXV/311 ends. Ff. 201–204v blank.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXXXI/318

Portugal 318

**Diogo do Couto, DECADES 8 and 9: HISTORY OF INDIA
(Portuguese)**

Portugal(?). 17c med.

Paper. ◊ 296 x 200 mm. ◊ 236+i ◊ Numbered 1(2)-17(18); 18(20)-141(140), 22v-24v paginated 21-25; 1(144)-89(232); 200(233)-102(235) by 17c hand; and 1(2)-5(6), 21(23)-236(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 253 x 158 mm. ◊ 27-38 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Crayon-framed, beginning with blank f. 1. ◊ Headlines (alternating title and year). ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern script (cursive and cursive calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 318/ (f. 1); 481 [*fundo number*], 20c hand (f. 2); and library stamps (ff. 2, 3). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Inventário*, pp. 294f. ◊ Tituli pertain only to individual books. General titles for two works appear as headlines. Apparent scribal error in date of dedication gives ms *terminus ante quem non* of 1626. Change from calligraphic style to cursive is gradual. Ms not in *Index*, and earlier *fundo number* is written in 20c hand. ◊ Secundo folio: 2 (1) Ao muito catholico (titulus).

FPD

Blank.

3(2)-137(136)v. (1)

Diogo do Couto (1542-1616). *Eighth Decade: History of India*, from *Da Asia* (Portuguese). (Tit) Livro Primeiro da Oitava decada que trato do governo do Vizores dom Antam de Noronha e de Dom Luis de Ataide, senhor da Casa d'atoguia da provincia Vez....

(Inc) Havendo dis Annos que os tutores delRey Dom Sebastião.... (Expl) ...que neste tempo chagou a barra de Goa. (Ed) Diogo do Couto, *Decada 8. da Asia etc., em quanto governarão a India D. Antão de Noronha e D. Luiz de Attayde* (Lisbon, 1673) [not seen]. (Com) F. 1 blank. Author's letter of dedication to Philip II of Portugal, dated at Goa, 28 January 1626, on ff. 2(1)–2(1)v; possibly scribal error for 1616. Table of contents at end of work (139[137]–140[138]v). Work covers years 1564–1571. On date of composition, see *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 1:647. Ff. 141(139)–143(144) blank.

- 144(142)–
234(232). (2) Diogo do Couto (1542–1616). *Ninth Decade: History of India*, from *Da Asia* (Portuguese). (Tit) Separação que elRey fes de todo o estado da India devidindo o em tres governansas dom antonio de Noronha foi eleito... (Inc) Como elRey tinha ordenado que a governanssa da India.... (Expl) ...este Cristovão do Couso sofria outras cantas. (Ed) In João de Barros and Diogo Couto, *Da Asia*, 24 vols. (Lisbon, 1777–1788) [not seen]. (Com) Table of contents at end (ff. 235[233]–236[234]). Work covers years 1571–1575. Table of contents followed by notice entitled: "Advertendo nesesario a lisão destas decadas outava e nona" (236[234]).

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCLXVI/319

Portugal 319

Caetano de Brito e Figueiredo, DISSERTATIONS ON BRAZILIAN NATURAL HISTORY (Portuguese)

Brazil, Baía. 18c (1724).

Paper. ◊ 301 x 206 mm. ◊ iii+69+i. ◊ Numbered 1(2)–68(69) by 18c hand; and 1–71(RPD) by 20c hand, obliterating earlier numeration. ◊ Written space: 234 x 137 mm. ◊ 27 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling

visible. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 18c modern script (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ Pen-decorated initial and display script on titlepage (f. 1). ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 319/ (FELi); 1761 *ex libris* notice (FELiii); {Cod. 366} (f. 1); and library stamp (f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 165; and *Inventário*, p. 295f. ◊ Brought to Alcobaça in 1761, according to *ex libris* notice. ◊ Secundo folio: Apparato Isagogico.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	319/ [Fund number].
FELii	Blank.
FELiii	<i>Ex libris</i> notice: "O Padre Fr. Bernardo do Amaral, sendo Prior deste Real Mosteiro de Alcobaça, mandou por este libro no cartorio do mesmo Mosteiro que com outros tres...; se acharão no espolio do Padre Mestre Fr. João Cezar. Anno de 1761."
1-69v.	(1) Caetano de Brito de Figueiredo (1670-1732). <i>Dissertations on Brazilian Natural History</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Dissertações Academicas e Historicas nas quais se trata da Historia natural das couzas do Brazil. Recitadas na Academia Brazilica do Esquecidos... Pello Dezembargador Chanceler Caetano de Brito e Figueiredo no anno de 1724. (Inc) Admiraveis são os arcanos da Divina Providencia.... (Expl) ...e assim toda a dezculpa. (Coloph) Disse (author's name on title page). (Com) Text begins f. 2, with "Apparato Isagogico as Dissertacoens Academicas." 8 Dissertations.
REL-RPD	Blank.

**Ignacio Barbosa Machado, DISSERTATIONS ON BRAZILIAN
MILITARY HISTORY (Portuguese)**

Brazil, Baía. 18c.

Paper. ◊ 300 x 206 mm. ◊ iii+83. ◊ Numbered 13(16)-68(71) by earlier 20c hand (only first f. of each gathering); and 1-84(RPD) by 20c hands, obliterating earlier numeration. ◊ Written space: 250 x 131 mm. ◊ 27 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 18c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 320/ (FELi); 1761 *ex libris* note (FELiii verso); {Cod. 367} (f. 1); and library stamp (f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 165ff.; and *Inventário*, pp. 296f. ◊ See remarks on Cod. Alc. CCCLXVI/319. ◊ Secundo folio: Excellentissimo senhor.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	320/ [<i>Fundo number</i>].
FELii	Blank.
FELiii(v)	<i>Ex libris</i> notice as in Cod. Alc. CCCLXVI/319.
1-82.	(1) Ignacio Barbosa Machado (b. 1686). <i>Dissertations on Brazilian Military History</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Exercisios de Marte; Nova Escola de Bello na Guerra Brasilica; Primeira Parte, Segunda, Terceira e Quarta; ou Dissertacoens criticas iuridico e historicas...Ignacio Barboza Machado.... (Inc) [Prol] Escrevi e recitei estas Divertacoens da guerra.... [Text] Em tão augusto e magestozo Theatro.... (Expl) ...e do afecto de nossas vontades. (Com) Text begins, f. 4, with "Apparato critico, historico e panegirico." 6 Dissertations. F. 83 blank.
RPD	Blank.

Gonçalo Soares da Franca, DISSERTATIONS ON BRAZILIAN CHURCH HISTORY (Portuguese)

Brazil, Baía. 1724.

Paper. ◊ 299 x 210 mm. ◊ iii+76+ii. ◊ Numbered 15–76 by 18c hand (only first recto of each dissertation); 1(FELi)–79(76) by earlier 20c hand, obliterating earlier number (only first and last ff. of each dissertation); and 1–83(RPD) including 4 stubs by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 280 x 155 mm. ◊ 26–29 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 18c modern script (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ Pen-decorated initial (FELi) as in Cod. Alc. CCCLXVI/319. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 321/ (FPD); {Cod. 368} (FELi); 1761 *ex libris* note (FEL iii verso); and library stamps (FELi, f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 167; and *Inventário*, p. 297f. ◊ Same hand as in Cod. Alc. CCCLXVI/319. Two stubs after f. 10 and two after f. 71 counted only in third numeration. Lines decrease gradually from 29 to 26, 235 mm. written height. See remarks on Cod. CCCLXVI/319. ◊ Secundo folio: Huma historia.

FPD	321/ [Fund number].
FELi	Title (original hand): "Discertacoens...que recitou na Academia Brasilica dos Esquecidos o Reverendo Padre Gonçalo Soares da Franca no anno 1724."
FELii	18c English notice: "Thomas Edwards. Timothy Manya Esq. 88th Regiment o Connaught. Rangers from Ireland."
FELiii(v)	<i>Ex libris</i> notice as in Cod. Alc. CCCLXVI/319.
1–46(48)v.	(1) Gonçalo Soares da Franca. <i>Dissertations on Brazilian Church History, Part 1</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Antiloquio as discertaõens da historia ecclesiastica Brasilica. (Inc) Agonizante o dia nos crepusculos da tarde sepultada.... (Expl) ...devez os seus felices aumentos ea nossa Academia a sua illustre protecção. (Com) 5 Dissertations. F 47(49) blank.

Portugal 322

- 48(50)-76(80). (2) Gonçalo Soares da Franca. *Dissertations on Brazilian Church History, Part 2* (Portuguese). (Tit) Segunda parte. Disserção primeira da historia ecclesiastica do Brasil: trata da fundacão das Igrejas. (Inc) Já temos aberto os alicerces da nova Igreja Brasilica.... (Expl) ...não he crivel que se esgotasse a influencia do sol no que só se tem descuberto. (Com) 3 Dissertations.

RELi-RPD Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLXXXVI/322 Portugal 322

DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS, Vol. 1 (Portuguese)

Portugal, Lisbon (N. S. do Desterro). 1735.

Paper. ◊ 296 x 208 mm. ◊ 248+ii. ◊ Numbered 1(7)-242(248) by 18c hand; 1-6, by earlier 20c hand, and 2(3)-249(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 277 x 124 mm. ◊ 33-34 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁶⁺¹⁰, ii-xxiv¹⁰, xxv¹⁰ (last eight now in Cod. Alc. CCCLXXXVII/323). ◊ Quire signatures 2-25 (first ff. of gatherings). ◊ 18c modern script (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia in text hand throughout. ◊ 322 (FPD); {Cod. 386} (f. 2); and library stamps (ff. 2, 3). ◊ F. 248(245)v: De 30 de Agosto de 735 athe 2. de Novembro (F. 197[194]: De 28 de Novembro de 734 athe 30 de Agosto de 735). ◊ João Barbosa de Araujo. ◊ Index, p. 175; and Inventário, pp. 298f. ◊ Autograph. Gatherings, as indicated by signatures, cannot be confirmed on microfilm. Signature "20" on f. 197(194) is repeated on f. 198(195). Ff. 1-6 added by author in 1742. Ff. 3(1)-6(3) have 26 lines, 246 x 131 mm. written space. ◊ Secundo folio: Oraculo Poetico.

- FPD 322/ [Fundo number].
- 3(1)-6(4). (1) João Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675). *Dictionary of Mythical Terms, Dedication* (Portuguese). (Tit) Antelogio Dedicatorio de toda a obra. (Inc) Este Dictionario (tal e qual) em q. (?) manuscrito (!) para

gastos de Caza.... (Expl) ...Laudate pacientiam et corrigite insipientiam. Valete. (Com) Preceded by short title "Dictionario Fabulozo" (f. 1) and by full title page written by author with date 1742 and added note identifying author. Dedication pertains to entire set of six volumes. See *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 4:174.

- | | |
|---------------------|---|
| 7(5)-248(246)v. (2) | João Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675). <i>Dictionary of Mythological Terms, Vol. 1</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) <i>Oraculo Poetico ou Dictionario Fabulozo</i> . (Inc) Abadir Abaddir Abbadir Abadite outros.... (Expl) ...Bytias—mesmo que Bitias, irmão de Pandoro. (Coloph) See scribal colophon, above, and comments below. (Com) Vol. 1 covers <i>A-B</i> . Period of compilation (scr. coloph.) and word count noted for each letter. |
|---------------------|---|

FELi-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCLXXXVII/323

Portugal 323

DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS, Vol. 2 (Portuguese)

Portugal, Lisbon (N. S. do Desterro). 1736.

Paper. ◊ 296 x 208 mm. ◊ ii+258+iii. ◊ Numbered 243(1)-500(258), 18c hand; and 501(RELi)-504(RPD), 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 278 x 118 mm. ◊ 31-33 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁸⁺¹⁰, ii-xxv¹⁰. ◊ First f. in each gathering signed: "25" (f. 1[243]); "26" (f. 9[251]) to "50" (f. 249[491]). ◊ 18c modern script (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia in text hand. ◊ 323/ (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, f. 1). ◊ F. 258(500)v: De 1 de Junho de 736 athe 17 de Setembro (F.178[420]v): De 2 de Novembro de 735 athe 31 de Mayo). ◊ João Barbosa de Araujo. ◊ Index, p. 175; and *Inventário*, p. 299. ◊ Autograph; author's initials on f. 1(243). Numeration and signatures in original hand continue from vol. 1 (Cod. Alc. CCCLXXXVI/322). Vol. 2 begins with second part of gathering "25." ◊ Secundo folio: 2(244) lancholica.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	323/ [Fundo number].
FELii	Title page.
1(243)-258(500)v. (1)	João Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675). <i>Dictionary of Mythological Terms</i> , Vol. 2 (Portuguese). (Inc) Caanho—Filho de Oceano.... (Expl) ...como se dis vocabulo Hora. (Coloph) See scribal colophon, above, and comments below. (Com) Vol. 2 covers C-D. Period of compilation noted for each letter.
RELi-RPD	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCLXXXVIII/324 Portugal 324

**DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS, Vol. 3
(Portuguese)**

Portugal, Lisbon (N.S. do Desterro), 1738.

Paper. ◊ 296 x 208 mm. ◊ ii+309+ii. ◊ Numbered 501(1)-809(309) by 18c hand; and 810(RELi)-811(RELii) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 276 x 132 mm. ◊ 32-34 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xxx¹⁰, xxxi¹⁰ (last f. now in Cod. Alc. CCCLXXXIX/325). ◊ First f. in each gathering signed: "51" (f. 1[501]) to "81"(f. 301[801]); see remarks below. ◊ 18c modern script (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia in text hand. ◊ 324/5 [fundo numbers] (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, f. 1). ◊ F. 309(809): De 22 de Junho athe 27 de Marco de 738 (F. 117[617]: De 28 de Setembro de 736 athe 27 de Marco de 737. F.160[660]: De 27 de Marco athe 13 de Mayo de 737. F. 195[695]v: De 13 de Mayo de 737 athe 22 de Junho). ◊ João Barbosa de Araujo. ◊ Index, p. 175; and Inventário, p. 300. ◊ Autograph; author's initials on f. 1(501). Numeration and signatures in original hand continue from vol. 2 (Cod. Alc. CCCLXXXVII/323). Signature "63" on f. 121(621) is anticipated on 118(618). ◊ Secundo folio: 2(502) pequena, outão.

FPD	Blank.
-----	--------

FELi	324 / [Fundo number].
FELii	Title page.
1(501)-309(809). (1)	João Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675). <i>Dictionary of Mythological Terms, Vol. 3</i> (Portuguese). (Inc) Ea, Aea—Donzella, Caçadora.... (Expl) ...Petr. Pelus supra. (Coloph) See scribal colophon, above, and comments below. (Com) Vol. 3 covers E-H. Period of compilation and word count noted for each letter.
RELi-RPD	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCLXXXIX/325

Portugal 325

**DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS, Vol. 4
(Portuguese)**

Portugal, Lisbon (N.S. do Desterro). 1739.

Paper. ◊ 296 x 206 mm. ◊ ii + 318 + iii. ◊ Numbered 810(1)-1127(318) by 18c hand; and 1128(RELi)-1131(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 271 x 126 mm. ◊ 31-34 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i¹⁺¹⁰, ii-xxx¹⁰, xxxi¹⁰ (last three now in Cod. Alc. CCCXC/326). ◊ First f. in each gathering signed: "82" (2[811]) to "112" (312[1121]); see remarks below. ◊ 18c modern script (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia in text hand. ◊ 325/ (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, f.1). ◊ F. 318(1127): De 21 de Novembro de 738 athe 11 de Julho de 739 (F. 92[901]v: De 27 de Marco de 738 athe 13 de Agosto. 179[988]: Athe 21 de Novembro de 738). ◊ João Barbosa de Araujo. ◊ Index, p. 175; and Inventário, p. 300. ◊ Autograph; author's initials on f. 1(810). Numeration and signatures in original hand continue from vol. 3 (Cod. Alc. CCCLXVIII/324). Signature "82" on f. 2(811) anticipated on f. 1 (810); signature "100" on f. 182(991) anticipated on f. 180(989). Small leaf, in different hand, inserted after f. 135(944). ◊ Secundo folio: 2(811) filho do Sole.

FPD	Blank.
-----	--------

FELi	325 / [Fundo number].
FELii	Title page.
1(810)-318(1127). (1)	Ioão Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675). <i>Dictionary of Mythological Terms, Vol. 4</i> (Portuguese). (Inc) Iä—Este nome querem alguãs (!)... (Expl) ...Ravis officin. L. I; c. 19. (Coloph) See scribal colophon, above, and comments below. (Com) Vol. 4 covers I-M. Period of compilation and word count noted for each letter (word count alone for short K section on f. 93 [902]).
RELi-RPD	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCXC/326

Portugal 326

**DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS, Vol. 5
(Portuguese)**

Portugal, Lisbon (N. S. do Desterro). 1740.

Paper. ◊ 293 x 206 mm. ◊ ii+282+ii. ◊ Numbered 1128(1)-1409(282) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 265 x 133 mm. ◊ 30-32 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i³⁺¹⁰, ii-xxvii¹⁰, xxviii¹⁰ (last f. now in Cod. Alc. CCCXCI/327). ◊ First f. in each gathering signed: "114" (f. 4[1131]) to "141" (f. 274[1401]). See remarks below. ◊ 18c modern script (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia in text hand. ◊ 326 / (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, f.1). ◊ F. 279(1406): De 12 Outubro athe 10 de Junho de 740 (F. 43[1170]: Desde 11 de Julho de 739 athe 16 de Agosto. F. 90[1217]: Desde 17 de Agosto athe 11 de Outubro). ◊ Ioão Barbosa de Araujo. ◊ Index, p. 175; and *Inventário*, p. 300. ◊ Autograph; author's initials on f. 1(1128). Numeration and signatures in original hand continue from vol. 4 (Cod. Alc. CCCLXXXIX/325). Signature "114" on f. 4(1131) anticipated on f. 1(1128), and signature "123" on f. 94(1221) anticipated on f. 91(1218). ◊ Secundo folio: 2(1129) ad interpretações.

FPD

Blank.

FELi	326/ [Fundo number].
FELii	Title page.
1(1128)-282(1409). (1)	João Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675). <i>Dictionary of Mythological Terms, Vol. 5</i> (Portuguese). (Inc) Naama—alguns (!) tem ser a memsa que Venus.... (Expl) ...Quiron—vejase Chiron. (Coloph) See scribal colophon, above, and comments below. (Omss) Vol. 5 covers N-Q. Period of compilation and word count noted for each letter (word count alone for short Q section on ff. 280[1207]-282[1209]).
RELi-RPD	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCXCI/327 Portugal 327

DICTIONARY OF MYTHOLOGICAL TERMS, VOL. 6; and CALENDAR OF PAGAN FEASTS (Portuguese)

Portugal, Lisbon (N. S. do Desterro). 1741/1742.

Paper. ◊ 288 x 206 mm. ◊ ii+288+ii. ◊ Numbered 1410(1)-1680(271) by 18c hand; 1(272) and 17(288) by earlier 20c hand; and 1681(272)-1700(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 265 x 133 mm. ◊ 31-32 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁺¹⁰, ii-xxvi¹⁰; not determinable for remaining 17 ff. ◊ First f. in each gathering signed: "142" (f. 2 [1411]) to "168"(f. 262[1671]). ◊ 18c calligraphic. ◊ One hand. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia in text hand. ◊ 327/ (FELi); 18c titlepage (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, f. 1). ◊ F. 271(1680): Acabou se este segundo borrão em 1 de Agosto de 741 depois de 6 an., 8 mezes, e 5 dias, cõ Vocabulos 13467 (signed "JBA"). F. 288(1697): Laus Deo Virginique Matri in Exilio Peregrinæ "in cuius monasterio Ulyssiponensi hoc opus factum est." ◊ João Barbosa de Araujo. ◊ Index, p. 175; and Inventário, p. 300. ◊ Autograph; author's initials on f. 1(1410). Numeration and signatures in original hand continue from vol. 5 (Cod. Alc. CCCXC/326). Signature "142" on f. 2(1411) anticipated on f. 1 (written over "141"), and signature "163" on f.

212(1621) anticipated on f. 210(1419). Water stain in lower part of ms; some ff. faded. ◆ Secundo folio: 2(1411) depois deste regnou.

FPD		Blank.
FELi		327/ [Fundo number].
FELii		Title page.
1(1410)– 271(1680).	(1)	Ioão Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675). <i>Dictionary of Mythological Terms</i> , Vol. 6 (Portuguese). (Inc) Rabies—Deuza filha da Noute.... (Expl) ...Mais acomoda que Zygia dejá Juno. (Coloph) See scribal colophon above. (Com) Vol. 6 covers R-Z. Word count noted for each letter together with date of compilation as follows: "De 12 de Junho athe 4 de Julho" (f. 22[1431]v); "Desde 4 de Julho athe 5 de Outubro" (102[1511]); "De 5 de Outubro de 740 athe 26 de Fevereiro de 741" (209[1618]); "Desde 27 de Fevereiro athe 23 de Julho" (261[1670]v).
272(1681)– 288(1697).	(2)	Ioão Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675). <i>Calendar of Pagan Feasts</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Kalendario das festas gentilicas de que se trata neste Fabulario... (Inc) Janeiro, que os Atheniens chamarão Gamelian...Neste mês governado por Juno, se celebravão as festas seguintes.... (Expl) ...Festas ao deus Termino. 31. (Coloph) See scribal colophon above. (Com) Based on author's <i>Dictionary</i> . <i>Calendar</i> completed after vol. 6 of <i>Dictionary</i> (August 1741) and no later than 1742, since it is mentioned in title page for entire work (Cod. Alc. CCCLXXXVI/322, f. 2).
RELi-RPD		Blank.

LINEAGE OF JERONIMO DE CASTRA DE SÁ; ANCESTRAL TREES (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 17c–18c.

Paper. ◊ 307 x 215 mm. ◊ 55 + ii. ◊ Numbered 1(2)–69(55) by 18c hand, including missing ff.; and 50(50)–57(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 275 x 110 mm. ◊ 34–37 lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁸, ii²⁺⁶, iii¹², iv⁸, v¹², vi⁵, vii–viii¹. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive script (Hand 1); 18c cursive (Hand 2). ◊ 2 hands: ff. 3(2)–39(38)v and 41(40)–45(44); ff. 45(44)v–RELii. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Marginalia, ff. 1–40(39). ◊ 328/ (f.1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 3[2]). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 193; and *Inventário*, p. 301. ◊ Note in Hand 2 inserted on f. 1: “O homem que me procurou as noticias...chamase Miguel Feixajra...em 18 de Setembro de 751.” Sections written by Hand 2 are later than RELii and must have been written at Alcobaça. ◊ Secundo folio: 3(2) Comesa.

FPD

Blank.

- | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|
| 3(2)–39(38)v. | (1) | Jeronimo de Castra de Sá (17c). <i>Lineage</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Comesa a Asendencia dos Coatro Avos de Hieronymo de Castra de Saa...foi tirada a dita asendencia de papeis autenticos que lhe deixou seu tio o literado Matheus de Saa Pereira.... (Inc) Meu tio o literado Matheus de Saa Pereira desegou muito deixar.... (Expl) ...Ea mais chamaram Maria Alveres Falcoa. (Com) Text continues, ff. 39(38)v–40(39), in another hand. Ff. 40–45 (recto only) contain lists of author's ancestors in five separate family lines. Work based on genealogy compiled by Matheos de Sá Pereira (cited in <i>Bibliotheca Lusitana</i> , 3:451). |
| 45(44)v–REL ii. | (2) | Miguel Pedro de Tavarei. <i>Ancestral Trees of Miguel Pedro de Tavarei et al.</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Lembrança dos Tavarei do Coimbra... (Inc) Miguel Pedro de Tavarei de Carvalho, Sr. do Mor.... (Expl) ...D. Izabel de Magellan Fontoura an. 1670. (Com) Final two trees (RELi–ii) added, apparently by same hand. |

RELi-ii	Ancestral trees (see above).
RELii	Postal address to Antonio Soares of Alcobaça, "pello Correio de Leiria."
RPD	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXXVIII/329

Portugal 329

PRAISES AT THE INAUGURATION OF THE STATUE OF KING JOSÉ AT ALCOBACA (Portuguese, Latin, Hebrew)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 1775.

Paper. ◊ 336 x 213 mm. ◊ ii+105+i. ◊ Numbered 1–104 by earlier 20c hand; and continued, 105–107(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 275 x 150 mm. ◊ 29 lines. ◊ Framing visible only for Hand 2 (ff. 5–10v), and ruled lines visible only for Hand 25 (ff. 91–95). ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁴, ii⁶, iii–iv², v⁶, vi–viii², ix³; see remarks. ◊ “Numero 2” to “Numero 31” on first ff. of ii–xxi. ◊ 17c cursive calligraphic. ◊ Many hands. ◊ No decoration. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 329 / (FELi); and library stamp (f. 1). ◊ F. 104 (last scribe): Recitão Fr. Emmanuel a Domina Nostra monachus. ◊ Diverse autographs. ◊ *Inventário*, pp. 301f. ◊ Gatherings of codex are separate booklets, each autograph of separate author. Booklets written and bound together on 18 June 1775 (after publication of *Index*). Written space different for each hand; page size uniform except for ff. 69–70, 73–84v, and 104–105 (298–305 x 198–208 mm). ◊ Secundo folio: Fundarão os cultos.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	329 / [Fundó number].
FELii	Blank.
1–104.	(1) Monks of Alcobaça. <i>Praises at the Inauguration of the Statue of King José at Alcobaça</i> (Portuguese and Latin). (Tit) Relação das acçōens com que no Real Mosteiro de Alcobaça se renderão a Deos as graças...1775. (Inc) O dia 18 de Junho foi destinado

pelo Illustrissimo Reverendissimo Senhor D. Abba de Geral Esmoler Mor.... (Expl) ...Hoc opus optantes Marchio cum Comite. (Coloph) See scribal colophon above. (Com) First entry describes ceremony.

Remaining entries: sonnets, orations, prose and verse eulogies, and epigrams in Portuguese and Latin (one selection in Hebrew), with authors' names.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXXIX/330

Portugal 330

ACADEMIC ORATIONS DELIVERED AT ALCOBACA, 1774

Portugal, Alcobaça. 1774.

Paper. ◊ 347 x 310 mm. ◊ iii+71+i. ◊ Numbered 1-70 by earlier 20c hand; and continued, 71, by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 290 x 185 mm. ◊ 34-38 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i¹⁺¹⁴, ii⁴, iii², iv⁴, v², vi¹⁰, vii-viii², ix⁴, x⁶, xi⁴, xii-xiii², xiv⁴, xv⁸; see remarks below. ◊ See remarks below on signatures. ◊ 18c cursive and calligraphic hands. ◊ Many hands. ◊ No decoration. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 330/ (FELi); and library stamps (ff. 1, 3). ◊ F. 70v: Fr. Bernardus Ozorio. ◊ Bernardo Ozorio et al. ◊ *Inventário*, p. 303. ◊ Gatherings, written in separate hands, are booklets of different sizes. Booklets numbered (on first ff.) by compiler/scribe (Hand 15), but bound out of order: <Numero 2>, 3, 4, 6, 10, 14, 11, 8, 7, 5, 13, 12, 9, 15, 1. Page size varies (207-347 x 137-215 mm); written space varies. Ms not in *Index*. ◊ Secundo folio: (blank).

FPD Blank.

FELi 330/ [Fundo number].

FELii-iii Blank.

1-70v. (1) Monks of Alcobaça. *Academic Orations delivered at Alcobaça in October-November, 1774.* (Tit) *Orationes habitae in Regali Alcobacensi Monasterio cum publica studia patesierent et magistri singuli cathedras*

occuparent ex mandato Illustrissimi ac
Reverendissimi Domini Fr. Emmanuelis de
Mendoça.... (Inc) [f. 4] Quamvis ad aliam provinciam
(a promordiis meis studiis).... (Expl) ...existimationem
perenniter deferant. (Coloph) See scribal colophon.
(Com) Individual booklets contain authors' names.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XVII/331

Portugal 331

Augustine, RETRACTATIONES and DE TRINITATE

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 375 x 250 mm. ◊ ii+160. ◊ Numbered faintly 1-160 by 20c hand; 160 also numbered by earlier 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 270 x 180 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (book number) on ff. 36-160, recto. ◊ [2] i-xx⁸. ◊ Signatures i-xix; gathering xix has catchword (signature faded). ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ 2 hands: 1v-96v; 97-160v. ◊ 3/4page initial "I" outside writing frame, f. 1v, with pen-decorated acanthus; 6 line initial "D" pen-decorated, f. 34; smaller pen-decorated initials for chapters and books. ◊ Some marginalia (14c), bottom margin. ◊ 331/ (FPD); title page (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 20; Commentariorum, pp. 285-292; Inventário, pp. 304-305; Divjak, Überlieferung, p. 305; and A. Mutzenbecher, CCSL 57 (Turnhout, 1984), pp. xxix-xl. ◊ After f. 128, written space is 259-262 x 180 mm., 35 lines. FELi-ii written in 12c littera protogothica hand, with 2 cols., 40 lines before being cut; initials omitted. Title page erroneously lists first work as "Confessionum libri duo" and identifies scribe as Alphonsus de Estremôz (f. 1). ◊ Secundo folio: bam, sed adhuc.

FPD

331/ [Fundo number].

FELi-ii

Correspondence of Isidore of Seville and Braulio of Zaragoza. 12c bifolium containing first six letters (A, B, and I-IV in M. W. Lindsay, *Isidori Hispanensis Episcopi Etymologiarum sive Originum Libri XX*, 1 [Oxford, 1911; rpt. 1962]). Text begins on FELii recto

and ends on FELi(v); second col. of FELi(v) is blank. See Cod. Alc. CCIX/446; and J. M. Fernández Catón, *Las Etimologías* (León, 1966), pp. 97, 161.

- | | | |
|-------------|-----|---|
| 1va–34a. | (1) | Augustine of Hippo (354–430). <i>Retractationes</i> . (Tit) Incipiunt retractationes. (Inc) Iam diu est ut facere cogito atque dispono.... (Expl) ...alios a me dictos retractare cepissem. (Coloph) Explicit retractationum liber secundus. (Ed) A. Mutzenbecher, CCSL 57. (Omss) Edition lists 168 mss including ours, one of thirteen used in edition. (Com) Does not include list of capitula appearing at beginning of work in other mss. |
| 34a–356. | (2) | Pseudo-Augustine (6c). <i>Oration on “De trinitate.”</i> (Tit) Incipit oratio catholice fidei et bonarum operum subsequentium librorum. (Inc) Da nobis domine in via hac qua te duce ingredimur intellectum.... (Expl) ...et ignorantie tenebras remove a me, qui vivis et regnas deus p _a ter n _{ost} er q _{ui} . (Ed) W. J. Mountain and Fr. Glorie, CCSL 50A (Turnhout, 1968), Appendix B, pp. 549–555. (Omss) Edition uses 10 mss (9c–14c), including ours; all but one include <i>De trinitate</i> . See also Divjak, p. 72. (Com) See G. Morin, “Une prière inédite attribuée à saint Augustin,” <i>RB</i> 21 (1904): 124–132; and A. Wilmart, “La tradition des grands ouvrages de saint Augustin,” <i>Miscellanea agostiniana</i> , 2 (Rome, 1931), p. 276 n. 152. |
| 35vb–160vb. | (3) | Augustine of Hippo (354–430). <i>De trinitate</i> . (Tit) Hic sunt libri beati augustini numero xv de individua trinitate; multum mentitur qui.... (Inc) Lecturos hec que de trinitate disserimus prius oportet ut noverint stilum nostrum.... (Expl) ...si qua de meo et tu ignoscet et tui. Amen. (Coloph) Emendavi ut potui imperatore domino iusquiano (= Iustiniano), anno xxxiii, inductione vii, vi kalendas iunii in provincia campania territorio cumano in possessione nostra acherusio. (Ed) CCSL 50–50A (Turnhout, 1968). (Omss) Wilmart, “La tradition,” pp. 272–278, lists 230 mss, including ours. Edition based on 17 mss from 8c to 11c; extended list on pp. xlvi–xlvii includes this ms. See also Divjak, pp. 71–72. (Com) Work preceded, on |

ff. 35b–35vb, by *retractatio* for *De trinitate* (repeating ff. 25–25v above) and prefatory letter (edition, pp. 25f.). After first four books, capitula listed at beginning of each book. Colophon, written in 559, appears in at least 5 other mss (Wilmart, p. 271).

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XIX/332

Portugal 332

Augustine, DE CIVITATE DEI with Lanfranc's notes

France (Northern). 12c med.

Parchment. ◊ 426 x 280 mm. ◊ i+i (paper) + 299. ◊ Numbered faintly 1–299 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 325 x 200 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ No framing or ruling visible on film. ◊ Headlines (book number) on recto. ◊ i–xxi⁸, xxii⁶, xxiii⁸, xxiv⁶, xxv–xxvii⁸, xxviii⁶⁺¹. ◊ Quire signatures i–xx (none for ii and xii), and catchwords. ◊ 12c littera protogothica, probably NE France. ◊ Three hands: ff. 1 to 142a, line 18 (Hand 1 with sections written by Hand 2); f. 142a, line 19 to f. 298v (Hand 2); f. 299 (Hand 3). ◊ Rubricated initials (with design) for each book, up to 12 lines. Book 8 initial, f. 81, pen-decorated. Display script with letters in alternating colors on ff. 1–1v. ◊ Nota signs throughout; occasional marginal notes in 13c hands. ◊ 332/ (FELii); title page (FELii); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 20; *Commentariorum*, p. 293; *Inventário*, pp. 305f; M. Gibson, "Lanfranc's Notes on Patristic Texts," *Journal of Theological Studies* n. s. 22 (1971): 437; and Divjak, *Überlieferung*, p. 305. ◊ Number of lines increases by 1 at f. 142v (Hand 2). 39 line format retained on f. 299 (Hand 3), but smaller script results in written space of 320 x 200. ◊ Secundo folio: illi divine providentie.

FPD–FELi

Blank.

FELii

Title page, stating that ms was written by Mendus de Pombal, monk of Alcobaça.

1b–298va,

(1) Augustine of Hippo (354–430). *De civitate dei*. (Tit) Incipit liber de civitate dei sancti augustini episcopi mirifice disputatus adversus paganos et demones

corum deos, ab exordio mundi usque in finem seculi. (Inc) Gloriosissimam civitatem dei sive in hoc temporum cursu.... (Expl) ...deo mecum gratias congratulantes agant. Gloria et honor.... (Coloph) Aurelii augustini doctoris de civitate dei liber XXII explicit contra paganos. (Ed) Bernardus Dombart and Alphonsus Kalb, CCSL 47-48 (Turnhout, 1955). (Omss) Wilmart, "La tradition," pp. 283-291 lists 375 mss, including this one. See also Divjak, pp. 28-30. (Com) Preceded on f. 1 by *retractatio* for *De civitate dei* (edition, pp. i-ii): "Interea cum roma...." Lists of capitula precede books 11-22 only; these books have chapter divisions in text or margin.

- | | | |
|------------|-----|---|
| 299a-299b. | (2) | Lanfranc of Bec OSB (c. 1005-1089). <i>Notes on "De civitate dei."</i> (Inc) <S>ententia quam beatus Augustinus de tymeo platonis sumit.... (Expl) ...librat in antithetis, doctas posuisse figuras. (Ed) Gibson, "Lanfranc's Notes," pp. 435-450. (Omss) Edition lists 13 mss including ours. (Com) Ascription to Lanfranc, found in six other mss, is lacking. Twelve mss including ours, have text appended to <i>De civitate dei</i> , and most are Norman or English. According to Gibson (p. 437), copy is of Norman origin, early 12c. |
|------------|-----|---|

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses LI/333

Portugal 333

Hrabanus Maurus OSB, COMMENTARIA IN LIBROS REGUM IV

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 425 x 275 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 159. ◊ Numbered 1-160(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 290-295 x 177-182 mm. ◊ 31 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible in outer margins; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book number). ◊ i^{8+1(t)}, ii-xix⁸, xx⁶. ◊ Quire signatures i-x and catchwords. ◊ 12c littera

protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial "F" on f. 6v occupies full text column; red, blue, green; interlaced with acanthus. Followed by four lines of display script. Small rubricated pen-flourished initials for other books and chapters. ◊ Marginal chapter numbers, exegetical levels, and nota signs in red. ◊ 333/ (FEL); title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, ff. 1, 2). ◊ F. 159: Obsecro vos qui hec legeritis ut petrus amadus (!) peccatoris memineritis. Pater noster. ◊ Pedro Amado de Alfeizarão, FEL. ◊ *Index*, p. 42; and *Inventário*, p. 306f. ◊ F. 4 inserted in gathering i before ms was written. Lemmata underlined. *Vacat* on ff. 12v–13; passage subsequently scored through. RIC (wood) partly visible. ◊ Secundo folio: Prelium philistium.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	18c title page, identifying scribe as Pedro Amado de Alfeizarão.
1a–1vb.	(1) Hrabanus Maurus OSB, Abt of Fulda (822–842). <i>Letter to Hilcuin (Commentaria in Libros IV Regum</i> , preface). (Inc) [Sal] Cum venerationem tuam sancte pater.... (Expl) ...felici successu pollentem perpetualiter. (Ed) <i>MGH Epistolae</i> , 5, ed. E. Dümmler (Berlin, 1899) pp. 402–3; also <i>PL</i> 109:9–10. (Omss) Edition lists 10 mss not including ours.
6va–159b.	(2) Hrabanus Maurus OSB, Abt of Fulda (822–842). <i>Commentaria in Libros IV Regum</i> . (Inc) Fuit vir unus de ramataim... (1 Sam 1:1) Dicamus primum de generatione prophete.... (Expl) ...Qui autem nescit, et non facit, vapulabit paucis. (Coloph) Explicit liber quartus Rabani mauri Expositionis in libris Regum. (Ed) G. Colvenerius (Cologne, 1626) = <i>PL</i> 109:9–280. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 7033–7036 lists 17 mss, including ours. 31 9c and 12c mss listed in R. Kottje, "Hrabanus Maurus—'Praeceptor Germaniae'?" <i>Deutsches Archiv</i> 31 (1975): 543. (Com) Capitula for entire work listed on ff. 1vb–5vb after letter of dedication. F. 6 blank. No author's marginal attributions of passages borrowed from Augustine, Gregory, Isidore, Bede, and Pseudo-Jerome, but marginal indications of level of exegesis.
RPD	Blank.

VITAE (St. Martin); and LIBER SANCTI JACOBI

Portugal(?). c. 1175.

Parchment. ◊ 348 x 225 mm. ◊ iii (paper) + 216+i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1–215 by earlier 20c hand (ff. counted even when not numbered); and 1(FELi)–221(FPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system (corresponding to earlier numeration). ◊ Written space: 248 x 152 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible outer edges; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxvii⁸. ◊ Signatures i–iii; catchwords for remaining gatherings. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand, with added texts in 17c hands (antiquarian humanist and two cursive hands, f. 216[219]). ◊ Rubricated initials, usually 2–3 lines with some pen decoration. 12 line “P” on f. 1(4). ◊ Corrections and additional tituli in margin, contemporary hand. ◊ 334/ (FELi[f. 1]); title page (FELiii[f. 3]); and library stamps (FELiii[f. 3], f. 1[4]). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 133–134; *Commentariorum*, pp. 265–267; *Inventário*, pp. 307–309; P. David, *Études sur le livre de Saint-Jacques attribué au Pape Calixte II*, 1: “Le manuscrit de Compostelle et le manuscrit d’Alcobaça” (Lisbon, 1946) [not seen]; A. Hämel, “Die Überlieferung und Bedeutung des Liber Sancti Jacobi und des Pseudo-Turpin,” *Sitzungsberichte der Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften*, Phil.hist. Kl., 1950.2 (Munich), pp. 70–72; A. Mandach, *Naissance et développement de la chanson de geste en Europe*, 1 (Geneva, 1961), pp. 124–126; and A. Moisan, “Aimeri Picaud de Parthenay et le ‘Liber sancti Jacobi,’” *Bibliothèque de l’École des Chartes* 143 (1985): 5–52. ◊ Number of lines per page increases to 31 at f. 113(116); writing area remains same. E cedilla form used erratically, sometimes where no diphthong is intended. Lists of capitula before individual works, in smaller characters, within same rulings. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(5) succedente tempore.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	334/ [Fund number].
FELii	Blank.
FELiii	Title page.

- 1(4)–3(6). (1) Alcuin, Abt of Tours (796–804). *Vita Sancti Martini*. (Tit) Incipit epistola magistri albini de vita sancti Martini. (Inc) Postquam dominus noster ihesu christe triumphator ad alta.... (Expl) ...pietas letantium, praestante domino nostro... (Coloph) Explicit epistola albini magistri collecta de vita et virtutibus beati martini. (Ed) *PL* 101:657–664. (Com) See *BHL*, 5625–6; I Deug-Su, *L'opera agiografica di Alcuino* (Spoleto, 1983): 167–193.
- 3(6)–14(17)v. (2) Sulpicius Severus (c. 360–c. 420). *Vita Sancti Martini*. (Tit) Incipit epistola severi ad desiderium fratrem suum karissimum. (Inc) [Prol 1][Sal]; Ego quidem frater unanimis.... [Prol 2] Plerique mortalium studio.... [Text] Igitur Martinus sabaria pannonicarum oppido.... (Expl) ...non quicumque legerit sed quicumque crediderit. (Coloph) Explicit liber primus. (Ed) C. Halm, *CSEL* 1 (Vienna, 1866), pp. 109–137; J. Fontaine, *SC* 133 (Paris, 1967), pp. 240–316. (Omss) Fontaine, p. 246 lists 11 mss but not ours. (Com) Twenty-seven chapters of work in edition correspond to thirty chapters in ms. Chapters 1–26 listed on ff. 3v–4. See *BHL*, 5610.
- 14(17)v–19(22). (3) Sulpicius Severus (c. 360–c. 420). *Letters to Eusebius, Aurelius, and Bassula*. (Tit) Item epistola sulpicii severi ad eusebium tunc presbyterum postea episcopum. (Inc) [Epist 1] Hesterna die cum ad me plerique monachi venissent.... [Epist 2] Postea quam a me mane digressus es.... [Epist 3] Si parentes vocari in ius liceret.... (Expl) ...me haec scribentem respicit te legentem. (Coloph) Explicit epistola sulpicii severi. (Ed) C. Halm, *CSEL* 1:138–151; J. Fontaine, *SC* 133:316–344. (Com) Third letter has second titulus after introductory paragraph: “*Incipit de transitu sancti martini.*” See *BHL*, 5611–5613.
- 19(22)–20(23). (4) Gregory of Tours (c. 538–593). *De Transitu Sancti Martini*. (Tit) Incipit epistola gregorii turonensis episcopi de transitu sancti martini. (Inc) Archadio vero et honorio imperantibus, sanctus martinus turonorum episcopus plenus virtutibus.... (Expl) ...anni quadringenti duodecim computantur. (Ed) B. Krusch and W. Levison, *MGH SS Rerum*

Merovingiarum, 1.1, 2d ed. (Hannover, 1951), pp. 32–34. (Com) See *BHL*, 5619–5620. Text from *Historia Francorum*, Book 1, c. 48.

- 20(23)–21(24). (5) Gregory of Tours (c. 538–593). *Excerpts from “De Virtutibus Sancti Martini.”* (Tit) Item alia eiusdem de eodem. (Inc) Beatus severinus coloniensis episcopus vir honeste vitae.... (Expl) ...aut factum cognovimus, silere nequivimus. (Ed) B. Krusch, *MGH SS Rerum Merovingiarum*, 1.2 (Hannover, 1885, rpt. 1969), pp. 140–142. (Com) Excerpts are cc. 4–6 of Book 1. Chapter 5 has titulus “Item eiusdem de eodem” and chapter 6 has titulus “Item eiusdem de translatione corporis.” Remainder of work presented on ff. 48v–95v below. *BHL*, 5621–5623.
- 21(24)v–47(50)v. (6) Sulpicius Severus (c. 360–c. 420). *Dialogi*. (Tit) Incipit liber primus dialogi severi de virtutibus sancti martini. Capitulum primum. (Inc) Cum in unum locum ego et gallus noster convenissemus.... (Expl) ...non minore ex nostris fletibus dolore disressum (corr. to “discessum”) est. (Coloph) Explicit liber dialogorum sulpicii severi de vita sancti martini. (Ed) C. Halm, CSEL 1:152–216. (Omss) See note on *Vita Sancti Martini*. (Com) Three books divided into 20, 19, and 26 chapters, with list of chapters before each book. Book 1 ends “Explicit liber secundus” and books 2 and 3 have “liber tertius” and “liber quartus” as tituli, but these erroneous rubrics have been scored through. See *BHL*, 5614–5616.
- 47(50)v–48(51). (7) Hilary of Poitiers (d. 367)(?). *Confessio Sancti Martini*. (Tit) Incipit confessio sancti martini de trinitate. (Inc) Clemens trinitas est una divinitas, ut autem per sacramentum.... (Expl) ...in sancta aecclesia nunc et per immortalia secula seculorum. (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) F. Stegmüller, “Das Trinitätssymbolum des heiligen Martin von Tours,” *Universitas. Festschrift für Bischof Dr. Albert Stohr*, 1 (Mainz, 1960), pp. 151–164; *PL* 18:11–12. (Omss) Edition lists 41 mss, but not ours. (Com) On authorship, see edition, pp. 159–164. See also *Clavis*, 1748a.

- 48(51)v–95(98)v. (8) Gregory of Tours (c. 538–593). *De Virtutibus Sancti Martini*. (Tit) Incipiunt capitula beati gregorii turonensis episcopi de virtutibus sancti martini post eius transitum. (Inc) [Sal] Miracula que dominus deus noster per beatum martinum antistem suum in corpore positum operari dignatus est.... (Expl) ...ut de pulvere sepulchri accepit, protinus morbo caruit. (Coloph) Explicit liber quartus. (Ed) B. Krusch, *MGH SS Rerum Mer.* 1.2:134–211. (Omss) Edition lists 36 groups of mss, but not ours. (Com) Four books divided into 48, 62, 63, and 56 chapters respectively, although chapter listings at beginning of individual books have 36, 60, 61, and 48. Three chapters from Book 1 on ff. 20–20v above are omitted here and not counted in either chapter numeration. *BHL*, 5618.
- 95(98)v–98(101)v. (9) Gregory of Tours (c. 538–593). *Excerpt from "Liber in Glorio Confessorum"* (St. Martin). (Tit) Incipiunt capitula de miraculis beati martini que idem gregorius in libro quem de laude confessorum scripsit inseruit. (Inc) Cratianum episcopum a romanis episcopis ad urbem turonicam transmissum.... (Expl) ...catholicos reliquos fervore suae fidei roboravit. (Coloph) Expliciunt miracula domini martini a beato gregorio turonensi episcopo edita. (Ed) B. Krusch, *MGH SS Rerum Mer.* 1.2:301–306. (Com) Excerpt includes cc. 4–14 of work, here presented as cc. 1–14. List of chapters before text indicates 13 chapters.
- 98(101)v–
100(103). (10) Gregory of Tours (c. 538–593). *Vita Sancti Brichtii*. (Tit) Incipit vita sancti bricü episcopi et confessoris. Capitulum primum. (Inc) Igitur post excessum beati martini turonicae civitatis episcopi.... (Expl) ...magnificae sanctitatis, praestante domino nostro ihesu christo cui est.... (Coloph) Explicit vita sancti brichtii episcopi et confessoris. (Ed) B. Krusch, *MGH SS Rerum Mer.* 1.1:37–38. (Com) First chapter of *Historia Francorum*, Book 2, here divided into two chapters. See *BHL*, 1452a.
- 100(103)–
103(106)v. (11) Gregory of Tours (c. 538–593). *Excerpt from Historia Francorum, Book 10* (Bishops of Tours). (Tit) De episcopis turonensis. (Inc) Licet in superioribus libris

quaedam scripsisse visus sim.... (Expl) ...anni clxviii
 quorum omnis summa est anni VMDCCCCXII.
 (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) Krusch and Levison, *MGH SS
Rerum Mer. 1.1:526–537. (Com) Excerpt includes
Historia Francorum, Book 10, c. 31, here divided into
 21 sections. Followed by list of names: "Hec sunt
 nomina episcoporum turonensium:
 Gratianus...Erbenus."*

- | | | |
|--------------------------|------|--|
| 103(106)v–
215(218)v. | (12) | Aimeri Picaud (d. 12c med.). <i>Liber Sancti Jacobi</i> (including <i>Historia Pseudo-Turpini</i>). (Tit) Incipit epistola beati calixti pape. (Inc) [Sal] Quoniam in cunctis cosmi climatibus.... (Expl) ...iniuste illum abstulerint vel fraudaverint. Valete. (Coloph) [Subscriptions] Cardinalis. Ego aymericus cancellarius hunc librum autenticum et veracem fore ad honorem sancti iacobi manu mea scribendo affirmo.... (Ed) W. M. Whitehill, <i>Liber Sancti Jacobi, Codex Calixtinus</i> , 1 (Santiago de Compostela, 1944) [not seen]. (Omss) Santiago de Compostela, Catedr., Codex Calixtinus (source for edition). Ms tradition in Hämel, <i>Überlieferung</i> . On extensive ms tradition of Pseudo-Turpin, see: Hämel, "Los manuscritos latinos del falso Turpino," <i>Estudios dedicados a Menéndez Pidal</i> (Madrid, 1953), pp. 67–85; Mandach, <i>Naissance</i> , 1. (Com) <i>Liber</i> concluded with three short texts, following subscriptions on f. 215(218)v, and written in original hand. Codex Calixtinus model for this version of <i>Liber Sancti Jacobi</i> . Material not grouped into books, Cod. Cal. Office and Mass material omitted, and texts is are reordered, but lists of chapters (or texts) on ff. 104(107)v–105(108), 168(171)r–v, and 187(190) pertain to texts as in Cod. Cal., not as they appear here. Order similar to order in Madrid, B. N. lat. 110 (13c). Three texts in 17c hands on f. 216(219), following <i>Liber sancti Jacobi</i> : Latin prayer; Latin suffrage for King Afonso I; Portuguese note on Afonso. |
|--------------------------|------|--|

REL-RPD

Blank.

Jerome, LETTERS

Portugal(?). 12c med.

Parchment. ◊ 417 x 178 mm. ◊ i+229+i. ◊ Numbered 1-229 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FEL)-232(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system (corresponding to earlier numeration). ◊ Written space: 310 x 206 mm. ◊ 41 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer edges; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xxviii⁸, xxix⁵. ◊ Signatures i-xxviii. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial "D" on f. 1(2)v, 6 line foliate; other initials 2-3 lines, rubricated, sometimes with pen flourishes. ◊ Marginal and interlinear corrections and nota signs, 12c-14c hands. ◊ 335/ (FEL[f. 1]); title page (FEL[f. 1]); and library stamps (FEL[f. 1], f. 1[2]). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 9-16; *Commentariorum*, pp. 277-280; and *Inventário*, pp. 309-310. ◊ Interlinear transliteration of Greek characters in text on ff. 77(78)v, 78(79), etc. Occasional use of e cedilla for diphthong or erroneously. Last letter in ms left incomplete by scribe; text stops on 229(230)v. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(3) puus orator homines.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	Title page, identifying scribe as João "Parvus" de Leiria.
1(2)vb-229(230)va. (1)	Jerome (c. 342-419). <i>Letters</i> . (Tit) Epistola damasi pape ad beatum ieronimum. (Inc) Dormientem te et multo tempore legentem potius quam scribentem.... (Expl) ...primum sequeris patriarcham Loth. (Ed) Isidorus Hilberg, CSEL 54-56 (Vienna, 1910-1918). (Omss) Lambert, <i>Bibliotheca</i> , 0 lists over 2000 mss including ours. Also cited in Johannes Divjak and Franz Römer, "Ergänzungen zur BHM," <i>Scriptorium</i> 30 (1976): 83-113 (mss of Augustine-Jerome correspondence). Order of letters similar to order in: London, B. L. Royal 6.C.XI; London, B. L. Royal 6.D.I; Wolfenbüttel, Herz. 51. Gud. lat. (Com) Includes list of contents in original hand, on ff. 1a-1vb, indicating author and receiver of each letter. Tituli for actual letters often indicate subject. Letters or sections of letters numbered 1-123, with 9 and 96

repeated and 70 and 106 skipped. Collection includes letters and homilies of Origen, explanation of Creed by Pelagius, Jerome's *De perpetua virginitate* and *Contra Vigilantium*, and seven letters of Pseudo-Jerome.

REL	References to some letters (14c marginal hand).
RPD	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XI/336

Portugal 336

Jerome, IN HIEREMIAM

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 420 x 275 mm. ◊ 142. ◊ Numbered 1–142 by earlier 20c hand, only first in each gathering; and 1–143(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 287 x 186 mm. ◊ 29 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible at outer edge; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xvii⁸; xviii⁶. ◊ Signatures i–xvii. ◊ 12c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial "P" on f. 1v (preface), 21 line foliate; decorated initial "V" on f. 2v (Book 1), interlace in field occupying top half of page; decorated initials 8 lines on ff. 26, 51v, 52, 74, 75, 97v, 112v, 120v, 133; others penflourished. Decorated initials are red, blue, and green. Display script on 2–2v. ◊ Contemporary correcting hand, lower margin f. 134. Some chapter numbers. ◊ 336/ (f. 1); 18c title page (f. 1); library stamps (ff. 1, 2); and added note (f. 142v, 18c). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 16; *Commentariorum*, pp. 280–281; and *Inventário*, pp. 310–311. ◊ Decorated initials and display script similar to those in Cod. Alc. LI/333, but text hand is more squared in this ms. Lemmata underlined in red. ◊ Secundo folio: esse quam nostros.

FPD	Blank.
-----	--------

1va–142vb.	(1) Jerome (c. 342–419). <i>In Hieremiam libri VI</i> . (Tit) Incipit prefatio sancti Ieronimi presbiteri in ieremia. (Inc) [Prol] Post explanationes prophetarum duodecim.... [Text] Verba Iheremie Filii Elchie... (Jer 1:1) Ceteri prophetae.... (Expl) ...ut apostolus ait, dedit dona hominibus. (Coloph) Explicit hic expositio capituli 32 Ieremiae (modern addition). (Ed) S.
------------	---

Reiter, CCSL 74 (Turnhout, 1960). (Omss) Lambert,
Bibliotheca, 211 lists 109 mss including ours.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XII/337

Portugal 337

Jerome, IN HIEZCHIELEM

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 385 x 281 mm. ◊ 182. ◊ Numbered 1(2)-181(182) by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; 1(2)-17(18) and 1-183(RPD) by 20c hands. ◊ Written space: 275 x 200 mm. ◊ 37 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible extreme inner and outer edges; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (book number). ◊ i-xii⁸, xxiii⁶. ◊ Signatures i-ii; remaining gatherings have catchwords and (iii-xv) smaller signatures. ◊ 13c littera gothica textualis media. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial "F" foliate, 28 line stem, f. 1; smaller, foliated initials for remaining books. Initials rubricated with pen-decorated or colored acanthus. ◊ Marginal nota signs; chapter numbers (13c-14c). ◊ 337/ (FPD); title page (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 17; *Commentariorum*, pp. 281-283; and *Inventário*, pp. 310-311. ◊ First six lines of f. 2 reproduced on f. 1v in faded gothic textualis hand with original framing. Titulus reproduced at bottom of 1v. Greek words written with Greek characters and some interlinear translation. Flags for lemmata. ◊ Secundo folio: *Incipit sancti*.

FPD

337/ [Fund number].

2a-182va.

(1) Jerome (c. 342-419). *Commentariorum in Hiezechiel libri XIV.* (Tit) *Incipit sancti ieronimi presbiteri explanatio super iezchielem prophetam.* (Inc) *Finitis in ysaia propheta decem et octo explanationum voluminibus....* (Expl) ...ecce ego vobiscum sum usque ad consummationem seculi. Amen. (Ed) F. Glorie, CCSL 75 (Turnhout, 1964). (Omss) Lambert, *Bibliotheca*, 213 lists 115 mss including ours.

RPD

Blank.

Jerome, IN PROPHETAS MINORES

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 410 x 290 mm. ◊ 236. ◊ Numbered 1–235(236) by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering (off by one from 175[176] to end, but corrected later); and 1(2)–235(236) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 312 x 215 mm. ◊ 39 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (title or book and title). ◊ i–ii⁸, iii⁷, iv–xxix⁸, xxx⁵. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera gothica textualis media. ◊ One hand. ◊ Rubricated initials up to 7 lines for each commentary or book, foliate (some with pen-decorated acanthus or vines). ◊ Marginal nota signs; chapter numbers. ◊ 338/ (f. 1); title page (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2[1]). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 17–18; and *Inventário*, pp. 312–313. ◊ Seventh f. of gathering iii removed before text was written. Tituli on ff. 15(14) and 88(87)v corrected in 18c hand. Interlinear transliteration of Greek characters. Flags for lemmata. Water damage at top. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(1) sive diligentem mala.

FPD

Blank.

1va–236(235)b. (1) Jerome (c. 342–419). *Commentarii in Prophetas Minores*. (Tit) In nomine domini nostri ihesu christi et sancte trinitatis. Incipit liber prophetarum explanationum ieronimi presbiteri. In osee, libri iii. (Inc) Si in explanationibus omnium prophetarum sancti spiritus indigemus adventu.... (Expl) ...iam venit, in helya iohannem intelligens. (Ed) M. Adriaen, CCSL 76 and 76A (Turnhout, 1969–1970). (Omss) Lambert, *Bibliotheca*, 216 lists 237 mss including ours.

RPD

Blank.

Peter Comestor CRSA, HISTORIA SCHOLASTICA (Part 1)

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 405 x 280 mm. ◊ ii (paper) +ii+226+i (paper). ◊ See remarks below on medieval numeration. Numbered 1–226 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; 101(99)–171(169), 128(170)–186(RPD) and 1(FELii)–230(RPD) by 20c hands. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 290 x 165 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead and drypoint framing and ruling; ruled as bifolia; prickings outer edges; text above line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book); see remarks below. ◊ [2]i–xviii⁸, xix (two remain). ◊ Signatures i–xviii. Some catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica textualis et notularis. ◊ One text hand. ◊ 25 line decorated initial ‘I’ foliate interlace with beast’s head (f. 2[4]), blue and some green. Smaller decorated initials with extended vines for remaining books. Rubricated minor initials. Glosses have line borders with vines. ◊ Glosses, contemporary hand. ◊ Title page (FELi); 339 / (FELi(v)); and library stamps (FELi, f. 1[3]). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 157–158; and Inventário, pp. 313–314. ◊ In gathering iv (ff. 25[27]–32[34]) line 38 is blank. 34 lines after f. 32[34], but writing area remains same. Headlines in three scripts. Paragraph marks used for glosses and for split text columns. Late littera gothica cursiva visible on RIC under paper pastedown. Watermarks on REL. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(4) imperatoris maiestatis.

FPD–FELi	Blank.
FELi(v)	339 / [Fundō number].
FELii	Title page.
FELiii–iv(v)	Table of contents in 13c cursive hand, three columns.
1(3)va–226(228)b. (1)	Peter Comestor CRSA (1100–1179). <i>Historia Scholastica</i> (Gen–2 Kgs). (Inc) [Prol][Sal]; Causa suscepti laboris.... [Text] Imperatorie maiestatis est, tres im (!) palatio.... (Expl) ...vel quia quandoque regna sine rege fuerunt. (Ed) PL 198:1053–1432. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CCCXLVIII/340; Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 6543–6565, lists 224 mss including ours. (Com) Prefatory letter, f. 1a, to Gulielmus Senonensis

repeated on 1v, with notula. Table of contents added (FEL iii-iv). Passages in edition as *additiones* presented here in split columns.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCXLVIII/340

Portugal 340

Peter Comestor CRSA, HISTORIA SCHOLASTICA (Part 2)

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 402 x 276 mm. ◊ i (paper) + ii + 173. ◊ Numbered i(1)-lvii(59), with xvii bis and xl bis; i(60)-lxx(129); i(130)-xliii(173) by 13c hand; 1-173 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FELi)-175(FPD) by 20c hand, with 108 bis (106) and 161 bis (160). Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 280 x 163 mm. ◊ 34 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead and drypoint framing and ruling; ruled as bifolia; prickings outer edges; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book). ◊ [2]i-xv⁸, xvi¹⁰, xvii-xxi⁸, xxii³. ◊ First gathering signed "i." All gatherings have catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica textualis et notularis. ◊ One text hand. ◊ Decorated initials for all books, 11 line foliate. Initials red or blue (alternating) with vines. Glosses have line borders with vines. ◊ Contemporary marginal glosses. ◊ 340/ (FPD); 18c title page (FELi); {Cod. 348} (FELii); and library stamps (FELi, ii). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 158; and *Inventário*, pp. 313-314. ◊ Headlines in text hand, display hand, and cursive hand, used erratically. Original numeration in endleaf hand (Gothic cursive). Marginal hand used on 129(131)b-130(132)b for list of chapters in 130(132)va-173(174)vb. Paragraph marks for glosses and for split text columns. Titulus on 130(132)va written in cursive hand used also for table of contents on FELii-iii. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(5) probationem et ad exemplum.

FPD 340/ [Fund number].

FELi 18c title page.

FELii-iii Table of contents for ff. 1(4)a-129(131)b, in 13c littera cursiva textualis hand, three column frame.

- 1(4)a-173(174)vb. (1) Peter Comestor CRSA (1100–1179). *Historia Scholastica* (Tob–Acts). (Inc) Historia Tobie exordium habuit in captivitate.... (Expl) ...et in loco magis honorabili, scilicet in cathacumbis. (Coloph) Explicit historia actuum apostolorum. (Ed) *PL* 198:1431–1722. (Omss) See Cod. Alc. CCCXLVII/339. (Com) Continuation of Cod. Alc. CCCXLVII/339. List of chapters for Acts (129[131]b–130[132]b) part of original ms. Table of contents for remaining books added.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XC/341

Portugal 341

Geoffrey Babion OSB, ENARRATIONES IN EVANGELIUM SANCTI MATTHEI

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 399 x 274 mm. ◊ 129 ◊ Numbered 1–130(RIC) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 285 x 151 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Chapter numbers (from Mt). ◊ i–xvi⁸, xvii¹. ◊ Quire signatures. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initials, 3–11 lines (divided, foliate). ◊ Nota signs; marginal and interlinear notula. ◊ 341/ (FPD); 18c title page (1); and library stamps (1, 2). ◊ F. 129b: Obsecro vos qui hoc legeritis ut iohannis peccatoris memineritis. ◊ Johannes de Rio Maior OCist. (*Index*, p. 58). ◊ *Index*, pp. 57–58; *Commentariorum*, pp. 48–50; *Inventário*, p. 315. ◊ Many corrections. ◊ Secundo folio: tor timens ne.

FPD 342/ [Fundo number].

1 18c title page.

- 1va–129b. (1) Geoffrey Babion OSB (fl. 1110). *Enarrationes in Evangelium Sancti Matthei*. (Inc) [Prol] Dominus ac redemptor noster ad commendationem et confirmationem.... [Text] Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) In ipso exordio satis ostendit... (Expl) ...habere mansorem in sui eodem cordis hospitio. (Coloph) Explicit. (Scribal colophon follows). (Ed) *PL*

162:1227C–1498D (incomplete). (Omss) Cod. Alc. XIII/145, ff. 1(2)v–32(33)v. Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 2604 lists 41 mss, including ours. (Com) Text omits last six verses of edition. See D. van den Eynde, “Autour des Enarrationes in evangelium s. Matthaei attribués à Geoffrey Babion,” *RTAM* 26 (1959): 65–66 for discussion of authorship.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCV/342

Portugal 342

Pseudo-Clement, RECOGNITIONES (Latin translation)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 404 x 276 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 164. ◊ Numbered 1–163 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(2)–164(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 280 x 203 mm. ◊ 31 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead and drypoint framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (book number) on some ff. ◊ i–vii⁸, viii⁷, ix–xx⁸, xxi⁵. ◊ Signatures i–xx. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand; see remarks. ◊ Decorated initial “S” on f. 1v, foliate in 7 line, half column field. Other initials smaller and lightly decorated or rubricated. ◊ Nota signs. ◊ 342/ (FEL); 18c title page (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 88; *Commentariorum*, pp. 267f.; *Inventário*, p. 316; *MGH Epist.*, 7 (Berlin, 1928), p. 435; B. Rehm, *Die Pseudo-Klementinen II: Rekognitionen in Rufins Übersetzung* Die griechischen christlichen Schriftsteller, 51 (Berlin, 1965), intro. p. xli; and I. Orlandi, *Iohannis Hymnonidis, Guaderici Veliterni, et Leonis Ostiensis Excerpta ex Clementis Recognitionibus a Tyranno Rufino translatis*, Testi e documenti per lo studio dell’Antichità 24 (Milan, 1968) [not seen]. ◊ Supplementary entry by second 18c hand on title page. Missing ff. in gatherings viii and xxi removed before text was written. Final text in ms (beginning f. 132[131]vb, l. 25) written in less refined hand. Initials consistent throughout ms. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(1) barorum quam maxime.

FPD

Blank.

FEL

342/ [Fund number].

- 1va–2(1)vb. (1) Anastasius Bibliotecarius (c. 817–879). *Letter to Guadericus, Bishop of Velletri, on Clement of Rome.* (Tit) Incipit eiusdem liber clementis. (Inc) [Sal] Quia sanctitas tua reverende pater sancte veliternensi preest decenter ecclesie urbis beati clementis.... (Expl) ...vite illius silentio sicut credimus non pretereat. (Ed) E. Perels and G. Laehr, *MGH Epist.*, 7 (Berlin, 1928), pp. 435–438. (Omss) Edition based on this ms alone. I. Orlandi discusses relationship of this ms to others in transmission of *Recognitiones* (see Bibliography above). (Com) See *BHL*, 2072.
- 8(7)b–132(131)vb. (2) Pseudo–Clement of Rome (4c med.). *Recognitiones.* Tr. Rufinus. (Tit) [Explicit epistola clementis...] Incipit liber primus hystoriarum eius. (Inc) Ego clemens in urbe roma natus ex prima etate pudiciciae studium gessi.... (Expl) ...et non minorem gratiam quam apostolo exiberet. (Coloph) Sancti clementis recognitionum libri christiani finierunt transferente turaninio rufino. (Ed) B. Rehm, *Die Pseudo-Klementinen II*; also *PG*:1207–1454. (Omss) Edition lists 112 mss in introduction including ours (related to Berlin, Deutsche Staatsbibl. lat. 4^{to} 908). (Com) Preceded on 2(1)vb–3(2)vb by preface “Tibi quidam papa guadenti...” (edition, pp. 1–5; also *CCSL* 20 [Turnhout, 1969], pp. 279–282; *PG* 1:1205–1208); on 3(2)vb–8(7)b, Clementine letter to Jacobus “[Sal] Notum tibi facio...” (edition, pp. 375–387; *PG* 1:463–472). *Explanationes* for chapters before books 2–10.
- 132(131)vb–163vb. (3) Hilary the English (12c med.). *Expositio Hymnorum.* (Tit) Incipiunt glose super hymnos. (Inc) Liber iste dicitur liber hymnorum. Hymnus est laus dei cum cantico facta.... (Expl) ...illi translati in requiem, gaudium eternum. Gloria et honor deo etcetera. (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) Paris, 1480. Other editions in late 15c and early 16c. (Omss) Vienna, Öst. Nat. 804 (12c), ff. 81–103v; other mss cited in C. Blume, *Unsere liturgischen Lieder* (Regensburg, 1932), p. 19 [not seen] and in B. Haureau, *Notices et Extraits de quelques manuscrits latins de la Bibliothèque Nationale*, 3 (Paris, 1891), p. 273. (Com) Followed by

one blank f. (164[163]). Author was Peter Abelard's student; see J. Szövérffy, *Die Annalen der lateinischen Hymnendichtung*, 2 (Berlin, 1965), p. 76. Tituli indicate liturgical assignments of individual hymns. Hymn passages underlined.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XX/343

Portugal 343

Augustine, ENARRATIONES IN PSALMOS (1-50)

France or Portugal. 12c/13c.

Parchment. ◊ 382 x 270 mm. ◊ i+i (paper) + 216+i. ◊ Numbered 1-216 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1-218(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 266 x 180 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xvii⁸. ◊ Signature for gathering i; catchwords for others. ◊ 12/13c littera protogothica textualis. ◊ Two hands: f. 1a to f. 13vb, l. 20; f. 13vb, l. 20 to f. 216va. ◊ Pen-decorated initial "B" on f. 1a, foliate in solid field; other initials smaller, pen-decorated. On f. 211v (ps. 50), pen-decorated vines for initial "M" surrounds text frame. ◊ Marginal *lectio* numbers (*prima*, *secunda*, *tertia*). ◊ 343/ (FEL i); 18c subscription: "Frei Bento dos Bois de santa..." (FEL i(v)); title page (FEL ii); library stamps (FELii, f. 1); 16c notices (f. 216v); and 16c subscription (REL): "Abbas (name blotted)...frey Isidoro." ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 21; *Commentariorum*, pp. 295f.; and *Inventário*, p. 317f. ◊ F. 13 has only 37 lines. Written height 280 mm., beginning f. 14. Numerous scribal erasures and corrections. Scribal tituli (red) repeated in 13c marginal hand. Marginal rubrics (*lectiones*) in 14c cursive hands. Portuguese notices on 216v indicate psalms whose *enarrationes* were to be read during Lent in 1586-1589. Marginal date 1585 on f. 138. ◊ Secundo folio: eos. Repetita est.

FPD

Inverted title: "Decretales."

FELi

14c fragment of *Decretales Gregorii IX*, with *Glossa ordinaria*, beginning "literas attributa" (latter part of

Bk. I, iii, c. 16) and ending on verso with "memorati du" (c. 16).

FELii		Title page, identifying scribe as Marcus de Tentugal.
1a-216b.	(1)	Augustine of Hippo (354-430). <i>Enarrationes in Psalmos (1-50)</i> . (Tit) Incipit decada domini augustini de psalmo primo usque ad quinquagesimum. (Inc) Beatus vir... (Ps 1:1) De domino nostro ihesu christo, id est homine dominico.... (Expl) ...deus de te, de illo exigit suam. (Ed) E. Dekkers and J. Fraipont, CCSL 38 (Turnhout, 1956). (Omss) A. Wilmart, "La tradition," pp. 300-309 lists 368 mss including Codices Alc. XX/343-XXIII/346. (Com) Followed, f. 216va, by prayer in same hand: "Conversi ad dominum deum patrem omnipotentem, puro corde...."
REL		Under signature of frey Isidoro, "saibam quantos (?) esta minha carta; virem como eu frey esteive monge profeso deste mosteiro."
RPD		Blank.

Augustine, ENARRATIONES IN PSALMOS (51-100)

France or Portugal, 12c/13c.

Parchment. ◊ 505 x 356 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 178 + ii (paper fragments). ◊ Numbered 1-178 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FELi)-77(75), 79(76)-184(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 397 x 268 mm. ◊ 47 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xx⁸, xxii¹⁰. ◊ Signatures i-xxi. ◊ 12c/13c littera protogothica textualis. ◊ Two hands: 1a to 3(5)vb, l. 18; 3(5)vb, l. 18 to f. 178(181)a. ◊ Rubricated 11 line initial "P" on f. 1(3) and 5 line initial "Q" on f. 2(4), foliate with flamelike vines. Smaller rubricated initials for remainder of ms. Display script for titulus (f. 1[3]) and psalm passage (f. 2[4]). ◊ *Lectiones* marked in 14c cursive and in other scripts.

Some rubrics echoed in 13c marginal hand. ◊ Title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 21; *Commentariorum*, p. 295; and *Inventário*, pp. 317f. ◊ After first gathering, written space is 405 x 268, 48 lines per column. On 41(43)v, col. 2, ruled text extends four lines below normal frame. Alphabet in 13c cursive hand on binding strip under REL i. Hands different from those in preceding ms; same marginal hands. Letters have long stems on top and bottom of some ff. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(4) aliqua negotia babilonie.

FPD-FELi	Blank.
FELii	Title page, identifying scribe as Marcus de Tentugal.
1(3)a-178(181)a. (1)	Augustine of Hippo (354-430). <i>Enarrationes in Psalmos (51-100)</i> . (Tit) In nomine sancti et individue trinitatis incipit tractatus aurelii agustini episcopi super psalmum (!) a quinquagesimo psalmo usque centesimum. (Inc) Psalmus brevis est de quo loquendum suscepimus caritati vestre.... (Expl) ...sed cavete quia venturum est iudicium ipse facturus qui vivit et regnat in secula seculorum, Amen. (Coloph) Explicit tractatus Aurelii Augustini episcopi super psalterium. A quinquagesimo psalmo usque centesimum. (Ed) Dekkers and Fraipont, CCSL 39 (Turnhout, 1956). (Oms) See Cod. Alc. XX/343. (Com) Colophon placed before final exhortation of text ("Fratres nemo sibi blandiatur").
RELi-RPD	Blank.

Augustine, ENARRATIONES IN PSALMOS (101-118)

France or Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 400 x 274 mm. ◊ i+iii (paper) + 165+i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1-165 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FELi)-2(FELii), 3(FELiv)-72(69), 73(71)-136(134), 137(136)-167(RELi) by

20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 285 x 197 mm. ◊ 33 lines.
 ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner; text above line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xx⁸, xxi⁵. ◊ Signatures i-xx. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial "E" on f. 1(4), 5 line, foliate. Other initials vary in size and extent of decoration. Initials highlighted for individual sentences (monumental capitals). Pen-decorated display script for incipits and first signature. ◊ Marginal nota signs in display hand. *Lectio* numbers in separate hand. Tituli echoed in margin. ◊ 345/ (FELii); title page (FELiv(v)); library stamp and 18c title page (f. 1[4]). ◊ No colophon.
 ◊ *Index*, p. 21; *Commentariorum*, p. 295; and *Inventário*, pp. 317f. ◊ Script and decoration different from preceding mss, but 13c marginalia in same hands. Illustration cut out of f. 165(166)b. Stub after f. 165(166) has traces of writing in 14c or 15c littera cursiva. Long stems at top and bottom of many ff. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(5) hic agitur paupertas.

FPD-FELi	Blank.
FELii	345/ [Fundō number].
FELiii-iv	Blank.
FELiv(v)	Title page identifying scribe as Marcus de Tentugal.
1(4)a-165(166)b. (1)	Augustine of Hippo (354-430). <i>Enarrationes in Psalms (101-118)</i> . (Tit) In hoc corpore continet tractatus aurelii augustini episcopi a centesimo primo psalmo usque in finem centesimi octavi decimi. (Inc) Ecce unus pauper orat; et non orat in silentio.... (Expl) ...ab eadem littera littera (expunged) incipiunt quam preponunt. (Coloph) Explicit omeliarum tractatus psalmi centesimi octavi decimi. (Ed) Dekkers and Fraipont, CCSL 40 (Turnhout, 1956), pp. 1425-1776. (Omss) See Cod. Alc. XX/343. (Com) Tituli for individual psalms and for individual <i>sermones</i> in commentary on Ps. 118.
REL-RPD	Blank.

Augustine, ENARRATIONES IN PSALMOS (119–150)

N. France or Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 395 x 262 mm. ◊ i+197+i. ◊ Numbered 1–197 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FEL)–200(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 306 x 195 mm. ◊ 31 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead and drypoint framing and ruling; no prickings visible; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ [1]i⁶⁺¹, ii–xxiv⁸, xxv⁶ [1]. ◊ Signatures i–xviii; catchwords all gatherings. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ 2 hands: 1(2)va–143(144)vb; 144(145)–197(198)vb. ◊ 7 line rubricated initial “B” (f. 1[2]v) with foliate design. Smaller rubricated and pen-decorated initials for other sermons. ◊ Marginal *lectio* numbers, later hand; nota signs. ◊ 14c cursive hand in margin, f. 24(25): “<lectio> 1. Hic remansit in ecclesia ad vigilias anno domini MCCCXII qui fuit annus xvi abbatia domni petri nunii”; 15c cursive hand on binding strip after f. 3(4): “Los habitans de saint marsauth”; fragment on f. 6(7) in Portuguese hand; 346/ (f. 1[2]); title page (f. 1[2]); and library stamps (1[2], 2[3]). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 21; *Commentariorum*, pp. 295–297; and *Inventário*, pp. 317f. ◊ Verso of FEL (including further Easter chants from antiphonary fragment) not filmed. 18c title page identifies scribe as Marcus de Tentugal, but hand is different from those of preceding mss. Inner 4 ff. of original gathering xxv (now ff. 193[194]–196[197]) placed before second f. of original gathering (f. 197[198]). Text thus breaks off after f. 196(197)vb, not after 197(198)vb. 34 lines in gatherings iii–xxv, 35 lines on f. 145(146); written space constant. ◊ Secundo folio: rationis? Colafizatus est.

FPD–FEL

17c Gradual fragment (one leaf, folded and mounted on side), noted with 5 line staff; contains end of Easter gradual *Haec dies* and beginning of *Alleluia. Pascha nostrum*.

1(2)va–196(197)vb. (1)

Augustine of Hippo (354–430). *Enarrationes in Psalmos (119–150)*. (Tit) Incipit tractatus sancti augustini de psalmo centesimo nono decimo. (Inc) Brevis psalmus est et valde utilis; quem modo nobis cantatum audivimus.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...Nec pretereundum existimo quod. (Ed) Dekkers and Fraipont, CCSL 40 (Turnhout, 1956), pp. 1776–2196. (Omss) See Cod. Alc. XX/343. (Com) Correct

sequence for last gathering (section and line numbers refer to edition): ff. 192(193)r-v (Ps. 149, 4, l. 13 to Ps. 149, 7, l. 20); ff. 197(198)r-v (Ps. 149, 7, l. 20 to Ps. 149, 12, l. 33); ff. 193(194)-196(197)v (Ps. 149, 12, l. 34 to Ps 150, 8, l. 10).

REL-RPD	17c Gradual fragment (as in FPD-FEL); contains part of hymn <i>Pange lingua</i> and beginning of antiphon <i>Super omnia ligna</i> for Good Friday procession.
---------	--

Augustine, SERMONES DE VERBIS DOMINI; SERMONES DE VERBIS APOSTOLI

Portugal. 12c/13c.

Parchment. ◊ 415 x 275 mm. ◊ i+202. ◊ Numbered 1-202 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FEL)-204(RIC) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 296 x 185 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible outer edges; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xviii⁸, xix^{8(+ stube)}, xx-xxv⁸, xxvi². ◊ Signatures i-xxv. ◊ 12c/13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial "S" (f. 2[3]), 10 line foliate with beast's head, mauve, blue. Decorated initial "A" (f. 127[128]), 13 line interlaced gold/yellow, shades of blue, white in field with red border. Other initials pen-flourished. Display script titulus on 127(128). ◊ 14c marginal corrections and insertions (littera textualis currens); nota signs. ◊ 347/ (FEL[f. 1]); title page (FEL[f. 1]); and library stamps (FEL[f. 1], f. 1[2]). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 21-22; *Commentariorum*, pp. 297-298; and *Inventário*, pp. 318-319. ◊ Script, decoration, and display script resemble those of Cod. Alc. XI/336. Numerous passages erased and rewritten by scribe. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(3) LXIX. Item eiusdem de verbis.

FIC

Blank.

FEL

Title page, identifying scribe as Marcellinus Pires de Porto de Mos.

- 1(2)a-127(128)a. (1) Augustine of Hippo (354-430). *Sermones de verbis domini.* (Tit) Sermo sancti augustini de verbis domini in evangelio secundum matheum, luceat lumen vestrum coram hominibus... (Inc) Solet multos movere, fratres karissimi, quod dominus noster ihesus christus in sermone evangelico.... (Expl) ...sed erunt equales angelis dei. Per christum dominum nostrum. (Ed) Sermons individually in *PL* 38-39. Those forming collection are listed in *PL* 39:2429-2432 and in P. Verbraken, "La collection de sermons de saint augustin 'De verbis Domini et Apostoli,'" *RB* 77 (1967): 27-32. (Omss) Verbraken lists 68 mss containing *De verbis domini* with *De verbis apostoli* and 52 containing *De verbis domini* alone ("La collection," pp. 42-44). Ms designated as type B1. (Com) Titulus (rubricated) is first entry of list of capitula for entire ms (ff. 1[2]-2[3], *De verbis domini* and *De verbis apostoli* combined). 94 sermons listed, but numbers out by one or two between 32 and 76. *De verbis* collections formed in 8c. In this ms, sermon 384 (Maurist) is last of *De verbis domini* rather than first of *De verbis apostoli*. *De verbis domini* sermons numbered 1-63.
- 127(128)a-
202(203)vb. (2) Augustine of Hippo (354-430). *Sermones de verbis Apostoli.* (Tit) Item eiusdem de verbis apostoli de corpore et sanguine domini. Cum timore et tremore. (Inc) Audivimus veracem magistrum divinum redemptorem.... (Expl) ...ut qui gloriatur in domino glorietur. Conversi ad dominum. (Ed) See note above. *De verbis apostoli* sermons listed in Verbraken, "La collection," 32-34. (Omss) See above on *De verbis domini*. Verbraken lists 20 mss containing *De verbis apostoli* in addition to 68 mss containing both collections ("La collection," p. 42-45). (Com) See above on *De verbis domini*. Sermons numbered 64-94, beginning with second sermon in list made by Maurists (*PL* 39:2431) and by Verbraken ("La collection," p. 32-34). Last three sermons in Verbraken's list not included in this ms (see Verbraken's comments, pp. 34-42, on placement of sermons 384, 172, 173, and Appendix 109 of Maurist edition).

RIC

Blank.

**Augustine, TRACTATUS IN I JOHANNIS EPISTOLAM; and
John Chrysostom, HOMILIES ON HEBREWS (Latin)**

Portugal. 12c/13c.

Parchment. ◊ 372 x 255 mm. ◊ 205. ◊ 1–205 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–206(RIC) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 270 x 172 mm. ◊ 31 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead and drypoint framing and ruling; prickings outer edges; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxv⁸, xxvi⁵. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 12c/13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ 2 hands: 1va–64vb; 65a–205vb. ◊ Decorated initials, 11 line, foliate (ff. 1v, 55v); smaller pen-decorated initials for individual sermons. ◊ Marginal nota signs (contemporary hand) and scriptural chapter numbers (later hand). ◊ 348/ (FIC); title page (f.1); and library stamps (ff.1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 23; *Commentariorum*, pp. 58–63, 304–305; and *Inventário*, pp. 319–321. ◊ After first gathering, written space reduced to 261 x 172 mm., 30 lines. Scriptural quotations in red ink. In addition to scriptural chapter numbers, marginal obelisks are used (ff. 12, 19, 29v, and 135). 18c title page identifies scribe as Poncii de Pinhel (apparently suggested by colophon to final work). Script and decoration identified with Cod. Alc. XXIV/402 (*Inventário*, p. 321).

◊ Secundo folio: in nobis. Hoc. autem.

FPD

348/ [Fund number].

- | | | |
|----------|-----|--|
| 1va–55b. | (1) | Augustine of Hippo (354–430). <i>Tractatus in I Johannis Epistolam</i> . (Tit) Incipit sermo primus sancti augustini episcopi in epistola sancti iohannis prima. (Inc) Meminit sanctitas vestra evvangelium secundum iohannem ex ordine lectionum nos solere tractare.... (Expl) ...non eum vidi amplius; non audivi loquentem. (Coloph) Explicant tractatus aurelii augustini episcopi in epistola sancti iohannis prima. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 35:1977–2061; see also P. Agaësse, SC 75 (Paris, 1961). (Omss) Studies on ms tradition cited in <i>Clavis</i> , 279. (Com) Tituli before individual tracts enumerate them as <i>sermones</i> i–x. End of text in edition (cols. 2061–2062) not included in ms. Individual <i>sermones</i> not divided into chapters. |
|----------|-----|--|

- 55va–203b. (2) John Chrysostom (344–407) bp of Constantinople. *Homilies on Hebrews*. Tr. Mutianus. (Tit) Incipit commentarius iohannis crisostomi constantinopolitani episcopi in epistola pauli apostoli ad hebreos. Incipit sermo primus. (Inc) Multifarie et multis modis... (Heb 1:1) Vere ubi abundavit delictum, superabundavit et gratia.... (Expl) ...offerentes domino nostro ihesu christo, cum quo patri gloria una cum spiritu sancto imperium, honor, nunc et semper... (Coloph) Explicit expositio iohannis constantinopolitani episcopi in epistola pauli apostoli ad hebreos. (Ed) PG 63:237–456. (Omss) See Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 4397. (Com) Contains 35 sermons; last two correspond to Homily 34 in edition. Following work, in red ink, on f. 203va: "Hec tibi summa fuit donari facta iohannes. Aurea gutta pio cuius ab ore fluit: Sex gradibus...."
- 203vb–205va. (3) Pontius Capellanus de Belioco (12c). *Miracle*. (Tit) Miraculum de corpore domini quo quidam communicari non (scored through) non potuit in extremis, donec confessus fuit vere. (Inc) [Prol][Sal]; Cum miraculi unius, karissime, quod apud nos....[Text] Erat in quodam beliocensis opidi sub urbano rure.... (Expl) ...huic insistens labori non habuit requiem. (Coloph) Non multos fore arbitror... Queso autem qui hec legerint vel audierint qui hec scripsit pontii peccatoris miseri in orationibus suis meminerint. Vocabitur homo iste bricius de rupe. (Ed) F. de São Bonaventura, *Commentariorum*, pp. 58–63. (Omss) Edition based on this ms alone. (Com) Colophon is first-person conclusion of letter in which miracle presented. Colophon separated from narrative by large initial. Letter addressed to Hugo monachus.

RIC

Blank.

Gregory the Great, MORALIA IN JOB (Parts 1-2)

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 456 x 302 mm. ◊ 183. ◊ Numbered 1–183 by 20c hand.
 ◊ Written space: 330 x 190 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead
 framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above line. ◊ Headlines
 (book number, various hands). ◊ i², ii⁷, iii–xxiii⁸, xxiv⁶. ◊ Quire signatures
 i–xxii from second gathering. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One
 hand. ◊ Pen-decorated initial “G” (f. 1v), foliate in 6 line, solid field.
 Pen-decorated 10 line initial “R” in salutation on 3v; 8 line initial “I” on f. 6.
 Smaller pen-decorated initial for individual books. ◊ Occasional nota signs
 and comments; scriptural chapter numbers. ◊ 349/ (f. 1); title page (f.1); and
 library stamps (ff. 1, 3, 4). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 32; *Commentariorum*,
 pp. 322–323; *Inventário*, pp. 321–323; and M. Adriaen, CCSL 143 (Turnhout,
 1979), p. xxi. ◊ Text on ff. 1v–2 written in 2 column, 35 line format (320 x 210
 mm. written space). F. 2v in 2 column, 64 line format, 13c littera gothica
 textualis media script. Scriptural quotations in red ink. Marginalia written in
 14c calligraphic cursive; scriptural chapter numbers in separate hand. Marginal
 obelisks on ff. 32v, 40, 57, and 147v (as in Cod. Alc. XXVII/348). Levels of
 exegesis above headlines. ◊ Secundo folio: velut ad tutissimi portus sinum.

FPD

Blank.

- | | | |
|---------|-----|--|
| 1va–2a. | (1) | Isidore, bp of Seville (600–636). <i>De viris illustribus</i>
(Chapter 27). (Tit) Ysidorus. (Inc) Gregorius papa
romane sedis apostolice presul compunctione timore
dei plenus et humilitate summus.... (Expl) ...qui ante
despicabatur ut ignavus. (Ed) Carmen Codoñer
Merino, <i>El “De Viris Illustribus” de Isidoro de Sevilla</i>
(Salamanca, 1964), p. 148. (Com) Passage from
Isidore (ending “vertantur in linguam”) constitutes
only first part of this text. Remainder is account of
Taio of Sarragosa bringing copy of <i>Moralia</i> to Spain.
This is different from account printed before <i>Moralia</i>
in <i>PL</i> 75:507–510. Followed on f. 2v by description of
certain chapters in books 1–35 of Gregory’s <i>Moralia</i> .
F. 3 blank. |
|---------|-----|--|

- 3va-182va. (2) Gregory the Great (c. 540-604). *Moralia in Job* (Parts 12). (Tit) Incipit prologus sancti gregorii pape in expositione libri iob. (Inc) [Prol][Sal]; Dudum te frater beatissime in constantinopolitana urbe.... [Text] Inter multos sepe queritur quis libri beati iob scriptor.... (Expl) ...quanto ex lectionis quoque intermissione respirat. (Coloph) Explicit liber decimus. (Ed) M. Adriaen, CCSL 143 (Turnhout, 1979). (Omss) Adriaen, ibid., pp xiv-xxix, lists over 500 mss including ours. (Com) Part 1 (Books 1-5) on ff. 11v-91b. Part 2 (Books 6-10) on ff. 91b-182va. F. 183 blank.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XXXIII/350

Portugal 350

Gregory the Great, MORALIA IN JOB (Parts 3-4)

Portugal. 12c/13c.

Parchment. ◊ 312 x 280 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 205. ◊ Numbered 1-205 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. in each gathering; and 1(FEL)-206(205) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 312 x 199 mm. ◊ 35 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings outer edge; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (book number). ◊ i-xv⁸, xxvi⁵. ◊ First two gatherings signed i-ii; all have catchwords. ◊ 12c-13c littera protogothica. ◊ 3 hands: 1(2)va-95(96)b; 95(96)va-162(163)vb; 162(163)vb-205(206)vb. ◊ Rubricated initials (stems or tails up to 25 lines) for individual books. Some include pen-decorated designs. Animal figure on "Q" on f. 153(154). Display script for tituli. ◊ Marginal nota signs and level of exegesis (text hand). Scriptural chapter numbers (later hand). ◊ 350/ (FEL); title page (FEL); library stamp (FEL, f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 32-33; *Commentariorum*, pp. 322-323; and *Inventário*, pp. 321-323. ◊ Books of Part 4 (beginning at f. 95[96]b) have largest initials. Scriptural quotations in red ink. ◊ Secundo folio: Nimirum interroga iumenta.

FPD

Blank.

FEL	Title page (with "Cod. 23" corrected to "33" by 20c hand), identifying scribe as Timotheus de Cerolico.
1(2)a-205(206)vb. (1)	Gregory the Great (c. 540-604). <i>Moralia in Job</i> (Parts 3-4). (Tit) <i>Incipit liber undecimus moralium; pars iii.</i> (Inc) <i>Quamvis in prolixo opere esse culpabilis stili mutabilitas non debet....</i> (Expl) <i>...audaciam spiritu ferventiore proferuntur.</i> (Coloph) <i>Explicit liber Moralium XXII Partis quartae</i> (added). (Ed) M. Adriaen, CCSL 143A (Turnhout, 1979). (Omss) See Cod. Alc. XXXII/349. (Com) Part 3 (Books 11-16) on ff. 1(2)a-95(96)b; Part 4 (Books 17-22) on ff. 95(96)b-205(206)vb.
RPD	Blank.

Gregory the Great, MORALIA IN JOB (Parts 5-6)

Portugal. 12c/13c.

Parchment. ◊ 426 x 278 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 253+i. ◊ Numbered 1(2)-252(253) by earlier 20c hand, only first f. in each gathering; and 1(FEL)-256(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 314 x 194 mm. ◊ 35 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling (rarely visible on film); no visible prickings; text above line. ◊ Headlines (book number). ◊ i-xxii⁸, xxxiii⁵. ◊ Quire signatures i-xxviii and catchwords. ◊ 12c-13c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial "P" (f. 2), 9 line foliate. Small rubricated or pen-decorated initials for other books. ◊ Marginal nota signs and levels of exegesis (text hand). Corrections (notula hand). Scriptural chapter numbers. ◊ 351/ (FEL); title page (f. 1[2]); and library stamps (ff. 1[2], 2[3]). On f. 1v, distribution of scriptural chapters over three mss noted in 15c hand. ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 33; *Commentariorum*, pp. 322-323; and *Inventário*, pp. 321-323. ◊ Hand is same as Hand 1 in Cod. 350; decoration is different. Title page identifies scribe as Timotheus de Celarico. Scriptural quotations in red ink (in first two gatherings, marginal flags used instead). ◊ Secundo folio: 2(3) *Incipit liber xxiii.*

FPD	Blank.
FEL	351 / [Fundo number].
2(3)a-253(254)b. (1)	Gregory the Great (c. 540-604). <i>Moralia in Job</i> (Parts 5-6). (Tit) <i>Incipit liber xxiii Explanacionis beati Gregorii pape, per contemplationem assumpte super librum beati iob.</i> (Inc) <i>Prefationem huius operis totiens necessario repeto....</i> (Expl) ...pro me lacrimas reddit, deo et domino nostro ihesu christo, cui.... (Ed) M. Adriaen, CCSL 143 B (Turnhout, 1985). (Omiss) See Cod. Alc. XXXII/349. (Com) Part 5 (Books 23-27) on ff. 2(3)a-93(94)vb; Part 6 (Books 28-35) on ff. 93(94)vb-253(254)b.

REL-RPD Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XLVI/ 352

Portugal 352

**Bruno of Segni, EXPOSITIO IN PENTATEUCHEM; and
Anonymous, PASSIO SANCTAE BARBARAE**

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 361 x 266 mm. ◊ i+198+i. ◊ Numbered 1(2)-197(196) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 278 x 182 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Dry point framing and ruling; prickings visible; below top line. ◊ Titles of Pentateuchal books. ◊ i-xxiv⁸, xxv⁶, [1]. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XXIII) and catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata, ff. 1-196(195)v. ◊ One hand. ◊ Large decorated (geometric, flourished) initial (f. 196(195)v), 7 line decorated initials (divided), and 1-2 line rubricated calligraphic initials. ◊ Occasional nota signs. ◊ 352/, 18c title page (1a); and library stamps (1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 39; *Commentariorum*, p. 73; and *Inventário*, pp. 323-324. ◊ Severe moisture stains in front. Chapter tituli and lemmata rubricated. *Passio* added later. ◊ Secundo folio: cur labia movendo.

FIC Blank.

1a. 352 / [Fundo number]; 18c title page.

- 1b. (1) Bruno of Segni OSB, Bp of Segni, Abt of Monte Cassino (d. 1123). *Expositio in Pentateuchem* (Dedicatory Epistle). (Tit) Incipit epistola brunonis episcopi ad petrum episcopum directum. (Inc) [Sal] Rogasti me dilectissimi frater et coepiscope petre.... (Expl) ...te memorem tuis in orationibus semper faciat. (Coloph) Explicit epistola. (Ed) *PL* 164:147A-148A. (Com) Same style but different hand. Added after main text.
- 1bva-196(195)va. (2) Bruno of Segni OSB, Bp of Segni, Abt of Monte Cassino (d. 1123). *Expositio in Pentateuchem*. (Tit) Incipit exposicio Brunonis episcopi in pentateuchem. (Inc) In principio creavit deus celum et terram (Gn 1:1). In principio inquit et ante omnem creaturam.... (Expl) ...vivificantem sequamur ut in eternum vivamur. Quod ipse nobis prestare.... (Coloph) Explicit expositi super pentateuchum. (Ed) *PL* 164:147B-550D. (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 1842-1846 lists 20 mss including ours. (Com) Clear, well-made copy. Related to Troyes, BM 352.
- 196(195)va- (3) 198(197)vb. Anonymous. *Passio Sanctae Barbarae*. (Tit) Incipit passio sancte barbare virginis et martyris christi que passa est quarta die decembris sub. (Inc) Barbara virgo et martyr regnante maximiano imperatore et martiano preside.... (Expl) ...Martirizata est autem sub maximiano imperatore quarta die decembris regnante.... (Com) See also *BHL*, 915. In later hand.

REL-RIC

Blank.

**BIBLICAL COMMENTARIES FROM GLOSSA ORDINARIA:
LEVITICUS – JUDGES**

Portugal. 13c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 441 x 315 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 262+i. ◊ Unnumbered. ◊ Written space: 342 x 197 mm. ◊ 39 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Dry point framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Book titles. ◊ i-ix⁸, x³, xi-xxxiii⁸, xxiv³. ◊ Quire signatures (I-X) and catchwords. ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 12 line historiated initial (God in tower speaking to Moses), f. 1; 6–10 line decorated initials (foliate, divided); and 1–4 line rubricated calligraphic initials, many pen-decorated. ◊ Many nota signs. ◊ 353/ (FPD); 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Johannes de Peniche OCist(?), (FEL). ◊ *Index*, p. 40; *Commentariorum*, p. 51; and *Inventário*, pp. 324–325. ◊ 3–5 ff. excised between ff. 75 and 76. Tears in margins and many sewn tears. Related by script and content to Cod. Alc. XLV/404. ◊ Secundo folio: vocavit autem moysen.

FPD 353/ [Fund number].

FEL 18c title page.

- | | | |
|-----------|-----|---|
| 1a–75vb. | (1) | School of Anselm of Laon. <i>Glossa Ordinaria on Leviticus</i> . (Tit) Incipit leviticus. (Inc) Vocavit autem dominus moysen... (Lev 1:1) septuaginta revocavit et locutus est ei dominus.... (Expl) [Expl. mut.]...et non capaces misterii. In monte sinay.... (Ed) <i>PL</i> 113:297B–380A (in compressed form). (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 11,783 lists 5 mss but not ours. (Com) Version 14, glossa interlinearis, used as independent commentary. Material from <i>praefatio</i> follows gloss on Lv 1:1. Attributed, along with following glosses, to Gilbert Universalis, Bp of London (d. 1113). |
| 76a–163b. | (2) | School of Anselm of Laon. <i>Glossa Ordinaria on Numbers</i> . (Tit) In Nomine Domini Nostri Ihesu Christi Pater Et Filius Et Spiritus Sanctus. Incipit Expositio Libri Numerorum Origenes. (Inc) Divinis numeris non omnes digni sunt sed certi.... (Expl) ...in |

- campestribus moab super iordanem contra iericho.
 (Coloph) Explicit liber numeri. (Ed) *PL*
 113:381B–446C (compressed form). (Omss)
 Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 11,784 lists 2 mss but not
 ours. (Com) Version 17, glossa interlinearis, used as
 independent commentary. Last section of text not in
PL.
- 163b–210b. (3) School of Anselm of Laon. *Glossa Ordinaria on Deuteronomy*. (Tit) Incipit Deuteronomii. (Inc) Hec
 sunt verba sequentia (!)... (Dt 1:1) Moyses de se
 tamquam de alio loquitur.... (Expl) ...invenit unde et
 velox scriba appellatus est. (Coloph) Explicit
 deuteronomii. (Ed) *PL* 113:448C–506B (compressed
 form). (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 11,785 lists 4
 mss but not ours. (Com) Versions 4, 5, and 7, glossa
 marginalis and interlinearis, used as independent
 commentary.
- 210b–241vb. (4) School of Anselm of Laon. *Glossa Ordinaria on Joshua*. (Inc) Et factum est post... (Jos 1:1) Ut
 loqueretur dominus pater ad iosue filium nun id est
 ihesum.... (Expl) ...sed omnes me derelinquerunt. Non
 illis imputetur. (Ed) *PL* 113:505D–520D (compressed
 form). (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 11,786 lists 2
 mss but not ours. (Com) Version 4, glossa
 interlinearis, and preface used as independent
 commentary.
- 24avb–262b. (5) School of Anselm of Laon. *Glossa Ordinaria on Judges*. (Tit) Incipit Expositio Libri Sotih Id Est
 Iudicum. (Inc) Post mortem Iosue consulerunt... (Jud.
 1:1) Iudas id est tribus iude ascendit Ecce tradidit....
 (Expl) ...se rigida bonis vero omnibus sit submissa.
 (Coloph) F. (Ed) *PL* 113:521A–532C (compressed
 form). (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 11,787 lists 2
 mss but not ours. (Com) Combines praefatio and
 glossa interlinearis and marginalis for independent
 commentary. Breaks off at Jud 20:18.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Peter Lombard, COMMENTARIUM IN PSALMOS (1–68)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 407 x 280 mm. ◊ 196. ◊ Unnumbered to f.172, then 170(172)-194(196) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 288 x 174 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-x⁸, xi⁶, xi-xxiv⁸, xxv⁶. ◊ Quire signatures (I-III) and catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Large decorated “B” (foliate, fantastic animals), f. 3vb; 3-10 line decorated initials (foliate); and 1-10 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated. ◊ Frequent marginalia and interlinear notes; patristic sources indicated in margins. ◊ 354/ (FPD); 18c title page (1); and library stamps (1, 2). Note once attached to FPD states that novice master placed volumes in novice’s house (1314). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 45; *Commentariorum*, pp. 631-632; and *Inventário*, pp. 325-326. ◊ Decorated initial, f. 1va, excised. Psalm text, in larger letters, inset within columns of commentary. ◊ Secundo folio: paties ebdoadi (!) id.

FPD 354/ [Fundo number].

1va-196b. (1) Peter Lombard, Bp of Paris (1159-1160).
Commentarium in Psalmos (1-68). (Inc) [Prol]
 <C>um omnes prophetas spiritus sancti revelatione....
 [Text] Beatus vir qui non... (Ps 1:1) Beatus cui omnia
 optat succedunt vir scilicet.... (Expl) [Expl].
 mut.]...infixus est et est substantia non est in eis
 substantia.... (Ed) *PL* 191:55A-628B. (Omss)
 Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 6637 lists over 300 mss but
 not ours. (Com) Ends in midst of commentary on Ps
 68:2. Continued by Cod. Alc. LX/355, q. v.

RPD Blank.

Peter Lombard, COMMENTARIUM IN PSALMOS (68–150)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 401 x 273 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 212. ◊ Numbered 1–217 by 20c hand, with non-continuous numeration by second 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 295 x 162 mm. ◊ 40 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxv⁸, xxvi⁷, xxvii⁵. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXVI). ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 8–12 line decorated initials (foliate) and 1–6 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen-flourished. ◊ Frequent marginalia and interlinear notes; patristic sources indicated in margins. ◊ 18c title page (FEL); 355/ (FEL[v]); and library stamps (FEL, 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 45; *Commentariorum*, pp. 631–632; and *Inventário*, pp. 325–327. ◊ FPD lost at early date; contemporary binding. ◊ Secundo folio: ut raukus factus.

FIC	Blank.
FEL	18c title page; v: 355/ [Fundo number].
1a–212vb.	(1) Peter Lombard, Bp of Paris (1159–1160). <i>Commentarium in Psalmos (68–150)</i> . (Tit) Titulus in finem pro his qui commutabuntur ipsi david. (Inc) Salvum me fac... (Ps 68:1). Due sunt commutations una est de bono.... (Expl) ...vite eterne vox est omnis spiritus laudet dominum (ad Ps 150:6) amen. (Coloph) Explicit liber hymnorum vel soliloquiorum de christo. Scribite scriptores vobis debentur honore. (Ed) PL 191:626C–1296B. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 6637 lists over 300 mss but not ours. (Com) Second part of Lombard's <i>Commentarium</i> ; continues and written by same scribe as Cod. Alc. LIX/354, q. v.
RPD	Blank.

Prosper of Aquitaine, VARIOUS WORKS

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 388 x 265 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 169. ◊ Numbered 1–170 (RPD) by 20c hand (almost illegible); with non-continuous numeration by second 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 278 x 169 mm. ◊ 43 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Titles (after f. 64). ◊ i–xxi⁸, xxii¹. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica media. ◊ One hand. ◊ Pen drawing of fantastic beast, f. 48 and 2–16 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated and pen-flourished. ◊ Occasional nota signs. ◊ 356/ (FPD); 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 47–48; *Commentariorum*, p. 67; and *Inventário*, pp. 327–328. ◊ Contemporary binding. ◊ Secundo folio: –bucionis pro gratia.

FPD 356/ [Fundo number].

FEL 18c title page.

- | | | |
|----------|-----|---|
| 1a–37a. | (1) | School of Anselm of Laon. <i>Glossa Ordinaria on Proverbia</i> . (Inc) [Prol] Tribus nominus(!) vocatus est salomon.... [Text] Parabole attentum facit auditorem Salomonis pacifici filii david argumentum a natura.... (Expl) ...multi dicent in illa die domine nonne in nomine tuo prophetavimus. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 11,802 lists 5 mss but not ours. (Com) Lemmata underlined. Ends with blank space in 37a. Glossa Ordinaria, Stegmüller, 11,802, 6 [Text] and 11,803, 1 [Prol] used as commentary. |
| 37b–64a. | (2) | Jerome (347–420). <i>Commentarius in Ecclesiasten</i> . (Tit) Incipit prologus sancti ieronimi presbyteri super ecclesiasten. (Inc) [Prol] Memini me ante hoc ferme.... [Text] Verba ecclesiastes... (Eccles 1:1). Tribus nominibus vocatum fuisse salomonem scripture.... (Expl) ...sive illam ve his quippe qui dicunt malum bonum et bonum malum (Is 5:20). (Coloph) Finit tractus iheronimi super ecclesiastem. (Ed) PL 23:1061B–1174A; and ed. M. Adriaen, CCSL 72 |

(Turnhout, 1959), pp. 249–361. (Oms) Lambert, *Bibliotheca*, 205 lists 149 mss including ours. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 583; and Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 3351.

- 64a–67va. (3) Prosper of Aquitaine (fl. 430). *Pro Augustino responsiones ad excerpta Genuensium*. (Tit) Incipit liber responsionum prosperi ad excerpta que de genuensi civitate sunt missa. (Inc) [Sal] [Prol] In libris beate memorie augustini episcopi.... [Text] Iacob dilexi esau autem... (Aug. *De praed. sanct.*, I,3) In his tribus capitulis licet divisa sint.... (Expl) ...meritorum hoc teneatur quod habet veritas. (Coloph) Explicit liber responsionum prosperi ad excerpta que de genuensi civitate sunt missa. (Ed) *PL* 45:1849–1858; and 51:187A–202A. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 527.
- 67va–71vb. (4) Prosper of Aquitaine (fl. 430). *Pro Augustino responsiones ad capitula obiectionum Gallorum calumniantium*. (Tit) Incipit liber responsionum prosperi contra capitula gallorum que contra libros beati Augustini posuerunt (!) de predestinatione. (Inc) [Prol] Doctrinam quam sancte memorie augustinus.... [Text] Obiectio Quod ex predestinatione dei...Responsio Predestinationem dei nullus catholicus christianus negat.... (Expl) ...que nec ipse fecit nec ut faceremus exigit. (Coloph) Explicit liber responsionum prosperi contra capitula gallorum. (Ed) *PL* 45:1833–1844; and 51:153A–174C. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 520.
- 71vb–74b. (5) Prosper of Aquitaine (fl. 430). *Pro Augustino responsiones ad capitula obiectionum Vincentianarum*. (Tit) Incipit liber responsionum eiusdem contra obiectionum vincentianarum. (Inc) [Prol] Quidam christiane ac fraterne veritatis(!)... [Text] Obiectio. Quia dominus noster ihesus...Responsio Contra vulnus originalis peccati quo in adam.... (Expl) ...dei spreverunt invitantem, voluntatem dei sentient iudicantem(!). (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) *PL* 45:1843–1850; and 51:177A–186C. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 521.

- 74b–93b. (6) Prosper of Aquitaine (fl. 430). *De Vocatione Omnim Gentium*. (Tit) Incipit prologus in libris prosperi de vocatione omnium gentium. (Inc) [Prol] Inter defensores liberi arbitrii et predicatorum.... [Text] Omni anime humanae quantum intelligere atque experiri.... (Expl) ...non potest quemquam sine iusticia refutare. (Coloph) Explicit liber prosperi duobus de vocatione gentium. (Ed) *PL* 17:1073D–1132B; and 51:647A–722B. (Omss) M. Cappuyns, *RB* 39 (1927): 199–200 lists 15 mss but not ours. (Among them Troyes, BM 5). (Com) See also *Clavis*, 528.
- 93b–96vb. (7) Prosper of Aquitaine (fl. 430). *Epistola ad Rufinum de Gratia et Libero Arbitrio*. (Tit) Incipit epistola prosperi ad rufinum de gratia et libero arbitrio. (Inc) [Sal] Accepi pro communem amicum fraterna gratia (!) me.... (Expl) ...et per viam veritatis dirigat in vitam eternam. (Coloph) Explicit epistola sancti prosperi ad rufinum de gratia et libero arbitrio. (Ed) *PL* 45:1793–1802; and 51:77A–90A. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 516.
- 96vb–98vb. (8) Prosper of Aquitaine (fl. 430). *Epistola ad Augustinum*. (Tit) Incipit epistola prosperi ad sanctum augustinum. (Inc) [Sal] Ignotus quidem tibi facie sed iam aliquatenus.... (Expl) ...papa beatissime ineffabiliter mirabilis incomparabiliter honorande prestantissime patronae. (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) *PL* 51:67A–74C; and ed. A. Goldbacher, *CSEL* 57 (Vienna, 1911), pp. 454–468. (Omss) Goldbacher, ibid., p. 454 lists 9 mss but not ours. (Com) See Divjak, *Die Überlieferung*, pp. 136 and 307; and *Clavis*, 262, and 516.
- 96vb–112a. (9) Prosper of Aquitaine (fl. 430). *De Gratia Dei et Libero Arbitrio Contra Collatorem*. (Tit) Incipit liber sancti prosperi pro predicatoribus gratiae dei contra librum cassiani presbyteri qui prenotatur de protectione dei. (Inc) Gratiam dei qua christiani sumus quidam dicere.... (Expl) ...qui dixit se esse principium, quoniam ex ipso... (Jn 8:23; Rm 11:36). (Coloph) Explicit liber sancti prosperi contra librum abbatis quondam cassiani qui prenotatur de protectione dei sive adversus dogma pelagii et celestii nefandi

- dogmatis repertores ac defensores et inimicos gratia dei et domini nostri ihesu christi et in defensione sanctorum romanum episcoporum et sancti episcopi augustini asserans veritatem de libris eius contra supradictos hereticos. (Ed) *PL* 45:1801–1854; and 51:215A–276A. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 523.
- 112b–137b. (10) Julianus Pomerius (fl. 500). *De Vita Contemplativa*. (Tit) Incipiunt capitula in tribus libris sancti prosperi De vita contemplativa et activa. (Inc) [Prol] Quod ea sit vite contemplativa.... [Text] Contemplativa vita est in qua creatura creatorem. (Expl) ...sed pro rebus enuntiandas verba sunt instituta. (Coloph) Prosperi doctoris liber tercius explicit. (Ed) *PL* 59:412C–520A. (Omss) M. L. W. Laistner, *Studi e Testi* 122 (Vatican City, 1946), pp. 352–355 lists 93 mss but not ours. Also found in Linz, Bundesstaatliche Studienbibliothek, 1 (neu 238), ff. 1–80. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 998.
- 137b–169vb. (11) Gregory of Nazianzus (329–389). Tr. Rufinus (345–410). *Orationes I–V and VII*. (Tit) Incipit prologus rufini presbyteri ad apronianum. (Inc) [Prol] Profiscenti mihi ex urbe magnopere.... [Text] Victus sum ut fateor me superatum.... (Expl) ...custodiat corda vestra in ihesu christo domino nostro cui est.... (Coloph) Explicit gregorii episcopi liber sextus. (Ed) A. Engelbrecht, ed. CSEL 46 (Vienna, 1910), pp. 1–189; and 211–233. (Omss) Engelbrecht, *ibid.*, pp. xxvi–xliv lists 43 mss but not ours. (Com) *Orationes* II, XXXVIII, XXXIX, XLI, XXVI and VI of Greek original. See also *Clavis PG*, 3010.
- RPD Blank.

**Bernard of Clairvaux, SERMONES IN CANTICA
CANTICORUM**

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 402 x 263 mm. ◊ i+230+ii. ◊ Numbered 1–230 by a 20c hand with a second non-continuous numeration. ◊ Written space: 287 x 155 mm. ◊ 34 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Sermon numbers (after 29 added later). ◊ i–xxix⁸. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 12c protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 3–6 line decorated initials (divided, foliate); and 1–6 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated. ◊ Occasional marginalia; many nota signs, some elaborate. ◊ 357/, 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1, 2) ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 48; and *Inventário*, pp. 328–329. ◊ Poor quality parchment with many holes and flaws. Scribe uses e caudata, not always correctly. ◊ Secundo folio: profecto in usitatius.

FPD	Leaf from 15c canon law collection.	
FEL	357/ [Fundō number], 18c title page.	
1a–230vb.	(1)	Bernard of Clairvaux OCist, Abt of Clairvaux (1090–1153). <i>Sermones In Cantica Canticorum</i> . (Tit) Incipit tractatus sancti Bernardi abbatis in cantico canticorum sermo primus. (Inc) Vobis fratres alia quam aliis de seculo aut certe.... (Expl) ...item ad omnes electos ut filii lucis inquit ambulate (Eph 5:6). (Coloph) Explicit liber. (Ed) PL 183:785A–1198A; and J. Leclercq et al., edd., <i>Sancti Bernardi Opera</i> , 1–2 (Rome, 1957–1958) (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 1721 lists 103 mss including ours. (Com) Nota signs frequent and elaborate, e.g. f. 65.
RELi-RPD	Blank.	

**Bernard of Clairvaux, SERMONES; and SENTENTIAE
SANCTI BERNARDI**

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 409 x 268 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 117. ◊ Numbered (r and v) 1–234(117) by 18c hand; and (1(FELi))–120(RIC) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 302 x 173 mm. ◊ 34–35 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xiv⁸, xv⁴, xvi¹. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XIII) and catchwords. ◊ 12c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 12 line decorated “H” (divided, foliate), f. 1(3)a; and 1–7 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated. ◊ Nota signs. ◊ 358/, 18c title page (FELi); and library stamps (FELi, FELii, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 48–49; Commentariorum, pp. 347–348; and Inventário, pp. 329–330. ◊ Bottom margins of ff. 74(76) and 105(107) excised. ◊ Secundo folio: –sos Ergo ut.

FIC	Notes and pen-trials (16c).
FELi	18c title page; 358/ [Fundo number].
FELii	18c Index to sermons using r and v numeration.
1(3)a–113(115)va. (1)	Bernard of Clairvaux OCist, Abt of Clairvaux (1090–1153). <i>Sermones de Tempore</i> . (Tit) De adventu domini sermo primus sancti bernardi abbatis claravallensis de sex circumstantiis adventis. (Inc) Hodie fratres adventus initium celebramus. Cuius utique.... (Expl) ...quam nobis tam multipliciter. (Ed) PL 183:35A–392D (Various); <i>Sancti Bernardi Opera VI</i> –1, (Rome, 1970). (Omiss) Schneyer, <i>Repertorium</i> , I:455–457 lists 126 mss including ours, which is in classification IV Series perfecta: incompleta 1. (Cf. Troyes BM 832, ff. 1–128; 1629). (Com) Tituli rubricated; some, at end, added in 18c hand. Range from Advent to Annunciation BVM.
113(115)va– 117(119)va. (2)	Bernard of Clairvaux OCist, Abt of Clairvaux (1090–1153). <i>Sententiae Sancti Bernardi</i> . (Inc) Due sunt parte quibus ingredimur ad mundum.... (Expl)

...intumescentes ab inopia temporali ad eternam. (Ed) *Sancti Bernardi Opera*, VI, 2 (Rome, 1972), pp. 7–55. (Omiss) Cod. Alc. CCVI/168, ff. 89va–102vb; XXVIII/180, ff. 93a–106va; and ibid., 4–5 lists 12 mss including ours. (Com) 50 *sententiae* from series II, 41 to series II, 17 in no particular order. Nos. 2, 13, 19 and 30 not identified. Includes elements from all 3 series.

RIC

Obituary notices for Iohannes de gaia, 12?? and Gerardus, 1204.

Codices Alcobacenses LXXXVI/359

Portugal 359

Herveus of Bourg-Dieu, EXPOSITIONES; and Augustine and others, MINOR WORKS

Portugal. 13c med.

Parchment. ◊ 382 x 254 mm. ◊ i+i (paper) + 62 + i. ◊ Numbered 1–62 by 20c hand (almost illegible); with a second non-continuous numeration. ◊ Written space: 271 x 165 mm. ◊ 43 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; below top line. ◊ Herveus (ff. 1–7v). ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 2–4 line rubricated calligraphic initials, many pen-decorated. ◊ Occasional marginalia. ◊ 359/ (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1, 3, 8). ◊ F. 62b: Qui scripsit vivat qui legat eum benedicat. Finito libro sit laus et gloria christo per infinita seculorum secula. Amen. ◊ Index, p. 56; Inventário, pp. 330–331; and Divjak, *Die Überlieferung*, p. 307. ◊ Margins excised ff. 29, 35, 49–53. Several leaves missing after ff. 46, 51, 53. Single leaves missing between ff. 3 and 4, perhaps elsewhere. ◊ Secundo folio: –tudinem estis id.

FPD

Blank.

FELi

359/ [Fundo number].

FELii

18c title page.

- 1a–30b. (1) Herveus of Bourg-Dieu OSB (1080–1150). *In Ultimam Visionem Ezechielis.* (Tit) Incipit liber que herveus composit super ultimam visionem ihezechielis prophete. (Inc) Domino largiente novissimam beati iezechielis visionem pro capta.... (Expl) ...ad edificationem legentium vel audiencium et ad gloriam dei nostri qui.... (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 3262 lists 5 mss including ours. (Troyes, BM 447, Dijon, BM 659[398]). (Com) Continuation of earlier commentary from sermons of Gregory the Great.
- 30b–31va. (2) Herveus of Bourg-Dieu OSB (1080–1150). *In Cantico Exodi.* (Tit) De cantico exodi. (Inc) Omnia canticorum que in scripturis sanctis leguntur.... (Expl) ...donec ad libertatem exeat et humanum victorie deo concinat. (Omss) Troyes, BM 447. (Com) See also Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 3258.
- 31va–35vb. (3) Herveus of Bourg-Dieu OSB (1080–1150). *In Cantico Habacuc.* (Tit) Canticum abacuc. (Inc) Antequam loqui cantico incipiamus titulum ipsius videramus.... (Expl) ...decenter cum virtutibus dei psalmos perpetue laudationis. (Omss) Troyes, BM 447. (Com) See also Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 3258.
- 35vb–37vb. (4) Herveus of Bourg-Dieu OSB (1080–1150). *In Cantico Annae.* (Tit) Canticum anne. (Inc) Oravit anne et ait Exultavit cor meum in domino et cetera (1 Reg 2:1). Anna diu sterilis et post.... (Expl) ...ut beatorum angelorum celsitudini sit equalis per omnia. (Omss) Troyes, BM 447. (Com) See also Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 3258.
- 37vb–42vb. (5) Herveus of Bourg-Dieu OSB (1080–1150). *Expositio Missae.* (Tit) Exposicio misse. (Inc) Presbiterorum ordo a filiis aaron sumpsit exordium qui cum episcopis in pluribus.... (Expl) ...ut per hoc remissio verbis sunt omnium peccatorum. (Omss) Troyes, BM 447. (Com) Opening six words of incipit also begin other works by Pseudo-Jerome.
- 42vb–43va. (6) Anonymous. *Epistola Libros Magistri Hervei et Vitam Continens.* (Tit) Incipit epistola libros magistri hervei

vitamque continens. (Inc) Cum propheta dicat quia dominus virtutem operum... (Ps 110:6) si ipse non pro sua.... (Expl) ...quod eum evolasse confidimus ei consociari sperantes. Valete. (Ed) *PL* 181:9–12. (Com) Letter from anonymous monk of Bourg-Dieu to unknown addressee with biography and works of Herveus.

- 43va–46vb. (7) Vigilius, Bp of Thapsus (fl. 484). *Contra Felicianum Arrianum de Unitate Trinitatis* (Incomplete). (Tit) Incipit liber sancti Augustini episcopi contra felicianum arrianum de unitate trinitatis. (Inc) Extorsisti mihi delectissime fili volusiane ut de unitate.... (Expl) [Expl. mut.]...Sic post partum virginis non alias dei filius et.... (Ed) *PL* 42:1157–1167; 62:333A–345C. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 808. Attribution to Vigilius not certain.
- 47a–52vb. (8) Augustine, Bp of Hippo (354–430). *De Perfectione Iustitiae Hominis Liber* (Incomplete). (Tit) Aug. Epistola seu Liber De perfectione Justitiae hominis Ad Episcopos Eutropium et Paulum (17c hand). (Inc) [Inc. mut.]...potest homo sine peccato esse quod vitari potest.... (Expl) [Expl. mut.]...mundus corde sicut singula reddenda sunt.... (Ed) *PL* 44:293–311; CSEL 42 (Vienna, 1902), pp. 3–48. (Omss) Ibid., pp. iii–viii lists 58 mss but not ours. (Com) Begins in middle of c. II; ends in concluding section of c. XV. See also *Clavis*, 347.
- 52va–52va. (9) Prosper of Aquitaine (c. 420–450). *Epistola ad Augustinum* (Incomplete). (Inc) [Inc. mut.]...ac superflua sit industrie ac laboris indictio cuius.... (Expl) ...ineffabiliter mirabilis incomparabiliter honorande prestantissime patronae. (Coloph) Explicit epistola prosperi. (Ed) *PL* 33:1005–1007; 51:72B–74C; CSEL 57:464–468. (Omss) Cod. Alc. LXVII/356, ff. 96vb–98vb; and ibid., p. 454 lists 12 mss but not ours. (Com) Begins near end of section 6; continues to end. See also *Clavis*, 262, and 516.
- 52va–53vb. (10) Hilarius Gallus (fl. 425). *Epistola ad Augustinum* (Incomplete). (Tit) Incipit epistola sancti hylarii ad augustinum episcopum. (Inc) [Sal] Si cessantibus

contradicentium questionibus grata sunt plerumque....
(Expl) [Expl. mut.] ...quantum puto que in superiore
non dixeram.... (Ed) PL 33:1007–1011; CSEL
57:468–479. (Com) Ends near conclusion of section 9.
See also *Clavis*, 262.

- 54a–62b. (11) Augustine, Bp of Hippo (354–429). *Liber De Praedestinatione Sanctorum* (Incomplete). (Inc) [Inc. mut.]...idonei cogitare aliquid quasi ex vobis metipsis.. (Expl) ...terminus ne offendat unius nimia longitudo. (Ed) PL 44:963–992. (Coloph) See above, Codicology. (Omss) Divjak, *Die Überlieferung*, p. 61 lists 3 mss including ours. (Com) Begins with last lines of c. II, 6. Followed by opening lines of *Liber de dono perseverantiae* and scribal note: Non est michi tempus quo istum librum possim consumare. See also *Clavis*, 354.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CIV/360

Portugal 360

**Origen, HOMILIES ON LEVITICUS, NUMBERS, JOSHUA
AND JUDGES (RUFINUS' VERSION)**

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 391 x 265 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 242. ◊ Unnumbered. ◊ Written space: 297 x 178 mm. ◊ 34 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Dry point framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Scriptural books and homily numbers (15c hand). ◊ i–xxx⁸, xxx². ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXX). ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Large 5–30 line decorated initials (foliate, geometric) begin each preface or homily. ◊ Occasional marginalia. ◊ 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1). ◊ F. 242vb: Extat martinus scriptor voluminis huius/ Pro quo perpetuat sperat suscipere munus/ Orat lectorem legerit qui in die nostro/ Eius pro flatu laudes perfundere christo. ◊ Martinus de Esposende OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ Index, pp. 62–63; and *Inventário*, pp. 332–333. ◊ Some initials faded badly or not fully finished. ◊ Secundo folio: necesse est et.

FPD-FELi	Blank.
FELii	18c title page.
1.	Forged ownership note (17c) reporting Bp John of Garda as donor.
1va-77vb.	(1) Origen (c. 185–254). Tr. Rufinus (345–410). <i>In Leviticus Homiliae I-XI, XIII–XVI.</i> (Tit) In nomine domini nostri ihesu christi incipit liber omeliarum origenes in leviticum. (Inc) Sicut in novissimus diebus verbum dei ex maria.... (Expl) ...spei ac totius sanctitatis inposuit ipsi gloria in.... (Coloph) Explicit omelia XVIa in levitico. (Ed) PG 12: 405A–574B; W. A. Baehrens, <i>Origenes Werke</i> , VI: 200–507; and M. Borret, <i>Origène. Homélies sur le Lévitique</i> , SC 286–287 (2 vols.; Paris, 1981). (Omss) See W. A. Baehrens, <i>Überlieferung und Textgeschichte der lateinisch erhaltenen Origenshomilien zum alten Testament</i> (Leipzig, 1916); Durham Cath. B.III.I; Univ. V.I.1. (Com) <i>Homilia XII</i> not included. See also <i>Clavis PG</i> , 1416.
77vb–78b.	(2) Rufinus (345–410). <i>Prologus Rufini Interpretis ad Ursacium.</i> (Tit) Incipit prologus in explanatione libri numerorum. (Inc) Ut verbis tibi frater beati martyris loquar.... (Expl) ...operis nostri in profectu legentium ponat. (Coloph) Explicit prologus. (Ed) PG 12: 583–586; Baehrens, <i>Origenes Werke</i> , VII: 1–2.
78b–175a.	(3) Origen (c. 185–254). Tr. Rufinus (345–410). <i>Homiliae in Numeros.</i> (Tit) Incipit de principio numerorum exposicio. (Inc) Divini numeri non omnes digni sunt sed certis.... (Expl) ...capilli capitum numerati sunt per christum dominum nostrum cui.... (Ed) PG 12: 585A–806A; and Baehrens, <i>Origenes Werke</i> , VII: 3–285. (Omss) See Baehrens, <i>Überlieferung</i> . (Com) See also <i>Clavis PG</i> , 1418.
175a–175va.	(4) Rufinus (345–410). <i>Prologus Rufini in tractatum Origenis super librum Jesu Nave.</i> (Tit) Incipit praefacio rufini de veteri testamento in novo tractatu. (Inc) In divinis voluminibus refertur quod ad

constructionem.... (Expl) ...deberet iniungi expetis ab indoctis. (Coloph) explicit prefatio. (Ed) PG 12: 823–826; and Baehrens, *Origenes Werke*, VII: 283–287.

- | | | |
|--------------|-----|--|
| 175va–224va. | (5) | Origen (c. 185–254). Tr. Rufinus (345–410). <i>In Iesu Nave homiliae XXVI</i> . (Tit) Incipiunt omeliae origenis in libro ihesu nave. omelia 1. (Inc) Donavit deus nomen super omne nomen domino et.... (Expl) ...et ubi est versus israel in christo ihesu domino nostro cui est.... (Coloph) finit omelia xxvi. (Ed) PG 12: 825A–948C; and Baehrens, <i>Origenes Werke</i> , VII: 287–463; Durham Cath. B.III.1; Univ. V.I.1; V.I.13. (Omss) See Baehrens, <i>Überlieferung</i> . (Com) See also <i>Clavis PG</i> , 1420. |
| 224va–242vb. | (6) | Origen (c. 185–254). Tr. Rufinus (345–410). <i>Homiliae IX in librum Iudicum</i> . (Tit) incipit homilia 1a in iudicum de eo quod scriptum est in libro iudicum et servit populus domino omnibus diebus ihesu et omnibus diebus seniorum quotquot multorum dierum fuerunt post ihesum qui viderunt omnia opera domini magna que fecit cum israel. Omnibus diebus eorum ipsi gloria et imperium et potestas in secula seculorum amen. (Inc) Lector quidem presentis lectionis legebat. Et timuit populis.... (Expl) ...ut ab ipso victoriam consequi mereamur in christo ihesus domino nostro qui.... (Coloph) See above, Codicology. (Ed) PG 12: 951–990C; and Baehrens, <i>Origenes Werke</i> , VII: 464–522. (Omss) See Baehrens, <i>Überlieferung</i> ; Durham Cath. B.III.1; Univ. V.I.1. (Com) See also <i>Clavis PG</i> , 1421 |

RPD

Blank.

MISSALE MONASTICUM (Ad usum Cisterciensium)

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 340 x 219 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 225. ◊ Numbered 1–225 by 20c hand; with second non-continuous numeration. ◊ Written space: 249 x 151 mm. ◊ 16–17 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Dry point ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–iii⁸, iv⁷, v–xiii⁸, xiv–xv⁷, xvi–xvii⁸, xviii–xix⁷, xx–xxvii⁸, xxviii⁵, xxix⁸, xxx¹. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXXII). ◊ 13c littera gothica liturgica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Massive decorated “A” (foliate on field), (f. 1v); 2–9 line decorated letters (foliate) and 1–3 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated. ◊ Few marginalia. ◊ 361/ (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1, 3). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 361; and *Inventário*, pp. 333–334. ◊ Margins excised, e.g., ff. 2 and 4. Some moisture staining and wear damage. Ff. missing in gatherings of 7 or 5. ◊ Secundo folio: te expectant non.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	361/ [Fund number].
FELii	18c title page.
1.	Credo, collects for Antony of Padua (13.VI) (15c hand).
1v–109.	(1) <i>Missale Monasticum: Proper of the Season.</i> (Com) First Sunday of Advent — Rogations.
109v–118v.	(2) <i>Missale Monasticum: Prefaces and Canon of the Mass</i> (Incomplete).
119–166.	(3) <i>Missale Monasticum: Proper of the Saints.</i> (Com) Stephen (26.XII) — Thomas (21.XII).
166–225v.	(4) <i>Missale Monasticum: Addenda</i> (Incomplete). (Com) Masses for dedication of church, Holy Spirit, peace, rain, Marian Masses, and Masses for the dead. Ends on rubric.
RPD	Blank.

Peter Lombard, SENTENTIARUM LIBRI IV

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 403 x 290 mm. ◊ i+275+iii. ◊ Unnumbered. ◊ Written space: 286 x 152 mm. ◊ 39 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Dry point framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ i-xxxiv⁸, xxv³, [3]. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XXXIV) and catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 6-13 line decorated initials (foliate, divided) begin major sections; and 2-5 line rubricated calligraphic initials, pen-decorated and pen-flourished. ◊ Frequent marginalia. ◊ 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 97; and *Inventário*, pp. 334-335. ◊ Contemporary binding. Many initial indicators in margins. ◊ Secundo folio: credem ut similitudinem.

FIC	Blank.
FEL	18c title page; v: notes on divine essence.
1a-3b.	(1) Anonymous. <i>Quomodo dicitur Una Substantia Trium</i> . (Tit) Quomodo dicitur una substantia trium. (Inc) Multi unam substantiam patris et filii predican ut iudei.... (Expl) ...substantie vel si hoc melius dicitur essentie. (Omss) Tours, BM 356 and 357; and Toledo, Biblioteca de la Catedral, ms 4-15. (Com) Extracts from Hilary's <i>De Synodis</i> and Augustine's <i>Epistola ad Consentium</i> . Appears often with <i>Sententiarum</i> .
3b-275vb.	(2) Peter Lombard, Bp of Paris (1159-1160). <i>Sententiarum Libri IV</i> . (Inc) [Prol] Cupientes aliquid de penuria ac tenuitate.... [Text] Veteris ac nove legis continentiam diligenti.... (Expl) ...per media ad pedes usque via duce pervenit. (Ed) PL 192:521-962; and <i>Sententiae in IV Libris Distinctae</i> , Spicilegium Bonaventurianum, 4-5 (2 vols.; Rome, 1971-5). (Omss) Cod. Alc. CCXXII/235, CCXXI/417; and Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium Commentariorum</i> , 1 lists 198 pre-1300 mss but not ours. (Com) Rubrics, titles of <i>distinctiones</i> , hard to read from film. Tables precede each book.

RELi	Notes.
RELii(v)-iii	Notes in 15c cursiva hand.
RIC	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLIII/363

Portugal 363

John Cassian, DE INSTITUTIS COENOBIORUM

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 367 x 243 mm. ◊ iii+80+iv. ◊ Unnumbered. ◊ Written space: 281 x 163 mm. ◊ 31 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Dry point framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ [3], i-x⁸, [4]. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 12c littera protogothica media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 3–6 line decorated initials (many faded); extended ascenders and descenders of some letters. ◊ Few marginalia. ◊ 363/ (FELi); 18c title page (FELii(v)); and library stamps (FELii(v), 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Jorge de Redinha OCist, (*Index*, p. 112). ◊ *Index*, p. 112; and *Inventário*, pp. 335–336. ◊ Some initials and rubrics faded. Contemporary binding. ◊ Secundo folio: eloquente flumina possem.

FIC	Blank.
FELi	363/ [Fundō number].
FELii	V: 18c title page.
FELii	Contemporary index of book and chapter tituli.
1a-80vb.	(1) John Cassian (fl. 415–430). <i>De Institutis Coenobiorum</i> . (Tit) Incipit prefatio de institutis cenobiorum. (Inc) [Prol] Veteris instrumenti narrabat historia sapientissimum salomonem.... [Text] De institutis ac regulis monasteriorum dicitur.... (Expl) ...quod intelligere meruimus eius esse munera in veritate credamus. (Ed) PL 49:53A–476B; ed. Petschenig,

CSEL 17 (Vienna, 1888), pp. 3–231; and J.-C. Guy, ed., *Jean Cassien, Institutions Cénobitiques*, SC 109 (Paris, 1965). (Omss) Guy, p. 12 lists 7 mss but not ours. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 513.

RELi-iii Fragments.

RELiv–RIC Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLIV/364

Portugal 364

John Cassian, CONLATIONES, PARS PRIMA (I–X)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 370 x 235 mm. ◊ Unnumbered. ◊ iii+117+iv ◊ Written space: 270 x 165 mm. ◊ 31 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Dry point framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Book numbers (later hand). ◊ [3], i–xiv⁸, xv⁵, [4]. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 12c littera protogothica media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 2–7 line decorated initials (divided, foliate). ◊ Few marginalia. ◊ 364/ (FPD); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1); and notes relating to Alcobaça (FELii, RELi–iii). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 112; and Inventário, pp. 336–337. ◊ Many initials and rubrics do not reproduce well. Hand similar to Cod. Alc. CCLIII/363. ◊ Secundo folio: –tatis modulum sed.

FPD 364/ [Fund number].

FELii–ii Partially erased leaves from 15c ms.

FELiii 18c title page; v: list of book tituli in later hand.

1a–117b. (1) John Cassian (fl. 415–430). *Conlationes pars prima (I–X)*. (Tit) In Nomine Domini Incipit Liber Collationum Sanctorum Patrum Editus A Beato Cassiano Episcopo. (Inc) [Prol] Debitum quod beatissimo pape castori.... [Text] Cum in eremo sciti ubi monachorum.... (Expl) ...ad deum versiculi huius meditatione servaverint. (Coloph) Explicit liber

collationum. (Ed) *PL* 49:477A–844A; ed. Petschenig, CSEL 13 (Vienna, 1886); and E. Pichery, ed., *Jean Cassien, Conférences*, SC 42, 54, 64 (3 vols.; Paris, 1955–1959). (Omss) Petschenig, p. 3 lists 6 mss but not ours. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 512. Between titulus and prologus comes: Perfectum hanc celestemque quisquis legeris.... an 8 line endorsement of the work.

RELi(v)	Notes and pen trials.
RELii	Historical notes from 1311–2; v: pen trials.
RELiii	Note from 1386.
RELiv	Leaf from 15c ms.
RPD	Blank.

Burchard of Worms, DECRETORUM LIBRI XX (Incomplete)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 12c (1175–1191).

Parchment. ◊ 413 x 292 mm. ◊ i (paper) +i+116+i. ◊ Numbered 2(3)–116 by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 276 x 162 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ [1], i–xiv⁸, xv⁴, [1]. ◊ Quire signatures (XXIII–XXXVII). ◊ 12c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 5–8 line decorated initials (foliate, on field); and 1–4 line rubricated plain initials, some pen-decorated. ◊ Occasional marginalia. ◊ 365/ (FPD); 18c title page (FELi); library stamps (FELi, ii); and colophon with Alcobaça *ex libris* (117a). ◊ F. 117a: Sit regi regum gloria secula per omnia qui non finit in secula vite nostre spatia. Iste liber est sancte marie de alcobacia. Et ego martinus eiusdem loci abbas dico et confirmo ut quicumque cum cum auferre aut extra domum iste dare presumpserit auctoritate dei omnipotentis et eius genetricis et beati benedicti et beati bernardi et omnium sanctorum anathema sit et indignationem domini nostri ihesu christi et beati marie se incurrire non dubitet. ◊ *Index*, p. 135;

and *Inventário*, pp. 337–338. ◊ Incomplete; begins at 23rd gathering. Moisture staining, occasionally quite severe. Signature numbers suggest original large volume rebound as 2 with first half now lost. ◊ Secundo folio: –ti sint egredientes.

FPD	365/ [Fundo number].
FELi	18c title page.
FELii	Leaf from 15c antiphonale (Matins for Corpus Christi, 5 line staves and neumes).
1a–115b.	(1) Burchard, Bp of Worms (1000–1025). <i>Decretorum libri xx</i> (Incomplete). (Inc) [Inc. mut.]...iacere debent in terra et conculcare pedibus.... (Expl) ...atque mortalia in camino ardenti illesa vivere potuerunt. (Coloph) Explicit liber brocardi feliciter Deo gratias amen. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 140:858B–1058C. (Com) Second half of single volume originally containing entire <i>Decretum</i> . See also da Rosa Pereira, “Manuscritos,” pp. 208–209.
115b–117a.	(2) Gratian (fl. 1150). <i>Decretum, Causa XVI, Quaest. I, c. XXV</i> . (Tit) Decretum bonefacii pape quarti post beatum gregorium quod liceat monachis ministrant verbi ubi sacerdotale officium. (Inc) Sunt nonnulli nullo dogmate fulti audacissime quidem.... (Expl) ...quia quanto quisque excellentior tanto est potentior. (Coloph) Explicit deo gratias amen; and see above, Codicology. (Ed) E. Richter and E. Friedburg, edd., <i>Corpus Iuris Canonici</i> (2 vols. Leipzig, 1922), 1:767.
REL	Leaf from antiphonale (Corona spinae).
RPD	Blank.

Lietbertus of Lille, IN PSALMOS 1-150

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 429 x 282 mm. ◊ i+175+iii(fragments)+i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1-175 by 20c hand with second non-continuous numeration. ◊ Written space: 308 x 170 mm. ◊ 58 and 61 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Dry point framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Psalterium Walteri. ◊ i-xxi⁸, xxii⁷. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 11 line decorated "V" (foliate), f. 1; and 1-7 line rubricated plain initials. ◊ Few marginalia. ◊ 366/ (FPD); 18c title page (1); and library stamps (1, 2, 3). ◊ F. 175b: Finito libro sit laus et gloria christo frater Garsias notavit istum totum librum. ◊ Garcias OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ Index, p. 43; Commentariorum, p. 78; and Inventário, pp. 338-339. ◊ Moisture staining and damage with some text loss at tops of folia, ff. 38, 116. ◊ Secundo folio: comparationis aptum est.

FPD	366/ [Fundo number].
FEL	Blank.
1.	18c title page.
1va-175b.	(1) Lietbertus of Lille OSACan, Abt of S. Rufo (fl. 1110). <i>In Psalmos (1-150)</i> . (Tit) Incipit epistola vulneri magalonensis episcopi ad robertum insulanum praepositum de floribus psalmorum a beate memorie lanbertha (!) sancte rufi abbate colectis. (Inc) [Prol] [Sal] Cum vobiscum dudum apud insulam moraremur [Text] Beatus vir qui non abiit.... (Ps 1:1) Postquam dictum est non abiit superfluum videtur esse.... (Expl) ...quia separare secundum carnem mors est omnis spiritus laudet dominus (Ps 150:6). (Coloph) See above, Codicology. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 21:641C-960B (Psalms 1-75). (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 5395 lists 28 mss including ours. (Com) Headlines attribute work to author of dedicatory epistle.
RELi-iii	Only strips survive.
RELiV-RPD	Blank.

**Rufinus (Translator), HISTORIA MONACHORUM; and
Various Authors, VITAE SANCTORUM**

France, Clairvaux (?). 12c (1st $\frac{1}{2}$).

Parchment. ◊ 345 x 235 mm. ◊ i+i (paper) + 180+ii. ◊ Numbered 1–cbxv(175) by 15c hand; and 1(2)–182(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 255 x 162 mm. ◊ 29–30 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–ix⁸, x¹⁰, xi–xxi⁸, xxii⁴, xxiii⁶, [2]. ◊ Quire signatures (a–y). ◊ 12c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 10 line decorated initial (inhabited, fantastic birds, on field), f. 1v; and 1–5 line rubricated plain initials. (Decorated initials in intruded sections: 8 and 6 lines (foliate and geometric)). ◊ Nota signs. ◊ 367/, 17c title page (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 18–19; *Commentariorum*, pp. 223–226; and *Inventário*, pp. 339–341. ◊ After f. 72, single gathering of 10 ff. in 15c gothica hybrida hand has been intruded; and at end, ff. 175–180, gathering of 6 ff. in later 15c gothica rotunda hand also intruded. ◊ Secundo folio: precamus gratiam deum.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	17c title page, 367/ [<i>Fundo number</i>].
FELii	18c title page.
1v–39	(1) Monk of Jerusalem. Tr. Rufinus (345–410). <i>Historia Monachorum</i> . (Tit) Incipit prologus beati ieronimi presbyteri in vitis sanctorum patrum. (Inc) [Prol] Benedictus deus qui omnes homines vult salvos.... [Text] Primum igitur tanquam verum fundamentum nostri operis.... (Expl) ...et anta nobis ostendit mirabilia ipsi gloria in secula seculorum amen. (Coloph) Explicit de vita sanctorum egyptiorum patrum. (Ed) PL 21:387–462B (Com) See also <i>Clavis PG</i> , 5620 (versio latine); and <i>BHL</i> , 6524.
39–42	(2) Jerome (347–420). <i>Vita Malchi</i> . (Tit) Iheronimus de malcho captivo monacho. (Inc) [Prol] Qui navalii prelio diminicaturi sunt.... [Text] Maronias triginta

- ferme milibus ab antiocha.. (Expl) ...et hominem christo deditum posse mori non posse superari per.... (Ed) *PL* 23:53B–60B. (Omss) Lambert, *Bibliotheca*, II, 263. (Com) See also *BHL*, 5190; and *Clavis* 619.
- 42–46. (3) Jerome (347–420). *Vita Pauli Thebæi (Primi Eremitæ)*. (Tit) Incipit prologus beati iheronimi presbyteri in vita sancti pauli primi heremite. (Inc) [Prol] Inter multos sepe dubitatum est.... [Text] Sub decio et valeriano persecutoribus quo tempore.... (Expl) ...meritis eius quam regum purpuram cum regnis suis. (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) *PL* 23:17A–28C. (Omss) Lambert, *Bibliotheca*, II, 261. (Com) See also *BHL*, 6596; and *Clavis*, 617.
- 46–71v. (4) Athanasius, Bp of Alexandria (c. 296–373). Tr. Evagrius (346–399). *Vita Sancti Antonii*. (Tit) Incipit epistola evagrii presbyterii in translatione vite s. antonii monachi de greco in latinum. (Inc) [Prol 1] [Sal] Ex alia in aliam linguam.... [Prol 2] [Sal] Optimum fratres in istis certamen aut equari.... [Text] Igitur beatus antonius nobilibus religiosisque parentibus natus.... (Expl) ...semper cum deo regnanti in secula seculorum amen. (Coloph) Explicit vita sancti antonii monachi. (Ed) *PG* 26:833–975A; and *PL* 73:125–170. (Com) See also *BHL*, 609 and *Clavis PG*, 2101b.
- 73(72)–81. (5) Anonymous. *Translatio Antonii Constantinopolim*. (Tit) Incipit inventio corporis glorissimi confessor Antonii heremite a beato Ieronimo de greco in latinum translata eiusque translatio a deserto egypti in civitatibus constantinopolitensis a theophilo eiusdem civitatis episcopum magna gloria facta duo nonis iunii. (Inc) Tempore quo constantius Imperator (!) regnabat Imperium (!) in biantium.... (Expl) ...illlico se senciat in perpetuum ad laudem et glorias domini nostri ihesu christi cui.... (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) *AB* 2 (1883): 341–354. (Com) See also *BHL*, 612. Sixth-century work, part of gathering of 10 ff. in 15c hand intruded in ms.
- (72v)82v–94(84)v. (6) Jerome (347–420). *Vita Hilarionis*. (Tit) Incipit prefacio iheronimi presbyteri in vita sancti hilarionis

monachi. (Inc) [Prol] Scripturis vitam beati Hilarionis habitatorem.... [Text] Hylarion ortus vico thauta (!) qui circiter quindecim milia.... (Expl) ...forsitan qui plus locum illum dilexerat in christo iesu cui.... (Coloph) Explicit vita sancti hylarionis. (Ed) *PL* 23: 29A–54A; *AA SS, Oct.*, IX, pp. 43–58. (Omss) Lambert, *Bibliotheca*, II, 262. (Com) Original prologue separated from main text by 10 ff. of intruded material with 15c copy of prologue. See also *BHL*, 3879; and *Clavis*, 618.

- 94(84)–106(96)v. (7) Constantius of Lyon (fl. 470). *Vita Sancti Germani*. (Tit) Incipit in vita sancti germani episcopi epistola constantii episcopi ad censuriam papam. (Inc) [Prol 1] [Sal] Ne mihi prima cura est.... [Prol 2] [Sal] Merito inter omnes virtutes obedientia.... [Prol 3] Plerique ad scribendum sollicitate materia.... [Text] Igitur germanus altisidorensis oppidi indigena fuit.... (Expl) ...ut per suffragia illius misericordia domini consequantur. (Coloph) Explicit vita sancti germani episcopi. (Ed) *AA SS Iulii*, 7: 211–231; ed. W. Levison, *MGH SSrM VII* (1919), pp. 247–283; and R. Borius, *Constance de Lyon. Vie de saint Germain d'Auxerre*, SC, 112 (Paris, 1965). (Omss) Borius, ibid., pp. 50–56 lists 15 mss but not ours. (Com) See also *BHL*, 3454, and *Clavis*, 2105. Version includes 2 letters of Constantius, Prologue, and Epilogue.
- 107(97)–118(108). (8) Paulinus of Milan (fl. 422). *Vita Sancti Ambrosii* (Incomplete). (Tit) Incipit prologus paulini nolane urbis episcopi in vita sancti ambrosii. (Inc) [Prol] Hortaris venerabilis pater augustine ut sicuti.... [Text] Igitur posito in administratione prefecture galliarum patre.... (Expl) ...qui essent viri audierit ambrosium eiusque confortes. (Coloph) Explicit vita sancti ambrosii. (Ed) *PL* 14:27A–45A. (Com) See also *BHL*, 377; and *Clavis*, 169. Breaks off in midst of c. 52 of edition.
- 118(108)–
136(126)v. (9) Possidius, Bp of Calama (d. c. 437). *Vita Sancti Augustini*. (Tit) Incipit prologus sancti possidii episcopi de vita sancti augustini episcopi. (Inc) [Prol] Inspirante rerum omnium factore et gubernatore.... [Text] Sacramentum igitur regis et angelica

- auctoritate prolatum est.... (Expl) ...in futuro omnipotentis dei promissis cum eodem fruar amen. (Coloph) Explicit liber sancti posidii episcopi de vita sancti augustini. (Ed) *PL* 33:33–66; *AA SS, Aug.* VI:427–40. (Omss) Divjak, *Die Überlieferung*, p. 76. (Com) See also *BHL*, 785; and *Clavis*, 358.
- 136(126)v–
142(132)v. (10) Possidius, Bp of Calama (d. c. 437). *Indiculum scriptorum omnium sancti augustini episcopi*. (Tit) Incipit indiculus librorum sancti augustini episcopi. (Inc) Contra paganos de academicis liber iii. De ordine.... (Expl) ...de continentia sermo unus. (Coloph) finit vita sancti augustini episcopi. (Ed) *PL* 46:5–22; *AA SS Aug.* VI:441–460; and A. Wilmart in *Miscellanea agostiniana*, 2:161–208. (Omss) Wilmart, ibid., pp.151-154 lists 11 mss but not ours. (Com) See also *BHL*, 786; and *Clavis*, 359.
- 142(132)v–
145(155). (11) Uranius (fl. 431). *Vita Sancti Paulini*. (Tit) Incipit epistola oranii presbyterii ad pacatum de vita sancti pacatum de vita sancti paulini episcopi. (Inc) [Prol] [Sal] Litteris nobilitatis tue iterata vice.... [Text] Igitur sanctus paulinus episcopus burdegala oppido galliarum.... (Expl) ...quia si christo placuerit continuo navigare dispono. (Ed) *PL* 53:859A–866B; and *AA SS Jun.* V:170–172 (Com) See also *BHL*, 6558; and *Clavis*, 207.
- 145(135)–
167(157)v. (12) John Chrysostom, Bp of Constantinople (d. 407). *De Reparatione Lapsi*. (Tit) Incipit epistola iohannis constantinopolitanus episcopi ad theodorum monachum ad reparationem lapsi. (Inc) Quis dabit capiti meo aquam... (Ier 9:1) Oportunius multo nunc a me quam tunc a propheta.... (Expl) ...quod si hoc libenter legas alia utra medicamenta non queres. (Coloph) Explicit epistola iohannis crisostomi ad theodorum. (Ed) *Bibliotheca Casinensis, Florilegium Casinense*, 3 (Monte Cassino, 1877), pp. 389–411; and J. Dumortier, *S. Jean Chrysostome, à Théodore*, SC 117 (Paris, 1966), pp. 257–322. (Omss) Dumortier, ibid., p. 40 lists 9 mss but not ours; text also appears in Durham, Cath. B.III.14 and B.IV.3, not listed by Dumortier. (Com) See also *Clavis PG*, 4305 (versio latina).

- 167(157)v– (13) Anonymous (6c). *De monachis perfectis*. (Tit) Incipit de monachis perfectis. (Inc) Iam dudum animis nostris insedit dilectissimi fratres.... (Expl) ...cum feceritis ex corde mei meminisse dignemini. (Ed) *PLS* 4:2029–2034. (Omss) *Ibid.*, 2029 lists 4 mss including ours. (Com) See also *Clavis*, 1290. Work once attributed to Valerio of Bierzo (d. 695).
- 170(160)v– (14) Pseudo-Jerome. *Three Fragments ad Monachos*. (Tit) Epistola beati ieronimi ad clericos. (Inc) Karissimi atque dilectissimi sacerdotes quos dominus adoptavit.... (Expl) ...ubi durior pugna ibi gloriosior est corona. (Ed) *Bibliotheca Cassinense, Florilegium Casinense* 4 (Monte Cassino, 1887), pp. 372 ff. [not seen].
- 172(162)– (15) Anonymous. *Vita Sancti Frontoni*. (Tit) Incipit vita sancti frontoni. (Inc) [Prol] Edificationis vestre memor et mei solatii.... [Text] Erat quidem senes monachus a prima etate.... (Expl) ...suscipite et universis fratribus legitte gratias agentes.... (Com) See also *BHL*, 3190; and *Clavis*, 1292. Explicit draws on *BHL*, 3192.
- 185(175)– (16) Anonymous. *Passio Sanctae Ursulae*. (Tit) Incipit passio sanctorum virginum undecim milium que passe sunt apud colonia duodecimo kalendas novembbris. (Inc) Beata ursula virgo et primiceria undecim milium virginum fuit ex britanie orvindo partibus.... (Expl) ...et paulo post redeuntibus ipsum migrasse ad domini invenerunt. (Com) Explicit from *BHL*, 8437; a version of this.
- RELi Notes, and verse by or about Antonius.
- RELii–RPD Blank.

**Florus of Lyons, EXPOSITIO IN EPISTOLAE PAULI
(Incomplete)**

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 412 x 294 mm. ◊ i (paper) + i+i (paper) + 261 + i. ◊ Numbered 1–263(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 281 x 152 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Epistle titles. ◊ i–xxii⁸, xxiii⁵. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXXII). ◊ 12c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 24–28 line decorated initials (foliate), begin each commentary; and 1–6 line rubricated calligraphic initials, many elaborately pen-flourished. Marginalia also pen-flourished. ◊ Source notes and nota signs. ◊ 368/ (FPD); Cod. 30 (FELii); 18c title page (FELiii); and library stamps (FELiii, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 25; *Commentariorum*, p. 18; and *Inventário*, p. 342. ◊ Bottom margins worn away or excised at beginning and end. Scriptural text rubricated. ◊ Secundo folio: –nes dei in illo.

FPD	368/ [Fundō number].
FELi	Blank.
FELii	Cod. 30 [Former fundō number].
FELiii	18c title page.
1a–261vb.	(1) Florus of Lyons OSB (d. 860). <i>Expositio in Epistolas Pauli</i> (Incomplete). (Tit) Ex... (illegible). (Inc) Paulus apostolus ihesu christi... (2 Cor 1:1) Amat paulus dici a nobis peccata sui ut glorificetur.... (Expl) ...agro bonum operemur ut simul de mercede gaudeamus. (Coloph) Explicit epistola ad hebreos. (Ed) PL 119:351C–420B (Compressed form). (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 2276–2290 lists 41 mss including ours. (Com) Lacks Prologue and expositions on Romans and 1 Corinthians. See also Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 2279–2290. Catena of Augustinian works, titles noted in margins, on Pauline Epistles.
REL-RPD	Blank.

Gregory the Great, HOMILIAE IN EZECHIELEM

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 325 x 215 mm. ◊ i + 180 + ii. ◊ Numbered 1(FEL)-184(RIC) by 20c hand; with non-continuous correcting numeration. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 253 x 137 mm. ◊ 31 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line. ◊ Homily numbers. ◊ [1], i-xxi⁸, xxiii⁴, [2]. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ Many hands. ◊ 2-6 line decorated initials (divided, foliate) zoomorphic (f. 57(58)vb). ◊ Nota signs. ◊ 369/, 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 35; and *Inventário*, pp. 342-343. ◊ Contemporary binding; fragment only of RELi survives. ◊ Secundo folio: -tione requisitis non.

RIC	Blank.
FEL	369/ [Fundō number], 18c title page.
1	Note by Belchior de Torres Vedras OCist, Bibliothecarius, on pestilence which struck 96 of 100 choir monks with no deaths, 21 October 1656.
2(3)a-180(181)vb. (1)	Pope Gregory the Great (590-604). <i>Homiliae in Ezechielem</i> . (Tit) 1(2)va Incipit epistola beati gregorii papae ad marinianum episcopum super hiezechilem prophetam. (Inc) Dei omnipotentis aspiratione de iezechiele prophet locuturis.... (Expl) ...ad hereditatem perpetua erudit. Sit itaque gloria omnipotenti domino nostro ihesu christo qui.... (Ed) PL 76:785A-1072C; and M. Adriaen, CCSL 142 (Turnhout, 1971). (Omss) Adriaen, ibid., pp. ix-xx lists 281 mss but not ours. (Com) See also Clavis 1710; and Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 2643.
RELi-RPD	Blank.

**Garnerius of St. Victor, GREGORIANUM, LIBRI XVI; and
Richard of St. Victor, DE STATU INTERIORIS HOMINIS**

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 362 x 238 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 221+i. ◊ Numbered 1(FELi)-225(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 264 x 157 mm. ◊ 35-38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xxvii⁸, xxviii⁵, [1]. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XXVII). ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata media. ◊ 2 hands: 1(3)-199(201)a; 199(201)a-221(223). ◊ 4-26 line decorated initials (foliate, divided, geometric and plain); and 2-4 line rubricated calligraphic initials. ◊ Few marginalia. ◊ 370/ (FPD); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 2(4)). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 36; *Commentariorum*, pp. 18-19; and *Inventário*, p. 344. ◊ Moisture damage at beginning and end; text loss and damage to parchment. Frequent use, and misuse, of e caudata. ◊ Secundo folio: angli qui vero.

FPD 370/ [Fund number].

FELi Blank.

FELii 18c title page.

1(3)a-199(201)a. (1) Guarnerius of St. Victor CRS A (d. 1170).
Gregorianum, Libri XVI. (Tit) Illegible. (Inc) In scriptura sacra aliquando deus nuncupative aliquando vero.... (Expl) ...ad bellum processerunt. Require in capitulo de dextera. (Ed) PL 193:23A-462A. (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 2365 lists 2 mss but not ours. Troyes, BM 534 (12c Clairvaux G.56). Durham, Cath. B.III.13 (13c). (Com) Titulus and list of book titles mostly illegible.

199(201)a- (2) Richard of St. Victor CRS A (d. 1173). *De Statu
Interioris Hominis.* (Tit) Incipit opusculum magistri ricardi in verbis ysaie Omne caput lans (!) (Inc) [Prol] Sero quidem nisi quod penitenti promisi.... [Text] Omne caput languidum et... (Is 1:5). Novit dominus figmentum suum nec latere potest.... (Expl)

...increpationis sententia videatur nos ipsos arguere Vulnus et livor et.... (Is 1:6). (Coloph) Explicit liber magistri ricardi de statu interioris hominis post lapsum. (Ed) *PL* 196:1115C-1160B; and J. Ribailleur, "Richard de Saint-Victor. De Statu Interioris Hominis," *Archives d'histoire doctrinale et littéraire du moyen âge* 42 (1967):61-128. (Omss) Rebaillier, *ibid.*, pp. 31-56, lists 56 mss including ours as H. Durham, Cath. B.IV.27. (Com) See also Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 7333, and Bloomfield, *Virtues and Vices*, 3605. Prologue and text separated by list of 50 capitula titles.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCXIX/371

Portugal 371A

Aegidius Fuscararii, Raymond de Peñaforte, Bartolus of Sassoferato and Bartholomaeus Brixensis, LEGAL WORKS

Portugal. 14c med.

Parchment. ◊ 375 x 247 mm. ◊ ii+80 [part of ii+101+ii]. ◊ Numbered 1-103(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 288 x 187 mm. ◊ 52 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; below top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ [2], i-viii¹⁰. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 14c littera protogothica quadrata media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 2-5 line rubricated calligraphic initials. ◊ Frequent marginalia. ◊ 371/ (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 139; *Commentariorum*, pp. 530-531; and *Inventário*, pp. 345-346; also da Rosa Pereira, "Manuscritos," pp. 230-233. ◊ Two short mss bound together in 16c; only part of f. 80 containing text remains. ◊ Secundo folio: terminus in diem.

FIC

Blank.

FELi

371/ [Fund number], notes.

FELii

18c title page.

- 1a–30vb. (1) Aegidius de Fuscararii (d. 1289). *Ordo iudicarius* (Incomplete). (Tit) Suma (!) magistri egidii de fuscarii doctoris bononiensis in decretis. (Inc) In nomine domini nostri ihesu christi. Ego egidius de fuscarii civis bononiensis doctor.... (Expl)vel per procuratorem vel per syndicum sed quia interdum. (Ed) Bologna, 1572 [not seen]. (Omss) Schulte, *Geschichte*, II:141, n. 7 lists 41 mss but not ours. (Com) Breaks off at end.
- 31a–35vb. (2) Raymond of Peñaforte, OP (1175–1275). *Summa de matrimonio* (Incomplete). (Inc) [Inc. mut.]...uxori iniuste propter huius reprobatum repudium.... (Expl) ...invidenti anima sed benigne corrigat et emendat. (Coloph) ffinitur (!) suma (!) de matrimonio. (Ed) Summa sancti Raymundi (Rome, 1603 [1967]), pp. 549–584. (Omss) Check Kaepeli, *Scriptores OP*, III, nn. 3407–3408. (Com) Begins in c. 4 of *De dispari cultu in the Summa*.
- 35vb–40va. (3) Anonymous (Bartolus of Sassoferato, 1314–1357 (?)). *Tractatus de successionibus*. (Inc) <Q>uoniam ab intestato successionum materiam in iuris corpore.... (Expl) ...et hoc cura legem istam sufficient. G. ac. (Ed) Hain 2634 (GW 3665). (Omss) F. Calasso, *Dizionario Biografico degli Italiani*, 6 (1964):659, lists 12 mss. (Com) Followed, ff. 40va–43vb, by analytical index of topics; not referenced to page. Also attributed to Iohannes Andreas; Dino of Mugello and Iohannes Matisconensis.
- 44a–80a. (4) Bartolomaeus Brixensis (d. 1258). *Quaestiones dominicales et veneriales*. (Tit) Incipiunt questiones dominicales magistri bartholomei brixensis. (Inc) [Prol] Ad honorem omnipotentis dei et ecclesie.... [Text] Questio. Quidam habens uxorem condepnatus (!) est de crimine... (Expl)...videtur per iura in prima parte allegata. (Coloph) Explicant questiones bartholomei. de gratias amen. (Ed) R. Abbondanza, *Diz. Biogr. Ital.*, 6:694 lists 7 16c eds. (Omss) Schulte, *Geschichte*, II:86, n. 12 lists 20 mss but not ours. (Com) Ends Part I of this ms.

**Tancred of Bologna, ORDO IUDICIARIUS; Johannes de Deo,
LIBER IUDICUM; and Anonymous, TRACTATUS DE
POSITIONIBUS FACIENDI**

Portugal. 13c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 375 x 247 mm. ◊ [ii + 80] + 21 + ii [Part of ii + 101 + ii]. ◊ Numbered 81–101 and i–21 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 282 x 172 mm. ◊ 65–70 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; below top line. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ i–ii¹⁰, iii² [1]. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata currens. ◊ One hand. ◊ 10 line decorated initial (geometric), f. 1(81)a; and 2–6 line rubricated calligraphic initials, pen-decorated and pen-flourished. ◊ Frequent marginalia. ◊ See 371A above. ◊ No colophon. ◊ See 371A above. ◊ Bound with 371A in 16c. ◊ Secundo folio: quod nemo potes.

1(81)a–14(94)a. (1) Tancred of Bologna (d. 1236). *Ordo iudiciarius*. (Tit) Incipit ordo iudicarius compositus a magistro tranquedo (!) (Inc) Quoniam ad imitationem maiorem in minimis imminet.... (Expl) ...comprehensis ad rudium instructionem breviter dixisse sufficiat. (Coloph) Explicit libellus magistri tancredi super ordo iudicarius. (Ed) Bergmann, *Pili, Tancredi*, pp. 84–314. (Omiss) Cod. Alc. CCCXVIII/202, ff. 1a–38vb; and Bergmann, *ibid.*, p. X lists 42 mss but not ours; and Durham, Cath. C.III.12. (Com) Work in 4 books, revised by Bartholomaeus Brixensis.

14(94)b–21(101)b. (2) Johannes de Deo (fl. 1240–1253). *Liber Iudicum*. (Tit) Ad honorem summe trinitatis...Incipit liber iudicum a magistro Iohanne de deo sacerdote yspano compilatus qui per IIII libros.... (Inc) [Prol] Principio nostro sit presens virgo maria.... [Text] Circa personas iudicum sic distingue alii sunt ordinarii.... (Expl) ...et hec sufficient ad presens ad honorem trinitatis. (Coloph) Explicit liber iudicum a magistro Iohanne de deo compositus ad honorem....alpha et omega era Ma CCa lxv (A.D. 1226). (Omiss) Schulte, *Geschichte*, II:98, n. 13 lists 11 mss but not ours. (Com) Work divided into 4 books.

21(101)b-RELi(v)a. (3) Anonymus. *Tractatus de positionibus faciendis.* (Inc) <P>osiciones succedunt in locum probacionum quod patet.... (Expl) ...R...in bone fide existimationem e iuris VI et ultimum. (Omss) Leipzig, Universitätsbibliothek, MS 943. (Com) Followed by two columns of notes on legal matters and benedictions in later hand.

RELi(v) Notes.

RIC Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XL/372

Portugal 372A

**Gregory the Great, EXPOSITIO SUPER CANTICA
CANTICORUM; and VITA SANCTI BERNARDI
MIRACULAQUE**

Portugal. 13c med.

Parchment. ◊ 350 x 239 mm. ◊ i+93 [part of i+187]. ◊ Numbered 1-187 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 261 x 155 mm. ◊ 40 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xi⁸, xii⁵. ◊ Catchwords and quire signatures (I-VII). ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata media (many rounded shapes). ◊ 2 hands: ff. 1-92va; 92va-93va. ◊ 3-22 line decorated initials (foliate, divided); some pen-flourished. ◊ Nota signs. ◊ 372/ (FEL); 18c title page (FEL(v)); and library stamps (FEL(v), 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 35-36; *Commentariorum*, pp. 77, 314-322 and 325; and *Inventário*, pp. 346-348. ◊ Contemporary binding; two pieces of ms bound together not long after second piece written. ◊ Secundo folio: scripturas. Unde per.

FPD Blank.

FEL 372/ [Fundo number]; v: 18c title page.

1a-32b. (1) Pope Gregory the Great (590-604)/ Robert de Tombelaine OSB, Abt of Saint Vigor (d. c. 1090). *Expositio in Cantica Canticorum.* (Tit) In nomine christi. Incipit expositio beati gregorii pape super

- cantica canticorum salomonis regis israhel. (Inc) Postquam a paradisi gaudiis expulsum est genus humanus (Expl) ...inmortalitatem nos ipsos et spiritum et corpus debemus qui vivit.... (Coloph) Explicit favente deo expositio beati gregorii pape super cantica canticorum salomonis regis israel. (Ed) *PL* 79:471A–548A (Gregory and Robert); and P. Verbraken, ed., *CCSL*, 144 (Turnhout, 1963), pp. 3–46 (Gregory only, ff.1a–8vb). (Omss) Verbraken, *ibid.*, p. 2 lists 21 mss but not ours. (Com) Work by Gregory continued in 11c by Robert. See also *Clavis*, 1709; and Stegmüller, *Repertorium* 2639 and 7488. F.32v blank.
- 32va–86va. (2) Gulielmus OCist, Abt of St. Thierry (d. 1148); Ernaldus OCist, Abt of Bonneville; and Gaufridus OCist (d. 1175), Abt of Clairvaux (d. 1175). *Vita Sancti Bernardi*. (Tit) Incipiunt capitula in vita sancti bernardi abbatis. (Inc) [Prol] Scripturus vitam servi tui ad honorem.... [Text] Bernardus burgundie partibus fontanis oppido patris sui.... (Expl) ...ibi gratia et misericordia et respectus assidue pietatis omnibus adsit.... (Coloph) Explicit vita sancti bernardi abbatis primi clarevallis. (Ed) *PL* 185:225A–366A; and *AA SS Aug.*, 4:256–326. (Com) See also *BHL*, 1217–1220. Revision of *Vita prima* by Gaufridus of Clairvaux.
- 86a–89b. (3) Gaufridus OCist, Abt of Clairvaux (d. 1175). *Sermo in anniversario sancti Bernardi*. (Tit) Sermo in anniversario ipsius. (Inc) Quam dulcis hodie dilectissimi devotis filii paterna.... (Expl) ...gratiae largitorem glorie redditorem ihesum christum dominum nostri qui cum.... (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) *PL* 185:573C–588A. (Com) See also *BHL*, 1229.
- 89b–92va. (4) Anonymous. *Sermo in anniversario sancti Bernardi*. (Tit) Hom. de eodem. Sermo monachus ex veteri a sancto hylario arelatensi de beato honorato olim editus et detractus versibus aliquantis ad beati patris nostri memoriam cum offere ipse se videretur assumptus clxviii. (Inc) Agnoscite dilectissimi diem publicis fidelium memorii consacratam.... (Expl) ...que iussisti queque docuisti aliquatenus obtinere meramus. (Ed) *PL* 50:1249–1272; and *AA SS Ian.*,

2:331–338. (Com) See also *BHL*, 1230 (cf. 3975). Reworked version of Hilary of Arles' sermon on Honoratus of Arles in honor of Bernard.

- 92va–93va. (5) Gaufridus OCist, Abt of Clairvaux (d. 1175). *Sermo in anniversario sancti Bernardi*. (Inc) In memoria eterna iustus domini constitutus suorum.... (Expl) ...tum suspitione remotus quam a vite corruptionis alienus. (Ed) *PL* 185:366A–368C; and *AA SS Aug.*, 4:326–327. (Com) See also *BHL*, 1221, entitled *Additamentum*.

Codices Alcobacenses XL/372

Portugal 372B

Pope Leo the Great, HOMILIAE; and Anonymous, SERMONES QUINQUE

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 350 x 277 mm. ◊ 94 [part of i+187]. ◊ Numbered 94–187 by 20c hand with second non-continuous 20c numeration. ◊ Written space: 261 x 155 mm. ◊ 40 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–x⁸, xi⁶, xii¹². ◊ Quire signatures (I–XI) and catchwords. ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 2–10 line decorated initials (foliate). ◊ Nota signs. ◊ See above, 372A. ◊ No colophon. ◊ See above, 372A. ◊ Bound with 372A to form present codex. Incomplete at end, ends on catchword. ◊ Secundo folio: –cionis nostre fragilitate.

- 94a–179va. (1) Pope Leo I (440–461). *Homiliae*. (Tit) Incipit Liber Sermonum Beati Leonis Pape Sermo Primus De Ordinacione Sua. (Inc) Laudem domini... (Ps 144:21) anima mea ac spiriritus caro et lingua benedic.... (Expl) ...in tranquillissima dei pace requiescant per.... (Ed) *PL* 54:141A–466A; and A. Chavasse, ed., *CCSL* 138–138A (2 vols.; Turnhout, 1973), (Omss) Chavasse, *ibid.*, 138, pp. xiv–cxli, lists 115 mss but not ours. (Com) Possible exemplar in Troyes, BM 1001. 90 sermons for principal feasts and saints' days. See also *Clavis*, 1657.

179vb–187vb. (2) Pseudo-Melitus of Sardis. *Clavis.* (Tit) De filio dei secundum divinitatem. (Inc) Caput domini ipsa divinitas eo quod principium.... (Expl) ...in pascha dominus apostolis tradisse legitur. (Ed) J. B. Pitra, *Spicilegium Solemense*, II (Paris, 1855; Reprint Graz, 1963), pp. 6–465. (Omss) Pitra, ibid., p. xc lists 8 mss including ours as F. (Com) Chapters I–VII arranged as sermons; also found in Troyes BM 1264. See also *Clavis PG*, 1098.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses LXV/373

Portugal 373

Hugh of Saint-Cher OP, IN PSALMOS (1–53)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 14c med.

Parchment. ◊ 330 x 231 mm. ◊ iii (paper) + ii + 195 + i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1–197(RIC) by 20c hand with second non-continuous numeration by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 257 x 140 mm. ◊ 48–52 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; below top line. ◊ Psalm numbers. ◊ [2], i–xvi¹², xvii³. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XV). ◊ 14c littera gothica rotunda currens. ◊ One hand. ◊ 3–6 line rubricated plain initials, pen-decorated and pen-flourished. ◊ Nota signs; sources and notes in margins. ◊ 373/ (FELi); 18c title page (FELv(v)); and library stamps (1, 2). ◊ F. 195a: Finito libro sit laus et gloria christo Explicit prima pars postillarum magistri hugonis a beatis vir usque deus in nomine tuo. Obsecro vos qui hac legeritis ut gometii peccatoris memineritis. ◊ Gomes OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ Index, p. 47; and *Inventário*, pp. 348–349. ◊ F. 195 excised, only portion with text remains. ◊ Secundo folio: –riorum panes non.

FPD

Blank.

FELi

373/ [Fundo number].

FELii–iii

Blank and mostly excised.

FELiv

Blank.

FELv		Prima Pars postillarum magistri hugonis (17c hand); v. 18c title page.
1a-195a.	(1)	Hugh of Saint-Cher OP, Card. SRE (c. 1190-1263). <i>In Psalmos (1-53).</i> (Inc) [Prol] Egregimini filie syon... (Cant. 3:11). Verbum est salomonis filii david.... [Text] Beatus vir... (Ps 1:1) Psalmus iste titulum non habet quia.... (Expl) ...videlicet ab comparatione ad nos sed idem vocatur dominus Psalm XVI. (Coloph) See above. (Ed) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> 3675 lists 5 editions from 1496 to 1703. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>ibid.</i> , lists 17 mss including ours. Durham, Cath. A.I.13, not noted by Stegmüller, also contains text. (Com) Lemmata underlined; patristic sources cited by marginal abbreviations. See also Kaeppeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 1989.
REL-RPD		Blank.

Hugh of Saint-Cher OP, IN PROVERBIA SALOMONIS and IN ECCLESIASTES; and Innocent V, IN CANTICA CANTICORUM

Portugal. 14c med.

Parchment. ◊ 344 x 228 mm. ◊ i+i (paper) + 192+i. ◊ Numbered 1-192 by 20c hand, with non-continuous second 20c numeration. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ 49 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling, below top line. ◊ Book titles and chapter numbers. ◊ i-xvi¹². ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 14c littera gothica rotunda currens. ◊ One hand. ◊ 2-8 line decorated initials (divided, plain) with elaborate pen-decorations and pen-flourishes. ◊ Occasional marginalia. ◊ 374/, 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1, 5). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 47; *Commentariorum*, pp. 66-67; and *Inventário*, pp. 349-350. ◊ Moisture damage (top right of leaves), ff. 1-40, with some loss of text; bottom margins excised, ff. 50-53. ◊ Secundo folio: quasi aut equum.

FELi		Leaf from 15c Antiphonale (5 line staves and neumes).
FELii		374/ [Fundo number]; 18c title page.
1a-102vb.	(1)	Hugh of Saint-Cher OP, Card. SRE (c. 1190-1263). <i>In Proverbia Salomonis.</i> (Inc) [Prol] Dicit ecclesiasticus XXXIX, b occulta (Eccl 39:3) Duplicem vitam bonorum nobis commendat.... [Text] Iungit et cetera (Prov 1:1) Iungit id est iunctos se esse ostendat me.... (Expl) ...illam quod est tribus inspicere volentis. (Coloph) Explicant proverbia salomonis. (Ed) Venice 1703 III:1-70 [not seen]. (Omss) Durham, Cath. A.I.14, not noted by Stegmüller and Kaepeli. (Com) Scriptural passages underlined. See also Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> 3677; and Kaepeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 1989.
103a-157vb.	(2)	Hugh of Saint-Cher OP, Card. SRE (c. 1190-1263). <i>In Ecclesiasten.</i> (Inc) [Prol] Beatus Vir... (Ps 83:6) Hoc intelligitur communiter de quolibet fideli.... [Text] Vanitas vanitatum et cetera (Eccles 1:1) Secundum unum expositionem philosophatur generaliter salo.... (Expl) ...sive malum sit quod factum sest suple (!) (Coloph) Explicit ecclesiastes. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 3679 lists 4 mss but not ours; and Durham, Cath. A.I.14. (Com) See also Kaepeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 1989.
158a-192a.	(3)	Pope Innocent V (Peter of Tarantaise) OP (d. 1276). <i>In Cantica Canticorum.</i> (Inc) Legitur Mattheum XIII Simile est... (Mt 13:33). In hac auctoritate tanguntur ea que pertinent. (Expl) ...et lv (cf. Is 45:12) montes et colles cantabunt deo laudemus. (Coloph) Explicant postille super cantica. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 6884 lists 3 mss including ours as S. (Com) See also Kaepeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 3339.
REL		Second leaf from Antiphonale.
RIC		Blank.

Eusebius/Rufinus, CHURCH HISTORY; Isidore of Seville, DE FIDE CATHOLICA; and Other Works

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 342 x 240 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 167. ◊ Numbered 1-167 by 20c hand, with non-continuous second 20c numeration. ◊ Written space: 244 x 155 mm. ◊ 29-34 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ i-xx⁸, xxi⁷. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XX) and catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica media (many gothica quadrata features). ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated (foliate, divided) initials at beginning (f. 1v, 2) and 1-10 line rubricated calligraphic initials, many omitted in last work. ◊ Nota signs and interlinear glosses. ◊ 375/, 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 94; *Commentariorum*, pp. 396-402; and *Inventário*, pp. 350-351. ◊ Contemporary binding. ◊ Secundo folio: -tutis insignia si.

FPD		Blank.
FEL		375/ [Fund number]; 18c title page.
1		Notes on contents (17c hand).
1va-139va.	(1)	Eusebius, Bp of Caesarea (c. 260-c. 340)/ Rufinus (c. 345-410) <i>Ecclesiastical History</i> . (Tit) In nomine domini. Incipit prologus rufini galliarum presbiteri ad beati papam cromacium in libro ecclesiastice hystorie eusebii episcopi cesarense. (Inc) [Prol] Peritorum dicunt esse medicorum verbi minime.... [Text] Successiones sanctorum apostolorum et temporum que a salvatore.... (Expl) ...cum piissimis principibus receperetur premia meritorum. (Coloph) Explicit liber undecimus. (Ed) PL 20:461B-540C (Prol., bks X-XI only); and T. Mommsen, ed., <i>Eusebius Werke</i> , Die griechischen christliche Schriftsteller, 9, 2 (Leipzig, 1908) [not seen]. (Com) See also <i>Clavis PG</i> , 3495.
139a-162va.	(2)	Isidore, Bp of Seville (600-636). <i>De Fide Catholica Contra Iudaeos</i> . (Tit) Incipit liber sancti ysidori

- iunioris adversus hebreos editus. (Inc) [Prol] Sancte sorori florentine ysidorus. Quedam que.... [Text] Iudei nefaria incredulitate christum dei filium abnegantes.... (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) *PL* 83:449–538A. (Omss) Diaz y Diaz, *Index*, 113 lists 32 mss but not ours. (Com) Followed by comment on text (Inc) Mentio facta est a beato ysidoro.... (f. 162va). See also *Clavis*, 1198.
- 162va–163a. (3) Rupert of Deutz OSB (c. 1070–1129) (?) *On Monastic Priesthood*. (Inc) Decretum est beati bonefacii qui quartus a beato gregorio.... (Expl) ...quia quanto quisque excellentior tanto est potentior. (Com) Work based on writings of Rupert, especially *Epistola ad Liezelinum canonicum*, *PL* 170:665B–668D.
- 163a–163vb. (4) Anonymous. *Quibus modis peccata dimittuntur*. (Tit) Quibus modis peccata dimittuntur. (Inc) Post illam namque generale baptismi gratiam et.... (Expl) ...hoc scimus quia hoc iuste factum est. (Com) Excerpt from larger work(?). Followed, f. 163vb, by 10-line poem. (Inc) Rex set ad mensam noluntque venire vocati....
- 164a–164a. (5) Isidore, Bp of Seville (600–636). *Etymologiarum II, ix, 1–3*. (Inc) Sillogismus grece latine argumentacio appellatur argumentatio.... (Expl) ...sed maxime dialectici utuntur licet populis.... (Ed) *PL* 82:128B–C; and W. M. Lindsay, 2 vols; (Oxford, 1911), 1 (no pagination). (Com) Excerpt. See also *Clavis*, 1186 for full work.
- 164b–167b. (6) Isidore, Bp of Seville (600–636). *De natura rerum ad Sisebertum regem* (Incomplete). (Tit) Incipit liber de natura rerum ad sisebutum (!) gotorum regem editus a sancto dei viro isidoro spalensis sedis episcopo. (Inc) [Prol] domino et filio sisebutum ysidorus Dum te prestantem.... [Text] Dies est solis orientis presentia quoisque ad occasum (!).... (Expl) ...luminum ac tenebrarum alterius vicibus separantur. (Ed) *PL* 83:964–977A; and J. Fontaine, ed., *Isidore de Séville, Traité de la nature, suivi de l'Epître en vers du roi Sisebut à Isidore* (Bordeaux, 1960) [not seen]. (Com) Ends at VII, 7 of edition, although list of chapter tituli, f. 164va, is complete. See also *Clavis*, 1188; and

Diaz y Diaz, *Index*, 106 with mss. In different hand than preceding works. Followed, f. 167v, by obituary notice of Cardinal-Prince Alfonso OCist of Lisbon, Commendatory Abbot of Alcobaça (1506–1540) (Inc) Anno domini MDXL Migravit ab hac vita....

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCXXXI/376

Portugal 376

Hugo Ripelinus OP, COMPENDIUM THEOLOGICAE VERITATIS

Portugal, Alcobaça. 14c (9.I.1332).

Parchment. ◊ 373 x 280 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 135+i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1–137(RPD) by 20c hand; books VI and VII have pages individually numbered in small Romans by 15/16c hand. ◊ Written space: 250 x 174 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; below top line. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ i–xiii¹⁰, xiv⁵. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 14c littera protogothica rotunda media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 4–6 line decorated initial (inhabited) with human, bird and animal figure page-framing begin Prologue and books. Otherwise 2–3 line rubricated calligraphic initials pen-decorated and pen-flourished. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 376/ (FELi); 376/ (FELi(v)); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1). ◊ F. 135vb: Ad honorem summe trinitatis et beate virginis gloriose. Ego frater Iohannes indignus monachus de mandato Reverendi domini stephani pelagii Abbatis monasterio Alcobacie scripsi hunc librum et ad finem usque perfeci. V Idus Ianuarii sub era mo ccc
lxxo. Et obsecro vos qui hec legeritis ut mei peccatoris memineritis cum pater noster et Ave maria et credo in deum. ◊ Johannes OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ Index, pp. 100–105; *Commentariorum*, pp. 68–69; and *Inventário*, pp. 352–353. ◊ Ink faded in many places, rubricated material often difficult to read. ◊ Secundo folio: De gula.

FPD

Blank.

FELi

376/; v: 376/ [Fundō numbers].

FELii

18c title page.

- 3a-135va. (1) Hugo Ripelinus OP (d. 1268). *Compendium Theologicae Veritatis.* (Tit) Incipit compendium theologice veritatis. (Inc) [Prol] Veritatis theologice sublimatis cum sit superni splendoris.... [Text] Deum esse multis modis ostenditur hoc enim.... (Expl) ...beatus secundum sine merita recipiet sine fine. (Coloph) Explicit compendium theologice veritatis; and see above, Codicology. (Ed) *Beati Alberti Magni...Opera Omnia*, ed. A. Borgnet (38 vols.; Paris, 1890-99), 34:1-270. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CCXXXII/210; Bloomfield, *Virtues and Vices*, 6399 lists over 300 mss including ours. (Com) Preceded, ff. 1a-3a, by table of chapter titles. Work attributed to Albertus Magnus, Thomas Aquinas and Bonaventure. See also Kaepeli, *Scriptores OP*, 1982.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLI/377

Portugal 377

**Martin Perez OP, O LIVRO DAS CONFISSÕES (Parts I-II)
(Portuguese)**

Portugal, Alcobaça. 14c (III-VII.1399).

Parchment. ◊ 362 x 245 mm. ◊ i+92+i. ◊ Numbered 1-92 by 20c hand; with a non-continuous earlier numeration. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ 37-36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; below top line. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ i-ix¹⁰, x⁴. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 14c littera gothica rotunda media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 7 and 12 line decorated initials (divided, geometric), ff. 1a, 6a; otherwise 4-6 line rubricate calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated. Catchwords set in frames. ◊ Occasional marginalia and nota signs. ◊ 377/, 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 6). ◊ F. 92vb: Explicit secunda pars huius libri translata ab ydiomato castelanensi in hoc presens scriptum. Anno domini Mo CCC XCo IX mense marci incepta cum prima parte et expleta cum eadem anno predicto ere revoluto mense iulii deo auxiliante cuius ideo nomini benedico in seculo seculorum amen. ◊ Stephanus OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ Index, p. 111-112; *Commentariorum*, pp. 573-574; and *Inventário*,

pp. 353–355. ◇ Parts of some ff. badly faded. 2nd–8th words of colophon written in Latin using Greek letters. ◇ Secundo folio: entendimento deve confessos.

FPD		Fragment of leaf from 16c theological work.
FEL		377 / [Fundo number]; 18c title page.
1a–92vb.	(1)	Martin Perez OP (fl. 1350). <i>O Livro das Confissões</i> (Parts I–II) (Portuguese). (Tit) Começassie ô prrólogo. (Inc) [Prol] En nome de deus padre et filho.... [Text] Quando alguna veer ati novamente a confision.... (Expl) ...et de voto et voti redempctione est scripture. (Coloph) See above codicology. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CCLXXIV-b/213, ff. 126v–141 (fragment). (Com) Text preceded by list of capitula.
REL		Blank.
RPD		2nd leaf from 16c theological work.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLII/378

Portugal 378

Martin Perez OP, O LIVRO DAS CONFISSÕES (Parts III–IV) (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 14c (1399).

Parchment. ◇ 360 x 245 mm. ◇ i (paper) + 104. ◇ Numbered 1–105(RPD) by 20c hand. ◇ Written space: 274 x 172 mm. ◇ 38–37 lines. ◇ 2 columns. ◇ Lead framing and ruling; below top line. ◇ Book numbers. ◇ i⁹, ii–vii¹⁰, viii⁹, ix–xi⁸, xii². ◇ Catchwords. ◇ 14c littera gothica rotunda media; some cursiva features. ◇ 2 hands: 1–75; 75v–104v. ◇ Knotwork design on title page; catchwords in decorated frames; 4–5 line decorated initials begin each book (divided, geometric, and foliate), and 2-line rubricated calligraphic initials, many pen-decorated and pen-flourished. ◇ Occasional marginalia. ◇ 378/, 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◇ F. 104va: Finito libro isto; sit laus et gloria christo. Amen. Stephanus scripsit. deo gratias. ◇ Stephanus OCist of Alcobaça, (ff.

75v–104v). ◊ *Index*, p. 112; *Commentariorum*, pp. 573–574; and *Inventário*, pp. 353–355. ◊ Ink faded in many places, rubricated chapter tituli difficult to read. Stephanus also scribe of Cod. Alc. CCLI/377. ◊ Secundo folio: [3] –ritual e porta.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	378/ [<i>Fundo</i> number]; 18c title page.
2b–104va.	(1) Martin Perez OP (fl. 1350). <i>O Livro das Confissões</i> (Parts III–IV) (Portuguese). (Tit) Comecasse a tavoia da terceyra parte. (Inc) Couen a ssaber que non conven a todos homeems.... (Expl) ...que he vigro geeral da lex de ihesu christo qui.... (Coloph) See above, Codicology.. (Com) Each part preceded by list of capitula, e. g., ff. 1a–2a for part III.
RPD	Blank.

John Cassian, CONLATIONES

Portugal, Alcobaça. 14c (1394).

Parchment. ◊ 358 x 239 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 131+i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1(2)–132(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 243 x 167 mm. ◊ 28–32 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; below top line. ◊ Collation numbers. ◊ [1], i–xiii¹⁰. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 14c littera gothica quadrata media. ◊ One hand. ◊ Catchwords set in decorative frames. 4–5 line decorated initials (foliate); and 2–3 line rubricated calligraphic initials. ◊ Occasional marginalia. ◊ 379/ (FEL); 18c title page (1); and library stamps (1, 2). ◊ F. 131va: Era Mo IIIo XXXII (1394). Concedente sanctissimo syderum conditore frater iohannes de vermelha presens opus duxit ad effectum. De mandato Reverendi patris domni Iohannis de dornelis. Abbatis alcobacie cui altissimus deus in secula det talia agere in presenti ut in futuro valeat presenti choruscante gracia luminis sempiterni Amen. ◊ Johannes de Vermelha OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ *Index*, p. 112; and *Inventário*, pp. 355–356. ◊ Secundo folio: [3] vetustate atque.

FPD	Blank.
FPD	Blank.
FEL	379 / [Fundo number].
1.	18c title page.
2a-131va.	(1) John Cassian (fl. 415-430). <i>Conlationes XI-XXV</i> . (Tit) Incipit prefatio sancti iohannis heremite qui et cassianus dicitur super septem primas collationes. (Inc) [Prol] Cum virtutem perfectionis vestre qua velut magna.... [Text] cum in cenobio sirie consistentes post prima.... (Expl) ...portum spiritalis orationum vestrarum committetur (!). (Coloph) Explicit liber septem extremarum collationum. (Ed) PL 49:843B-1328C; ed. M. Petschenig, CSEL 13 (Vienna, 1886); and E. Pichery, <i>Jean Cassien, Conférences</i> , SC 42, 54, 64 (3 vols.; Paris, 1955-1959), 54:97-284; and 64. (Omss) Petschenig, CSEL 13, p. 2 lists 6 mss but not ours. (Com) Major additions to text by later hand, ff. 98v-100.

REL-RPD Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLVI/380

Portugal 380

John Cassian, CONLATIONES (Pars); Innocent III, DE MISERIA CONDICIONIS HUMANAЕ; VITA SANCTI BRANDANI; and Prester John and Bernardus Silvestris, LETTERS

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c/14c.

Parchment. ◊ 358 x 284 mm. ◊ i+87. ◊ Numbered i(1)-l(42) in Romans by 14c hand; 1(43)-46(87) by 20c hand; and 1-87 by second 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 253 x 145 mm. ◊ 31-41 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line, ff. 1-42v and below top line, ff. 43-87v. ◊

Conlatio numbers. ◊ [1], i-v⁸, vi⁶, vii⁴, viii², ix¹⁰; and [23], [12]. ◊

Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata and 14c littera gothica quadrata media. ◊ 4 hands: 1–42v; 43–45v; 46–73; 73v–87v. ◊ 3–10 line decorated (divided) initials and 1–6 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated. ◊ Occasional marginalia. ◊ 380/, 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ F. 73b: Explicit *innocencius de vita humanae condicionis*, quem scripsit frater alfonsus de tomerio. ◊ Alfonsus de Tomerio OCist of Alcobaça, (ff. 56–73). ◊ *Index*, p. 113; *Commentariorum*, pp. 121–123; and *Inventário*, pp. 356–357. ◊ Composite ms; first part (ff. 1–55v) incomplete and continued by later hand; second part contains works by 2 contemporary hands. ◊ Secundo folio: *margaritam quam ipse*.

FEL 380/ [*Fundo* number]; 18c title page; v: table of contents and capitula list for *Conlatio XI* (hand 4).

- | | | |
|-----------|-----|---|
| 1a–55vb. | (1) | John Cassian (fl. 415–430). <i>Conlationes XI–XVII</i> (Incomplete). (Inc) [Prol] Cum virtutem perfectionis vestre qua velut quedam.... [Text] Cum in cenobio syrie confitentes post prima.... (Expl) ...placuerit patrum nostrum vero esse quod displicet. (Coloph) Explicit liber septem primarum collationum. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 49:843B–1087B; ed. Petschenig, CSEL 13, pp. 311–500; and Pichery, <i>Conférences</i> , SC, 54, pp. 97–284. (Com) Incomplete in middle (lacks XIII, xiv–XIV, ix) and continued by later hand at end. Preceded, FEL(v), by list of capitula for <i>Conlatio XI</i> . |
| 56va–73b. | (2) | Pope Innocent III (1198–1216). <i>De miseria conditionis humanae</i> . (Inc) [Prol] Domino patri karissimo petro portuensi.... [Text] Quare de vulva matris... (Jer 20:18) Si talia ille de se locutus est quem deus.... (Expl) ...quod in eius obitu obviam venit ei christus. (Coloph) See above, Codicology. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 217:701B–746B; and M. Maccarrone, <i>Lotharii Cardinalis, De Miseria Humane Conditionis</i> (Lugano, 1955). (Omss) Maccarrone, ibid., pp. x–xx lists 366 mss but not ours. (Com) Order of chapters differs in each edition. Text ends at II, xlivi of <i>PL</i> or III, iii of Maccarrone. |
| 73b–83b. | (3) | Anonymous. <i>Vita Sancti Brandani Abbatis</i> . (Tit) Incipit vita sancti brandani abbatis. (Inc) Ut a dictis eorum comprobavimus quorum professio erat non mentiri.... (Expl) ...per eius virtutes multa milia |

- hominum illuc pervenerunt. (Coloph) Deo gratias.
 (Ed) Carl Selmer, "The Lisbon *Vita Sancti Brandani Abbatis*," *Traditio* 13 (1957): 313–344. (Com) Latin translation of Old French vita, according to Selmer.
- 83b–86b. (4) Anonymous. *Epistola Iohannis Presbyteri Regis Indiae*. (Tit) De india et de eius mirabilibus. (Inc) [Sal] Presbyter iohannis potentia et virtute dei.... [Text] Nuntiabatur apud maiestatem nostrum quod diligebas excellentias.... (Expl) ...saturi ac si de omni genere ciborum essemus repleti. (Coloph) Finit Deo gratias. (Ed) F. Zarncke, "Der Priester Johannes," *Abhandlungen der Königliche Sächsenische Gesellschaft der Wissenschaft*, 17 (1879): 909–924 [not seen]. (Com) Letter of Prester John to Manuel Comnenus.
- 86b–87b. (5) Bernard Silvestris (fl. 1150). *Epistola de regimine domus*. (Tit) De regimine domus. (Inc) [Sal] [Prol] Gratiioso et feliti militi Reymundi.... [Text] Doceri petisti a nobis de cura et modo.... (Expl) ...eam perducat sua dampnabilis senectus amem (!) (Coloph) Deo gratias. (Ed) *PL* 182:647A–651A. (Com) Letter, long attributed to Bernard of Clairvaux, occasionally found with letter of Prester John.
- RPD Blank.

COMPILATIONES I–IV

Portugal. 14c in.

Parchment. ◊ 370 x 250 mm. ◊ i (paper) + iii + 256 + i. ◊ Numbered 1(FELi)-260(REL) by 20c hand; and 1-256 by second 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 198 x 112 mm. ◊ 45–49 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; below top line. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ i-x¹⁰, xii¹⁴,

xiii–xxiv¹⁰, xxv¹². ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXV) on first leaf of gatherings (later hand?) and catchwords. ◊ 14c littera gothica quadrata media. ◊ 3 hands: 1–116v; 117–224v; 225–256v. ◊ 4–14 line decorated initials begin each book (divided, foliate); and 2–9 line rubricated calligraphic initials, pen-decorated and pen-flourished. ◊ Formal glosses with additional marginalia. ◊ 381/, 18c title page (FELi); and library stamps (FELi, FELiii). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 135; *Commentariorum*, pp. 529–530; and *Inventário*, p. 358. ◊ Additional fragment of parchment with notes, unnumbered and not counted in foliation, bound between ff. 134–135. ◊ Secundo folio: parcre contempnentem vel.

FIC	Blank.
FELi	381/ [Fundō number]; 18c title page.
FELii–iv	Notes in 15c hybrida cursiva hand.
1a–76b.	(1) Bernardus de Botone, Bp of Pavia (1198–1213). <i>Breviarium extravagantium—Compilatio Prima</i> . (Inc) [Prol] Iuste iudicate filii hominum nolite.... [Text] Canonum statuta ab omnibus custodian.... (Expl) ...si lupus comederit oves et pastor nescit. (Ed) E. Friedburg, <i>Quinque Compilationes Antiquae</i> (Graz, 1956—reprint of 1882 edition), pp. 1–65. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CCCIV/173, ff. 10v–115; and Kuttner, <i>Repertorium</i> , pp. 329–344 lists 116 mss including ours. (Com) Includes apparatus of Tancred of Bologna (d. 1236). (Inc) Iudicate: formavit deus hominem ad imaginem et funditudinem.... Sigla: t; Vic; ala; R; Ian and b. See also da Rosa Pereira, "Manuscritos," pp. 211–212.
76va–116vb.	(2) Johannes Galensis (fl. 1210). <i>Compilatio Secunda</i> . (Tit) Incipit liber primus de constitutionibus. (Inc) Clemens III anconitano episcopi p.c. significavat Preterea de lege.... (Expl) ...suis et dominis sicut archeepiscopis ipse precepit. (Ed) Friedburg, <i>Quinque Compilationes</i> , pp. 66–104. (Omss) Kuttner, <i>Repertorium</i> , pp. 347–354 lists 73 mss including ours. (Com) Includes apparatus of Tancred of Bologna (d. 1238) (Inc) Caderet hec erat maxima iniquitas certi non.... Sigla: t; laur; ala; albertus. See also da Rosa Pereira, "Manuscritos," pp 211–212.

- 117a–224a. (3) Pope Innocent III (1198–1216) and Petrus Beneventanus (fl. 1210). *Compilatio Tertia*. (Tit) Incipiunt decretales domini innocentii pape a magistro petro beneventano eiusdem domini subdiacono notorio compilatae. (Inc) [Prol] Innocentius episcopus.... Devotioni vestre insinuatione presentium innotescat.... [Text] Cum omnes unum corpus simus in christo.... (Expl) ...in illo que possint in abbates assumi. (Ed) Friedburg, *Quinque Compilationes*, pp. 105–134. (Omss) Kuttner, *Repertorium*, pp. 359–368 lists 83 mss including ours. (Com) Followed, ff. 224b–vb, by 3 cols. of additional glossed material. Includes apparatus of Tancred of Bologna (d. 1238). (Inc) Post compilationem decretorum factam a gratiano.... Sigla: tancredus; Johannes; vincenc; laure and syl. See also da Rosa Pereira, "Manuscritos," pp. 211–213.
- 225a–256vb. (4) Johannes Teutonicus (d. 1245/6) (?) *Compilatio Quarta*. (Tit) De fide catholica et summa trinitate. (Inc) Ex concilio lateranensis Constitutio prima. Firmiter credimus et simpliciter confitemur. (Expl) ...sustentandum ut comissa defleat et flenda ulterius non comittat. (Ed) Friedburg, *Quinque Compilationes*, pp. 135–150. (Omss) Kuttner, *Repertorium*, pp. 375–381 lists 55 mss including ours. (Com) With apparatus of Johannes Teutonicus. (Inc) Simpliciter Fides enim simplicibus verbis est proponenda.... Sigla: Jo. See also da Rosa Pereira, "Manuscritos," pp. 211–213.
- REL Blank; v: charter dated November 1472.
- RPD Covers fragments of notes in same hand as FELii–iv.

Raymond of Peñaforte (compiler), DECRETALES GREGORII IX (Liber Extra)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 14c in.

Parchment. ◊ 405 x 266 mm. ◊ i (paper) + iii + 291 + ii. ◊ Numbered 1(FELiii)-296(RIC) numerals by 19c hand (no f. 122; two f. 168); with incorrect corrections in a 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 215 x 107 mm. ◊ 37 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Dry point framing and ruling; below top line. ◊ Book numbers used as headlines. ◊ [3], i-xxix¹⁰, [2]. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XXVIII) and catchwords. ◊ 14c littera gothica quadrata media. ◊ One hand. ◊ Opening words of Prologue and each book set in 6-8 line cartouche; otherwise, 2-8 line rubricated, pen-decorated and pen-flourished calligraphic initials. ◊ Formal apparatus and notula. ◊ 382/, 18c title page (FELi); library stamps (FELi, iii); and partial Alcobaça ownership note. ◊ F. 291: Explicit liber quintus gratias deo. Qui scripsit scribat semper cum domino vivat. amen. ◊ Index, p. 136; and Inventário, p. 359. ◊ Several folia have been partially mutilated (small portions excised—e.g. ff. 1-2); and ff. 218v and 219 are blank (scribal error[?]). ◊ Secundo folio: FIRMITER credimus ut.

FIC	Blank.
FEL	382/ [Fundō number]; 18c title page.
FELi	Pen trials.
FELi(v)-1	Index of decretals (similar script but slightly later hand).
1(3)v-291(294)b. (1)	Raymond of Peñaforte OP (1175-1275) (Compiler). <i>Decretales Gregorii IX (Liber Extra)</i> . (Tit) [Sal] Gregorius episcopus.... benedictione. (Inc) [Prol] Rex pacificus pia miseratione disposuit.... [Text] Firmiter credimus et simpliciter confitemur quod unus.... (Expl) ...spiritualibus facere qui homagium compellitur. (Coloph) EXPLICIT, and see above, Codicology. (Ed) <i>Corpus Iuris Canonici</i> , ed. Richter and Friedburg, II:1-928. (Omss) Cod. Alcob. CCCVIII/41; and CCCVII/201. Richter and

- Friedburg, ibid., cols lxix-lxxii, list 44 mss but not ours.
- 1(3)v-291(293). (2) Bernardus de Botone, Bp of Pavia (1198-1213), *Clarus breves decretales*. (Inc) <I>n huius libri principio quinque preponenda videlicet.... (Expl) ...vel de iure induati sunt de pactus pactiones. (Coloph) See above, Codicology. (Com) Gloss in two columns with initials similar to text. Sigla used: b; io; io. an.

REL	Index of titles for Decretales; v: notes (upside down).
RELii	Pen trials, drawings and notes; v: blank.
RIC	Partial Alcobaça ownership note.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCLXXIV/383

Portugal 383

Bartholomeus Anglicus de Glanville OM, DE PROPRIETATIBUS RERUM

Portugal. 14c med.

Parchment. ◊ 338 x 243 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 320. ◊ Numbered 1-320 by 20c hand; with occasional second numeration. ◊ Written space: 237 x 127 mm. ◊ 47 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; below top line. ◊ Book numbers and occasionally book titles. ◊ i-xvi¹², xxvii⁸. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 14c littera gothica rotunda media. ◊ Many hands. ◊ 3-12 line decorated initials (divided, modeled on panels) begin major sections; and 2-3 line rubricated calligraphic initials, pen-decorated and pen-flourished. Page framing, f. 1. ◊ Frequent marginalia with apparatus-like Nota comments. ◊ 383/, 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 174; and *Inventário*, p. 360. ◊ Ink has faded on several ff., e.g., ff. 33-35, but text is still legible. ◊ Secundo folio: nascibilitas filiatore processio.

FPD	Leaf from glossed theological commentary, 13c gothic hand.
FEL	383/ [Fundo number]; 18c title page.

- 1a-320vb. (1) Bartholomeus Anglicus de Glanville OM (fl. 1220). *De proprietatibus rerum.* (Tit) Incipit prohemium de proprietatibus rerum fratris bartholomei anglici de ordine fratrum minorum. (Inc) [Prol] In nomine domini nostri iesu christi. Cum proprietates rerum sequantur substantias rerum.... [Text] De proprietatibus itaque vel naturis rerum tam spiritualium.... (Expl) ...ut patere potest diligentius intenti.... (Ed) No modern edition; see GW 3402-3413 for early texts. (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 1564 lists 63 mss including ours; and Bloomfield, *Virtues and Vices*, 1428 adds 23 mss. (Com) Incomplete at end; ends in c. CXLII, De auctoribus, of Bk. XIX.

RPD

Second leaf from commentary.

**John Cassian, ESTABELECIMENTOS DOS MOSTEIROS
(Portuguese)**

Portugal, Alcobaça. 15c med.

Parchment. ◇ 400 x 273 mm. ◇ iii + 93. ◇ Numbered 1-93 by 20c hand. ◇ Written space: 277 x 169 mm. ◇ 33-36 lines. ◇ 2 columns. ◇ Lead framing and ruling; below top line. ◇ Book numbers. ◇ i⁷, ii-vii⁸, viii⁷, ix⁸, xi⁷, xi-xii⁸, xiii¹. ◇ Catchwords. ◇ 15c littera gothica rotunda formata. ◇ One hand. ◇ 4-8 line, oversized, decorated initials (divided, geometric) and 3-4 line rubricated calligraphic initials, some pen-decorated, and pen-flourished ascenders for some top lines. ◇ Occasional marginalia. ◇ 384/ (FELi, iv); 18c title page (FELiv); and library stamps (FELiv, 1). ◇ No colophon. ◇ *Index*, p. 113-114; and *Inventário*, pp. 360-361. ◇ Bottom margin of f. 25 excised with minor loss of text. ◇ Secundo folio: soma arredados.

FIC

Blank.

FELi

384/ [Fundō number] (formerly pastedown).

FELii-iii	Notes, extensive, in 15c cursiva hand bound in upside down; FELii is fragment.
FELiv	18c title page.
1a-93b.	(1) John Cassian. <i>Estabelecimentos dos mosteiros (De institutis coenobiorum)</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Começasse o prologo em no livro que he chamado dos stabilicimentos dos mosteiros o qual conpos o bispo cassiano muy sancto e muy (Inc) [Prol] A divinal estoria do novo e velho testamento..... [Text] Pois que avemus de fallar de teregra.... (Expl) ...corronpida firmidone de sua provista linpeza. (Coloph) deo gratias. (Ed) R. N. Nichols, A Paleographical Edition and Study of the "De Institutis Coenobiorum" of Johannes Cassianus (Ms. CCLVII/384 of the Biblioteca Nacional de Lisboa) (Ph.D. Dissertation, Louisiana State University, 1977). (Omss) Cod. Alc. CCCXXIV/212, ff. 1-79v. (Com) Translation attributed to Lope de Santarem OCist on title page.
RPD	Leaf from 13c homiliary containing works of Gebuin of Troyes. (V: (Inc) Fili memorare... (Eccles 7:40) Filius prodigus iam in regione dissimilitudinis....; r: Ite dicite Iohanni Surdi audiunt... (Mt 11:5) His verbis tria vobis breviter proponiter.... Schneyer, <i>Repertorium</i> , II: 166, nos. 17 and 24.

John Cassian, LIVROS DAS COLAÇÕES (I-VII) (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 15c (1431-1446).

Parchment. ◊ 386 x 268 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 137. ◊ Numbered 1-137 by 20c hand with occasional second 20c numeration. ◊ Written space: 257 x 155 mm. ◊ 34 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; below top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-iii⁸, iv⁶, v-xvii⁸, xviii⁵. ◊ Quire

signatures (I-XVIII). ◊ 15c littera gothica quadrata media (some cursiva features). ◊ One hand. ◊ 4-6 line decorated initials (divided); and 3-6 line rubricated calligraphic initials. Some flourished ascenders. ◊ Occasional marginalia; sources indicated in margins. ◊ 385/, 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Nicholau Vieira OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ *Index*, p. 113; and *Inventário*, pp. 361-362. ◊ Ff. 40, 58, 67, 89, 109 and 134 have bottom margins excised; ff. 53 and 97 side margins. Ink faded on several ff. ◊ Secundo folio: bosso he poys.

FPD	Notes, signature of Frater Baptista.
FEL	385/ [Fundo number]; 18c title page.
1a-137vb.	(1) John Cassian (fl. 415-430). <i>Livro dos Colações dos santos padres de Egipto (I-VII)</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Este livro das collações dos padres e santos compose San Iohanno bispo de Cassia. (Inc) (Prol 1) A quell que leer as couzas... (Prol 2) A dvidia que foy prometida ao muy.... [Text] Conta San hoane (!) bispo de cassia que compose o prefaco.... (Expl) ... por que o spiritu seia salvo em o di de nosso Senhor Ihesu christo. (Coloph) Laus tibi christe. Quoniam liber explicit iste. (Com) First part of Vieira translation, continued in following manuscript.
RPD	Notes,

King Duarte, LEAL CONSELHEIRO (Fragment); and John Cassian, LIVRO DAS COLAÇÕES (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 15c (1431-1446).

Parchment ◊ 402 x 266 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 109. ◊ Numbered 1-109 by 20c hand, with traces of two other non-continuous numeration systems. ◊ Written space: 250 x 161 mm. ◊ 35 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; below top line. ◊ Conlatio numbers and speaker names. ◊ i¹, ii-iv⁸, v⁶, vi⁸, vii⁶, viii-ix⁸, x⁶, xi-xiv⁸, xvi². ◊ Quire signatures (I-XIII). ◊ 15c littera gothica quadrata media (some cursiva features). ◊ One hand. ◊

6 line decorated initials (foliate, geometric) begin major sections; and 2–3 line rubricated calligraphic initials, pen-decorated and pen flourished. Top-line ascenders flourished with cadeaux. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 386/, 18c title page (FEL) and library stamps (FEL,1). ◊ F. 109va: Aqueste livro mandou traslladar O muy honrrado e virtuoso padre dom stevam daguyar abbade do mosteiro dalcobaça do conselho delrey e seu smoler moor. Per frey Nicollao monge dodito moesteiro(!) Porem peço a todos aquelles que par elle leerem pois que foy feto para salvaçon das almas que por ocuydado que o dito senhor teve deo mandar traslladar e por o trabelho que eu levey deo semper queiram por el e por muy devotamente dizer huma ave maria. Laus tibi christe. Quoniam liber explicit iste. ◊ Nicholau Vieira OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ *Index*, p. 113; *Commentariorum*, pp. 586 and 605–608; and *Inventário*, pp. 361–363. ◊ Bottom margin of f. 10 excised. Book ordered translated by Abbot Estevão De Aguiar (1431–1446) and written by future abbot. ◊ Secundo folio: Começanse os.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	386/ [Fundo number]; 18c title page.
1a–1vb.	(1) King Duarte of Portugal (1433–1438). <i>Leal Conselheiro</i> (Excerpt) (Portuguese). (Tit) Duarte. Em esta muneiro leede par os livros dos evangelhos e outros semelhantes se os quiserdes leer proveitosomente e sem periigo segundo muy entender. (Inc) A huma ora nom leaaes muyto mes menos boo.... (Expl) ...he duividar que sandamente definir e determinar. (Ed) <i>Commentariorum</i> , pp. 605–608 (this excerpt). (Com) Last part of text severly faded or written in red ink.
2va–109b.	(2) John Cassian (fl. 415–430). <i>Livro das Colações dos santos padres de Egípto (VIII–XVII)</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Começanse os capitollos em na segunda colacom do abbade sereno que falla das maldades celestiaaes. (Inc) A solemdade do dia acabada de mandava que partida.... (Expl) ...non puger tenham e saybam que he nosso. (Coloph) See above, Codicology. (Com) Second part of the translation continued from previous manuscript.
RIC	Blank.

John Climacus, SCALA PARADISI; Isaac, LIBER DE CONTEMPTU MUNDI; and Pseudo-Bernard, MEDITATIONES.

Portugal, Alcobaça. 15c (XI.1409).

Parchment. ◊ 336 x 320 mm. ◊ i (paper) +iii+126+ii. ◊ Numbered i(8)-cxxii(129) by 15c hand (with mistakes); 1(FELii)-152 (RIC) by 20c hand, and non-continuously by 2nd 20c hand. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ 33-47 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling, below top line. ◊ Gradus numbers (ff. 5(8)-80(83)). ◊ [4], i-viii¹⁰, ix⁸, x¹²; ff. 102(105)-127(130) not collatable. ◊ Catchwords in decorated frames. ◊ 15c littera gothica praecissa media. ◊ 2 hands: 1(3)-111(114)v, 112(115)-127(130)v. ◊ 18 line decorated "l" (serpentine column with foliate center panel), f. 14) and pen-drawing of goat with human face f. 80(83)v; otherwise 4-8 line decorated initials (divided, foliate) and 2-6 line rubricated calligraphic initials, many pen-decorated and pen-flourished. ◊ Frequent marginalia and interlinear glosses ff. 1(4)-89(92). ◊ 387/ (FPD); 18c title page (FELi); and library stamps (FELii, iv). ◊ F. 91(94)v: Explicunt operis sequentis capitula anno domini millesimo quadragentesimo nono mense novembris. Perscripta cum opere et aliis precedentibus aliquibus per manum fratris martini qui ut verum dicam tam opus sequens quam precedens manu sua conscripsit tamen diversis temporibus. ◊ Martinus OCist of Alcobaça, (ff. 1(3)-111(114)v). ◊ Index, pp. 114-115; Commentarium, pp 348-349; and Inventário, pp. 363-365. ◊ Contemporary binding. Second part dates to 1409, first part not long before. ◊ Secundo folio: flammum eius fornus.

FPD.

387/ [Fundo number].

FELi.

18c title page.

FELii-iv.

Francesco Petrarch (1304-1374). *Psalmi septem poenitentiales (ad Sagramors de Pomeris OCist)*. (Inc) Heu mihi misero quia iratum adversum(!) me.... (Com) See Bloomfield, *Virtues and Vices*, 2331.

1(4)a-3(6)b.

(1) Daniel of Raythu (c. 650). *Prefatory material to Scala paradisi (Vita Johanni Climaci)*. Tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). (Tit) In nomine deum amen

precontemplatio sancte scale. (Inc) [Prol] Iuxta numerum etatis plenitudinis christi.... [Text] Cunhe(!) que nempe ut sic loquitur auditu digna.... (Expl) ...animus non contemplativa continentis documenta. (Coloph) Explicit vita sancti Iohannis climaci a daniele humili monacho Raythu scripta et breviata et eiusdem epigrama. (Com) Followed by Epigram. (Inc) Temptavi in brevum predicare plurima.... Part of Introduction to *Scala paradisi*. See *BHL*, 4380 for *Vita*.

- | | | |
|------------------|-----|---|
| 3(6)b-4(7)b. | (2) | John Climacus (c. 579-649) and John, Abt of Mt. Saint Catherine's Sinai (fl. 600), <i>Epistolae</i> . Tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). (Tit) Incipit epistola abbatis iohannis ducis monachorum raythu ad admirabilem iohannem abbatem montis sinay cognominatum scolasticum nomine duo a os persone nominatum climachum. (Inc) Super mirabili equali angelo patri patrum et doctor.... (Expl) ...et electionis voluntatis et propositi deo in eius retribuit. (Coloph) Explicit epistola. (Com) Also includes Epistola of Johannes Scholasticum. (Inc) Iohannes iohannem gaudete Suscepi ito connementem pudice me.... See also <i>Clavis PG</i> , 7850. |
| 4(7)-81(84)b. | (3) | John Climacus (c. 579-649). <i>Scala Paradisi</i> . Tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). (Tit) Incipit Prologus. (Inc) [Prol] Hiis qui in libro ite in celis.... [Text] A luno et super luno et toto luno deo et rege.... (Expl) ...omnium bonum causantas in est et erat et erit per.... (Coloph) Finis tregintim gradus celestis huius intellectualis scale johannis scolastici abbatis montis sinay a libro cognominati climaci. Climax grece-latine dicitur scala. (Omss) See J. Gribomont, "La <i>Scala Paradisi</i> , Jean de Raithu et Ange Clareno," <i>Studia Monastica</i> 2 (1960): 348-355. (Com) See also <i>Clavis PG</i> , 7852. Prologue (<i>Clavis PG</i> , 7851) is not by Climacus. |
| 81(84)b-87(90)b. | (4) | John Climacus (c. 579-649). <i>Liber ad Pastorem</i> . Tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). (Tit) Eiusdem ad pastorem sermo. (Inc) In inferiori quidem libro admirabilis ego te omnium.... (Expl) ...illuminationem et perfectionem sui ipsius beata ferens. Deo gratias. |

Amen. (Coloph) Explicit sermo ad pastorem. (Com)
See also *Clavis PG*, 7853.

- 87(90)b–89(92)a. (5) John, Abt of Raithu (fl. 650). *Commendatio Sanctae Scalae*. Tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). (Tit) Commendatio sancti iohannes et sermonis videlicet liber huius edita iohanne abbate Raythu in qua fecere totum sermonem brevissime exposita Commendatio sancte scale. (Inc) Qualem utique descripisti talem alicubi et tuum existere.... (Expl) ...karitas autem est deus consummatori bonorum. Deo gratias. Amen. (Coloph) Explicit conmedatio(!) sancti Iohannis climaci edita a Iohanne abbate montis Raythu. (Com) Followed by prayer. (Inc) Veritas tua domine ihesu christe.... and by long colophon, f. 89(92)a–b of Quintus Martinus OCist of Alcobaça. Ff. 89(92)v–90(93) contain notes and tables in later hand
- 90(93)vb–111(114). (6) Isaac, Bp of Nineveh (fl. 675). *Liber de Contemptu mundi*. Tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). (Tit) De titulo primi capituli operis sequentis si deleat in titulari nomine alicuius actoris et quis sit titulus primi capituli secundum arbitrium fratris martini hoc opus manu scribendi. (Inc) [Prol] Testatus quidam per suam karissimam litteram.... [Text] Anima que deum diligit in solo deo quietem.... (Expl) ...communio divinitatis et cognitio virtutis boni operis est et cetera. Deo gratias. (Coloph) Explicit ysaac de vita solitaria. (Ed) PG 86:811A–866A. (Com) Prologue belongs to scribe; text preceded, f. 91(94)rv by list of capitula. See also *Clavis PG*, 7868; and Bloomfield, *Virtues and Vices*, 0424.
- 112(115)–119(122)v. (7) Pseudo-Bernard. *Speculum monachorum*. (Tit) Incipit speculum monachorum a beato bernardo editum seu compositum. Capitulum primum. (Inc) Dei patris cum patre dominantis atque regnantis que sursum sunt.... (Expl) ...integrum in nobis inveniat iudicaturus ihesus christus dominus noster qui.... (Coloph) Deo gratias. (Com) Work in 9 chapters, in later hand. Written, like the following works, in long lines.
- 120(123)– (8) Pseudo-Bernard. *Liber meditationum de contemptu*

126(129).

mundi. (Tit) Incipit summa beati bernardi abbatis de in editionibus Arguit mundi cursiosos et sue vitis negligentes et obviosos et agit de ymagine trinitatis in homine interiorum et de summa speculae capitulum primum. (Inc) Multi multa sciunt et semet ipsos nesciunt.... (Expl) ...cum sponso prospicies unum eundemque dominum glorie Qui vivit.... (Coloph) Ora pro me beate bernarde qui sanctarum ammonitionum litteras scripsi dicis O Martine. Id quem pater sanctus ffraternieus es et ea deo novisiti que ego ei provisi. Ideo per te oro ut eas legas sicuti ego legi si in eum deum vis videre in gloria paradisi. Alias si te proposse aedendo vel legendō non cognoveris ad cognitionem dei qui super te ipsum es ascendere non poteris. Nam si bene recolis supra dixi quanto namque in cognitionem mei proficio tanto ad cognitionem dei accedo. Tu quidem es via Deus unus est patria. Et qui ne fac viam non potest venire ad patriam. Sed et laboriosa est via sicut et gloriosa est patria. In qua vivit.... (Ed) PL 184: 485A-508B. (Omss) Bloomfield, *Virtues and Vices*, 3126 lists 247 mss but not ours. (Com) Also attributed to Hugh of St. Victor, *De anima*, I. Followed by list of capitula in much later hand.

RELi.

Excerpt from Peter of Blois (c. 1135-c. 1212). (Inc) Quotiens de piis lacrimis cogito que et....

RELii-RPD

Leaf from 14/15c *Antiphonale* bound in and partly pasted down. 5 line staves with neumes.

**DOSSIER ON MIRACLES PERFORMED BY PRINCESSES
THERESA OCIST AND SANCHÁ OCIST (Portuguese)**

Portugal. 17c (1634-5).

Paper. ◊ 304 x 208 mm. ◊ i+320+i. ◊ Numbered 1-320 by 17c hand; 1-61 lost to trimming replaced by 20c numbers. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ 23-27 lines ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling system. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ Many hands. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Passages marked "Nota" in margins. ◊ 428 (old shelf mark), 388/ (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Bento de Almeida(?). ◊ Index, p. 183; and Inventário, p. 366. ◊ Seals of Joam de Valadares, Notary, dated 21.XI.1634, f. 318v and 17.III.1635, f. 320. Many ff. affected by ink bleed-through, most remain legible. ◊ Secundo folio: vivar aavivre.

FPD	Blank.
FPD	Blank.
FEL	428 [Alcobaça shelfmark], 388/ [Fundo number].
1-318.	(1) Bento de Almeida (fl. 1635), Compiler. <i>Dossier on Miracles Performed by Princesses Theresa OCist (1178-1250) and Sanchá OCist (1180)-1229</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Sumario do testamunhas dos Milagres que fizerā em ssua vida e despois de sua morte as senhoras Rainhas dona Theresa e Dona Sanchá Religiosas que forão da ordem de Cister tirado pelo Arcedíago Bento de Almyda Deputado do sancto officio da Inquisição da dita Ciudadade de Coimbra. Provizor nella e seu Bispado Por Comissão di Reverendo Cabido da dita Ciudadade Sede Vacante. (Inc) Anno do Nascimento de Nosso senhor Jesu Christo de Mil e seis centos e trenta e quatro.... (Expl) ...o sobre scrive concerhei e as mei en publico E cr.... Bento Almeida. (Com) Followed, f. 318v, by notarization by Joam de Valadares; and ff. 319v-320 by second notarization by de Valadares. Consists of authorization for Almeida by Abbess and community of Lorvão to make inquiries, ff. 1-8; texts

of inquiries, 8v–271v; transcriptions of monumental inscriptions and literary references, 271v–307v; and testaments certifying Almeida's work, 307v–320.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDXXXV/389

Portugal 389

REGALIAS DE ALCOBACA (Latin and Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 17c (c. 1685).

Paper. ◊ 312 x 210 mm. ◊ iv+248+v. ◊ Numbered 1FELiii)–250(248) by 17c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ Varies. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Ink framing, no ruling. ◊ King's names as headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand with many additions. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Many marginal notes, additions and corre ◊ 389/ (FELi); and 17c title page and library stamp (FELii). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Benedicto de Sao Bernardo OCist of Alcobaça and Salzedas. ◊ *Index*, p. 185; and *Inventário*, p. 367. ◊ Charters numbered, with page references to original source either in Alcobaça cartulary or book from royal archives. ◊ Secundo folio: Advertencia por

FPD Blank.

FELi 389/ [Fundo number].

FELii Blank.

FELiii 17c title page.

FELiv Blank.

1(3)–15(17). (1) Benedicto de S. Bernardo OCist, (1612–1695) Abt of Salzedas. *Regalias de Alcobaça – Preliminary Materials*. (Com) List of popes from Paschal II (1099–1118) to Innocent XI (1676–1689) and kings from Afonso I Henriques (1128–1185) to Pedro II (1683–1706), f. 13; letter of Antonio Brandão OCist, 2(4); and royal genealogy (list of kings and families), ff. 3(5)–15(17).

Portugal 390

18(20)-243(246)v. (2)

Benedicto de S. Bernardo OCist, (1612-1695) Abt of Salzedas. *Regalias de Alcobaça* (Latin, Portuguese). (Com) 253 royal charters for Alcobaça and Congregation of S. Bernard from Afonso Henriques to Pedro II. Followed by 17 later charters in various hands, ff. 244(246)-248(250). Rent rolls (?) given on ff. 240(242) and 246(248).

RELi-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDXL/390

Portugal 390

COMMONPLACE BOOK: PORTUGUESE FRANCISCAN HISTORY (Portuguese)

Portugal. 17c.

Paper. ◊ 303 x 207 mm. ◊ ii + 295 + i. ◊ Numbered 1-295 by contemporary hand. ◊ Written space: 285 x 196 mm. ◊ 32-47 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No ruling; some sections framed for columnar annotations. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c modern cursive script. ◊ Many hands. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Additions, corrections and source notes. ◊ 390/, 17c Alcobaça ownership note (FELi); and library stamps (FELi, 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 186; and Inventário, pp. 367-368. ◊ Ownership note, "Do Cartorio de Alcobaça," (FELi). Ink bleedthrough from moisture damage with loss of text, f. 110. ◊ Secundo folio: causam prim... (struck out).

FPD

Blank.

FELi

390/ [Fundo number]; 17c Alcobaça ownership note.

FELii

Blank.

I-295v.

(1) Anonymous (Compiler). *Commonplace Book: Portuguese Franciscan History* (Portuguese). (Tit) Relação de algumas cousas particulares spectantes a nesta Ordem. Ex annalibus Fr. Luca Tom. I. (Inc) No anno de 1208 deixou nesso se são frates.... (Expl)

...de estarmos nesse dois annos meisie largamos c.
 entraras os R. P. Agostinhos. (Com) Contains extracts
 from printed works (i.e., Wadding's *Annales*), ff.
 1-44v; extracts from conventional documents, ff. 45-94;
 dossier on sanctity of Queen Isabel, ff. 95-110v; short
 memorials and abstracts ff. 111-295v. Book probably
 compiled in Franciscan convent and acquired by
 Alcobaça.

REL-RPD Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDXLI/391

Portugal 391

Tristão da Cunha OFM, ITINERARIO (Portuguese)

Portugal. 18c in.

Paper. ◊ 296 x 204 mm. ◊ iv+300+viii. ◊ Paginated
 1-612(REL^{viii}(v)) by 20c hand. Pagination used. ◊ Written space: 241 x 144
 mm. ◊ 23-28 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No
 headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c
 and 18c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand (main text). ◊ No decoration.
 ◊ Occasional marginal corrections. ◊ 391/ (FELi); Preface (FELii); and
 library stamps (FELii, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 187; and *Inventário*,
 pp. 368-369. ◊ Microfilm copy dark but legible. ◊ Secundo folio: Em o
 primeiro.

FPD Blank.

FELi 390/ [Fundo number].

FELii Blank.

FELiii Preface signed by Mauuel de Rocha OCist,
 "Chronista Magis" of Alcobaça.

FELiv Blank.

1-595.	(2)	Tristão da Cunha OFM. <i>Itinerário da India a Portugal por Terra</i> (Portuguese). (Tit) Capítulo 1 Da continuacão da Viagem the encontrar a Armad do Norte; de como cheguei e entrei, e sahi de Chaul echegeui a Varsava; (Inc) Os dias que se seguiras, avem que surginios em Banda.... (Expl) ...devendoos supor conerarios, como as mais das Veres se exprimentos. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CCCLXX/132 (missing at time of filming). (Com) Copy (?) of Cod. Alc. CCCLXX/132 made by Manoel da Rocha OCist (1676-1744).
RELi		Blank.
RELii-v		Notes on India with octads 92-137 of canto X of the <i>Lusiad</i> of Luís de Camões (1524-1580).
RELvi		Blank.
RELvii		Charter of Antonio de Cardona OFM for Tristão da Cunha OFM dated 14.II.1697 signed by both.
RELviii		Blank.

DOSSIER ON THE LIFE AND MIRACLES OF PRINCESS MAFALDA OCIST OF PORTUGAL

Portugal. 17/18c (1649-1705).

Paper. ◊ 314 x 211 mm. ◊ ii+55+ii. ◊ Numbered 1-46 by contemporary hand; and continued to 57(RPD). Corrected system. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ 33-42 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17/18c modern cursive script. ◊ 3 hands: ff. 1-46; 48(48)-5152); and 53(52)-55(54) ◊ No decoration or special treatment of initials. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 392/ (FELi); title page (dated 1649) (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 184; and Inventário, pp.

369–370. ◊ Codex consists of three pieces bound together after 1705. ◊ Secundo folio: se acharaõ prezentes.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	392/ [Fundo number].
FELii	Title page (dated 1649).
1–46v.	(1) <i>Dossier, part 1.</i> (Tit) Instrumento ad perpetuam rei memoriam da Vida e Sanctidade da Iffanta Donna Mafalda fundadora de real mosteiro de Arouca. No tempo que foi Bispo de Lamego Dom Martin Affonço Mexia abrio a sepeltura da Iffanta e a achou intacta; O instrumento foi tirado no Anno 1649. (Inc) In nomine Dei amen. aos que a prezente lettidas.... (Expl) ...abaixo asinado Antonio ferreira e comigatabaham Paulo de magalhars pereira. (Com) Copy of testimony of miracles at tomb of Mafalda OCist (1184–1257), Cistercian reformer of Arouca for canonization process instigated by Martin Afonso Mexia de Tovar, Bp of Lamego (1615–1619).
48(47)–52(51).	(2) <i>Dossier, part 2.</i> (Inc) A Rainha Dona Mafalda foi filha de El Rey Dom Sancho.... (Expl) ...algumas obras que seiam todos por milagrosas quais forad e emque pessoas.
53(52)–55(54).	(3) <i>Dossier, part 3.</i> (Inc) Por las tantos os prodigos maravilhas que a virtude.... (Expl) ...que permitta Dottore Ceda em seu mayor louvor e da Santa Rainha. Amen.
RELi-RPD	Blank.

**Luiz de Siqueira da Gama, DISSERTAÇÕES ALTERCADAS E
RESOLUTAS PARA MELHOR AVERIGUAÇÃO DA VERDADE
NA HISTÓRIA DO BRAZIL**

Portugal, Baia(?). 18c (1st ½).

Paper. ◊ 299 x 210 mm. ◊ ii+112+iii. ◊ Numbered 1-115(RELiii) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ 27 and 29 lines ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 18c modern cursive script, very elegant. ◊ One hand. ◊ Letter cadeaux on title page and calligraphic initials in chapter titles and openings. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 393/ (FELi); and 18c title page, ownership note and library stamps(1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Author's autograph(?). ◊ Index, p. 164; and *Inventário*, pp. 370-371. ◊ Manuscript very dark on microfilm, most text legible. ◊ Secundo folio: participado muitos.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	393/ [Fund number].
FELii	Blank.
1	18c title page; Alcobaça ownership note stating that Prior Bernardo do Amaral acquired book for Alcobaça in 1769.
2-112.	(1) Luiz de Siqueira da Gama. <i>Dissertações Altercadas e Resolutas Para melhor averiguacão da verdade na Historia da Brazil.</i> (Tit) Dissertação Primeyra Da origem e que couzas sejão Politica, Historia, Dissertação e Brazil. (Inc) Ordenoume Excellentissima e sempre memoravel esta Academia dos Equecidos.... (Expl) ...que tributa conloração de respectivo asiosa felicidade na breves clausula e deste Epigramma. (Com) Ends with a sonnet (Inc) Emuibilos alegres convertendo/ con justos que contem graves padecia/....
RELi-RIC	Blank.

Manoel da Rocha OCist, HISTORICAL WORKS (Portuguese)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 18c (1st ½).

Paper. ◊ 313 x 219 mm. ◊ ii+187+i. ◊ Numbered 1–188 (93A) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ 27–52 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 18c modern cursive script. ◊ Many hands. ◊ No decoration. ◊ Occasional additions and notes. ◊ 394/ (FELi); 18c inventory (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1, 2) ◊ No colophon. ◊ Manoel da Rocha OCist of Alcobaça, (ff. 154–178v). ◊ Index, p. 186; Barbosa, *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 3:352–3; and *Inventário* p. 372. ◊ Microfilm darkened, text still legible. 2 leaves of notes and additions, ff. 93A and 99, bound in later. ◊ Secundo folio: Alkapda e Araredo.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	394/ [Fund number].
FELii	18c inventory and cataloguer's notes.
1(2)–8(9).	(1) Manuel da Rocha OCist (1676–1744). <i>Liber Testamentorum (Lorvão)</i> . (Tit) Liber Testaméntorum. Prefaçam. (Inc) No Archivo do Real mosteiro de Alcobaça se conserva.... (Expl) ...vendem ao Abbade Dom Affonso huma herate em Abrayemes. (Com) Extracts from Lorvão cartulary held at Alcobaça. F. 8(9)v blank.
9(10)–123(124)v.	(2) Manuel da Rocha OCist (1676–1744). <i>Portugal Renascido</i> . (Tit) Ao Leitor. (Inc) [Prol] O ardento desijo des que constem ao Mundo.... [Text] Castigada e destruida Hispanha no principio do octavo seculo.... (Expl) ...e indefensible que do verem infidelis. (Ed) Lisbon 1730 [not seen]. (Com) F. 124(125) blank.
125(126)–145(146)v.	(3) Manoel da Rocha OCist (1676–1744). <i>Anotações e Escrituras do Libro dos Testamentos que se conserva no Real Mosteiro de Alcobaça</i> . (Tit) Liber Testamentorum. (Inc) As doações que se farão ao

Mosteiros se charna vulgarmente.... (Expl) [Expl.
mut.]... huma Semhor Gundomaris Semhor
Gundisalvis acumise. (Com) Series of extracts from
Alcobaça donation record. Ending difficult to read
from bleed-through. Blank folia near end.

- 146(147)-177(178)v. (4) Manoel da Rocha OCist (1676-1744). *Carta sobre Antiguidade Beneditina na Peninsula.* (Tit)
Reverendissimo Padre Manoel Chronista Mor. (Inc)
Meu Padre Manoel e Inr. Recebi a carta R. U. Ama
e.... (Expl) ...a cuia nota cahir infimivelmente em outra
maiz sensivel. (Coloph) Lisboa 7 de Ian de 1735
Padre Manoel da Rocha. (Com) Followed, f.
177(178)v-178(179), by a note explaining response to
letter from Francisco de Santa Maria, OM.

- 180(181)-185(186). (5) Manoel da Rocha OCist (1676-1744). *Noticia do Mosteiro de Santa Maria de Aguiar da Congreção de São Bernardo.* (Inc) Do Mosteyro de Santa Maria de Aguiar trata o.... (Expl) ...Frater Acacio Avare de drehasco no sua tomo folio 4 verso et seq. (Com)
Extracts from documents and printed books, e.g.,
Manrique, on history of Aguiar.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDLXXVII/395

Portugal 395

José de São Lourenço OCist, MONUMENTA SELECTA

Portugal, Alcobaça. 18c (1780).

Paper. ◊ 408 x 278 mm. ◊ i+6+iii. ◊ Numbered 1-10 (RPD) by 20c
hand. ◊ Written space: varies. ◊ Varies. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Lead framing
and ruling. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire
signatures. ◊ 18c modern cursive script. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated title
page (f. 1); 6 pen drawings of Roman monumental remains (ff. 3-4v); and 7 pen
drawings (obverse and reverse) of Roman coins (ff. 5-5v). ◊ No marginalia.
◊ Shelfmark block (front cover); ex libris (BN de Lisboa) (FPD); 395/

(FEL); and library stamps (1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ José de São Lourenço OCist of Alcobaça. ◊ *Inventário*, p. 373. ◊ Front cover contains plate: Codex CCCCLXXVII Do Cartorio De Alcobaça. ◊ Secundo folio: Monumenta selecta.

FPD	Ex libris (bookplate) BN de Lisboa.
FEL	395/ [Fund number].
3-5v.	(1) José de São Lourenço OCist (fl. 1780). <i>Monumenta Selecta</i> . (Tit) <i>Monumenta Selecta a Magistro Fr. Iosepho a Divo Laurentio olim Benedictino nunc Cisterciensis Monito (Inc)</i> En libri erudite Lector deliciae mentis. Castae nimirum.... (Expl) ...illius enim victoria liberum Constantio imperium contulit. (Com) Preceded, ff. 2-2v, by dedicatory epistles to Alexandre de Vasconcelos OCist, Abbot General of Alcobaça and Manoel de Cénaculo, Bp of Beja (dated XI and XII. 1780). Describes Roman archaeological finds from crypt located between Lisbon and Alcobaça.
RELi-RPD	Blank.

ALCOBAÇA BIBLE, Pars I (Genesis-Psalms)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c med.

Parchment. ◊ 519 x 352 mm. ◊ i+206. ◊ Numbered 1(FEL)-208(RIC) by 20c hand with occasional corrections by 2nd 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 366 x 192 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Book titles. ◊ i-xv⁸, xxvi⁶. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XXI) on first leaf of gathering. ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Large foliate "IN" monogram, f. 8(9)v; 8-11 line decorated initials (divided, foliate) begin each work; and 2-7 line rubricated calligraphic and decorated (divided) initials begin chapters. ◊ Some chapter numbers and Hebrew letter Psalm division. ◊ 396/ (FPD), 18c title page (FEL) and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Edmundus

de Abrantes OCist of Alcobaça, (FEL). ◊ *Index*, pp. 7–8; *Commentariorum*, pp. 198–205; and *Inventário*, pp. 373–6. ◊ Contemporary binding. Single illuminator executed initials and other decorations for all four parts of Alcobaça Bible. ◊ Secundo folio: doctrina est.

FPD	396/ [Fund number].
FEL	18c title page.
1(2)a–5(6)b.	(1) Jerome (347–420). <i>Epistola 53 (52) ad Paulinum Presbyterum</i> . (Tit) Incipit epistola sancti ieronimi presbyteri ad paulinum de omnibus scripture divinae scriptura. (Inc) Frater Ambrosius tua michi munuscula perferens detulit.... (Expl) ...omnia qui se semper cogitat esse moriturum. (Coloph) Explicit Epistola. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 22:540–549. (Omss) Lambert, <i>Bibliotheca</i> , 1B, pp. 608–638. (Com) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 284.
5(6)va–6(7)b.	(2) Jerome (347–420). <i>Praefatio in Pentateucum</i> . (Tit) Incipit prefatio sancti Iheronimi presbiteri in pentateucum. (Inc) Desiderii mei desideratas accepi epistolas qui quodam.... (Expl) ...scripti sunt libri in latinum eos transferre sermonem. (Coloph) Explicit prefatio. (Com) Followed, ff. 6(7)b–7(8)a, by list of capitula for Genesis. Ff. 7(8)v–8(9) blank. See also Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 285.
8(9)v–204(205)va.	(3) Jerome (347–420), translator. <i>Bible: (Genesis – Ruth and Psalms); with Prologues by Jerome</i> . (Com) In order Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 1–5, 311 (Prologue to Joshua), 6–8, 443, 414, 430 (Prologues to Psalms) and 216 (<i>Psalterium iuxta Hebraeos</i>). Books are preceded by lists of capitula except for Psalms for which capitula follow on ff. 205(206)b–206(207)vb.
RIC	Blank.

ALCOBAÇA BIBLE, Pars II (Job–2 Maccabees)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c med.

Parchment. ◊ 517 x 350 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 197+i. ◊ Numbered 1–199(RIC) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 360 x 195 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line; prickings visible. ◊ Book titles. ◊ i–xxiv⁸, xxv⁵. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXIII). ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 6–13 line decorated initials (foliate, divided) begin Prologues and books; and 2–7 line rubricated colligraphic and decorated (divided) initials begin chapters. ◊ Few marginalia, some additions and chapter numbers. ◊ 397/, 18c title page (FEL) and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Edmundus de Abrantes OCist of Alcobaça, (title page). ◊ *Index*, pp. 7–8; *Commentariorum*, pp. 198–205; and *Inventário*, pp. 373–376. ◊ Contemporary binding. ◊ Secundo folio: meo labore.

FIC	Blank.
FEL	397/ [Fund number]; 18c title page.
1–197v.	(1) Jerome (347–420) translator. <i>Bible: Job – 2 Maccabees with Prologues by Jerome</i> . (Com) In order: Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 344, 349 (Prologues to Job), 20, 328 (Prologue to Paralipomenon), 13, 14, 457 (Prologue to Proverbia), 22–26, 335 (Prologue to Iudith), 18, 341 (Prologue to Esdrae), 15–16, 551 (Prologue to Maccabees) and 45–46. Except for short Sapiential books, lists of capitula preceed each book.
REL	Notes.
RIC	Blank.

ALCOBAÇA BIBLE, Pars III (1 Kings–Malachias)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c med.

Parchment. ◊ 500 x 339 mm. ◊ iii (paper) + i + 225 + i + iii (paper). ◊ Numbered 1–230(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 366 x 195 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line; prickings visible. ◊ Book titles. ◊ [1], i–xxviii³, xxix². ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXII) on first leaf of gatherings; other signatures (XXIII–XXVIII) in normal position. ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 6–19 line decorated initials (foliate, divided) begin prologues and books; otherwise 2–8 line rubricated calligraphic and decorated (divided) initials. ◊ Occasional marginalia. ◊ 398/ (FEL); library stamps (FELiv, 1); and ex libris: Liber sancte maria de alcobacia (RELi). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 7–8; *Commentariorum*, pp. 198–205; and *Inventário*, pp. 373–376. ◊ Contemporary binding, metal work on leather. Notes on provenance of book, FELiv and f. 225va, held to be inventions. ◊ Secundo folio: –runt et hyacintum.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	398/ [Fund number].
FELii–iii	Blank.
FELiv	16–17C note stating Bible given to Alcobaça by King João I after Aliubarrota.
1–225va.	(1) Jerome (347–420), translator, <i>Bible: 1 Kings — Malachias; with Prologues by Jerome.</i> (Com) In order: Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 323 (Prologue to Kings), 9–12, 483 (Prologue to Isaiah), 27, 487 (Prologue to Jeremiah), 28, 30, 492 (Prologue to Ezechiel), 31, 494 (Prologue to Daniel), 32, 500 (Prologue to twelve minor prophets), and 33–44. Books preceded by list of capitula. F. 225va contains fake provenance note in later hand. See Cod. Alc. CCCLX/302, f. 560v.
RELi	Ex libris: Liber sancte marie de alcobacia.
RELii–RPD	Blank.

ALCOBAÇA BIBLE, Pars IV (New Testament)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 13c med.

Parchment. ◊ 501 x 354 mm. ◊ ii+179+i. ◊ Numbered 1–179 (REL) with mistake (10A, 10B) by 20c hand; and non-continuously by 2nd 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 362 x 192 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line; prickings visible. ◊ Book titles. ◊ [1], i–xi⁸, xii–xiii⁶, xiv–xxiv⁸, xxv¹. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXIII). ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Elaborately decorated Canon tables (Evangelist symbols, human, bird and animal figures), ff. 93(94)v–97(98). 12–15 line decorated initials (zoomorphic, foliate). Otherwise 6–24 line decorated initials (foliate, divided) begin prologues and books, and 2–7 line rubricated calligraphic initials and decorated initials (divided) mark chapters. ◊ Few marginalia; chapter numbers and concordances. ◊ 399/ (FELi) 18c title page (FELii); library stamps (FELii, 1); and library stamp (BN de Lisboa) (1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Edmundus de Abrantes OCist of Alcobaça, (title page). ◊ Index, pp. 7–8; *Commentariorum*, pp. 198–205; and *Inventário*, pp. 373–6. ◊ Contemporary binding. Blank folia excised between ff. 92(93) and 93(94) before numeration. ◊ Secundo folio: soli digni.

FIC	Blank.
FELi	399/ [Fundo number].
FELii	18c title page.
1–179.	(1) Jerome (347–420), translator. <i>New Testament; with Prologues by Jerome, Pelagius and Marcion.</i> (Com) In order: Pauline Epistles, Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> 52–65 preceded by Prologues of Pelagius and Marcion (670, 684, 700, 707, 715, 728, 736, 747, 752, 766, 772, 780, and 783); 794 (Prologue to Acta); 51; 831 (Prologue to Apocalypse), 73; Seven Catholic Epistles 66–72, preceded by Jerome's Prologues (807, 808, 806, 812, 818 and 822–826); Eusebian canon tables; Jerome's Prologues to the New Testament 595–601; and the four Gospels, 47–50, preceded by Jerome's Prologues 596, 607, 618 and 624. Each book, apart from Epistles, preceded by list of capitula.
REL–RIC	Blank.

Jerome, COMMENTARII IN ISAIAM

Portugal. 13c (1st ½).

Parchment. ◊ 477 x 350 mm. ◊ i+172+i. ◊ Numbered 1FEL)-173(RIC) by 20c hand with occasional corrections by second 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 363 x 225 mm. ◊ 45 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Book numbers. ◊ [1], i-xxi⁸, xxii⁴, [1]. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XX). ◊ 13c littera protogothica media. ◊ One hand. ◊ 3-15 line decorated initials (foliate) begin prologue and books; also 2-3 line rubricated calligraphic initials. ◊ Nota signs. ◊ 400/, 18c title page (1); and library stamps (1, 3). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 16; and *Inventário*, pp. 376-377. ◊ Contemporary binding. Endleaves formerly pastedowns. ◊ Secundo folio: *volumina ex quibus.*

FIC	Blank.
FEL	Blank.
1	18c title page; 400/ [Fundo number].
1va-171va.	(1) Jerome (347-420). <i>Commentarii in Isaiam</i> . (Tit) Incipit prologus sancti ieronimi presbyteri in explanationem ysaie prophete. (Inc) [Prol] Expletis longo vix tempore in duodicim prophetas.... [Text] Visio ysaie... (Is 1:1) Pro iuda in quo significantur due tribus LXX et theodotion.... (Expl) ...atque purganda moderatum arbitramur et mixtum clementie sententiam iudicis (Cf. 1 Cor 3:15). (Coloph) Explicit explanationum beati iheronimi in ysaiam liber xviii. (Ed) PL 24:17A-678B; and CCSL 73 (Turnhout, 1973), ed. M. Adriaen. (Omss) Lambert, <i>Bibliotheca</i> , 207 lists 200 mss including ours. (Com) Lemmata indicated by marginal crochets; Greek and Hebrew words transcribed in Roman letters with superscript bar. See also <i>Clavis</i> 584, and Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> 3353.

- 171va. (2) Gennadius of Marseilles. *De Viris Inlustribus, cap. xxix.* (Tit) De horosio presbytero. (Inc) Sanctus horosius presbyter hispani generis vir eloquens.... (Expl) ...claruit extremo pene honorii imperatoris tempore vir sanctus omnino. (Coloph) Hoc in cathalogo illustrum virorum refertur de horosio. (Ed) *PL* 58: 1080B–1081B; (Com) Introduction for following excerpt. See also *Clavis*, 957.
- 171vb–172a. (3) Paulus Orosius (d. c. 418). *Historiarum adversum paganos libri VII: II,6.* (Tit) Narratio de babylone. (Inc) Horosius in secundo hystoriarum suarum libro. Cyrus ut dixi cunctis adversum.... (Expl) ...propriae senectutis quam alienis concusse viribus contremiscunt. (Coloph) Explicit Relatio horosii de babylone. (Ed) *PL* 31: 757A–761A; and ed. C. Zangemeister, CSEL 5 (Vienna, 1882), pp. 95–98. (Com) Followed by note on dimensions of Babylon's wall taken from "greci scriptores," in different hand. See also *Clavis* 571.

REL-RIC

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCXXIX/401

Portugal 401

PAULINE EPISTLES; and Peter Lombard, COLLECTANEA IN EPISTOLAS PAULI

Portugal. 13c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 369 x 264 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 207. ◊ Numbered 1–208(RPD) by 18/19c hand, with a non-continuous numeration by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 260 x 174 mm. ◊ 53 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; below top line. ◊ Epistle titles used as headlines. ◊ i–xxv⁸, xxvi⁷ (lacks one at end). ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXV) and catchwords (XXI–XXV). ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 8–30 line decorated initials (foliate) begin Epistles and commentary sections; otherwise, 1–3 line rubricated calligraphic initials. Last letter of headlines ornamented. ◊ Frequent notulae; nota signs; authorities

Portugal 401

cited in margin. ◇ 401/ and title page (18c hand) (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◇ No colophon. ◇ *Index*, p. 96; and *Inventário*, pp. 377–378. ◇ Contemporary binding. Superior version, not related textually to Cod. Alc. CCXVII/233 or CCXVIII/234. ◇ Secundo folio: Paulus servus ihesu.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	401/ [Fund number], 18c title page.
1a–207vb.	(1) Peter Lombard. <i>Collectanea in Epistolas Pauli</i> . (Inc) [Prol] Principio rerum requirenda sunt prius ut...2a [Text] Paulus servus... (Rom 1:1–7) hucusque enim pendet littera ut perficiatur sentencia.... (Expl) ...Gratia id est purgatorio peccatorum et alia dei munera sit cum omnibus vobis amen (Heb 13:25). (Ed) <i>PL</i> 191:1297A–1696C and 192:10A–520A. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CCXVII/233 and CCXVIII/234; and Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 6654–6668 lists 209 mss including ours. (Com) Poem, copied in later hand (from Cod. Alc. CCXVII/233[?]), follows at bottom of f. 207v, (Inc) Figitur hic petri glosarum meta magistri/ Que pellant.... See Walther, <i>Versansfänge</i> , 6499.
RPD	Staffless notation (reading tonarius for Epistles?).

Codices Alcobacenses XXIV/402

Portugal 402

Augustine, IN JOHANNIS EVANGELIUM TRACTATUS CXXIV

Portugal. 13c med.

Parchment. ◇ 437 x 315 mm. ◇ ii+338+i. ◇ Numbered 1(FELiii)–341(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◇ Written space: 316 x 187 mm. ◇ 32–33 lines. ◇ 2 columns. ◇ Lead framing and ruling; above top line. ◇ Capitula numbers (from John). ◇ [3], i⁶, ii–xlii⁸, xlvi⁷. ◇ Quire signatures (I–XX; XIX; Xa–Xa11). ◇ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◇ Many hands. ◇ 3–14 line decorated initials (divided, foliate) begin sermons

and some internal scriptural citations. ◊ Nota signs and marginalia. ◊ 402/ (FELi); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, FELiii). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Marcelo Pires OCist of Alcobaça(?), (*Index*, p. 21). ◊ *Index*, p. 21; and *Inventário*, pp. 378–9. ◊ First 2 leaves of first gathering missing. ◊ Secundo folio: et ipsi illuminati.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	402/ [Fund number].
FELii	18c title page.
FELii(v)–FELiv(v)	Table of Capitula from John.
1(2)a-338(340)b. (1)	Augustine (354–430), Bp of Hippo. <i>In Iohannis Evangelium Tractatus CXXIV</i> . (Inc) [Inc. mut.]...qui fecerunt hereses et scismata et diviserunt ecclesiam dei (Tract. I,3).... (Expl) ...nisi evangelista terminante evangelium suum etiam ipse compellar meum terminare sermonem. (Coloph) Tractatus aurelii augustini doctoris nobilissimi ipponensis ecclesie episcopi de evangelio sancti iohannis explicit. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 35:1380–1976; and ed. R. Willems, <i>CCSL</i> 36 (Turnhout, 1954). (Omss) Willems, <i>ibid.</i> , pp. viii–x lists 36 pre-12c mss but not ours. (Com) Scriptural citations rubricated. See also <i>Clavis</i> , 278 and Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 1471. Manuscript cited by Divjak, <i>Die Überlieferung</i> , pp. 48 (Iberian mss) and 307. Preface, <i>Omnibus divinae scripturae paginis</i>, (not by Augustine), and incipit to tractate 1 missing.
REL-RPD	Blank.

DEFLORATIO LIBRORUM SANCTI AUGUSTINI, Pars I-II

Portugal. 13c (1st ½).

Parchment. ◊ 352 x 250 mm. ◊ i+165. ◊ Numbered by columns, 2–660 by 15c hand; and 1–165 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 247 x 145 mm. ◊ 29 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; above top line, prickings visible. ◊ Book titles of excerpts used as headlines. ◊ i–xx⁸, xx⁶. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XX). ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 2–25 line decorated initials (foliate) begin major sections and internal divisions of excerpts. ◊ Nota signs (3 forms) and occasional marginalia. ◊ 403/, 18c title page, and library stamps (BN de Lisboa) (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 25–32; *Commentariorum*, p. 305; and *Inventário*, pp. 379–80. ◊ Contemporary binding. ◊ Secundo folio: enim sequi nisi.

FPD		Blank.
FEL		403/ [Fund number]; 18c title page; 15c table of contents (book titles of excerpts taken from tituli).
1a–107va.	(1)	Anonymous (compiler). <i>Defloratio Librorum Sancti Augustini</i> . (Tit) Incipit defloratio librorum sancti augustini. Prima Pars. Liber sancti augustini de sancta virginitate. (Inc) Iure divino continentia conubio et nuptiis pia virginitas.... (Expl) ...nobis non consentire malis que sentimus in nobis. (Coloph) Gloria laus virtus honor imperium tribus uni. Gloria principio sive motu cuncta monenti. (Com) Cited by Divjak, <i>Die Überlieferung</i> , p. 307. Long excerpts from 36 Augustinian works, none repeated, form first section; purpose not immediately obvious. See also Nascimento, "Varia Proverbia," 107–112.
107vb–165vb.	(2)	Anonymous (compiler). <i>Defloratio Librorum Sancti Augustini – Secunda pars</i> . (Tit) Secunda pars. Incipit defloratio librorum sancti augustini. De mendacio. (Inc) Sane quisquis legis nichil reprehendas nisi eum totum legeris.... (Expl) ...ut senilis sermo non solum sit gravis sed etiam brevis. (Com) See comments

above. Complete list of excerpts provided by Table (FEL(v)) and *Index*, pp. 25–32.

- 165vb. (3) Anonymous. *Versus sancti Augustini*. (Inc) Que quibus invenias quando vel quomodo dicas/ (Expl) .../Huius si partes. si vis audire tenorem/ Hec augustini dogmata sufficiunt. (Omiss) Paris, BN ms. lat. 2096, ff. 77v–78. (Com) 28 line poem on Augustine's works. Other manuscript does not contain the *Defloratio florilegium*. See Walther, *Versanfänge*, 15028.

RPD Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XLV/404

Portugal 404

GLOSSA ORDINARIA, GENESIS AND EXODUS

Portugal. 13c med.

Parchment. ◊ 450 x 308 mm. ◊ ii+212 ◊ Numbered 1(FELi)-213(RPD) by 20c hand with mistakes and occasional corrections. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 342 x 210 mm. ◊ 38–39 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and rulings; prickings occasionally visible; above top line. ◊ [2], i-xvi⁸, xxvii⁴. ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXVI) and occasional catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 9–18 line decorated (divided, zoomorphic, inhabited) initials begin major sections; otherwise 2–9 line divided and rubricated calligraphic initials. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ 404/ (FELi) 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 39; *Commentariorum*, p. 51; and *Inventário*, pp. 380–1. ◊ Book rebound and repaired many times. Related by script and content to Cod. Alc. XLVIII/353. ◊ Secundo folio: *creata est simul.*

FPD Blank.

FELi 404/ [Fund number].

FELii 18c title page.

- 1a-102vb. (1) School of Anselm of Laon. *Glossa Ordinaria - Genesis.* (Tit) In nomine ihesu christi incipit expositio sanctorum catholicorum patrum super pentethecum moysi. Ieronimus. (Inc) [Prol] Liber iste more hebreorum a principio genesis..... [Text] In principio.... (Gen 1:1) In principio temporis vel ante cetera vel in filio.... (Expl) ...ad speciem divinae contemplationis, cuius adeptio perfecta est leticia Unde Adimplebis in....vultu tuo (Ps 15:11). (Coloph) Explicit Liber Genesis. (Ed) *PL* 113:67B-182D. (Com) Combines Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 11781,4 [Prol], with elements of 11781,38 (interlinear) and 11781,31 (marginal) for text.
- 102vb-212b. (2) School of Anselm of Laon. *Glossa Ordinaria - Exodus.* (Tit) Incipit Exodus. (Inc) [Prol] Exodus grece exitus vel ingressus latine..... [Text] Hec sunt nomina que scripta sunt in celo.... (Expl) ...dum spirat spiritus est dum sentit sensus est. (Ed) *PL* 113:183A-294D. (Com) Combines Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 11782, 1 [Prol] with 11782, 13 [Text] for commentary.
- RPD Blank.

Raoul de Fläix, IN LEVITICUM, LIBRI XX

Portugal. 13c med.

Parchment. ◊ 432 x 295 mm. ◊ iii+205+v. ◊ Numbered 1(FELii)-209(RPD) with mistakes. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 332 x 204 mm. ◊ 39 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ Book numbers used as headlines. ◊ [3], 1-xxvi⁸, [2]. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XVI) and catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 6-13 line decorated initials (foliate, zoomorphic, divided) begin books, otherwise 1-6 line rubricated calligraphic initials. ◊

Nota signs. ◊ 405 / (FELi); 18c title page (FELiii); and library stamps (FELii, 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 43; and *Inventário*, pp. 381–2. ◊ Moisture staining, ff. 177(178)–179(180)v, with some loss of text. Last 3 ff. of last gathering removed, fragments remain. Ff. 26(28)–119(120) darkened on film. ◊ Secundo folio: *calumnias persecutorum*.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	405 / [<i>Fundo number</i>].
FELii	Blank.
FELiii	18c title page.
1(3)va–206(205)b. (1)	Raoul de Fläix OSB, Abt of Fläix (fl. 1157). <i>In Leviticum, libri xx.</i> (Tit) Prologus sequentis operis. (Inc) (Prol 1) Cum inter socios aliquando sermo de iudeorum.... (Prol 2) Tercius in moysi libris levicitus appellatur.... [Text] Vocavit autem dominus moysen.... (Lv 1:1) Huius libri initium precedens respicit finem.... (Expl) ...ad hunc hominis finem legislator etiam levitico huic finem dedit et volumen istud conclusit dicens haec sunt precepta....monte synai (Lv 27:34). (Coloph) Explicit liber vicesimus. (Ed) M. de la Bigne, <i>Maxima Bibliotheca....Patrum</i> , 17 (Lyon, 1677), pp. 48–246. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 7093 lists 58 mss including ours. (List includes Troyes BM 194 [12c, Clairvaux].) (Com) Table of capitula, ff. 3(5)va. Lemmata indicated by crochets in margins. See also Beryl Smalley, "Ralph of Flaix on Leviticus," <i>RTAM</i> 35 (1968) 35–82.
RELi–iii	Fragments.
RELiv–RPD	Blank.

**Hervaeus of Bourg-Dieu, COMMENTARIORUM IN ISAIAM,
LIBRI OCTO**

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 457 x 320 mm. ◊ ii+167+ii. ◊ Numbered 1(FELi)-171(RIC) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 309 x 206 mm. ◊ 40 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; below top line; prickings visible. ◊ No headlines. ◊ [2], i-xx⁸, xi⁷, [1]. ◊ Quire signatures (I-XX) and catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Pen drawing of fantastic animal added later (f. 28(30)). 2-9 line decorated initails (foliate), some pen-flourished. ◊ Nota signs. ◊ 406/ (FIC); 18c title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, 2(4), 3(6)). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Augustinus de Mortagoa OCist of Alcobaça(?), (FELii). ◊ *Index*, p. 54; and *Inventário*, pp. 382-383. ◊ Contemporary binding. ◊ Secundo folio: substravit. Bos ergo.

FIC	406/ [Fundō number].
FELi	Leaf from 13c scriptural commentary.
FELii	18c title page.
1(3)a-167(169)va. (1)	Hervaeus de Bourg-Dieu OSB (1080-1150). <i>Commentariorum in Isaiam, libri octo.</i> (Tit) Incipit expositio magistri hervei dolensis monachi super ysaiam prophetam. (Inc) Visio ysaic quam vidit.... (Is 1:1) Subintelligitur in primis hec est ut ita sit integer sensus.... (Expl) ...inde grates referat ipsumque precretur ut tanti laboris mercedem in futuro seculo mihi restituat qui vivit....amen. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 181:17A-592C. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 3260 lists 12 mss including ours. (Among these is Troyes, BM 34 [Clairvaux, 12c].) (Com) Follows Migne text in lack of prologues. Lemmata indicated by crochets in margins.
RELi-RPD	Blank.

Zacharias OPraem, Bp of Chrysopolitanus (d. 1155), IN UNUM EX QUATUOR; Nicholas Chrysopolitana, Bp of Besançon (1228–1235), INTERPRETATIONES NOMINUM IN EVANGELIIS

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 443 x 309 mm. ◊ i (paper) + vii + 199. ◊ Numbered 1(FELii)–207(RIC) by 18/19c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 334 x 198 mm. ◊ 42 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible; above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ [7], i–xxiv⁸, xxv⁷ (lacks one at end). ◊ Quire signatures (I–XXIIII). ◊ 13c littera gothica quadrata formata (many protogothica features). ◊ One hand. ◊ Arch figures for Eusebian canon table, FELvii–viii. 5–9 line decorated initials (foliate), e.g. f. 1(8)va; otherwise, 2–7 line rubricated calligraphic initials; many pen-decorated. ◊ Frequent notulae and nota signs; authorities cited in margins. ◊ 407/ (RIC); title page (18c hand) (FELi); library stamps (FELi, ii, iii); and library stamps [BN de Lisboa] (FELi, ii). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 57; *Commentariorum*, pp. 214–215; and *Inventário*, pp. 383–384. ◊ Good condition; exemplar for Cod. Alc. LXXXIX/246. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(9) –miserint per eundem.

FIC	407/ [Fund number].
FELi	Title page (18c hand); v: blank.
FELii–viii	Capitula and Eusebian canons for Gospels.
1(8)va–196(203)b. (1)	Zacharias, OPraem, Bp of Chrysopolitanus (d. 1155). <i>In unum ex quatuor Pseudo-Ammonii, sive de concordia evangelistarum.</i> (Inc) [Prol] De excellencia evangelii differentia ipsius ad legem....12(19)vb [Text] Quoniam quidem conati sunt (Lk 7:1–4). Multi non tam numerositate quam heresum diversitate.... (Expl) ...hoc non post parvum tempus ascensionis. (Coloph) Explicit unum ex quattuor seu concordia evangelistarum et de super expositio continua exactissima diligentia edita a zacharia crisopolita. (Ed) PL 186:11A–620B. (Omss) Cod. Alc. LXXXIX/246, ff.1(9)a–193(201)vb; and Stegmüller,

Repertorium, 8400 lists 55 mss including ours. (Com)
Internal tituli rubricated.

- 196(203)b- (2) Nicholas Chrysopolitana, Bp of Besançon (1228-
1235). *Interpretationes Nominum in Evangelio*. (Tit)
Incipiunt interpretationes nominum in evangelio.
(Inc) Abraham pater videns populum vel
multitudinem vel.... (Expl) ...ut non contaminarentur
sed manducarent pascha. (Coloph) Explicit. (Omss)
Cod. Alc. LXXXIX/246, ff. 194(202)a-197(205)vb;
and Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 5699,2 lists 4 mss but
not ours. (Com) Contains four short pieces joined
together. (Standard incipit: Sicut ex creaturis creator
cognoscitur per.... Gregorius in omelia xxxv Scripture
testantur esse angelos archangelos virtutes. Remigius
in Mattheum cap 351.... given by Stegmüller.)

RIC

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses XCIV/408

Portugal 408

**Haymo of Auxerre OSB, EXPOSITIO IN EPISTOLAS S. PAULI
(Vol. 1)**

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 404 x 260 mm. ◊ 151. ◊ Numbered 1-152(RIC) by 20c
hand. ◊ Written space: 296 x 170 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ No
framing or ruling visible. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book), starting at f. 9. ◊
i-xviii⁸, xix⁷. ◊ Quire signatures ii-xviii. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata.
◊ One hand. ◊ Rubricated (two-color) 16 line initial "A" on f. 1v, foliate,
full-column width. Initials for major divisions (ff. 2v, 73v, and 120v) and smaller
initials for minor divisions also in two colors. ◊ Nota signs. Marginal chapter
numbers in two different hands. ◊ 408/ (f. 1); title page (f. 1); and library
stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 59; *Commentariorum*, pp.
22-26; and *Inventário*, pp. 384-385. ◊ Characters on some ff. more compact
than those on others, but entire ms written in one hand. 18c title page identifies
scribe tentatively as Donatus de Vizeu OCist; according to *Bibliotheca Lusitana*,
1:718, author. ◊ Secundo folio: vindictam.

FIC	Blank.
1va-151a.	(1) Haymo of Auxerre OSB (9c). <i>Expositio in Epistolas Sancti Pauli</i> (Rom-2 Cor). (Inc) A corintho civitate metropoli achaie regionis grecorum.... (Expl) ...idem fiat ut dicimus. (Coloph) Explicit epistola secunda ad corinthios. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 117:361-668. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 3101-3114 lists 98 mss or sets of mss including our 2. (Com) Minor divisions do not correspond to scriptural chapters, numbered by later marginal hand. Earlier marginal hand (=text hand) provides another scheme, with numbers for certain verses.

RIC	Blank.
-----	--------

Codices Alcobacenses XCV/409

Portugal 409

**Haymo of Auxerre OSB, EXPOSITIO IN EPISTOLAS S. PAULI
(Vol. 2)**

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 400 x 255 mm. ◊ 128. ◊ Numbered 1-129(RIC) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 300 x 168 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ No framing or ruling visible; prickings outer. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book). ◊ i-xvi⁸. ◊ Signatures i-xv. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Rubricated (two color) 10 line initial "M" on f. 1v, foliate. Initials for major divisions (ff. 1v, 10, 16v, 22, 36v, 49v, 58v, 123) and minor divisions. ◊ Marginal nota signs. Chapter numbers in later hand. ◊ 409/ (RIC); title page (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 59; *Commentariorum*, pp. 22-26; and *Inventário*, pp. 384-385. ◊ 18c title page identifies scribe as Pedro de Setubal OCist of Alcobaça; according to *Biblioteca Lusitana*, 3:618, author of *Expositio*. ◊ Secundo folio: nostri domini quia.

FIC	Blank.
-----	--------

Portugal 410

- 1va–126b. (1) Haymo of Auxerre OSB (9c). *Expositio in Epistolas Sancti Pauli* (Gal–Heb). (Tit) Incipit epistola prima ad tessalonenses. (Inc) Macedonia provincia est grecorum.... (Expl) ...qui adheret domino unus spiritus est. (Coloph) Explicit epistola ad philemonem. (Ed) *PL* 117:669–940. (Omss) See above. (Com) Canonical order of scriptural books not followed, and commentary on Titus absent. Correct order used in edition and in Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 3104–3114. Minor divisions in ms do not correspond to scriptural chapters.
- 126va. (2) Anonymous. *Meditation*. (Inc) Que prius tangere solebat anima mea nunc autem per angustia cibi mei sunt.... (Expl) ...tercie autem cornutibiam.
- 126va–128va. (3) Anonymous. *Quaestiones on the Pentateuch*. (Tit) Genesis. (Inc) Galaat, id est tumulus testis; fuerunt autem iacob obviam angelii.... (Expl) ...et infirmi homines pascuntur. (Com) Followed, f. 128va, by notice: "Augustinus super iohannem. Quanto accedit finis mundi;...crescit infidelitas. In xxv omelia."
- RIC Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses C/410

Portugal 410

Garnier de Rochedord OCist, and Peter the Chanter, BIBLICAL GLOSSARIES

Portugal. 1219.

Parchment. ◊ 425 x 295 mm. ◊ 255. ◊ Numbered 1–255 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–255(RPD) by 20c hand, 255 repeated. ◊ Written space: 325 x 195 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxx⁸, xxxi⁴, xxxii⁸, xxxiii (three remain). ◊ Signatures ii–xxxi. Catchword for xxxii. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. Hand 2 is 13c littera gothica rotunda. ◊ 2 hands: 1v–244; 245v–255. ◊ Decorated 15 line initial "A" (column-width with

extended vine), foliate with animal interlace. Each section of dictionary has major initial, rubricated (flourished). ◇ Marginal and interlinear scriptural references. ◇ 410/ (f. 1); title page (f. 1); and library stamp (f. 2). ◇ F. 244a: Obsecro vos qui hunc legeritis ut Egidii peccatoris memineritis. Finito libro...sub era MCCLVII mense Martii. Egidius presbiter de Leirena scripsit hunc librum. ◇ Egidius de Leiria. ◇ *Index*, p. 61; *Commentariorum*, pp. 215–216; and *Inventário*, pp. 386–387. ◇ Water damage at top of ms. Part of f. 168 torn off. Strip cut off at bottom of f. 255. Keywords on ff. 244v–255 written in margin by text hand. Writing frame on ff. 244v–255 is 200 x 304 mm.; 60 lines; 2 columns; rulings; and prickings. ◇ Secundo folio: Angelus quandoque.

FPD		Noted, 5 line, 15c Cistercian Antiphonary fragment: Feast of Crown of Thorns, antiphons <i>ad Benedictus</i> (defective) and Prime–Sext.
2–244a.	(1)	Garnier de Rocheford OCist, Bp of Langres (1192–1199). <i>Liber qui dicitur Angelus</i> . (Inc) Angelus quandoque dicitur filius dei, unde ysaias.... (Expl) ...Zona pellicea accintus (!) renibus, id est carnis mortificatione in menbris (!) roboratus. (Coloph) See scribal colophon. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 112:851–1088. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 2364 lists 14 mss including ours. (Com) Preceded on f. 1v by four columns of keywords beginning with <i>A</i> . Keywords for other letters listed in text column before respective sections. Later prologue, found in edition and in some manuscripts, not included. On authorship, see A. Dimier, <i>DHGE</i> , 19 (Paris, 1981), cols. 1289–1292. Ff. 244v–245 blank.
245va–255a.	(2)	Peter the Chanter (c. 1120–1197). <i>Summa Abel (Distinctiones)</i> . (Inc) Abel dicitur principium ecclesie. Propter innocentiam.... (Expl) ...si ad fidelium resurrectionis quia. (Omss) Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 6451 lists 40 mss but not ours. In Troyes, BM 1704 (13c), work is placed before <i>Liber qui dicitur Angelus</i> . (Com) Text was not completed by scribe. It breaks off in first column of f. 255. Last two entries are “Corona est” and “De careis nota.”
RPD		Continuation of FPD: antiphons for Sext (conclusion) to Vespers, with marginal rubric.

HOMILIARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Pars Hiemalis)

Portugal(?) 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 486 x 338 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + iii + 158 + i. ◊ Numbered 1–157 by earlier 20c hand, first f. of each gathering (with other ff. numbered faintly), and 1(FELi)–164(REL) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 338 x 248 mm. ◊ 29 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (liturgical feast or season). ◊ i–xix^b, xx^b. ◊ Quire signatures i–xix. Gatherings xvi–xviii also have catchwords. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ 2 hands: ff. 1(5)–54(59)v and 123(128)v–157(162)v; ff. 55(60)–123(128). ◊ Decorated initial "P" on f. 1(6), 24 lines, foliate interlace in frame. Smaller decorated foliate initials for each feast. Pen-decorated 2 line initial for each lesson. Inverted initial "L" on f. 97(102)b. Decoration uniform throughout ms. ◊ Marginal references and orations in 12c–14c hands. ◊ 411/ (FELii(v)); 18c title page and contents (FELiii–v); library stamp (FELiv, f. 1); and 18c *fundo* number (f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 64–65; *Commentariorum*, p. 79; and *Inventário*, pp. 387–388. ◊ FELi and REL had been used as pastedowns. All capital letters are in display script. ◊ Secundo folio: sede iherusalem.

FPD–FELii	Blank.
FELii(v)	411/ [<i>Fundo</i> number].
FELiii–v	18c table of contents.
1a–91a.	(1) <i>Homiliarium Cisterciense—Temporale</i> (Christmas to Easter Vigil). (Inc) Primo tempore alleviata est terra zabulon... (Is. 9:1). (Expl) ...inveniamus in auxilio oportuno. (Ed) List of tituli, incipits, and explicits with references to editions of individual <i>lectio</i> nes in R. Grégoire, "L'homéliaire cistercien du manuscrit 114(82) de Dijon," <i>Citeaux: Commentarii Cistercienses</i> 28 (1977): 133–207. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432; Dijon, BM 114. (Com) Scriptures and homilies divided into 12-lesson Offices (with collects) as in Dijon 114 (listed by Grégoire), but repeated texts are written out each time, and order of Offices

corresponds to that of Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432 (see description of that ms).

- | | | |
|--------------|-----|--|
| 91a-155va. | (2) | <i>Homiliarium Cisterciense—Sanctorale</i> (Stephen to Ambrose). (Tit) In natale sancti prothomartiris stephani. Lectio prima. Sermo beati Fulgentii episcopi. (Inc) Heri celebravimus temporalem sempiternum regis nostri natalem.... (Expl) ...omnia adversa muniamur. Et famulos. (Ed) See <i>Temporale</i> above. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432; Dijon, BM 114. (Com) Vitae and homilies divided into 12-lesson Offices (with collects) as in Dijon 114 (Grégoire, "L'homéliaire," Part III, 1-37), but lessons are written out in full even when drawn from <i>Commune Sanctorum</i> . Thomas Becket (Grégoire, III, 9) and Vincula sancti Petri (Grégoire, III, 23) omitted, as in Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432. |
| 155va-157vb. | (3) | <i>Homiliarium Cisterciense—Appendix</i> (Thomas Becket). (Tit) Sancti thome episcopi et martiris. Lectio prima. Lectiones ex omelia beati gregorii pape. (Inc) Si quis vult venire post me...(Lk 9:23) Quia dominus ac redemptor.... (Expl) ...legem eius requirant. <i>Evangelium</i> : Nisi granum frumenti. <i>Quere in natale sancti vincentii</i> . (Ed) See <i>Temporale</i> above. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432; Dijon, BM 114. (Com) See Grégoire, "L'homéliaire," III, 9, 135. Office, consisting of lessons from <i>Commune unius martyris</i> for Nocturns 1 and 2, also presented as appendix in Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432. F. 158 blank. |

REL-RPD

Blank.

HOMILIES (Vol. 1)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 468 x 316 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 220+i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1–220 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FEL)–223(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 337 x 205 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines on some ff. ◊ i–xxvii⁸, xxviii⁴. ◊ Signatures i–xxv (xix–xxv cropped). ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Page-length initial cut out, f. 1. Decorated and pen-decorated initials for homilies, up to 12 lines, usually foliate. Some initials inhabited or historiated. Initials on ff. 9(10)v, 24(25), and 96(97) most ornate. Display script on f. 1(2)v. ◊ Some marginal corrections or glosses. Extended insertions, ff. 156(157) and 183(184). ◊ 412/ (FEL); “Cod. 107” (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 2, 3). ◊ F. 220(221)b: Obsecro vos qui hec legeritis ut iohannis peccatoris memineritis. ◊ Johannes. ◊ *Index*, p. 64; *Commentariorum*, p. 79; and *Inventário*, pp. 388–391. ◊ Display capitals for all sentences. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(3) –go ipsa et mater.

FPD.

Blank.

FEL.

412/ [Fund number].

1(2)va–220(221)b. (1)

Anonymous (compiler). *Collection of Homilies* (Christmas to Agnes). (Tit) Incipit nocturnalis lectionarius sollempnitatum totius anni. In vigilia natalis domini.... (Inc) Cum esset desponsata... (Mt 1:18) Que fuit necessitas.... (Expl) ...que angelorum domino copulantur. (Coloph) See scribal colophon. (Com) Contains multiple sermons, Gospel homilies, Epistle homilies, or scriptural lessons for each feast. Individual homilies and sermons by Jerome, Ambrose, Augustine, Pseudo-Augustine, John Chrysostom, Origen, Pseudo-Origin, Maximus, Pseudo-Maximus, Leo, Gregory, Fulgentius, Quodvultdeus, Caesarius, Bede, Smaragdus, and Haymo of Auxerre. Most found in homiliaries of Alain, Paul the Deacon, Smaragdus, or Haymo.

REL-RPD

Blank.

HOMILIES (Vol. 2)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 472 x 310 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 216+i. ◊ Numbered 1–216 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FELi)–220(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 337 x 204 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer on some ff.; text above line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxi⁸, xxii³⁺⁸, xxiii–xxvi⁸, xxvii⁵. ◊ Signatures i–xxvi; also catchword on f. 166(168)v. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One principal hand. Ff. 168(170)v–171(173)v possibly by second hand. ◊ Decorated initials up to 24 lines for first homily of each feast; foliate interlace with beasts' heads in solid frame, esp. ff. 1(3)v, 12(14), 49(51)v, and 103(105). Decorated or pen-decorated initials for individual homilies. Display script on 179(181). ◊ Marginal nota signs. ◊ 413/ (f. 1); "Cod. 112" [fundo number] (f. 1); library stamps (ff. 1, 2); and scriptural quotation, in 14c hand (REL). ◊ F. 216(218)v: Obsecro vos qui hec legeritis ut iohannis peccatoris memineritis. ◊ Johannes. ◊ Index, p. 65; *Commentariorum*, pp. 79, 392, 508–510; and *Inventário*, pp. 388–389. ◊ Fourth f. of gathering xxii (172[174]) blank; f. 172(174)v begins with last two cols. of defective text. No lacuna at beginning or end of gathering. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(4) prevalare.

FIC	Blank.
FELi–ii	18c table of contents (small pages).
1(3)va– 216(218)va.	(1) Anonymous (compiler). <i>Collection of Homilies "de sanctis"</i> (Vincent to Decollation John Bapt.). (Tit) Passio sancti ac beatissimi vincentii et martiris christi, edita a beato prudentio.... (Inc) Probabile satis est ad gloriam sancti vincentii.... (Expl) ...sublevaret ad celos, ihesus christus dominus noster. qui vivit.... (Coloph) See above. (Com) Combines multiple sermons, homilies, scriptural lesson, or saints' lives for each feast. Homilies and sermons by Jerome, Ambrose, Augustine, Leo, John Chrysostom, Peter Chrysologus, Pseudo-Maximus, Gregory the Great, Bede, Pseudo-Ildefonsus, Ambrosius Autpertus, Paschasius Radbertus, Smaragdus, Haymo of Auxerre, and Odo

of Cluny. Many found in homiliaries of Paul the Deacon, Smaragdus, or Haymo.

REL "Beatus homo qui semper est pavidus; Qui vero mentis est dure corruet" (Prov. 28:14).

RPD Blank.

HOMILIES (Vol. 3)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 414 x 285 mm. ◊ i+ii (paper) + 254+i. ◊ Numbered 1(8)-245(252) by 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1-255(FEL) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 277 x 202 mm. ◊ 27 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings outer; text above line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁷⁺⁸, ii-xxx⁸, xxxi⁷. ◊ Signatures i-xxx. ◊ 12c littera protogothica (Hand 1). ◊ Four hands: 8v-252v; 1-7v; 8; 252v-253v. ◊ Decorated initial "P" (8v); 20 line acanthus interlace in solid frame. Other initials decorated or pen-flourished, as in Cod. Alc. CXII/413. Display script on f. 8v. Pen-decorated 5 line initial on f. 1. ◊ Interlinear corrections. ◊ 414/ (FELi(v)); "Cod. 113" (f. 8v); and library stamps (FELii, ff. 1, 2). ◊ F. 252v.: Obsecro vos qui hec legeritis ut iohannis peccatoris memineritis. ◊ Johannes. ◊ Index, p. 66; *Commentariorum*, pp. 79, 227-235, 264, 512-519; *Inventário*, pp. 388-390; *PMH SS*, 1:34-37; and José Matoso, "Etudes sur la 'Vita et Miracula S. Rudesindi,'" *Studia Monastica* 3 (1961): esp. 326-333. ◊ Hand 2 in 14c large protogothica formata script (18 lines, 2 cols.) with prickings for half lines; Hand 3 in 16c modern script (27 lines, 2 cols.), as in Cod. Alc. CCLXXXVIII/422, f. 8; Hand 4 in 14c hybrida script (42 lines, 2 cols.). ◊ Secundo folio: (2) -mam putant; (9) Igitur beata.

FPD-FELi

Large leaf mounted on its side, Portuguese, 15c cursive hand; beginning clipped off. Includes reference to Gonçalo de Ferreira, abbot of Alcobaça.

FELi(v)

414/ [Fund number].

FELii–iv

18c table of contents.

- 1a–7vb. (1) Ordonius of Celanova OSB (12c). *Vita sancti Rudesindi*. (Tit) Incipit Prologus in Vita Sancti Rudesundi Episcopi. (Inc) [Prol] Sicut enim seculum ab eius primodiis (!)... [Text] Igitur beatus rudesindus dumensis ecclesie episcopus.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...non cuilibet homini, nisi tantum.... (Ed) *Commentariorum*, pp. 511–519; *PMH SS*, 1:32–37. (Omss) Lisbon, BN MSS. Iluminados 184; Cod. Alc. CXXXIII/24; Porto BM 365. (Com) See *BHL*, 7353; Diaz y Diaz, *Index*, 833; Matoso, "Etudes," 325–56.
- 8b. (2) Aldebert of Porto(?). *Letter*. (Tit) Epistola Aldeberti ad Samerium Archidiaconum Bracharensem. (Inc) Doleo super te frater mei doleo super archiepiscopum et caput nostrum Panchratium.... (Expl) ...respiciat nos Deus. Amen. (Coloph) Haec omnia transcripta sunt a codice vaetustissimo (!) iubente illustrissimo D. Card. Henrico per manus fratris Mauri mon. Alcubatiae Anno Domini 1540. (Com) Preceded on f. 8a by conclusion of letter in same hand ("[Inc mut]...asturicam simili..."). Additional letter in Cod. Alc. CCLXXXVIII/422, ff. 8b–8vb.
- 8va–252b. (3) Anonymous (compiler). *Collection of Homilies "de sanctis"* (Nativ. B. V. M. to Thomas) and "*de commune sanctorum*." (Tit) In Nativitate Sancte Marie Virginis. Sermo beati ieronimi.... (Inc) Petitis a me ut vobis scribam.... (Expl) ...in terra viventium, ihesus christus dominus noster, qui vivit.... (Coloph) See above. (Com) Contains multiple sermons, homilies, lessons, or saints' lives for each feast. *De sanctis* section includes Eulalia, between Luke and Lucy. Homilies and sermons by Jerome, Pseudo-Jerome, Ambrose, Augustine, Maximus, Pseudo-Maximus, John Chrysostom, Eusebius Gallicanus, Caesarius of Arles, Bede, Pseudo-Bede, Smaragdus, and Haymo of Auxerre. Saints' lives by Sulpicius Severus and Gregory of Tours (Martin) and by Odilo of Cluny (B. V. M.).
- 252va–253vb. (4) Anonymous. *Historical Narrative (Earl Barwick)*. (Inc) In anglia comes baruic communi nomine sit dictus....

(Expl) ...non agnoveram ipse. Deo gratiae. (Coloph)
Historia latine exarata.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCVII/415

Portugal 415

**Fulgentius, THEOLOGICAL WRITINGS; Orosius,
HISTORIARUM ADVERSUS PAGANOS LIBRI VII**

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 455 x 308 mm. ◊ i+ 150. ◊ Numbered 1–150 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FEL)–152(FPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 323 x 196 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (author or book number). ◊ i–xvii⁸, xviii¹⁰, xix⁴. ◊ Signatures i–xix. ◊ 13c littera protogothica media. ◊ 2 hands: ff. 1(2)–148(149)v; 148(149)v–150(151). ◊ Decorated 18 line initial “I” on f. 1, foliate. Smaller decorated initials for works that follow. Rubricated or pen-decorated initials for minor divisions. ◊ Some marginalia (contemporary hand). Interlinear corrections. ◊ 415 / (FPD); *ex libris* of 1936 (FPD); title page (FEL); library stamps (FEL, f. 1); 15c (cursive) notice on founding of Alcobaça (f. 146[147]v); Bibl. Nac. stamp (f. 149[150]v); and arithmetic (RPD). ◊ F. 146(147)v: Obsecro vos qui hec legeritis ut Fernandi peccatoris memineritis. ◊ Fernandus. ◊ *Index*, pp. 89–91; *Commentariorum*, pp. 311–314, 363–370, 525–528; *PMH SS*, 1:93–95, 101–104; and *Inventário*, pp. 391–393. ◊ Strip at bottom of f. 150(151) cut out. Rubricated initials on ff. written by Hand 2 have marginal cues written by scribe. ◊ Secundo folio: 2 (3) naturale hoc est.

FPD

Ex libris (1936 bookplate).

FEL

18c title page.

1(2)b–13(14)vb. (1)

Fulgentius of Ruspe (c. 467–532). *Liber ad Scarilam de incarnatione filii dei*. (Tit) Incipit liber sancti fulgentii episcopi de fide incarnationis filii dei. (Inc) [Epist][Sal]; Imperitorum desideria.... [Text] Lectis litteris quas misisti, fili karissime scarila.... (Expl)

- ...manet laudandi suavitas. (Coloph) Explicit feliciter.
 (Ed) J. Fraipont, CCSL 91 (Turnhout, 1968), pp.
 309–356. (Omss) Edition uses 5 mss including ours.
 (Com) Letter on 1(2)a–b is from Scarila to
 Fulgentius. Letter and text are given number xxi in
 headline.
- 13(14)vb—
 31(32)vb. (2) Fulgentius of Ruspe (c. 467–532). *Liber ad Ferrandum diaconum de quinque quaestionibus*. (Tit) In hoc quoque sequenti libello Ferrandi ecclesie Cartaginensis decani pro exponendis.... (Inc) [Epist][Sal]; Sepe multa nolui affectu.... [Text] Epistola tua sancte frater et condiacone ferrande.... (Expl) ...cum suavitate bibendum. (Coloph) Explicit liber beati fulgentii episcopi feliciter. (Ed) J. Fraipont, CCSL 91 (Turnhout, 1968), pp. 383–444. (Omss) Edition uses 5 mss including ours. (Com) Letter on 13(14)vb–14(15) from Ferrandus to Fulgentius. Letter and text given number xxii in headline.
- 31(32)vb—
 44(45)va. (3) Fulgentius of Ruspe (c. 467–532). *De fide ad Petrum*. (Tit) Incipit liber beati Fulgentii episcopi de regula vere fidei ad petrum directus. (Inc) Epistolam fili petre tue karitatis accepi.... (Expl) ...deus illi revelavit. (Coloph) Explicit feliciter. (Ed) J. Fraipont, CCSL 91A (Turnhout, 1968), pp. 709–760. (Omss) Edition uses 6 mss including ours. (Com) Work given number xxiii in headline.
- 44(45)va—
 51(52)vb. (4) Fulgentius of Ruspe (c. 467–532). *Correspondence with Ferrandus*. (Inc) [Epist 1][Sal]; Qui terrenis indigent facultatibus.... [Epist 2][Sal]; Gaudeo sancte frater.... (Expl) ...testimonium contra se. (Coloph) Explicit feliciter (expunged). (Ed) J. Fraipont, CCSL 91, pp. 357–381. (Omss) Edition uses 5 mss including ours. (Com) Final paragraph of edited text added in 18c hand after original colophon, on f. 51(52)vb: “Arbitror sancte frater...” Text numbered xiv; sermon of Augustine on f. 51(52) is apparently xxv. F. 52(53) blank.
- 52(53)va—
 146(147)vb. (5) Paulus Orosius (d. 5c). *Historiarum adversus paganos libri VII*. (Tit) Rursum incipit in dei nomine liber historiarum primus beati horosii presbiteri adversum

paganos. (Inc) [Prol][Sal]; Preceptis tuis parui.... [Text] Maiores nostri orbem.... (Expl) ...per te iudicanda si deleas. Amen. (Coloph) See scribal colophon. (Ed) K. Zangemeister, CSEL 5 (Vienna, 1882). (Omss) Edition uses 5 mss. (Com) See *Clavis*, 571. Books 2–7 preceded by lists of capitula. Number of capitula does not correspond to number of capitula in edition. Capitula numbers in text added. Text followed on f. 146(147)vb by 15c historical note on foundation of Alcobaça, written in Portuguese.

- | | | |
|---------------------------|-----|---|
| 147(148)a–
148(149)vb. | (6) | Anonymous. <i>Conquest of Santarém</i> . (Tit) Quomodo sit capta sanctaren civitas a rege alfonso comitis henrici filio. (Inc) Cantemus domino fratres karissimi cantemus domino in tympano.... (Expl) ...gaudii cordis mei et leticie. (Ed) PMH SS, 1:93–95. (Omss) Edition based on this ms. (Com) Describes conquest of Santarém by Alfonso Henriques in 1147. |
| 148(149)vb–
150(151)b. | (7) | Suerius Gosuinus (?). <i>Conquest of Alcácer</i> (Verse). (Tit) Quomodo captum fuit alcaser a Francis. (Inc) Segnices mentis bona corporis ocia carpunt.... (Expl) ...nota mihi fuerat nec tibi notus eram. (Ed) PMH SS, 1:101–104. (Omss) Edition based on this ms. (Com) Elegaic stanza describing conquest of Alcácer by Crusaders in 1158. Author's name suggested by acrostic in opening verses. First edited by Antonio Brandão in <i>Monarchia Lusitana, Part 3</i> . Brandão (followed by Fortunato de São Boaventura) states that narrative pertains to 1219 conquest. |

RPD

Arithmetic.

**Isidore, Ambrosius Autpertus, Augustine, Pseudo-Augustine,
and Paschasius Radbertus, DIVERSE WORKS**

Portugal. 13c.

Parchment. ◊ 350 x 235 mm. ◊ i+247. ◊ Numbered 1–247 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FEL)–249(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 243 x 163 mm. ◊ 32 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxx⁶, xxxi⁷. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Pen-decorated initials for individual works and chapters. Major initials have extended flourishes. ◊ Some marginal nota signs and pointers. ◊ 416/ (FEL); title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 91; *Commentariorum*, pp. 57, 305–306, 392–394; and *Inventário*, pp. 393–394. ◊ Number of lines increases to 33 at f. 97(98) and 35 at 137(138); writing frame is slightly larger. Upper half of f. 10(11)a filled in by another hand. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(3) loqualiter tamen.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	18c title page.
1(2)b–69(70)b.	(1) Isidore, Bp of Seville (600–636). <i>Sententiarum libri III.</i> (Tit) <i>Incipit liber primus sententiarum sancti ysidori.</i> Quod deus summus.... (Inc) <i>Summum bonum deus est....</i> (Expl) ...ad vitam securus transeatur. (Coloph) <i>Explicit liber sentenciarum sancti ysidori yspalensis episcopi.</i> (Ed) <i>PL 83:557–738.</i> (Omss) Diaz y Diaz, <i>Index</i> , 111 lists 79 7c–12c mss. (Com) Capitula listed before each book (Book 1 on f. 1[2]a) and as tituli in text. Book 1 (31 capitula) presents c. 16 of edition as cc. 16 and 17; c. 16 ends “relinquant. Nomen christianum...et pharisei.” Book 3 has 68 capitula, last of which is not in edition: “De penitentibus.”
69(70)vb– 88(89)va.	(2) Isidore, Bp of Seville (600–636). <i>Synonymorum libri II.</i> (Tit) <i>Incipit prologus in libro soliloquiorum sancti ysidori.</i> (Inc) [Prol 1] In subsequenti hoc libro qui nuncupatus.... [Prol 2] Venit nuper ad manus meas....

[Text] Anima mea in angustiis est.... (Expl) ...supra vitam placeas. (Coloph) Explicit Liber Secundus Soliloquiorum. (Ed) *PL* 83:825–868. (Omss) Diaz y Diaz, *Index*, 105 lists 69 7c–12c mss.

- | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|--|
| 88(89)va–
97(98)va. | (3) | Ambrosius Autpertus (d. 784). <i>Liber de conflictu vitiorum et virtutum</i> . (Tit) Incipit liber de conflictu viciorum atque virtutum. (Inc) Apostolica vox clamat per orbem.... (Expl) ...hunc legendum et aliis tradere debes. (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) Robert Weber, <i>CCCM</i> 27B (Turnhout, 1979), pp. 907–931. (Omss) Cod. Alc. XXVIII/180 and XXIX/238; and Bloomfield, <i>Virtues and Vices</i> , 0455, lists 162 mss not including CCVI/168 and CCVIII/416. Divjak, <i>Überlieferung</i> , pp. 32–33, lists 27 mss including all four Alcobaça mss. (Com) Name of Augustine added to titulus by 18c hand. |
| 97(98)va–
112(113)va. | (4) | Augustine of Hippo (354–430). <i>De haeresibus ad Quodvultdeum</i> . (Tit) Incipit prologus sancti augustini episcopi super omnes hereses quae post adventum christi exorte sunt. (Inc) [Prol] Quod petis sepissime atque instantissime.... [Text] Cum ergo dominus ascendisset.... (Expl) ...quod capiti defuisse. (Ed) R. Vander Plaetse and C. Beukers, <i>CCSL</i> 46 (Turnhout, 1969), pp. 283–351. (Omss) Divjak, <i>Überlieferung</i> , p. 45, lists 9 mss in Spain and Portugal including ours. Edition uses one ms. (Com) Text incipit cited above placed after list of capitula and titulus for c. 1, not as part of prologue. Last two capitula printed in edition as Appendices II and III. Capitula numbered 1–94 in list and 1–91 in text. |
| 112(113)va–
124(125)va. | (5) | Pseudo-Augustine (9c). <i>Dialogus quaestionum LXV</i> . (Tit) Incipit liber dialogorum beati Augustini episcopi percunctante orosio presbitero. Orosius. (Inc) Licet multi doctissimi et probatissimi viri.... (Expl) ...non prodesse. (Coloph) Explicit dialogus. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 40:733–752. (Omss) Divjak, <i>Überlieferung</i> , p. 35, lists 11 mss in Spain and Portugal, including ours. (Com) See <i>Clavis</i> , 373 n. Individual <i>quaestiones</i> and responses indicated by rubrics “Orosius” and “Augustinus”; not numbered. |

- 124(125)va- (6) Augustine of Hippo (354–430)(?). *De dialectica*. (Tit) Incipit liber Aurelii augustini episcopi de dialectica. (Inc) Dialectica est bene disputandi scientia.... (Expl) ...quod est lepus defluxum est. (Coloph) Explicit liber sancti augustini episcopi de dialectica. (Ed) J. Pinborg, in Augustine, *De dialectica*, introduction and translation by B. D. Jackson (Dordrecht, 1975). Edition lists 39 mss but not ours. Divjak, *Überlieferung*, p. 35, lists this ms as sole ms in Spain or Portugal. (Com) See *Clavis*, 361. In Maurist edition (*PL* 32:1409–1420) text entitled *Principia dialectica* and treated as spurious work.
- 131(132)va- (7) Paschasius Radbertus OSB, Abt of Corbie (843–849). *In Threnos sive Lamentationes Jeremiae*. (Tit) In lamentationibus iheremie expositio paschasi radberti, monachorum omni peripsima.... (Inc) [Prol][Sal]; Multo coger longoque confectus vite tedium.... [Text] Sicut in divinis litteris diversa leguntur.... (Expl) ...flagella cessant. (Coloph) Explicit paschasi ratberti explanatio in lamentationibus. (Ed) *PL* 120:1059–1256. (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 6262 lists 13 mss but not ours.
- 229(230)a- (8) Anonymous. *Elucidatio prologorum sancti Hieronymi*. (Tit) Incipit elucidatio prologorum sancti ieronimi super vetus et novum testamentum. (Inc) Desiderii mei; desiderii proprium nomen; desiderius vocabatur episcopus.... (Expl) ...inolevit, id es succrevit. (Coloph) Explicit. (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 10833 lists 2 mss: Paris, St. Geneviève 208, ff. 1–19 and Troyes, BM 448, ff. 111–130. (Com) Troyes 448 (12c, from Clairvaux) has same incipit and explicit as this ms; Paris, St. Genev. 208 has different explicit.
- 247(248)b. Blank.

RPD

Peter Lombard, SENTENTIAE

France(?) 13c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 448 x 350 mm. ◊ i+309+i. ◊ Numbered 1-311(RPD) by 20c hands. ◊ Written space: 280 x 163 mm. ◊ 39 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text below top line. ◊ Headlines (book number). ◊ [1]i-v¹², vi¹³ (f. 69 inserted), vii-xii¹², xiii-xiv¹¹, xv-xxv¹², xxvi¹⁰. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata et notularis. ◊ One text hand. ◊ Decorated 8 line initial "C" on f. 1, foliate with inhabited border (illuminated) for writing frame. Decorated initials on ff. 4, 85, 150v, and 214v. Other initials and borders pen-decorated. ◊ Marginal and some interlinear glosses. *Distinctio* numbers. ◊ 417/ (FEL); title page (FEL); library stamps (FEL, f. 1); and 15c Portuguese note, scored through on REL. ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 97; and *Inventário*, pp. 394-395. ◊ F. 69, written by original or contemporary hand, supplies text missed due to homoeoteleuton; 42 lines in each column, some short lines on verso. ◊ Secundo folio: -nis modo.

FPD (Writing covered by flaps).

FEL 18c title page.

1a-309vb. (1) Peter Lombard, Bp of Paris (1159-1160), *Sententiae*. (Inc) [Prol] Cupientes aliquid.... [Text] Veteris ac nove legis continentiam... (Expl) ...via duce usque pervenit. (Ed) PL 192:521-962. (Omss) 12c-13c mss listed in Stegmüller, *Repertorium Commentariorum*, pp. 2-3, but not ours. (Com) Capitula listed before each book. Book 1 capitula listed after prologue.

REL 15c note.

RPD *Decretales with Glossa ordinaria*; 14c.

LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Vol. 1)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 435 x 285 mm. ◊ ii+259. ◊ Numbered 1–259 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FELi)–262(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 320 x 190 mm. ◊ 34 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings outer; text above line. ◊ Headlines (saints' names). ◊ [2]i–iii⁸, iv⁷, v–xxi⁸, xxii⁷, xxiv–xxxii⁸, xxxiii⁵. ◊ Signatures i–xxxii. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initials for all texts and prologues up to 23 lines, foliate, interlace, in alternating red or blue frame. Pen-decorated initials for minor divisions. Display script for titulus on 1v. ◊ Marginal gloss on f. 135(137), contemporary hand. ◊ 418/(FPD); title page (f. 1); library stamps (FELi, ii); 14c historical notice at bottom of FELii(v) (repeated in later hands); and *probatio* (f. 259[261]v). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 126–127; *Commentariorum*, pp. 236–242; *Inventário*, pp. 395–396; and François Dolbeau, “Le légendier d’Alcobaça,” *AB* 102 (1984): 278–281. ◊ FELi–ii written by contemporary hand; written area 323 x 210 mm., 41 lines, 2 columns. Missing ff. in gatherings iv and xxii removed before text was written. Principal hands in Codices Alc. CCLXXXIV/418–CCLXXVII/422 are similar but not same (see Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” p. 265 on apparent grouping of five mss according to script and decoration: Codices 418, 419, and 421; Codices 420 and 422). ◊ Secundo folio: 2(4) continetur.

FPD

418/ [Fundo number].

FELi–FELii

Zacharias, bp of Chrysopolitanus (d. 1155), *In unum ex quatuor*, fragments: “[Inc mut] ...illuc dominum natum...vende que” (*PL* 186:15–18) and “ne inter spinas...notandum est” (*PL* 186:24–27).

1(3)vb–259(261)a. (1)

Legendarium Cisterciense (25 Dec.–10 Feb.). (Tit) Incipit prologus in passione sancte anastasie virginis et martiris. (Inc) Omnia que a sanctis gesta sunt.... (Expl) ...deo sancteque virgini grates redditit. (Omss) Two extant mss (Troyes, BM 7 and Montpellier, Bibl. Univ. Médecine 30) and other mss (known indirectly) derived from common archetype. See Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” pp. 263–296 passim. (Com) Preceded, f. 1va, by table of contents, including “<V>ita sancti

mauri abbatis," scored through which refers to text not included in collection. *Life of St. Maur* included in separate Alcobaça ms: Cod. Alc. CCLXXXIII/454, ff. 20va-30va. Table of contents has order of Silvester and Columba *legendae* reversed, apparently in accordance with Clairvaux model. See Dolbeau, "Le légendier," pp. 278-281 (contents listed).

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLXXXV/419

Portugal 419

LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Vol. 2)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 435 x 278 mm. ◊ 188. ◊ Numbered 1-187(187) by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering (behind by 1 from f. 127); and 1-189(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 305 x 192 mm. ◊ 29 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings outer; text above line. ◊ Headlines (saints' names). ◊ i-v⁸, vi⁷, vii-x⁸, xi⁷, xii-xx⁸, xxi⁷, xxii⁸, xxiii⁷, xxiv⁸. ◊ Signatures i-xxv. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initials for texts and prologues up to 16 lines, foliate interlace in red, blue, or green frame. Rubricated initials for minor divisions. Display script on 1v. ◊ Marginal insertions, contemp. hand (ff. 176-187v); 17c note on f. 176 (see comments below). ◊ 419/ (f. 1); title page (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). See comments on ff. 176 and 188. ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 126-127; *Commentariorum*, pp. 242-249; *Inventário*, pp. 395-397; and Dolbeau, "Le légendier," pp. 281-284. ◊ Strips cut out of margins on ff. 25 and 83. Ff. removed before text was written. ◊ Secundo folio: dignatus est.

FPD

Blank.

1va-175vb.

(1)

Legendarium Cisterciense (24 Feb.-16 Jun.). (Tit)
 Incipit prologus in tractatu de electione sancti mathie apostoli. (Inc) Mathias hebraice, latine dicitur donatus.... (Expl) ...suos in pace, cui est honor et gloria et imperium in secula seculorum. Amen.
 (Omss) See Cod. Alc. CCLXXXIV/418. (Com) No

table of contents. *Legenda* on ff. 133–149 numbered “LXIII”–“LXVI,” (in model of Codices Alc. 418–422, all *legenda* were numbered consecutively). See Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” pp. 281–284 (contents listed).

- 175vb–188a. (2) *The Gospel of Nicodemus.* (Tit) Incipiunt gesta passionis et resurrectionis domini nostri ihesu christi. (Inc) [Prol] Quod inventum est in publicis codicibus.... [Text] Annas et calphas et sume.... (Expl) ...in pretorio meo de ihesu rege iudeorum quem crucifixerunt. (Ed) H. C. Kim, Toronto Medieval Latin Texts 2 (Toronto, 1973). (Com) 17c Portuguese note in margin on f. 176: “Esta paxam, he prohibida veiasse o expurgatorio...Liber inscriptus Nicodemus de passione christi.” Text followed, f. 188, by reference (14c hand) to next manuscript: “Historiam titi et vespasiani quere tertia parte passionum....”

RPD

Large cross.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLXXXVI/420

Portugal 420

LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Vol. 3)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 333 x 215 mm. ◊ i+i (paper) + 215. ◊ Numbered 1–164 and 1(165)–51(215) by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FELi)–218(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 238 x 152 mm. ◊ 25 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings outer (cropped); text above line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xx⁸; collation of ff. 165(167)–215(217) not determinable (see remarks on booklets). ◊ Signatures i–xx. ◊ 12c littera protogothica (Hands 1–4). ◊ 7 hands: ff. 1–164(166); 165(167)–180(182); 180(182)–181(183)v; 182(184)–189(191)v; 190(192)–194(196)v; 194(196)v–197(199)v; 198(200)a–215(217)va. ◊ Decorated initials for individual texts up to 13 lines foliate without frame. Smaller decorated or rubricated initials for prologues. ◊ Few marginal glosses and rubrics. ◊ 1936 *ex libris* (FPD); 420/ (FELi); title page (FELii); and

library stamps (FELii, f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 126–127; *Commentariorum*, pp. 249–254 and 508–509; *Inventário*, pp. 395, 397; and Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” pp. 284–287. ◊ Ff. 165(167)–177(179), 178(180)–189(191), and 190(192)–215(217) are separate booklets, with missing ff. (not required for text) at end of each. Hands 5–7 in 13c littera protogothica media; hands 1–4 in 12c formata. Final booklet in new format: 233 x 159 mm.; 31 lines (hands 5 and 7) and 32 lines, 2 columns (hand 6). Table of contents on f. 1(3) has 13c–14c additions, in which added texts on ff. 165(167)a–215(217)vb are listed. FPD–FEL is parchment bifolium; contemporary hand; headlines; written space of 236 x 138 mm.; 25 lines; with signature/ catchword “*iiii labo–*” on FEL recto. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(4) fuit igitur.

- | | |
|------------------------------|---|
| FPD | John Cassian, <i>Collatio XII</i> , fragment (M.
Peterschenig, CCSL 13 [Vienna, 1886], p. 350, l. 27 to
p. 351, l. 18). |
| FELi(v–r) | John Cassian, <i>Collatio XIII</i> , fragment (p. 362, l. 3 to p.
363, l. 24). |
| FELii | 18c title page. |
| 1(3)b–164(166)b. (1) | <i>Legendarium Cisterciense</i> (17 Jun.–30 Jul.). (Tit)
Incipit prologus in passione sancti antidii bisunticensis
archiepiscopi. (Inc) [Prol] Quoniam in beatorum
martyrum natali.... [Text] Fuit igitur beatus antidius
crispolitane urbis.... (Expl) ...et translata sunt in
cimiterio pontiani, prestante domino... (Omss) See
Cod. Alc. CCLXXXIV/418. (Com) Preceded, f. 3a,
by list of contents with Margaret and Alexius <i>legenda</i> e
reversed. See Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” pp. 284–287
(contents listed). |
| 165(167)a–
177(179)b. (2) | Anonymous. <i>Saint's Life, Catherine (Legendarium Cis-</i>
<i>terciense</i> , addition). (Tit) Incipit passio sancte caterine
virginis et martiris. (Inc) Cum sanctorum fortia gesta
ad memoriam.... (Expl) ...ad passionem properavit,
cui est laus et gloria per infinita secula seculorum.
Amen. (Coloph) Explicit passio sancte katerine
virginis et martiris. (Com) Added to <i>legendarium</i> as
separate booklet. See <i>BHL</i> , 1663. After <i>legenda</i> ,
oration for Catherine written in larger script, f.
177(179)b: “Deus qui dedisti legem moysi...” (edited
in Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” p. 286.) |

- 178(180)a- (3) Stephen, Precentor of Lisbon. *Saint's Life, Vincent (Legendarium Cisterciense, addition)*. (Tit) Incipiunt miracula sancti vincentii martiris edita ("ulixbone" added) a magistro stephano sedis ulixbonensis precentore. (Inc) Scripture declarant reges esse felices.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...et primam partem.... (Ed) *PMH SS*, 1:96-101. (Omss) Sole source for edition. (Com) Second booklet of additions to *Legendarium, vol. 2*. First of three hands in this booklet is that of preceding booklet. Text was never completed by scribe. Second column of f. 189(191)v has faint line drawing. "Sub Alph. Henr., 1 Rex Lusit." to titulus by 17c hand. See *BHL*, 8654-8655.
- 190(192)a- (4) *Three Saints' Lives (Legendarium Cisterciense, additions)*. (Tit) Incipit (added) *Passio sancte marine virginis et martiris christi que passa est in antiochia....* (Inc) *In temporibus illis post resurrectionem domini nostri ihesu christi et gloriosam eius ascensionem....* (Expl) ...rivum gratie sicientibus effundas (!). Amen. (Coloph) Explicit de vita et miraculis sancti antonii confessoris. (Com) Third booklet of additions to *Legendarium, vol. 2*. Contains three *legendae* in similar 13c hands: "Passio sancte marine," 190(192)a-194(196)va, is variation of Margaret *legenda* above on f. 80(82)-89(91)a; "Hystoria titi et vespasiani de vindicatione domini," 194(196)va-197(199)vb *Vindicta Salvatoris* listed in *BHL*, 4221; *Life of Anthony of Padua* (d. 1231) was written in 1232 (edited in *PMH SS*, 1:116-130). See *BHL*, 587; Dolbeau, "Le légendier," p. 287; Cod. Alc. CCXCIII/38.
- 215(217)vb.

RPD

Blank.

LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Vol. 5)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 435 x 293 mm. ◊ i+244+ii. ◊ Numbered 1–243(244) by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering (behind by one after f. 65); and 1(FEL)-132(131), 133(133)-247(RPD). Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 310 x 200 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; text above line. ◊ Headlines (saints' names). ◊ i-x⁸, xi⁷, x-xxx⁸, xxxi (five remain). ◊ Signatures i-xxx. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initials for texts and prologues up to 24 lines, foliate interlace in red, blue, or green frame. Display script on f. 1v. ◊ Marginal note on f. 232 (see comments). ◊ 421/ (FEL); 17c title (FEL); 18c title page (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 126–127; *Commentariorum*, pp. 254, 259–265, 510–511; *Inventário*, pp. 395, 398; and Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” pp. 291–293. ◊ Missing f. in gathering ix removed before ms was written. Contents indicate that this volume was last in 5-volume series; old and new *fundo* numbers place it between third and fourth in original series. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(3) celico audavit.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	“Vidas de muitos santos” (17c title).
FEL(v)	12c table of contents.
1(2)va–244va. (1)	<i>Legendarium Cisterciense</i> (2 Oct.–21 Dec.). (Tit) Incipit Vita sancti Remigii Remensis Archiepiscopi cuius festivitas colitur. (Inc) Post vindictam scelerum que facta est.... (Expl) ...ad apostoli gaudia per venturos ipso prestante qui vivit... (Omss) See Cod. Alc. CCLXXXIV/418. (Com) List of contents on FEL(v) has <i>legenda</i> e numbered i–xxvii, including (as xxv) entry for Nicholas, which has been erased. Nicholas <i>legenda</i> not included in collection, but 14c note in margin of f. 232 reads: “Vita s. Nicholai ep. et conf. quere in libro de vitiis sanctorum patrum” (Cod. Alc. CCLXXXIII/454). Contents listed in Dolbeau, “Le légendier,” pp. 291–293.

RELi(v) "Passiones sive vite sanctorum a kal. die octobris usque ad natale domini."

RELiⁱⁱ *Probatio.*

RPD Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLXXXVIII/422

Portugal 422

LEGENDARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Vol. 4)

Portugal, Alcobaça. 12c.

Parchment. ◊ 336 x 215 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 267+i (paper). ◊ Numbered i–ccxl(252) by 14c hand, mistakes; 1–16, 1(17)–236(252), 1(253)–15(267) by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–268(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 227 x 145 mm. ◊ 22 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Booklet I⁸, Booklet II⁸, Booklet III: iii⁸, iv⁷, v¹⁰, vi–xxxii⁸, xxxii³; Booklet IV¹⁵. ◊ Gatherings iii–xxviii signed "i"–"xxvi;" catchwords iii–xxxi. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ Hands 1–2 (principal hands): ff. 17–106v; 107–252(251). Hands 3–6 (additional hands): 1a–8b; 8b–8vb; 9–16v; 253(252)a–267(266)va. ◊ Decorated initials for texts and prologues 17–252(251) up to 10 lines, foliate, green, blue and red; no frame. Full page-length marginal decorated "I" on f. 9, green and red with pen design. Rubricated initial on f. 1; pen-decorated initial on f. 253(252). Display script on ff. 17 and 252(251) for titulus and colophon. Historiated, pen-decorated initial on f. 156(155). ◊ Some marginalia on ff. 1–17 and 253(252)–267(266). ◊ 422/ (FELii); title page (FELii); library stamps (FELii, f. 1); and 16c notices on ff. 252(251)v and 267(266)v (see below). ◊ F. 252(251)b: Liber Sancte Marie de Alcubacia (on scribal colophon for hand 4 [f. 8v], see below). ◊ Ferdinand, monk of Alcobaça (Hand 4). ◊ *Index*, pp. 127–128; *Commentariorum*, pp. 254–258; *Inventário*, pp. 395, 398–399; and Dolbeau, "Le légendier," pp. 287–290. ◊ On original order of Codices Alc. CCLXXXVII/421 and CCLXXXVIII/422, see remarks above on Cod. CCLXXXVII/421. Alcobaça colophon is found in this volume alone. Hand and decoration resemble Cod. Alc. CCLXXXVI/420. Missing f. after 24 removed before ms was written. Hand 3 is 12c littera protogothica, 236 x 164 mm. written space; 29 lines; 2 columns. Hand 4 is in 16c modern script, same format; Hand 5 is 13c littera

gothica semiquadrata, 204 x 132 mm. written space; 24 lines; 1 column (312 x 202 mm. page size for ff. 9–16). Hand 6 is 13c or 14c littera gothica semiquadrata, 232 x 152 mm. written space; 29 lines; 2 columns. Water damage on f. 177(176). ◆ Secundo folio: christi aperti.

FPD-FELi	Blank.
FELii	18c title page.
1a–8b.	(1) <i>Three Legenda, Lawrence.</i> (Tit) Incipit passio sancti ac beatissimi laurencii levite et martyris. (Inc) Decius imperator tenuit beatissimum senem sextum.... (Expl) ...diem iudicii non timere, adiuvante domino... (Com) First <i>legenda</i> , ff. 1a–6b, version of <i>BHL</i> , 4753. Second, ff. 6b–7a, from Gregory of Tours, <i>Liber in Gloria Martyrum</i> , ed. B. Krusch, <i>MGH SS Rer. Merov.</i> , 1.2:65–69: “Templum erat in quodam loco....” Third, ff. 7a–8b, sermon of Maximus of Turin, ed. A. Mutzenbecher, <i>CCSL</i> 23 (Turnhout, 1962), pp. 13–15: “Beatissimi laurencii martiris cuius natalem hodie celebramus....”
8b–8vb.	(2) Aldebert of Porto(?). <i>Two Letters.</i> (Tit) Hec est epistola Aldeberti Portuensis ad Samerium Archidiaconum Bracharensis. (Inc) Per misericordiam Dei evasimus manus impiorum.... (Expl) ...ora pro ecclesia dei et pro me. (Coloph) Has epistolas transdux ego Ferdinandus monachus Alcubatiae ex codice perantiquo et pene de sacro (?) visu Reverendissimi Abbatii D. Georgii de Mello. Sit gloria Christo domino nostro. (Com) Second letter, 8va–8vb, account of 5c invasion of Lusitania by Atax: “(Tit) Alia ad Pamerium Episcopum (Inc) Queritis de staturu nostro....”
9–16v.	(3) <i>Two Marian Texts.</i> (Tit) Incipit prologus sancti augustini episcopi de assumptione beate marie. (Inc) [Prol] Ad interrogata de virginis et matris domini resolutione.... [Text] Quia profundissime et sua dignitate altissime.... (Expl) ...qui diligit et honorat bonam matrem. (Coloph) Explicit sermo de assumptione beate ac semper virginis marie. (Ed) Sermon 1, <i>PL</i> 40:1141–1148. Sermon 2, ed. H. Barré, “Un plaidoyer monastique pour le samedi marial,”

RB 77 (1967): 396–399. (Omss) Barré, “Un plaidoyer,” 386–391 lists 52 mss of second text; not including ours. (Com) First, ff. 9–15, is Pseudo-Augustinian text on Assumption. Second, ff. 15–16v, 11c–12c text on Saturday Office of Virgin: “*Sollempnem memoriam sacro sancte virginis marie matris domini decet filios ecclesie sollempni officio celebrare....*”

- | | | |
|---------------------------|-----|--|
| 17va–252(251)v. | (4) | <i>Legendarium Cisterciense</i> (15 Aug.–30 Sept.) (Tit) Sermo sancti ieronimi presbiteri de assumptione sancte marie genetricis et virginis. (Inc) Cogitis me o paula et eustochium, immo caritas christi me compellit.... (Expl) ...imperante utique illo cuius anni nec inchoantur nec finientur in secula seculorum. amen. (Coloph) See scribal colophon. (Com) Preceded, f. 17, by list of contents, with <i>legenda</i> for <i>Exaltatio crucis</i> placed after <i>legenda</i> for Cornelius and Cyprian. 14c foliator added corresponding folio number next to each entry in list. Followed on f. 152(151)v by 16c notice on Veremundus, founder of St. João de Tarouca. Individual <i>legenda</i> are numbered, beginning at one. |
| 253(252)a–
267(266)va. | (5) | Anonymous. <i>Life of Robert of Molesmes</i> . (Tit) Incipit prologus in vita sancti roberti primi cisterciensis abbatis. (Inc) [Prol] Quoniam ihesu sacerdote magno per proprium sanguinem in sancta semel ingresso.... [Text] Beatus igitur robertus de campanie partibus oriundus.... (Expl) ...in necessitatibus monitis salutaribus animavit. (Ed) <i>PL</i> 157:1269–1288. (Com) See <i>BHL</i> , 7265. Followed, f. 267(266), by 17c note (written twice): “superscriptam vitam scripsit quidam conversus nomine ioannes.” |
| REL–RPD | | Blank. |

Bede, IN LUCAM

Portugal(?). 12c/13c.

Parchment. ◊ 380 x 265 mm. ◊ i+199. ◊ Numbered 1–199 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–200 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 290 x 190 mm. ◊ 34 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Ink framing and ruling; ink prickings between columns; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxiv⁸, xxv⁷. ◊ Signatures i–xvi. Gatherings xvi–xxiv have catchwords. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ 2 hands: 1–128v; 129–199v. ◊ Decorated, pen-flourished, and rubricated initials, up to 6 lines. ◊ Marginal corrections, nota signs, chapter numbers. ◊ 423/ (FEL); title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 42; and *Inventário*, p. 400. ◊ Small rubricated initials for entries on f. 5v omitted (cues in margin). Gathering xvii (ff. 129–136v) has written space of 297 x 196 mm., 33 lines. ◊ Secundo folio: consensionis accepto responso.

FIC		Blank.
FEL		Title page.
1a–199vb.	(1)	Bede (673–735). <i>In Lucae Evangelium Expositio</i> . (Inc) [Epist 1] Sepe quidem tue sancte fraternitate.... [Epist 2][Sal]; Mira vere est et vera mire.... [Text] Beatus evangelista lucas de omnibus.... (Expl) ...sed in laude dei et benedictione conclusit. (Coloph) Explicit. (Ed) D. Hurst, CCSL 120 (Turnhout, 1960), pp. 1–425. (Omss) M. L. W. Laistner, <i>A Hand-List of Bede Manuscripts</i> (Ithaca, 1943), pp. 44–49 lists 91 mss including ours. Edition, pp. vii–vii, lists 30 mss. (Com) Capitula listed, ff. 3v–5v, between prefatory letters and text. Lemmata written in red. Five books subdivided in 92 <i>lectiones</i> , with separate scheme of subdivisions beginning on f. 91 (numbered 88–336).
RPD		Blank.

Papias, ELEMENTARIUM (Vol. 1)

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 385 x 260 mm. ◊ ii+151+i (paper) and two blank stubs. ◊ Numbered 1–151 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FELi)-156(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 260 x 183 mm. ◊ 35 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner (last four gatherings); text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xviii⁸, xix⁷. ◊ Signatures i–xii. Catchwords xiv–xviii. ◊ 13c littera protogothica media. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated 12 line initial, foliate, red, blue, green, on ff. 1(3)v and at beginning of each dictionary letter: 2(4)v, 32(34)v, 38(40)v, 75(77), 91(93), 108(110)v, 129(131), 141(143). Small initials in alternating colors. ◊ Nota signs and author's marginalia in rubric hand. Some glosses in 14c hand along gutter. ◊ 424/ (FELi); library stamps (FELii, f. 1[3]); "hec est prima pars papie" (f. 1[3], 16c hand); and title page (f. 1[3]). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 175–176; Commentariorum, pp. 216–217; and Inventário, pp. 401–402. ◊ Title page (f. 1[3]) identifies work correctly and states ms written in 1200 by Alfonso do Louriçal, monk of S. Maria de Ceiça, Coimbra. Format changes to 36 lines at f. 9(11). Written space narrows to 170 mm. at f. 113(115). ◊ Secundo folio: 2(4) percepta divini spiritus.

FIC	Blank.
FPD	Blank.
FELi	424/ [Fundo number].
FELii	"Grammatica Prisciani" in title-page hand, scored through.
1(3)va–151(152)a. (1)	Papias (11c). <i>Elementarium doctrinae erudimentum (A–H)</i> . (Inc) [Prol] Fili uterque karissime. Debui si potuissem.... [Text] A ideo prior est litterarum quod ipsa prior nascentibus.... (Expl) ...Hus—terra gentilium interpretatur consiliator. (Ed) D. de Vespolate, (Milan, 1476) [not seen]. Preface ed. and trans. L. W. Daly and B. A. Daly, "Some Techniques in Medieval Latin Lexicography," <i>Speculum</i> 39 (1964): 229–239. (Omiss) G. Goetz, <i>Corpus</i>

Glossariorum Latinorum, 1 (Berlin, 1923; rpt. 1965), pp. 172–174 lists 87 mss of work (or part of it), including Codices Alc. CCCXCII/424–CCCXCIV/426. Bursill-Hall, *Census*, p. 315 lists 110 mss. (Com) Marginal abbreviations used for citations of authors somewhat different from abbreviation system described in author's preface. Each entry begins on new line with rubricated capital. Two line rubricated initial used whenever first three letters of alphabetized key words change (scheme described by author in preface). Some obelisks and asterisks (also explained in preface).

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCXCIII/425

Portugal 425

Papias, ELEMENTARIUM (Vol. 2)

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 373 x 260 mm. ◊ 191+i. ◊ Numbered 1–191 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. in each gathering; and 1–193 (RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 255 x 166 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxiii⁸, xxiv⁷. ◊ Signatures i–xxii. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initials 8–18 lines, ff. 1v, 31v, 34, 59, 94, 113v, 130v, red, blue, green (usually single color) with pen-decorated foliated ornamentation. Small initials rubricated in alternating colors. ◊ Nota signs and author's marginalia, rubric hand. Some 14c glosses in humanist script on f. 121v. ◊ Title page (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 175–176; *Commentariorum*, pp. 216–217; and *Inventário*, pp. 401f. ◊ Title page as in Cod. Alc. CCCXCII/424. ◊ Secundo folio: mutatur intemperiem.

FPD

Blank.

1va–191vb.

(1) Papias (11c). *Elementarium doctrinae erudimentum (I–P)*. (Inc) I littera vocalis est et consonans.... (Expl) ...Putredo—sanies. (Ed) See Cod. Alc. CCCXCII/424.

(Omss) See Cod. Alc. CCCXCII/424. (Com) See
Cod. Alc. CCCXCII/424.

REL Blank.

RPD "ii parte regitur," in 13c cursive hand.

Codices Alcobacenses CCCXCIV/426

Portugal 426

**Papias, ELEMENTARIUM (Vol. 3) and DE ARTE
GRAMMATICA; DIDACTIC TEXTS.**

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 375 x 261 mm. ◊ 259. ◊ Numbered 1–259 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–260(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 258 x 167 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible outer edge; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxx⁸, xxii⁸⁺³; stubs in gathering xix between ff. 150 and 151. ◊ Signatures and catchwords i–xxii. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand for principal works. Additional textual hands: f. 258a–b (Hand 2); 258v (Hand 3); 259a–b (Hand 4). ◊ Major initials decorated as in Cod. Alc. CCCXLIV/425 on ff. 1v, 13, 34, 96v, 124, 148, 149 and 153v. Some secondary initials have long decorated vine flourishes. 25 line decorated initial on 155v. Decorated initial for each section of ff. 155v–220, and for texts beginning on ff. 220 and 252v. Colored diagrams with human figures on 251v–252. ◊ Nota signs and author's marginalia in rubric hand. 13c marginalia and interlinear notula begin on f. 156v. ◊ Tag: "92/3" (FPD); 20c note: "XIII ou fim do sec. XII" (FPD); 426/ (f. 1); title page (f. 1); Bibl. Nac. stamp (f. 1); 19c title (f. 1v); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 175–176; *Commentariorum*, pp. 216–217; and *Inventário*, pp. 401f. ◊ Script more condensed on ff. 249b–250va. Hand 2 is smaller than main hand but with same ruling. Hand 3 is 13c cursive, written with long lines. Hand 4 is later imitation of main hand. Marginal paragraph signs used sometimes to mark key-words not placed on new line. ◊ Secundo folio: species habent.

FPD "92/3" (identification tag).

1va–155vb. (1) Papias (11c). *Elementarium doctrinae erudimentum (Q–Z)*. (Inc) Q littera prius non erat. Unde

supervacua vocata est, quia per c greci cuncta scripserunt.... (Expl) ...perfruamur sapientia cum patre et spiritu per infinita secula. Amen. (Coloph) Ergo mente pia pro me rogitate. Papa. (Ed) See Cod. Alc. CCCXCII/424. (Omss) See Cod. Alc. CCCXCII/424. (Com) See Cod. Alc. CCCXCII/424.

- 155vb–220b. (2) Papias (11c). *De arte grammatica*. (Inc) [Prol] Petisti me karissimi ex arte gramatica vobis competentes.... [Text] Vox est acris tenuissimi ad linguam percussio.... (Expl) ...et atque, equidem, et nam, neque. (Omss) See note on mss of *Elementarium*, which usually precedes *Grammatica*. Bursill–Hall, *Census* (incipit index, pp. 334f.) lists 41 mss. (Com) See H. Hagen, *Grammatici Latini*, 7: *Anecdota Helvetica* (Leipzig, 1870, rpt. Hildesheim, 1961), pp. CLXXXIX–CLXXXIV. Section beginning “Dictio est pars constructe orationis,” f. 160vb, set off by decorated initial.
- 220b–249b. (3) Jerome (c. 342–419). *Liber interpretationis hebraicorum nominum*. (Tit) Incipit prefatio sancti iheronimi presbiteri in libro interpretationis hebraicorum nominu<m>. Explicit prefatio (scored through). (Inc) Philo vir dissertissimus iudeorum.... (Expl) ...zebub—musca. (Coloph) Explicant interpretationes iheronimi hebraicorum nominum. (Ed) Paul de Legarde, CCSL 72 (Turnhout, 1959), pp. 57–161. (Omss) Lambert, *Bibliotheca*, 201 lists 183 mss including ours. (Com) Present version of work consists of single series arranged alphabetically, each letter having subdivisions for scriptural books. Final paragraph of preface, “Cum autem eadem eadem sepe,” describes this rearrangement. “Explicit prefatio” written by marginal hand before second paragraph of preface (“Non statim,” f. 220vb), and original rubric “Incipit liber...” appears before final paragraph. Each entry begins on new line. Rubric and two line initial used for each subsection (scriptural book); first entry for each letter given no further distinction. Only Q section has decorated initial (f. 242b).

- 249b–250va. (4) Bede (673–735). *Nomina regionum atque locorum de Actibus Apostolorum*. (Inc) Cheldemae—in elia ad australem plagam montis sion. Asia regio que minor cognominata.... (Expl) ...Tessalonica civitas macedonie. (Ed) M. L. W. Laistner, CCSL 121 (Turnhout, 1983), 165–178. (Omss) Edition uses 12 mss but not ours. (Com) Interlinear glosses throughout. Text more concise than text in edition.
- 250va–251vb. (5) Hrabanus Maurus, Abt of Fulda (822–842). *De computo* (cc. 1–3). (Inc) Quia te venerande preceptor audivi de numeris disputantem.... (Expl) ...sexis septulis, octulis, et cetera (Ed) Wesley M. Stevens, CCCC 44 (Turnhout, 1979), pp. 205–208. (Omss) Edition uses 16 mss containing work; excerpt in this ms not used. (Com) Magister/Discipulus cues in margin (text hand). Text corresponds to prologue and chapters 1, 2, and 3 (first part) of edited work (sections on numbers). Followed, ff. 151v–152, by figures illustrating hand signs for numbers 1–100,000, corresponding to text in c. 6, pp. 210–213 of edition.
- 252va–258a. (6) Donatus (4c). *Ars Grammatica (De partibus orationis ars minor)*. (Inc) Partes orationis quot sunt? Octo. Que?.... (Expl) ...Aut despicientis, ut e. Et si qua sunt similia. (Ed) H. Keil, *Grammatici Latini*, 6 (Leipzig, 1864), pp. 353–366. (Omss) Bursill–Hall, *Census* (index, p. 333) lists 114 mss but not ours. (Com) Followed, ff. 258a–258b, by series of words presented as verses, written in smaller hand: “Prestrepit, instigat, subrepo, regnat, opinor... Intellectiva nunquam componitur ulla.” Another hand has supplied accent marks and added titulus: “Versus accentuales.”
- 258v. (7) Anonymous. *On the Letter “X”*. (Tit) De pronunciatione huius littere “x”. (Inc) Quoniam scriptum est. Sapiens verbis innotescit paucis et ut prolixitas evitetur.... (Expl) ...quotiens in aliqua parte preponitur. (Com) Marginal notula.
- 259a–259b. (8) Alcuin, Abt of Tours (796–804). *De psalmorum usu* (Summary). (Tit) Divisio psalmorum secundum agostinum. (Inc) Si vis orare pro peccatis tuis, dic

septem peccatis penitentiales.... (Expl) ...dic semper:
 Benedicte omnia opera domini. (Ed) See comment
 below. (Com) Present list of eight groups of psalms
 for special circumstances derived from Alcuin's text,
Quia etiam prophetiae spiritus (*PL* 101: 465–468; D.
 De Bruyne, *Préfaces de la Bible Latine* [Namur, 1920],
 pp. 102–103) as elaborated in 9c–12c prayer-books.
 After rubric for each group, psalms listed by incipit
 (except in first group). At top of each column
 incomplete copy of same text, cancelled.

RPD

Phrases in several hands, including "Ista temporalia
 flagella ad eterna proficiunt gaudia."

Codices Alcobacenses CDVI/427

Portugal 427

VULGATE BIBLE: Genesis–Judges

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 485 x 337 mm. ◊ 167. ◊ Numbered 1–167 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–168(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 360 x 225 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner and outer (cropped); text above top line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book title). ◊ i–ii⁷, iii–viii⁸, ix⁷, x–xxi⁸, xxii². ◊ Signatures i–xxi; most signatures cropped off at bottom of pages. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Initials cut out on ff. 1v and 42; missing ff. after 7 and 69 had initials. Initials remain on ff. 6, 88, 115v, 138, 139, and 154v; red, blue, green interlace and acanthus in solid frame; some animal heads. Display script for tituli and incipits. ◊ Marginal chapter numbers, original hand. ◊ 427/ (FPD); library stamps (ff. 2, 3); 17c–18c owner marks and *probationes* on ff. 1 and 1v; "Sanaviano(?) da Fonseca" (f. 2); "...a capucho foi isto quem guardes aprender a escrever" (7v); 17c notices in Portuguese with Latin phrases on ff. 4v, 7v, 104v, and RPD; and "Manoel de gouï" (f. 139). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 179; *Commentariorum*, p. 206; and *Inventário*, p. 403. ◊ Ff. removed before earliest numeration. Decorated initials cut out before publication of *Index* in 1775. No title page supplied for this codex (f. 1 has only owner marks, now cut out). Homoeoteleuton corrected by scribe in lower margin, f. 151.

Capitals for individual verses in small display script. ⇨ Secundo folio: ad extremum.

FPD

427 / [Fundo number].

- 1va–5vb. (1) Jerome (c. 342–419). *Bible Preface (Letter 53: Ad Paulinum)*. (Tit) Incipit epistola sancti Hieronimi presbyteri (remainder cut away). (Inc) [Inc mut] –dia scripturarum conciliant.... (Expl) ...qui se semper cogitat esse moriturum. (Coloph) Explicit epistola. (Ed) H. Quentin, *Biblia Sacra Juxta Latinam Vulgatam Versionem*, 1 (Rome, 1926), pp. 2–37. (Omss) Edition uses 37 mss 9c–13c, but not ours. (Com) Divided into nine sections. Lacuna due to removal of entire first column of f. 1v.
- 6a–138a. (2) *Vulgate Bible: Gen–Deut.* (Tit) Incipit Prefatio Sancti Hieronimi Presbyteri in Pentateuchum. (Inc) Desiderii mei desideratas accepi epistolias.... (Expl) ...coram universo israhel. (Coloph) Explicit Liber Addabarim qui Deuteronomium Dicitur. Habet Versuum II Milia Sex Centi. (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 1–3 (1926–1936). (Omss) Edition has 50 sigla for preface; fewer sigla for scriptural books. (Com) Includes: Pentateuch preface (ff. 6a–6vb); Gen capitula (6vb–7va) and text (8a–40va, initial page missing); Exod capitula and text (40va–69a); Lev capitula (69a–69vb, end defective) and text (70a–87va, beginning defective); Num capitula and text (87va–114a); Deut capitula and text (114a–138a). Lists of capitula pertain to L series in edition. Numbers for these capitula written in text as rubrics; actual chapter numbers appear in margin.
- 139a–167vb. (3) *Vulgate Bible: Jos–Jgs.* (Tit) Incipit Prologus Sancti Hieronimi Presbyteri in Libro Ihesu Nave et Iudicum. (Inc) Tandem finito pentatheuco moysi.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...cui ille putans eam.... (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 4 (1939), pp. 1–360. (Omss) Edition uses 34 mss. For early mss of second preface to Jos, see Berger, *Les préfaces jointes aux livre de la Bible*, (Paris, 1904), p. 35, and Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 307. (Com) First preface (ff. 138a–138vb); second preface ("Ihesus filius nave in typum..." 138vb); Jos capitula and text (139a–154b); Jgs capitula and text (154b–167vb), to c.

19, then lacuna. Second preface excerpt from Jerome's *Letter 53* (see beginning of ms). Capitula and chapter numbers as in Pentateuch (above); first six capitula in list for Jos blank.

RPD

"Laus Deo. Quid Domini..." (Latin and Portuguese, in 17c hand).

Codices Alcobacenses CDVII/428

Portugal 428

VULGATE BIBLE: 1 Samuel–2 Chronicles

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 400 x 278 mm. ◊ 172. ◊ Numbered 1–172 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–173(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 308 x 183 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book title). ◊ i⁶, ii–xv⁸, xv⁴, xvi–xxii⁸, xxiii². ◊ Signatures i–xii. Some signatures cropped at bottom of page. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Initials cut out on ff. 56v, 87, 115v, 116v; missing ff. (before and after f. 1) had initials; decorated initial "F" remains on f. 31, 22 line, interlace in solid frame. Display script for tituli and incipits. Small initial on f. 78 has vine decoration. ◊ Marginal chapter numbers and insertions, original hand. ◊ 428/ (FPD); "Esto livro he do P." and "Abcoca em Italiano, em Portuges (!) Alcobaça," 17c hand (FPD); another 17c hand on ff. 1v, 2v, and 40, signed "Cortinhos" (f. 40); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 179–180; *Commentariorum*, pp. 206–208; and *Inventário*, pp. 403–404. ◊ Ff. removed before earliest numeration. F. 142v torn out almost entirely but enumerated. Decorated initials cut out sometime before 1775. Binding strip on f. 18, 15c littera cursiva. Cross shaped slit made in margin on f. 116. Gloss in 13c cursive hand at bottom of f. 38. Hand and decoration differ from those of Cod. Alc. CDVI/427. Display script capitals not used for individual verses. ◊ Secundo folio: –que nomen eius (originally f. 3).

FPD

17c and 20c ownership marks.

1a–115a.

(1) *Vulgata Bible: 1 Sam–2 Kgs. (Inc) [Inc mut] scriptitent; et libros hos in suo putent numero.... (Expl)*

...<omni>bus di<ebus vitae suae>. (Coloph) Explicit Liber Regum Quartus. (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 5-6 (1944-1945). (Omss) Edition uses 37 sigla. (Com) Includes: Preface (1a-1va, after lacuna); 1 Sam, capitula (1va-1vb, then lacuna) and text (2a-3vb, after lacuna); 2 Sam (30vb-56va); 1 Kgs (56va-87b); 2 Kgs (87b-115a). 1 Sam only book with list of capitula (series A in edition). In each book, capitulum numbers and marginal chapter numbers start at 1.

- | | | |
|--------------|-----|---|
| 115va-172vb. | (2) | <i>Vulgate Bible: 1 Chr-2 Chr.</i> (Tit) Incipit Sancti Ieronimi Prologus in Libro Verborum Dierum. (Inc) <Si Sep>tuagin<ta i>nterpretum.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...et diversa opera.... (Ed) <i>Biblia Sacra</i> , 7 (1948). (Omss) Edition uses 23 sigla. (Com) List of capitula for 1 Chr on ff. 115a-115va, preceding preface. Preface (ff. 115va-116va); 1 Chr (116va-142a); 2 Chr capitula (142a-142va, only stub remains) and text (142vb-172vb), to 2 Chr 34, then lacuna. Second preface of edition not included. In each book, capitulum and marginal chapter numbers start at 1. |
|--------------|-----|---|

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDVIII/429

Portugal 429

VULGATE BIBLE: Job, Books of Solomon, Tobit, Judith, Esther, Ezra, Nehemiah, Maccabees

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 420 x 297 mm. ◊ 298. ◊ Numbered 1-198 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1-199(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 310 x 195 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book). ◊ i-xiv⁸, xv⁷, xvi-xxiv⁸, xxv⁷. ◊ Signatures i-xxiv. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Initials cut out on ff. 24, 44v, 51v, 55v, 68v, 70, 104v, 105, 122v, 134, 153v. Initials remain on ff. 1, 2, 25v, 123, 133, 142, 154, 180; red, blue or green frame with tinted acanthus outline. Tituli in display script. ◊ Marginal

chapter numbers and insertions in original hand; some 13c and 16c glosses. ◊ 429/CDVIII (FPD); f. 1 titulus repeated, upper margin, in 17c hand; library stamps (ff. 1, 2); 17c hands on f. 198v, including "Manoel politue...de muitos annos em a villa de Alcobacca." ◊ 198v: Obsecro vos qui hec legeritis ut iohannis peccatoris meminitis. ◊ Iohannes. ◊ *Index*, pp. 179–180; *Commentariorum*, p. 206; and *Inventário*, pp. 403–404. ◊ Initial cut out but reinserted in f. 2. Missing f. after 119 was removed before numeration. Initials cut out sometime before 1775. Script and verse capitals as in Cod. Alc. CDVII/428. ◊ Secundo folio: de parentibus christianis.

FPD 429/CDVIII [Fundo numbers].

- | | | |
|------------|-----|--|
| 1a–24. | (1) | <i>Vulgata Bible: Job.</i> (Tit) Incipit Prefacio Sancti Iheronimi Presbiteri in Libro Iob. (Inc) Cogor per singulos scripture divine.... (Expl) ...est senex et plenus dierum. (Coloph) Explicit liber Iob in DCC versus tres. (Ed) <i>Biblia Sacra</i> , 9 (1951), pp. 65–207. (Omss) Edition uses 29 sigla. For list of mss containing <i>prosae</i> cited below, see Berger, <i>Les préfaces</i> , p. 39. This ms not cited. (Com) Second preface of edition is not used. Following preface is first <i>prosa</i> : "In terra quidem habitasse iob auxiti de insinibus..." (De Bruyne, <i>Préfaces</i> , p. 40); following text of Job is second <i>prosa</i> : "Iob quoque exemplar..." (see Berger, <i>Les préfaces</i> , p. 39). Preface (1a–2a); <i>prosa</i> (2a–2b); Job (2b–24a); <i>prosa</i> (24a–24b). No list of capitula and only marginal chapter numbers in text. |
| 24b–104vb. | (2) | <i>Vulgata Bible: Books of Solomon.</i> (Tit) Incipit Prefacio Sancti Iheronimi in Libris Salomonis. (Inc) [Sal] Iungat epistola, quos iungit sacerdotium.... (Expl) ...si peccaverit vir in te. (Coloph) Explicit liber ihesu filii sirach qui ecclesiasticus dicitur; habet versus MM octingenti. (Ed) <i>Biblia Sacra</i> , 11–12 (1957–1964). (Omss) Edition has 27 sigla. (Com) Hebrew letters in Prov 31 spelled out in margin with Latin significations (f. 44). <i>Voces</i> supplied as rubrics in Cant. Includes: Preface for Books of Solomon (ff. 24b–24vb); Prov capitula and text (24vb–44b); Eccles capitula and text (44va–51va); Cant (51va–55a); Wis capitula and text (55a–68vb); Sir (68vb–104v), with capitula listed on 69a–70a, between integral prologue and chapter 1. Capitula correspond to edition's series A, <i>forma b</i> (Prov, Eccles) or <i>forma a</i> (Wis, Sir). Capitulum |

- numbers in text as rubrics; chapter numbers in margin. Final capitulum of Sir has rubric "Oratio Salomonis" (f. 104va).
- 104vb–122vb. (3) *Vulgate Bible: Tob and Jdt.* (Tit) Incipit Prefacio Sancti Iheronimi Presbiter in Libro Tobie. (Inc) [Sal] Mirari non desino; exactionis vestre instantiam.... (Expl) ...<usque in prese>n tem diem. (Coloph) Explicit liber iudith. <Habet versus> mille cent<esimum>. (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 8 (1950) pp. 153–280. (Omss) Edition has 23 sigla. (Com) No lists of capitula, and only marginal chapter numbers in text. Tob preface (ff. 104vb–105a); Tob (105a–112vb), to c. 14 ("...invenitque eos incolumes"), then lacuna; preface and beginning of Jdt missing; Jdt (113a–122yb), beginning in c. 2 ("magistratus virtutis...") after lacuna.
- 122vb–133a. (4) *Vulgate Bible: Esther.* (Tit) <Incipit> prefatio sancti <iheronimi p>resbiteri in <libro Hes>ter. (Inc) <Lib>rum hester variis translatoribus constat esse vitiatum.... (Expl) ...et inobedientie. (Coloph) Explicit liber Hester. (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 9 (1951), pp. 1–66. (Omss) Edition has 27 sigla. (Com) No list of capitula. No capitulum numbers in text. Marginal chapter numbers divide book into six chapters. Esther preface (ff. 122vb–123a); Esther (123a–133b).
- 133b–153vb. (5) *Vulgate Bible: Ezra–Neh.* (Tit) Incipit prologus eusebii ieronimi in ezram. (Inc) Utrum difficilius sit facere quod poscitis.... (Expl) ...Memento mei deus meus in bonum. Amen. (Coloph) Explicit liber ezre. (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 8 (1950), pp. 1–151. (Omss) Edition has 28 sigla. (Com) No list of capitula. No capitulum numbers in text. Marginal chapter numbers divide Ezra into seven chapters and Neh into fourteen chapters. Apart from decorated initial, Neh is presented as part of Ezra, with titulus "Verba neemie filii helcie." Headlines remain "Liber Ezre." Ezra preface (ff. 133b–134a); Ezra (134a–142a); Neh (142a–153vb).
- 153v–198v. (6) *Vulgate Bible: 1 Mac–2 Mac.* (Tit) Incipit pro<logus> in libros macha<beorum>. (Inc) <Mac>habeorum

libri duo prenotant inter hebreos.... (Expl) ...His ergo erit consummatus. (Coloph) Explicit machabeorum liber secundus (see scribal colophon above). (Ed) *PL* 29:495–558. Preface in De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, p. 151. (Omss) For early mss of prologue, see Berger, *Les préfaces*, p. 52. (Com) No list of capitula. Only marginal chapter numbers in text. Preface (153vb–154a); 1 Mac (154a–180a); 2 Mac (180a–198vb).

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDIX/430

Portugal 430

VULGATE BIBLE: Prophets

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 409 x 293 mm. ◊ 194 (ff. 15, 96, and 171 torn out, leaving stubs). ◊ Numbered 1–191 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering (skipping stubs); and 1–195(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 304 x 183 mm. ◊ 30 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book). ◊ i⁶, ii–v⁸, vi⁶, vii–xxii⁸, xxiv⁶, xxv⁸. ◊ Signatures i–xxv. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ Initials for all books and major prefaces, but only those on ff. 182v, 184, 186, and 187v remain; red, blue, green acanthus in solid frame. Display script for tituli. ◊ Marginal chapter numbers and *lectio* numbers in contemporary rubric hand. Prefaces for minor prophets. Rubric in textualis hand: “Quando no avento veer em e ou em f ou em g...” (f. 27v). ◊ 430/CDIX (FPD); library stamps (ff. 1, 2); 17c hand, Latin/Portuguese phrases in margin (ff. 14v, 36v, 52v, 60v, 65v, 81v, 86v, 133v, and 181v, including name, “Fr. Manoel,” on f. 65v; and 17c *probatio* “R” (four times) on f. 65. ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 179–180; *Commentariorum*, p. 206; and *Inventário*, pp. 403–404. ◊ Series of marginal *lectio* numbers begins on f. 4v with note in contemporary notular hand, “Hic incipiatur privatis diebus per adventum.” Ff. 15, 96, and 171 torn out, but stubs numbered in 20c numeration. Many ff. patched with parchment; marginal text on patches. Initials cut out of ff. 92, 142, 143v, and 162 (partially cut out, 162v, 168v, 176, 177, and 178v. Two ff. must

have been present originally after gathering xv. Ff. were torn and missing before earliest numeration. ◆ Secundo folio: et armillas.

FPD

430/CDIX [Fundo numbers].

- 1a-142a. (1) *Vulgate Bible: Is, Jer, and Ezech.* (Inc) [Inc mut] ultra ad praelium.... (Expl) ...ex illa die dominus ibidem. Amen. (Coloph) Explicit Iezechiel Propheta. (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 13-15 (1969-1978). (Omss) Edition has sigla for 31 mss. (Com) Prefaces for Is, Jer, and Ezech present before leaves containing beginning of each book removed. Lists of capitula not used, and only numeration in text is series of marginal chapter numbers. Capitulum divisions indicated by two line initials in Is and Jer (corresponding to series A in edition). *Lectiones* (three-lesson Offices) in contemporary hand. Is (ff. 1a-41vb) begins in c. 2 ("ultra ad praelium") and ends in c. 56 ("et alias habitabit"); Jer (ff. 42a-92a) begins in c. 1 ("tu vides ieremia"); Lam (ff. 92a-96, f. 96 torn out), begins with *proemium* "<Et> factum est," and has rubric "Explicitur lamentationes. Incipit oratio ieremie prophete" before c. 5; Ezech (ff. 96-142b, f. 96 torn out).
- 142b-162b. (2) *Vulgate Bible: Daniel.* (Tit) Incipit Prologus Sancti Iheronimi Presbiteri in Danielem Prophetam. (Inc) <D>anielem prophetam iuxta septuaginta interpretes.... (Expl) ...in momento coram eo. (Coloph) Explicit Daniel propheta. (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 16 (1981). (Omss) Edition has 33 sigla. (Com) Book, including prologue, divided into three-lesson Offices by contemporary hand. Chapter numbers in margins. No lists of capitula. Only first preface of edition (ff. 142b-143va).
- 162b-194. (3) *Vulgate Bible: Minor Prophets.* (Tit) Incipit Prologus sancti Ieronimi Presbiteri in XII Prophetis. (Inc) Non idem ordo est duodecim prophetarum.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...ad celebrandum festivum.... (Ed) *Biblia Sacra*, 17 (1987). (Omss) Edition has sigla for 30 mss. (Com) Includes only first preface of edition. *Praefatiunculae* from Jerome, *Letter 53* (edition, pp. 8-13) remain for eight of minor prophets, written in original hand,

either in text column or in margin (small script). No lists of capitula. Marginal chapter numbers. Includes: Minor Prophets preface (ff. 162b–162va); Hos (162va–168vb); Joel, with marginal preface (168vb–171, f. 171 torn out); Amos (171–176a, f. 171 torn out); Obad, with marginal preface (176a–176vb); Jon, with marginal preface (176vb–178va); Mic, with preface (178va–182va); Nahum, with marginal preface (182va–183vb, then lacuna); Hab, end only (184a); Zeph, with marginal preface (184a–186a); Hag, with marginal preface (186a–187va); Zech, with marginal preface (187va–194vb, then lacuna). Mal entirely lost.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDX/431

Portugal 431

VULGATE BIBLE: New Testament

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 476 x 331 mm. ◊ 163. ◊ Numbered 1–163 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–164(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 355 x 226 mm. ◊ 35 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book title). ◊ i⁶, ii–iii⁸, iv⁷, v–xi⁸, xii⁴, xiii⁵, xiv–xxi⁸, xxii⁵. ◊ Signatures i–xxi. Signed on penultimate f. of xxi (157v). ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand with addition (littera gothica textualis) on f. 89v. ◊ Major initials (text incipits) remain on ff. 27v, 31v, 33v, 34v, 36v, 39v, 69, 80, 82v, 85, 86v, 88, 88v, 131, and 154. Additional major initials for prologues on ff. 68v, 128v, and 153; other prologues have smaller initials with similar decoration. Gold, red, blue, and green acanthus, sometimes in frame. Animal heads on ff. 69 and 154. Display script not as tall as that in preceding codices. ◊ In original or contemporary hands, chapter numbers, *lectio* numbers, and canon table numbers. ◊ 431/CDX (FPD); library stamp (ff. 1, 2); 18c hand on f. 2v supplies missing incipit; and 15c monogram "D" in outer margin on f. 56v (margins cut out from ff. 33, 67, 140, and 157 may have contained additional marks). ◊ No colophon (lacuna). ◊ Index, pp. 179–180; *Commentariorum*, pp. 206, 208–210; and *Inventário*, pp. 403–405. ◊ F. 1 belongs between ff. 5 and 6 and contains part

of Rom 7-8. Ms numbered after ff. were moved and removed. Initials cut out from ff. 2v, 10, 18, 25, 29v, 38, 39, 46, 90, 91, 92v, and 115. Decoration and script is closest to Cod. Alc. CDVI/427 (display script capitals for individual verses).

⇒ Secundo folio: (Lacuna in current f. 2; original f. 2 missing).

FPD

431/CDX [Fundo numbers].

- 1a-46a. (1) *Vulgata Bible: Pauline Epistles.* (Inc) [Middle of text, moved from original place between ff. 5 and 6] *viri, ut non sit adultera....* (Expl) ...*Salutant nos de italia fratres. Gratia cum omnibus vobis. amen.* (Coloph) Explicit Epistola ad Hebreos. (Ed) J. Wordsworth et al., *Novum Testamentum D. N. I. C. Latine*, 2 (Oxford, 1913-1941). Prefaces also in De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, pp. 209-254. (Com) End of Rom preface, "Romani ex iudeis" (De Bruyne, pp. 215-217), remains on f. 2a, followed by preface, "Omnis textus" (De Bruyne, pp. 217-218) on 2a-2va and "Epistole beati pauli" (De Bruyne, p. 217) on 2va. Rom appears on ff. 2va-5vb, 1a-1vb, 6a-10a. For 1 Cor-Philem, prefaces are from "Corinthii sunt achaici" series, printed in De Bruyne, pp. 235-238 (Gal preface in lacuna after f. 22). Preface for Heb is "In primis dicendum" (De Bruyne, pp. 253-254), on f. 39vb. Marginal lectio numbers incorporate prefaces.
- 46a-68va. (2) *Vulgata Bible: Acts.* (Tit) Incipit Argumentum in Actus Apostolorum. (Inc) *Actus apostolorum nudam quidem sonare videntur hystoriam....* (Expl) ...*cum omni fidutia sine prohibitione.* (Coloph) Explicit Liber Actuum Apostolorum. (Ed) Wordsworth, *Novum Testamentum*, 3 (1954), pp. 1-228. (Omss) For early mss of preface, see Berger, *Les préfaces*, p. 60, number 249. (Com) Preface on f. 46a from Jerome, *Letter 53* (De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, p. 6). Letter appears in full at beginning of Cod. Alc. CDVI/427. No *lectio* numbers.
- 68vb-79vb. (3) *Vulgata Bible: Apoc.* (Tit) Incipit Prologus in Apocalipsin sancti Iohannis. (Inc) *Beatus iohannes apostolus post passionem....* (Expl) ...*gratia domini nostri ihesu christi cum omnibus vobis. Amen.* (Coloph) Explicit apocalypsis sancti iohannis. (Ed) Wordsworth, *Novum Testamentum*, 3, pp. 407-596.

(Omss) For mss of preface, see Berger, *Les Préfaces*, p. 69, num. 313. (Com) Preface on ff. 68vb–69b is printed in De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, p. 262.

- 80a–88vb. (4) *Vulgate Bible: Catholic Epistles.* (Tit) Incipit Argumentum in epistolis canonicis. (Inc) Iacobus, petrus, iohannes, iudas septem epistolias ediderunt.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...arguere omnes impios.... (Ed) Wordsworth, *Novum Testamentum*, 3, pp. 229–405. (Omss) For mss of prefaces, see Berger, *Les préfaces*, pp. 66–67. (Com) Section begins with general preface from Jerome, *Letter 53*, (De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, p. 6; Berger, *Les préfaces*, p. 66, n. 293) on f. 80a, followed by preface for Jas, “Iacobus qui appellatur...” (excerpts from De Bruyne, p. 257), on f. 80a, and another preface “Iacobus apostolus sanctum instruit,” on f. 80a. This last one belongs to series printed in De Bruyne, pp. 256–257. Remaining prefaces from series presented before respective epistles. Version of preface for 1 Pet, on f. 82va, “Discipulos salvatoris...” (Berger, p. 67, num. 299). Jude has second preface on f. 88va, “Iudas frater iacobi” (De Bruyne, p. 258).
- 89a–91a. (5) Jerome (c. 342–419). *Vulgate Bible: Gospel Prefaces.* (Inc) [Inc mut] sunt confusionis errore sublato.... (Expl) ...magis hereticis quam ecclesiasticis viris canendas. (Coloph) (margin) Explicit argumentum. (Ed) Wordsworth, *Novum Testamentum*, 1:1–14; De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, pp. 153–158. (Omss) For early mss, see Berger, *Les préfaces*, pp. 53–55. (Com) F. 89a–89b contains only end of prefatio “Novum opus” (De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, pp. 153–155). Followed, 89b–89va, by “Sciendum etiam ne quem” (De Bruyne, p. 158) and by explanation in later hand in space left blank on f. 89v: “Ad declarationem supradicte prefationis debes scire...in ea invenies omnia hec.” This is followed by blank column on 89vb, lacuna, and “Plures fuisse” (De Bruyne, pp. 155–156), beginning on 90a and ending on 91a.
- 91a–163vb. (6) *Vulgate Bible: Gospels.* (Tit) Incipit Prologus in Evvangelio secundum Matheum. (Inc) <Mattheu>s ex <iudaea> sicut <in ord>ine.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...non quia de egenis pertinebat.... (Ed) Wordsworth,

Novum Testamentum, 1. Prefaces for individual Gospels also in De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, XIII, 6, 1–4, pp. 170–173. (Omss) Wordsworth uses 29 mss. (Com) Mt preface (91a–91b), capitula and text (91b–114b); Mk pref. (114b–114vb), cap. and text (114vb–128vb); Lk pref. (128vb–129b), cap. and text (129b–153b); Jn pref. (153b–153va), cap and text (153va–163vb). Text of Lk begins on f. 130vb (“Quoniam quidem”); this is followed by titulus, and on f. 131a text resumes with major initial (“Fuit in diebus”). Marginal chapter numbers and canon table numbers. F. 163vb ends in Jn 12.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDXIII/432

Portugal 432

HOMILIARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Vol. 1)

France(?) 12c.

Parchment. ◊ 490 x 332 mm. ◊ 214. ◊ Numbered 1–180, 192(181)–207(196), 207bis(197)–219(209) by 18c hand; 1(210)–5(214) by 18c hand; and 1–215 (RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 348 x 232 mm. ◊ 27 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (liturgical feast or season). ◊ Booklet I: i–xxii^b, xxiii^b (f. 183 is stub), xxiv–xxv^b, xxvi^c, xxvii^d. Booklet II: i³, ii². ◊ Signatures i–xxv. ◊ 12c littera protogothica (comparable to *Manuscrits datés*, 5, pl. CXCV, but with display script for all capitals). ◊ One original hand. Supplementary material on f. 206v and in booklet II (ff. 210a–212a; 213a–213vb) in three 16c–17c hands. ◊ Decorated 20 line initial “P” on f. 1v, acanthus in solid frame. Other decorated major initials on ff. 22 and 51; smaller decorated or pen-decorated initials for other feasts, and rubricated initials, 2–4 lines, for individual lessons. Display script titulus and incipit on f. 1v. ◊ Marginal references to other volumes (ff. 137v, 142, 171, 175, 180v, 185v, 189v, and 209), in 15c–17c hands; additional collects. ◊ 432/CDXIII (FPD, f. 1); noted versicle (“Domine jube...”) in 14c hand (ff. 1, 209v); library stamps (ff. 2, 3); “Herminigildis Petri” in 17c hand (209). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 181; and *Inventário*, pp. 405–406. ◊ Booklet I, gathering xxiii and Booklet II,

gathering i had ff. missing before ms was written; missing f. after 206 (gathering xxvii) was removed after 17c numeration, in which it had been counted as f. "216." Ff. 210–212 have 33 lines, 2 columns, 405 x 255 mm. written space. "Vacat" on f. 17v. ⇔ Secundo folio: –ni popule meus.

- | | |
|-------------|---|
| FPD | 432/CDXIII [Fundō numbers]. |
| 1va–117b. | (1) <i>Homiliarium Cisterciense—Temporale, Part I.</i> (Tit) In nativitate domini. Lectio prima. (Inc) Primo tempore alleviata est terra Zabulon et terra Neptalin.... (Expl) ...inveniamus in auxilio oportuno. (Ed) List of tituli, incipits, and explicits with reference to editions of individual <i>lectiones</i> in Grégoire, "L'homéliare," pp. 133–207. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CIX/411; Dijon, BM 114. (Com) Scriptures and homilies divided into 12-lesson Offices (with collects) as in Dijon 114 (listed by Grégoire), but repeated texts written out each time and Offices presented in following order: Nativ. (Grégoire, Part I, numbers 44–55), ff. 1a–11a; Sexta die a nativ. (Grégoire I, 56–57, but as 3 lessons), 11a–13a; Sexta die a nativ. (Grégoire I, 65), 13a–14vb; Dom. infra oct. nativ. (Grégoire I, 58, 56, 57, and 65), 14vb–22b; Circum.–Oct. Epiph. (Grégoire I, 59–76), 22a–50vb; Dom. I–IV, Nocturns 1–2, then Dom. I–IV, Nocturn 3 (cf. Grégoire I, 77–112), 51a–71a; Septuagesima to Vigilia Paschae (Grégoire I, 113–188). Order corresponds almost exactly to Cod. Alc. CIX/411. |
| 117va–206a. | (2) <i>Homiliarium Cisterciense—Sanctorale, Part I.</i> (Tit) In natale protomartyris Stephani, lectio prima. (Inc) Sermo beati Fulgentii episcopi. Heri celebravimus.... (Expl) ...omnia adversa muniamur. Et famulos. Per. (Ed) See <i>Temporale</i> above. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CIX/411; Dijon, BM 114. (Com) Vitae and homilies divided into 12-lesson Offices (with collects) as in Dijon 114 (Grégoire), but lessons written out in full even when drawn from Commune Sanctorum. Offices from Stephen to Ambrose included (Grégoire III, 1–37), with exception of Thomas Becket (Grégoire III, 9) and Vincula s. Petri collect (Grégoire III, 23); see Cod. Alc. CIX/411. Alternate collects, 14c–15c textualis hands in margin on ff. 131 |

(John Ev.), 147 (John and Paul, twice), 147
 (Common), 159 (Lambert; George), 195v (Benedict).

- 206va–209b. (3) *Homiliarium Cisterciense—Appendix* (Thomas Becket). (Tit) *Lectiones ex homelia Beati Gregorii pape <lectio> prima.* (Inc) *Si quis vult post me venire....* (Expl) ...legem eius requirant. *Evangelium Nisi granum frumenti. Quere in natale sancti vincentii.* (Ed) See *Temporale* above. (Oms) Cod. Alc. CIX/411; Dijon, BM 114. (Com) Contains lessons for Nocturns 1 and 2 of *Commune unius martyris* (Grégoire, III, 135; cf. III, 9). Section originally began on missing f. after 206, but after removal of this f., titulus and most of missing text rewritten in 17c hand on f. 206v, originally blank. F. 209v blank. See titulus in Cod. Alc. CIX/411, f. 155va.
- 210a–212a. (4) Anonymous. *Saint's Life, Bernard.* (Tit) *De vita et sacris gestis sanctissimi Patris nostri Bernardi Abbatis. Lectio i.* (Inc) *Sanctissimus Pater Noster Bernardus Abbas ac Melifluus Doctor opido Fontanensi ex provincia Burgundiae....* (Expl) ...quatuor mensibus et viginti novem diebus. (Com) Concludes with reference to canonization (1174). Vita divided into eight lessons.
- 213a–214a. (5) Pseudo-Jerome. *Homily on Mt 5:13* (Feast of Bernard, 3rd Nocturn). (Tit) *In festo Beati Patris Nostri Bernardi Abbatis et Ecclesiae Doctoris. In tercio Nocturno.* (Inc) *Sal appellantur Apostoli et Doctores, quia per illos....* (Expl) ...quod in lege praeceptum est destruant. (Com) F. 213v blank. Homily, here ascribed to Jerome, is divided into four short lessons (ix-xii), and followed on f. 214a–b by Gospel lesson (*Vos estis sal terrae...[Mt 5:13]*) and collect “*Perfice quaesumus Domine pium in nobis...intercedat. Et famulos....*”

RPD

Blank.

HOMILIARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Vol. 2)

France(?) 12c.

Parchment. ◊ 467 x 330 mm. ◊ 235. ◊ Numbered 1–14 and 1(15)–216(230) by 18c hand; 1(227)–9(235) by 20c hand; and 1–46, 48(47)–237(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 346 x 225 mm. ◊ 27 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (liturgical feast). ◊ i⁸, ii⁹; iii–xvi⁸ (booklet I); xvii–xxix⁸ (booklet II); xxx⁸, xxxi². Gatherings i–ii and xxx–xxxii are additions. ◊ Signed i–xxvi (booklets I and II). Gathering i has catchword. ◊ 12c littera protogothica (see Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432; on additional hands, see remarks below. ◊ Medieval hands: Hand 1 (main hand, ff. 18v–226[227]v); Hand 2 (ff. 15–18, 227[228]–230[231]); Hand 3 (ff. 1–14v); Hand 4 (ff. 227[228]–230[231]). 17c–18c textualis hands: Hand 5 (ff. 231[232]); Hand 6 (ff. 231[232]–233[234]v); Hand 7 (ff. 234[235]–234[235]v); Hand 8 (ff. 234[235]v–235[236v]). ◊ Ff. 18v–226(227)v have decorated initials as in Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432. Decorated 6 line initials with pen-decorated design on ff. 1, 5v, and 10; smaller rubricated initials, ff. 1–14v, have pen-decoration. Ff. 15–17 have acanthus decorated initials in place of rubricated initials of Hand 1. ◊ Marginal cross references to additional feasts. ◊ 433/CDXIV (FPD); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 181; and Inventário, pp. 405–406. ◊ Hands 3 and 4 are 14c hands in script resembling that of Hand 1. Hand 2 is in same script as Hand 1, but decoration of initials differs. Hand 5 has long lines. Hand 6, 350 x 231 mm. written space; 27 lines; 2 columns. Hands 7–8, 422 x 265 mm.; 31 lines; 2 columns. ◊ Secundo folio: -ficio exsolvantur.

FPD 433/CDXIV [Fundo numbers].

- | | | |
|----------|-----|---|
| 1a–14vb. | (1) | <i>Corpus Christi</i> (Office lessons). (Tit) Feria quinta post octavas pentecostes. Lectio prima Sermo de institutione solemne sacramenti altaris. (Inc) Immensa divinae largitatis beneficia.... (Expl) ...erat omnia in omnibus, cui cum patre.... (Com) Sermon in lessons i–viii has explicit: "feliciter et eternaliter perfruamur, ipso praestante..." (f. 13a). Lessons ix–xii (ff. 13a–14b): "Sermo ex dictis beati augustini episcopi de sacramento altaris (Inc) Mediator dei et hominum," followed on f. 14vb by rubric "Evangelium et collecta sicut in die." |
|----------|-----|---|

- 15a-17a. (2) *Homiliarium Cisterciense—Appendix* (Trinity Sunday Lessons). (Tit) Dominica prima de sancta trinitate, lectio prima. Sermo beati leonis pape. (Inc) Cum ad intelligendam dignitatem summe trinitatis.... (Expl) ...omnia continentem, et cum patre et filio universa moderantem per infinita seculorum. amen. (Ed) Edition cited in Grégoire, "L'homéliaire," Part II, num. 51. (Omss) Dijon, BM 114. (Com) Leonine sermon is presented in eight lessons, followed on f. 17a by rubric, "Evangelium require post pentecosten." Ff. 17v-18 blank.
- 18va-121(122). (3) *Homiliarium Cisterciense—Temporale, Part II.* (Tit) In die sancto pasche. Lectio prima. Sermo beati maximi episcopi. (Inc) Magnum et mirabile donum.... (Expl) ...fac nos amare quod precipis. Et famulos. Per. (Ed) List of tituli, incipits and explicits with references to editions in Grégoire, "L'homéliaire," pp. 133-207. (Omss) Dijon, BM 114. (Com) 12-lesson Offices as in Dijon 114 (listed by Grégoire), but in following order; Easter-Oct. Easter (Grégoire II, 1-5), ff. 18va-27va; Dom. I-IV, Noct. 1-2, then Dom. I-IV, Noct. 3 (cf. Grégoire II, 6-41), 27vb-42va; Ascen.-Pent. (Grégoire II, 42-50), 42va-60(61)va; 1-2 Noct., Dom. Deus creator I-IX (Grégoire II, 53-116, 125-132), 60(61)va-82(83)b; Dom. X ("Rex autem salomon amavit..."), 82(83)va-84(85)va; Dom. XI (Grégoire II, 117-124) and Dom. In Princ. I-IV (Grégoire II, 133,-164), 84(85)va-95(96)b; 3 Noct., Dom. post Pent. I-XV (Grégoire II, 52 and 285-298), 95(96)b-121(122)a.
- 122(123)a-
226(227)vb. (4) *Homiliarium Cisterciense—Sanctorale, Part II.* (Tit) Benedicti abbatis, lectio prima. Incipit vita sancti benedicti edita a beato gregorio papa. (Inc) Fuit vir vitae venerabilis... (Expl) ...auxilium nobis prestet effectum. Et famulos. Per. (Ed) See *Temporale* above. (Omss) Dijon, BM 114. (Com) 12-lesson Offices as in Dijon 114 (Grégoire), but all lessons are written out in full. First three Offices (Benedict, Annunciation, and Ambrose, on ff. 122[123]a-138[139]a) are last three in Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432, and series continues with Offices from Mark to Decoll. John (Grégoire III, 26-44, 46-53, 45, 54-80, 84-91). Bernard is not included. On ff. 200(201)b-

- 205(206)vb, after Assumption: "Mammetis martyris...
(Inc) Qui non baiulat...."
- 227(228)a- (5) *Exaltatio Sanctae Coronae Domini* (Office lessons).
230(231)a. (Tit) In exaltatione sanctae coronae domini. *Lectiones ex commentario beati iohannis episcopi.* (Inc)
Flagellavit ihesum pilatus (transposition marks),
fortassis eum absolvere volens.... (Com) Text in
lessons i-viii has explicit: "amplius in diversa imitati"
(f. 229[230]a). Lessons ix-xii; "Apprehendit
pilatus... (Jn 19:1) Cum iudei clamassent..." with
collect "Deus qui unigeniti filii tui...."
- 231(232)a- (6) Bernard of Clairvaux OCist (1091-1153). *Sermo in Assumptione Primus.* (Tit) *Sermo beati P. N. Bernardi Abbatis, lectio prima.* (Inc) Virgo hodie gloriosa caelos ascendens.... (Expl) ...qui est super omnia deus benedictus in saecula. Amen. (Ed) J. Leclercq and H. Rochais, S. Bernardi *Opera*, 5 (Rome, 1968), pp. 228-231. (Omss) Edition has 43 sigla for Bernard's sermon collections. (Com) Note preceding sermon accounts for marginal signs used earlier in lessons for Assumption; A. Brandão, *Monarchia Lusitana* is cited. Sermon divided into 12 lessons and followed on
233(234)b-233(234)va by Gospel (Lk 10:38) and collect: "Famulorum tuorum, domine, delictis ignosce...."
- 234(235)a- (7) Anonymous. *Dedicatio S. Mariae de Nive.* (Tit) In dedicatione sanctae Mariae ad Nives. Prima. (Inc)
235(236)a. Cum ad omnium sanctorum reverentiam christianorum.... (Expl) ...sibi et suae uxori fecit heredem. (Ed) *Bibliotheca Casinensis* 1 (Montecassino, 1873), *Florilegium Casinense*, pp. 254-256. (Com) See *BHL*, 5403. Text divided into 8 lessons. Followed, ff. 235(236)b-235(236)vb, by 3rd Noct. texts ("Homelia... Bede presbiteri," with lessons numbered 1-4): "Magnae devotionis et fidei...", followed by Gospel and collect, "Deus qui ad declarandam...."

RPD

Blank.

HOMILIARIUM CISTERCIENSE (Vol. 3)

France(?) 12c.

Parchment. ◊ 465 x 325 mm. ◊ 233. ◊ Numbered 1–220, 222(221)–229(228), 238(229)–242(283) by 18c hand; and 229(228)–235(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 350 x 228 mm. ◊ 27 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (liturgical feast). ◊ i–xxviii⁸, xxix⁴, xxx⁵. ◊ Signatures i–xxviii (vi signed on penultimate f. [47v]). ◊ 12c littera protogothica (see Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432; on additional hands, see remarks below). ◊ 3 hands: ff. 1v–227(228)v and 229(230)–233(234)v (corresponding to Hand 1 of Codices Alc. CDXIII/432–CDXIV/433); 228(229); 228(229)v. ◊ Initials as in Codices Alc. CDXIII/432–CDXIV/433. ◊ Marginal collects and references to other volumes, 13c–18c hands. ◊ 434/ (f.1); 18c *ex libris* and *probationes*: “Do Real Mosteiro de Alcobaça” (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 2, 3). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 181; and *Inventário*, pp. 405–407. ◊ Hand 2, 392 x 228 mm. written space; 32 lines; 2 columns; it resembles Hand 3 in Cod. Alc. CDXIV/433. Hand 3 resembles supplementary hand on f. 206v of Cod. Alc. CDXIII/432. ◊ Secundo folio: *sensus hunc simul*.

FPD

Blank.

- | | | |
|-----------|-----|--|
| 1va–132b, | (1) | <i>Homiliarium Cisterciense—Temporale, Part III.</i> (Tit) Prime lectiones. Lectio prima. Incipit prefatio sancti iheronimi presbiteri in libro iob. (Inc) Cogor per singulos scripturae divinae libros.... (Expl) ...usque ad consummationem saeculi, qui cum deo patre.... (Ed) Cited in Grégoire, “L’homéliaire,” pp. 133–207. (Omss) Dijon, BM 114. (Com) 12-lesson Offices as in Dijon 114 (listed by Grégoire), but in following order: 1 and 2 Nocturns, Dom. <i>Si bona I-Dom. Vidi dominum</i> V (Grégoire Part II, numbers 165–284), ff. 1va–46b; 3rd Nocturn, Dom. XI–XXV post Pent. (Grégoire II, 294–308, with Dom. XI–XV repeating texts in Cod. Alc. CDXIV/433), ff. 46va–75va; Dom. I–IV Advent (Grégoire I, 1–41), ff. 75vb–125vb; Vig. Nativ. on Sunday, 3rd Noct. (abbreviation of Grégoire I, 1–41), ff. 125vb–127vb; Vig. Nativ. (Grégoire I, 42), ff. 127vb–132b. Marginal collects for saints’ feasts |
|-----------|-----|--|

- (16c–18c hands), ff. 63v and 127v. Marginal rubrics and references (15c–18c hands), ff. 98, 105v, 107, 107v, and 109.
- 132b–227(228)vb. (2) *Homiliarium Cisterciense—Sanctorale, Part III.* (Tit) In Nativitate Sancte Marie. Lectio prima (display script, repeated in rubric hand). Sermo beati augustini episcopi. (Inc) Adest nobis dilectissimi optatus dies.... (Expl) ...etiam periculis exuamur. Et famulos. Per. (Ed) See *Temporale* above. (Omss) Dijon, BM 114. (Com) 12-lesson Offices as in Dijon 114 (Grégoire III, 92–131), but all written out in full. Marginal collects for additional saints (13c–16c hands), ff. 161v, 202, 216v, 221(222)v, 222(223) erased; references to saints (13c–18c hands), ff. 132v, 137v, 142v, 152v, 165v, 174v, 175, 190 (Malachi, cf. Grégoire III, 112a), 197v, 206v, 213, and 225(226)v.
- 228(229). (3) *Office of the Visitation (excerpt).* (Tit) In visitatione virginis marie. Secundum Lucam. (Inc) Exurgens maria; abiit in montana.... (Expl) ...adversitatibus eruamur. Et famulos. Per eundem. (Com) Page contains only Gospel reading (Lk 1:39–56) and collect “Omnipotens sempiterne deus, qui ex abundantia charitatis....”
- 228(229)va–
228(229)vb. (4) *Homily, Nossa Senhora dos Prazes.* (Tit) N. S. Dos prazes. Lectio... Omelia lectionis eiusdem sancti Ambrosii episcopi. (Inc) Stabat iuxta crucem...(Jn 19:25) Testabatur de cruce christi et testamentum.... (Expl) ...quam suae mortis maestitia sit dolori (?). (Com) Divided into four short lessons and written in 17c hand.
- 229(230)a–
233(234)vb. (5) Anonymous. *Homiliarium Cisterciense—Appendix (Dedicatio Ecclesiae).* (Tit) In dedicatione ecclesiae, lectio prima. Sermo beati augustini episcopi. (Inc) Quotienscumque, fratres karissimi, altaris vel templi festivitatem columnus.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...fructus quippe oli.... (Ed) Texts listed in Grégoire, “L’homéliaire,” II, 309–311. (Omss) Dijon, BM 114. (Com) Text breaks off in eleventh lesson.

RPD

Blank.

Bede, IN TOBIAM and IN EZRAM ET NEEMIAM; Hrabanus Maurus, IN LIBRIS MACHABEORUM

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 440 x 304 mm. ◊ i (paper) + iii + 142 + iii. ◊ Numbered 1–142 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(FELii)–149(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 325 x 201 mm. ◊ 38 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines (titles) on just three ff. ◊ [3]i–xvii⁸, xviii⁶[3]. ◊ Signatures i–xiv in display capitals with pen drawings (animal figures), and xv–xvii in text (rubric) hand. ◊ 13c littera protogothica media. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial “L” on f. 1(4), 24 line inverted, blue, red, gold acanthus extremities, geometric body. Smaller decorated initials on ff. 8(11)v, 28(31), 49(52), 71(74)v, 102(105), 125(128). Other initials pen-flourished. ◊ Chapter numbers in 14c cursive hand. ◊ 435/ (FELi); title page (FELi); and library stamps (FELi–iii). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 42; and *Inventário*, pp. 407–408. ◊ Priscian fragment on FPD, endleaves, and RPD originally formed one gathering, same hand as body of ms; RELi–RPD were interior ff. Since text on f. 42v repeats text on preceding recto, superfluous passage on f. 42 is crossed out and initials have not been drawn. In many passages, text squeezed or erased and rewritten as result of homoeoteleuton or predetermined space allotments for paragraphs. Scriptural quotations marked by marginal flags. ◊ Secundo folio: levem volatum superbia.

FPD	Priscian, <i>Institutiones</i> , fragment, (Tit) Priscianus Gramaticus Cesariensis Iuliano Consuli, ac Patricio (Inc) <C>um omnis eloquentie.... (Ed) Keil and Hertz, <i>Grammatici Latini</i> , 2 (Hildesheim, 1961), p. 30.
FELi	Title page.
FELii	Priscian, <i>Institutiones</i> (continuation of FPD).
FELiii–iv	Priscian, <i>Institutiones</i> , final ff. of fragment (continuation of RPD, below. FELiv(v) signed i, with catchword “in simplicibus.”)

- 1(4)a-7(10)vb. (1) Bede (673–735). *In Tobiam*. (Tit) Incipit expositio allegorica venerabilis viri bede presbiteri. In libro beati patris tobie. (Inc) Liber sancti patris nostri tobie et superficie littere salubris patet legentibus.... (Expl) ...bona domini in terra viventium. (Coloph) Explicit liber tobie explanationis allegorice bede famuli christi. (Ed) D. Hurst, CCSL 119B (Turnhout, 1983), pp. 1–19. (Omss) Laistner, *Hand-List*, pp. 78–82 lists 73 mss including ours. Edition based on 6 mss. (Com) Large initials separate paragraphs of work, beginning at f. 5(8)b (lemma for Tob 9:6).
- 7(10)vb–71(74)va. (2) Bede (673–735). *In Ezram et Neemiam*. (Tit) Incipit domino iuvante expositio allegorica bede presbiteri in prophetam ezram. (Inc) [Prol] Eximius sacre interpres ac doctor scripture.... [Text] Cunctis legentibus liquet domum sive templum dei.... (Expl) ...memento mei deus meus in bonum. (Coloph) Explicit domino adiuvante in ezram et neemiam feliciter. (Ed) D. Hurst, CCSL 119A (Turnhout, 1969), pp. 235–392. (Omss) Laistner, *Hand-List*, pp. 39f. lists 32 mss including ours. Edition based on 4 mss. (Com) Preface on f. 7(11)vb. List of 36 capitula, ff. 8(11)a–8(11)vb (edition, pp. 238ff.; c. 13 in ms corresponds to cc. 13 and 14 in ed., which lists 37 capitula). Capitulum numbers included in text. Book 1 (capitula i–v), ff. 8(11)vb–28(31)a; Book 2 (vi–xiii), ff. 28(31)a–49(52)b; Book 3, Neh (xiv–xxvi), ff. 49(52)b–71(74)va.
- 71(74)va–
142(145)va. (3) Hrabanus Maurus OSB, Abt of Fulda (822–842). *In Libris Machabeorum Duobus*. (Tit) Incipit expositio rabani mauri in libro machabeorum. I. (Inc) [Prol][Sal]; Memini me impalatio (!)... [Text] Et factum est postquam percussit... (1 Mac 1:1) Initium libri machabeorum simile est.... (Expl) ...et quarta decima mensis Adar habite pariter iungerentur. (Ed) PL 109:1127–1256. Preface alone in E. Dümmler, *MGH Epist.*, 5 (Berlin, 1899), pp. 424f. (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 7058–7059 lists 20 mss but not ours. (Com) Prologue, f. 71(74)va–vb, second of two prefaces in edition. Lists of 21, 24, and 28 capitula on ff. 71(74)vb–73(76)va. In text, capitulum numbers written in red, and scriptural chapter

numbers written in marginal hand. Book 1 (1 Mac 1-6), ff. 73(76)va-102(105)b; Book 2 (1 Mac 7-16), ff. 102(105)b-125(128)b; Book 3 (2 Mac), ff. 125(128)b-142(145)va. Lemmata longer than those in edition, and some of lemmata in ms omitted entirely in edition.

RELi-RPD

Priscian, *Institutiones*, fragment (continuation of FELii).

Codices Alcobacenses LVIII/436

Portugal 436

Gilbert Porretanus, COMMENTARY ON THE PSALMS

Portugal. 13c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 402 x 275 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 206. ◊ Numbered 1-206 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. in each gathering; and 1-207(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 308 x 185 mm. ◊ 44 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xxv⁵, xxvi⁶. ◊ Signed i-xxv, with catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica media. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initial "B" on f. 1v, 12 line foliate in frame. Smaller decorated initials on ff. 33, 50v, 90, 116, 135v, 154, 196 (ferial psalter divisions at Pss. 26, 38, 68, 80, 97; also at Ps. 143). Initials for other psalms rubricated with pen-decoration. ◊ Author citations and nota signs in original hand. Corrections in contemporary hand. ◊ 436/ (FEL); 18c title page (FEL); and library stamps (FEL, ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 44; *Commentariorum*, pp. 65-66; and *Inventário*, pp. 408-409. ◊ Marginal corrections implemented in text through erasure and rewriting (same script as original text). Title page lists only first work and ascribes it erroneously to Guy de Leiria, monk of Alcobaça (possibly author of second work). ◊ Secundo folio: -ta erravit, non abiit.

FPD

Blank.

FEL

Title page.

1a-204a.

(1) Gilbertus Porretanus (c. 1076-1154). *Commentary on the Psalms*. (Inc) *Christe integer, caput cum membris,*

est materia huius libri.... (Expl) ...ita conclusit: omnis spiritus laudet dominum. (Omss) Stegmüller, *Repertorium*, 2511 lists 55 mss (including ours) containing all or part of commentary. Some mss containing work are psalters, with commentary as glosses. (Com) Followed, f. 204a, by *notabilis*: "Nomen dei per vos... pretiosissimum esset vilificasti." Marginal references to commentaries of Jerome, Augustine, Cassiodorus, and Remigius; also Hilary and Ambrose for ps. 118. Commentary to ps. 1 begins on f. 1va: "Beatus vir. Huic psalmo non est ausus hesdras apponere titulum."

- 204a-206b. (2) Guido. *De laude crucis*. (Tit) De laude crucis. (Inc) Tuam crucem adoramus domine. O nova novitatum novitas.... (Expl) ...qui in ea passus est, salvatoris, Ihesu Christi domini nostri, qui cum.... (Coloph) Hoc de laude crucis promo dictus guidus miser homo. (Com) F. 206v blank.

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDXI/437

Portugal 437

PSALTERIUM FERIALE (Vol. 1)

Portugal. 15c.

Parchment. ◊ 408 x 335 mm. ◊ 156. ◊ Numbered I(2)-CLIIII(156) by 17c hand, omitting added f. 95; and 1-43, 43(44)-48(49), 48(50)-155(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 345 x 255 mm. ◊ 16 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Ink framing and ruling; text begins below top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i-xi⁸, xii⁸ (f. 95 inserted), xiii⁷, xiv-xix⁸, xx⁴. ◊ Signed (18c) A-D (gathering v skipped), E, (F), G-S. ◊ 15c littera protogothica semiquadrata formata (large script). ◊ One hand (on insertion, see remarks below). ◊ Decorated initials for ferial divisions on ff. 1, 9v, 42, 48(47), 59(57)v, 87(85)v, 96(94)v, 120(118)v, and 129(127)v, 5 line, 2 colors in blank frame (with pen design on f. 9v). Pen-decorated chant initials. ◊ Marginal antiphons in 17c-18c hands; see comments on contents of ms. ◊ 437/ (FPD, f. 1); and

library stamps (ff. 2, 3). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 180–181; and *Inventário*, pp. 409–410. ◊ Missing f. after 104(102) removed before ms was written. Chants noted, with up to four 4 line staves per page. Height and width of ms reduced after 18c marginal texts were added. Tabs on edge of f. 87(85), with writing in different scripts. Inserted f. 95(93) written in 17c antiquarian Gothic hand, which appears in margins on other ff. 18c cursive marginal hand begins on f. 95(93). Abbreviations expanded on f. 42v. ◊ Secundo folio: Domine in virtute.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|---|
| FPD | 437/ [Fundo number]. |
| 1–155(153)v. | (1) <i>Psalterium Feriale (Cistercian, noted), Part I.</i> (Inc)
Adoremus dominum qui fecit nos. Psalmus: Venite....
(Expl) ...et sanctum nomen eius. (Saeculorum.
Amen). (Ed) Text in H. J. Smets, <i>Breviarium
Cisterciense Reformatum</i> (Westmall, 1935), 1: 1–173
(pars hiemalis); 3:1–171 (aestivalis). (Com) F. 1
blank. Psalms (and third Nocturn canticles),
antiphons, versicles, benedictions, summer Nocturns
capitula, and <i>responsoria brevia</i> for ferias i–iv; all
hours for each feria presented together. Repertory of
chants corresponds to <i>per annum</i> /Septuagesima
repertory of edition (<i>Brev. hiem.</i>) together with
summer capitula and <i>responsoria brevia</i> (<i>Brev. aest.</i>),
with following exceptions: Sunday invitatory (f. 1v) is
<i>Adoremus</i> as in <i>Brev. aest.</i> ; Sunday Vespers psalms
are under single antiphon; Lauds responsories for
ferias ii–iv are <i>Domine in caelo</i> (72[70]v–73[71]),
<i>Miserere mei</i> (106[104]v), and <i>Exaudi nos</i> (144[142]); 1
Noct. resp. br. on feria iii is <i>Deus deorum</i> (96[94]);
None antiphon on feria iii is <i>Facti sumus</i> (116[114]);
Terce, Sext, None antiphons on feria iv are <i>Domine
libera</i> , <i>Miserere nostri</i> , and <i>Converte</i> (147[145]v–
148[146]v). 17c marginal additions (17v–18) include
noted Septuagesima-Quinquagesima antiphons:
<i>Conventione</i> , <i>Vobis datum</i> , and <i>Ecce ascendimus</i> .
17c–18c marginal additions include antiphons for
<i>Bernard</i> (89[87]–112[110]v) and <i>Benedict</i>
(122[120]–148[146]). |
| Insert: 95(93)–
95(93)v. | (2) William of St. Thierry OCist (d. 1148). <i>Saint's Life,</i>
<i>Bernard</i> (Excerpt for Votive Office of Bernard). (Tit)
Lectiones Reverendissimi domini Guilhelmi Abbatis
in vita sanctissimi patris nostri Bernardi Abbatis. (Inc) |

Anno ab incarnatione domini millesimo centesimo
decimo tertio a constitutione domus Cisterciensis
decimo quinto.... (Expl) ...usque ad extremum terre.
Tu (autem). (Ed) *AASS*, August IV:263. (Omiss) See
G. Waitz, *MGH SS* 26 (Hannover, 1882), pp. 93–95
for mss of entire Vita. (Com) Divided into three
lessons, each followed by responsory (not noted):
Prima virtus viri sancti (f. 95[93]); *Opera sancti patris*
velut sol; Testamentum aeternum cum beato patre
Bernardo (f. 95[93]v). Responsories from feast of
Bernard. Votive Office intended for weekly usage.
Three lessons preceded by summer lesson (“Quasi
stella matutina...”) and *resp. breve* (*Justus ut palma*).

RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CDXII/438

Portugal 438

PSALTERIUM FERIALE (Vol. 2)

Portugal. 15c.

Parchment. ◊ 400 x 334 mm. ◊ i+110. ◊ Numbered CLV(1)–CCLV(102) by 17c hand, with numbers on remaining ff. cut off (some ff. have this numeration also in Arabic); and 1–111(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 345 x 250 mm. ◊ 16 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; text begins below top line. ◊ No headlines visible. ◊ i–iv⁸, v⁵, vi–xi⁸, xii⁷, xiii–xiv⁸, xv². ◊ Signed 18c: V–Z, A–I, L. ◊ 15c littera gothica semi quadrata formata (large script). ◊ One hand, as in Cod. Alc. CDXI/437. ◊ Initials for serial divisions on ff. 1, 67v, and 78v only; decorated as in Cod. Alc. CDXI/437. ◊ 17c–18c cursive hands; see comments on contents of ms. ◊ 438/ (FEL); title page, with shelf number “Cod. 8” (FEL); “Feria V ad Matutinam” (f. 1, 19c hand); and library stamps (FEL, ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 180–181; and Inventário, pp. 409–410. ◊ Missing ff. in gatherings v and xii removed before ms was written. F. 103 torn at corner, and text on f. 103v deliberately mutilated. 13c cursive hand in binding strip before f. 109. For marginal additions, only cursive marginal hands of Cod. Alc. CDXI/437 are used. ◊ Secundo folio: –naculum nominis tui.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	Title page.
1-110v.	(1) <i>Psalterium Feriale (Cistercian, noted), Part II. (Inc)</i> Adoremus dominum. Quoniam ipse fecit nos.... (Expl) ...et gloria plebis tuae Israel (then illegible). (Ed) See Cod. Alc. CDXI/437. (Com) Continuation of CDXI/Cod. Alc. 437, from feria v to Saturday. Repertory corresponds to <i>Brev. Cist.</i> with following exceptions: Lauds responsories for ferias v-vii are <i>Domine refugium</i> (f. 27v), <i>Ad annuntiandum</i> (57), and <i>Auditam fac</i> (97-97v); <i>Lectio brevis</i> on Saturday, 1 Nocturn is <i>Domine exaudi orationem meam</i> (77v-78); antiphons for Terce, Sext, and None are <i>Auxilium,</i> <i>Audiatorium,</i> <i>Beatus vir</i> (feria v, ff. 30v-31), <i>Dominus</i> <i>custodiat,</i> <i>Non commovebitur,</i> <i>Beati omnes</i> (feria vi, ff. 62-62v), <i>In domum,</i> <i>Benefac,</i> <i>Benedicat</i> (Sab., ff. 102v-103). Psalter ends with Apostles' Creed, <i>Pater</i> <i>Noster,</i> and <i>Nunc Dimittis.</i> 17c-18c antiphons in bottom margins are for votive Offices of Holy Eucharist (feria v, ff. 4-31) and Virgin (Sab., ff. 71-102v).
RPD	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses VIII/439

Portugal 439

BIBLE CONCORDANCE

France. 14c.

Parchment. ◊ 430 x 300 mm. ◊ i (paper) + i + i (paper) + 405. ◊ Numbered 1-405 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1-406(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 317 x 195 mm. ◊ 59 lines. ◊ 3 columns. ◊ Lead or ink framing and ruling; text beneath line. ◊ Headlines are first two letters of keyword, same script as keyword initials. ◊ i-vi⁸, viii⁶, ix-1⁸, li⁷. ◊ Signatures i-l; catchwords (written perpendicular to text, beginning at f. 94v). ◊ 14c littera gothica cursiva textualis (littera Parisinensis with cursive features). ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated 14 line initial for first word of

each letter in concordance; red and blue in frame with pen design. Decorated vine, page length, on f. 1. One line pen-decorated initials, alternating red and blue for keywords. Frames for marginal additions. ◊ Insertions in contemporary hand and in later hand, littera cursiva currens. ◊ 439/ (FPD); title page (FELiii); and library stamps (FELiii, f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 9; *Commentariorum*, pp. 213–214; and *Inventário*, p. 411. ◊ Initial “A” on f. 1 cut out and replaced with stub from another 14c copy of same work. Some columns have extra lines (ruled and written by main scribe). F. 405 cut to width of single column. Cursive features less apparent after f. 68a. ◊ Secundo folio: xi. f. finite abire.

FPD	439/ [Fund number].
FELi-ii	Blank.
FELiii	Title page, identifying scribe as Innocencio Borges da Alhandara.
1a-405a.	(1) Hugh of St. Cher OP (d. 1263)(?). <i>Bible Concordance</i> . (Inc) [Prol] Cuilibet volenti requirere concordancias in hoc libro.... [Text] Ier. i. a. A. a. a. Domine deus ecce nes(cio)... (Expl) ...Zelpham ancillam marito tradidit. (Coloph) Dexteram scriptoris careat gravitate doloris. Explicant concordancie. Deo gracias. Amen. (Omss) Not included in list of 82 mss in R. H. Rouse and M. A. Rouse, “The Verbal Concordance to the Scriptures,” <i>Archivum Fratrum Praedicatorum</i> 44 (1974): 27–30. It is included in list of 15 mss in Mohan, “Initia,” p. 71*. (Com) Barbosa (<i>Bibliotheca Lusitana</i> , 2:552) ascribes work to Innocencio Borges, whom title page identifies as scribe. Title page ascribes work to Franciscus Arolae (Franciscan). Concordance also ascribed to Franciscan Arlotto de Prato (see Mohan) and to Dominicans Hugh of St. Cher (see Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 3605) and Conrad of Halberstadt. Rouse and Rouse present it as third version of Hugh’s concordance, and place its compilation at Dominican house of St. Jacques, Paris, c. 1286 (“The Verbal Concordance,” pp. 19f.).
RPD	Blank.

Augustine, LETTERS

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 402 x 290 mm. ◊ ii+i (paper) + 215+i. ◊ Numbered 1-213(214) by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering (falls one behind at f. 169, but corrected by another hand); and 1-217(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 290 x 195 mm. ◊ 40 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁷, ii-iv⁸, v-ix¹⁰, x-xxiv⁸, xxv⁷. ◊ Gatherings i-xxi signed. Catchwords for all gatherings. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ 12 line column width initial "D" for salutation on f. 2v, foliate, interlace decoration with author portrait forming stem of letter; blue, red, green, orange and brown. Smaller, decorated, pen-decorated, or rubricated initials for other salutations. Marginalia with line drawings on ff. 113 and 149v. ◊ Marginal nota signs; notes and references in cursive hand, ff. 77v, 163v, 185v, 202v, and 215. ◊ 440/(FPD); title page (FELiii); and library stamps (FELiii, ff. 1, 3). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 20; *Commentariorum*, pp. 293-295; and *Inventário*, pp. 411-412. ◊ Stub of missing first f. in first gathering appears before inserted title page. ◊ Secundo folio: Anastasio fratri Augustinus.

FPD	440 / [Fund number].
FELi-ii	Blank.
FELii(v)	List of contents, 15c littera cursiva currens; folio on which each letter begins indicated (Arabic numerals).
FELiii	Title page, identifying scribe as Augustinus de Collimbria.
2vb-214vb.	(1) Augustine of Hippo (354-430). <i>Letters</i> . (Tit) Incipit liber epistolarum aurelii augustini episcopi, numero centum quadraginta tres. Epistola sancti augustini episcopi ad Volusianum. (Inc) [Sal] De salute tua quam et in hoc seculo et in christo esse cupio.... (Expl) ...et merito insignis atque honorabilis fili. Amen. (Ed) A. Goldbacher, CSEL 34, 44, 57, 58 (Vienna, 1895-1923). Letters 124-138 in ms printed in PL 33:1095-1098. (Omnss) Present ms included in

Divjak's list of 7 mss in Spain and Portugal containing collections of Augustine's letters (*Überlieferung*, p. 81). (Com) Preceded, ff. 1a-2vb, by list of contents, with salutation and incipit of each letter. In selection and order of letters, this collection follows Munich, Staatsb. clm. 6266 (see CSEL 58, p. xi). In this ms, however, letter 165 of edition omitted and letters 28, 40, 67, 68, 39, 74, 72, 71, 75, 81, 166, and 172 of edition appear by incipit alone. All but one of these letters given in full in Cod. Alc. IX/335 (letters of Jerome).

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CV/441

Portugal 441

HOMILIES (Vol. 1)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 473 x 308 mm. ◊ ii (paper) +177+i. ◊ Numbered 1-177 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1(2)-178(RPD) by 20c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 335 x 204 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ Headlines only on ff. 1-8(9). ◊ i-xii⁸, xiii⁷, xiv-xxii⁸, two ff. added at end. ◊ Signatures i-xxii. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ 2 hands: 1v-175(174)v, excluding f. 136-136v; 136-136v and 176(175)-177(176). ◊ Decorated 7 line initial "C" on f. 1v, interlace in solid frame. Decorated or pen-flourished initials for individual homilies, stems up to 15 lines. Display script *passim*. ◊ Nota signs. Added marginalia on ff. 2(1)v, 38(37), 79(78)v, 119(118), and 171(170)v. ◊ 441/ (FPD); "Cod. 105" (f. 1); and library stamps (ff. 1, 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 63; *Commentariorum*, pp. 79-86; and *Inventário*, pp. 412-415. ◊ Missing f. after 102(101) removed before text was written. F. 177 numbered 178 by and 18c hand. Headlines on ff. 1v-8(9) and marginal rubrics on ff. 2(1)v, 38(37), and 79(78)v written by 14c hand. Marginal titulus on f. 171(170)v written by humanist hand. Second text hand appears on ff. that were replaced and rewritten; original of ff. 176(175)-177(176) appears at beginning of Cod. Alc. CVI/442. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(1) -ma, id est super.

FPD

441/ [Fundo number].

FELi-ii	18c table of contents.
1va-177(176)b.	(1) Anonymous. <i>Collection of Homilies—Dominicale (Pars hiemalis)</i> . (Tit) Incipit lectiones epistolarum vel evangeliorum a diversis expositoribus edite. Dominica prima in adventu domini. (Inc) [Prol 1] Cernens in ecclesia plurimos.... [Prol 2] Epistola grece latine supermissa dicitur.... [Text] Scientes quia hora... (Rom 13:11) Que singula non membra.... (Expl) ...per resurrectionem factum monstrabatur. (Ed) See comments below. (Com) F. 1 blank. First prologue and many homilies from Smaragdus, <i>Collectiones in Epistolulas et Evangelia</i> (<i>PL</i> 102:13–594), but present collection begins with Advent and contains multiple homilies for each Sunday and fast day through first week of Lent. Most Sundays have Epistle and Gospel homilies from Smaragdus and additional Gospel homilies of Gregory the Great and Haymo of Auxerre (<i>PL</i> 118); tituli ascribe latter to Anselm. Homilies of Origen, Ambrose, Augustine, Maximus, and Bede also included.
REL-RPD	Blank.

HOMILIES (Vol. 2)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 465 x 305 mm. ◊ 154. ◊ Numbered 1–154 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–155(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 335 x 200 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Booklet I: i–viii⁸, ix⁷; Booklet II: x–xix⁸, three ff. added at end. ◊ Signatures i–ix (iv–ix originally signed “xxvi”–“xxx”) and x–xix (originally signed “P”–“X”). ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ 28 line decorated initial “F” on f. 72, foliate and interlaced with acanthus. Other initials decorated and

pen-flourished as in Cod. Alc. CV/441. Display script on f. 72. ◊ Nota signs. Marginal insertions in 13c, 14c, and 16c hands, some framed. ◊ 442/ (FPD); "Cod. 106" (f. 1); library stamps (ff. 1, 2); and 18c note, "contem folhas 157" (f. 154v). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 63; *Commentariorum*, pp. 79–86; and *Inventário*, pp. 412–415. ◊ Both signatures appear on seventh f. of gathering ix. Original of ff. 152–154 appears at beginning of Cod. Alc. CVIII/443; text on these ff. was rewritten on added ff. of present ms, apparently by same hand. ◊ Secundo folio: quos humana fragilitas.

- | | |
|-----------|--|
| FPD | 442/ [Fundo number]. |
| 2b–71va. | (1) Anonymous. <i>Collection of Homilies</i> (Second and Third Weeks of Lent). (Tit) Dominica secunda de quadragesima ad thesalonICENSES. (Inc) Rogamus vos et obsecramus in domino... (1 Thes 4:1) Post laudem et consolationem.... (Expl) ...ad invisibilia contuenda. Tu. (Com) Preceded on ff. 1a–2b by original conclusion to last sermon in Cod. Alc. CV/441 (cancelled). Sundays have Epistle and Gospel homilies from Smaragdus' <i>Collectiones</i> . Additional Sunday Gospel homilies and ferial Gospel homilies from Origen, Jerome, Augustine, Pseudo-John Chrysostom, and Haymo of Auxerre (attributed to Anselm in ms). |
| 72a–154a. | (2) Anonymous. <i>Collection of Homilies</i> (Fourth and Fifth Weeks of Lent). (Tit) Dominica quarta in Quadragesima. Lectio epistole beati pauli apostoli ad galatas. (Inc) Scriptum est quoniam abraham duos filios habuit... (Gal 4:22) Uterque quidem de semine.... (Expl) ...unus est christus deus et homo. |
| RPD | Blank. |

HOMILIES (Vol. 3)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 460 x 310 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 177+ii. ◊ Numbered 1–177 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–180(RIC) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 332 x 200 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xxi³, one f. added at end. ◊ Signed “XI”–“XXXII” (gatherings i–xxii). ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ Two hands: ff. 1–176v; 177. ◊ 18 line decorated “F” on ff. 3 and 70v, foliate with acanthus. 19 line decorated “I” on f.15. Other initials decorated and pen-flourished as in Codices Alc. CV/441-CVI/442. Display script on 14v. ◊ Nota signs. Marginal insertions in contemporary hand. ◊ 443/ (FELi); library stamp (f. 2); and “Cod. 108” (f. 3). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, p. 64; *Commentariorum*, pp. 79–86; and *Inventário*, pp. 412–415. ◊ Original of f. 177 appears at beginning of Cod. Alc. CX/444; this copy written by second hand of Cod. Alc. CV/441. RELii (used formerly as pastedown) written by Hand 1; full length initial “I” on verso not filled in. Followed by two stubs written in 15c chancery and hybrida hands. Greek with interlinear Latin characters on f. 69v. ◊ Secundo folio: inquit. Iam tu.

FIC	Blank.
FELi-ii	18c table of contents.
3a–177b.	(1) Anonymous. <i>Collection of Homilies</i> (Palm Sunday to Third Sunday after Octave of Easter). (Tit) Dominica in palmis. Lectio epistole beati pauli apostoli. Ad philipenses. (Inc) Hoc enim sentite... (Phil 2:5) Hoc loco apostolus humilitatem tenere.... (Expl) ...id est nota vobis ea faciet. (Com) Preceded on ff. 1a–2b by original conclusion to last sermon in Cod. Alc. CVI/442. Sunday homilies for Epistle and Gospel from Smaragdus. Additional Gospel homilies on Sunday and ferias from Augustine, Leo, Gregory, Pseudo-John Chrysostom, Bede, and Haymo of Auxerre (cited as Anselm). Smaragdus cited in titulus only on f. 99v, before homily from Haymo's collection.

Portugal 443

RELi	Blank.
RELii	Sermon fragment with lemma from Gal 4:30, ending "spiritu fecundata."
RELii(v)	Fragment of Augustine, <i>Tractatus in Evangelium Johannis</i> 33 (ed. Willems, CCSL 36 [Turnhout, 1954], p. 306).
RIC	Blank, with scraps of parchment and imprint of RELii(v).

Codices Alcobacenses CX/444

Portugal 444

HOMILIES (Part 4)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 471 x 314 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 153 + i. ◊ Numbered 1–153 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–155(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 343 x 200 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xix⁸, one f. added at end. ◊ Signatures i–xix. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ 2 medieval hands (1v–152v; 153) and 16c hand (153). ◊ 7 line pen-decorated initial "K" on f. 1v, foliate. Other initials pen-flourished as in Codices Alc. 441–443. Display script on f. 1v. ◊ Nota signs. Some marginal insertions (contemporary hand). 14c marginal rubric (f. 79). ◊ 444/ (FPD); library stamp (f. 1); and "Cod. 110" (f. 1v). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 65; *Commentariorum*, pp. 79–86; and *Inventário*, pp. 412–415. ◊ Original of f. 153 appears at beginning of Cod. Alc. CXI/445; this copy written by second hand of Codices Alc. CV/441 and CVIII/443. ◊ Secundo folio: a detractionibus.

FPD 444/ [Fundo number].

FELi-ii 18c table of contents.

1va–153a. (1) Anonymous. *Collection of Homilies* (Fourth Sunday after Octave of Easter to Eighth Sunday after

Pentecost). (Tit) Dominica quarta post octavas pasche. Lectio epistole beati iacobi apostoli. (Inc) Estote factores... (Jac. 1:22) Sic et paulus de legis cultoribus.... (Expl) ...et deficiens inimicus (!). (Com) Preceded on f. 1 by original conclusion to last sermon in Cod. Alc. CVIII/443. Sunday Epistle homilies from Smaragdus. Multiple Gospel homilies on Sundays and ferias from Smaragdus, Augustine, Jerome, Leo, Gregory, Pseudo-John Chrysostom, Maximus, Bede, and Haymo of Auxerre (cited as Anselm). Followed on f. 153 by verses written in 16c hand: "Si tot ab ancipibus...."

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CXI/445

Portugal 445

HOMILIES (Vol. 5)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 473 x 310 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 145 + ii. ◊ Numbered 1–145 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–147 (RELii) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 338 x 200 mm. ◊ 33 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xviii⁸, one f. added at end. ◊ Signed "XX"–"XXXVII". ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand. ◊ 20 line pen-decorated initial "F" on f. 1. Other initials pen-flourished as in Codices. Alc. 441–444. ◊ Nota signs. Marginal insertions by contemporary hand. ◊ 445 / (FPD); library stamp (f. 1); and "Cod. 111" (f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, p. 65; Commentariorum, pp. 79–86; and Inventário, pp. 412–415. ◊ Text on f. 145 written by same hand; does not appear to be copy of original placed at beginning of another manuscript. It begins "quanta felicitas erit." Greek with interlinear Latin characters on ff. 67, 114–114v. ◊ Secundo folio: iam ex consequentibus.

FPD

445 / [Fundo number].

FELii–ii

18c table of contents.

1a–145va.

(1) Anonymous. *Collection of Homilies* (Ninth Sunday after Pentecost to Sunday before Advent). (Tit)

Dominica nona. Lectio beati pauli apostoli ad romanos. (Inc) Debitores sumus... (Rom. 8:12). Debitores sumus eorum sine dubio.... (Expl) ...minorem habuit iniquitatem. (Com) Preceded on f. 1a by original conclusion to last sermon in Cod. Alc. CX/444 (cancelled with vacat mark). Sunday Epistle homilies from Smaragdus. Multiple Sunday Gospel homilies from Smaragdus, Jerome, Augustine, Leo, Pseudo-Origen, Pseudo-John Chrysostom, Bede, and Haymo of Auxerre (cited as Anselm).

RIC	Blank.
RELi-ii	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCIX/446

Portugal 446

Isidore, ETYMOLOGIES and DE RERUM NATURA

Portugal. 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 426 x 296 mm. ◊ i+i (paper) + 220. ◊ Numbered 1–220 by earlier 20c hand, only first f. of each gathering; and 1–222(RPD) by 20c hand, counting stub after f. 104 as f. 105. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 330 x 202 mm. ◊ 37 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ Book numbers in headlines. ◊ i–xxvii⁸, xxvii⁴ (with six stubs). ◊ Signatures i–xxv (missing iii). Gatherings xxvi–xxvii have catchwords. ◊ 13c littera protogothica formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ Full-page crowned figure encompassing diagram on f. 96v. Architecture on f. 97. Decorated 8 line initial “C” on f. 1, foliated in solid field. Other initials for major or minor divisions are pen-decorated, alternating red and blue. Various display scripts for tituli. Paragraph marks. ◊ Marginal nota signs; homoeoteleuton corrections; some glosses. ◊ 446 / (FELi); title page (FELii); library stamps (FELii, f. 1); and “Frater Matheus” (RPD, 15c hand). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 91–91; *Commentariorum*, pp. 394–396; and *Inventário*, pp. 416–417. ◊ Corrections, lists of capitula, and text within diagrams written in minute littera textualis. Glosses in 14c–16c cursive hands. Before eighth f. of gathering xiii (f. 104[105]), stub remains from extra folio, but there is no lacuna. On ff. 126(127)v and 127(128)v, glosses framed by animal drawings. Chapter tituli on ff. 205(206)–219(220)v are additions. ◊ Secundo folio: temeritate. Sed iam.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	446 / [Fundo number].
FELii	Title page, identifying scribe as Balthasar de Villa Franca.
1a-3b.	(1) Isidore, Bp of Seville (600-636). <i>Correspondence with Braulio of Zaragoza</i> . (Tit) In Christo ("domino" added) et dilectissimo Filio Braulioni Archidiacono. (Inc) Cum amici litteras, karissime fili, suscipis.... (Expl) ...item manu suam. Ora pro nobis beatissime domine frater. (Ed) Lindsay, <i>Etymologiarum sive Originum Libri XX</i> , 1: no pagination. (Omss) See comments below. Letters appear in Cod. Alc. CVII/331, FELi-ii, but there order and context is different. (Com) Full set of letters presented here appears in mss that pertain to Lindsay's "Familia III"; in other mss first two letters omitted. Short dedication, final letter in edition, is deferred in this ms (see comments on next entry).
3va-204(205)vb.	(2) Isidore, Bp of Seville (600-636). <i>Etymologies</i> . (Tit) In Nomine Domini Incipit Liber Ethimologiarum Beatissimi Isidori Ecclesie Ispalensis Episcopi. Prefatio totius libri. (Inc) [Prol][Sal]; En tibi sicut pollicitus sum misi opus.... [Text] Disciplina adiscendo nomen accepit, unde et scientia.... (Expl) ...ut vis morbi ignis ardore sicetur. (Coloph) Explicit pars secunda libri ethimolagiarum (!). Explicit Liber Ethimologiarum a Domino Ysidoro Editum (first one is added). (Ed) Lindsay, <i>Etymologiarum sive Originum Libri XX</i> , 2 vols. (Omss) <i>Las Etimologias en la tradicion manuscrita medieval estudiada por el Prof. Dr. Anspach</i> , ed. Jose Maria Fernandez Caton (Léon, 1966), p. 212 lists 967 mss including ours. 36 8c-10c mss used in edition. (Com) Each of twenty books preceded by list of capitula. List of books appears on ff. 3b-3va, followed by main titulus of work, preface, and list of capitula for Book 1. Edition's stemma II for Book 9, c. vi is placed on f. 96v; stemma I is placed on f. 97; stemma III is not included in ms. On f. 96, before list of relatives in Book 9 there is verse epitaph for Leander, Isidore, and Florentina, with Iberian

reckoning of their obits: "Orire haec alma gerit
sanctorum corpora fratrum...."

- 205(206)a- (3) Isidore, Bp of Seville (600-636). *De natura rerum.*
 219(220)va. (Tit) Incipit liber de naturis rerum ad sisebutum
 gotorum regem editus a sancto dei viro ysidoro
 spalensis sedis episcopo. (Inc) [Sal] Dum te
 prestantem ingenio facundiaque ac vario flore
 litterarum non nesciam... Dies est solis orientis
 presentia.... (Expl) ...terre mensuram geometre
 milium stadiorum estimaverunt. (Ed) *PL* 83:963-1018.
 (Omss) M. C. Diaz y Diaz, *Index*, 106 lists 58 7c-12c
 mss. (Com) Headlines designate work as Book 21 (of
Etymologies). Capitula (i-xlvii) listed after prefatory
 letter to Sisebutus. C. 43 of edition is omitted. After
 final chapter (numbered 47 in ms), is additional
 chapter, incomplete (f. 219[220]vb): "xlviii. De
 verbatione ventorum (Inc) Quattuor a quadro
 consurgunt... (Expl) ...At notus medio." Followed by
 final text and diagram (219[220]vb-220[221]): "(Inc)
 Si metias agnoscis quot egerit umbra pedes... (Expl)
 ...Iunius compar est Iulio."

RPD

Blank.

Bernard Guy OP, SPECULUM SANCTORALE (Parts 1 and 2) and OPERA ALIA

France(?) 14c med.

Parchment. ◊ 378 x 268 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 290+i. ◊ Numbered
 i(3)-lxix(51) by 14c hand; and 1-290 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 280 x 172
 mm. ◊ 52 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible
 outer edge; text begins below top line. ◊ Headlines (liturgical feast). ◊
 i-xxviii¹², xxix¹⁰, xxx¹², xxxi⁴, xxxii-xxxiii¹², xxxiv (four remain). ◊ Catchwords.
 ◊ 14c littera gothica semiquadrata media. ◊ One principal hand. Similar
 hand (15c) appears on ff. 240b-240vb. ◊ Decorated initials, 9 line, two colors

(one color for small initials of minor divisions) in pen-decorated field. Decorated text frame on f. 163. Catchwords in pen-decorated frame. ◊ Notula in several 15c cursive hands. Textualis hands for tituli and citations, beginning on f. 220. ◊ 447 / (FELi); title page (FELii); 18c title (f. 1); and library stamp (f. 2). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Johannes. ◊ Index, pp. 130–131; *Commentariorum*, pp. 356–360; P. Ewald, "Reise nach Spanien im Winter von 1878 auf 1879," *Neues Archiv* 6 (1881, rpt. 1982): 396; and *Inventário*, pp. 417–420. ◊ *Probatio* (alphabet) on f. 128b. Majority of second column on f. 162 has been cut out. Ink density varies. ◊ Secundo folio: De dominica quarta.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	447 / [Fund number].
FELii	Title page.
1a–1vb.	(1) Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). <i>Speculum Sanctorale</i> , <i>Preface</i> . (Tit) Incipit prefatio tocius operis de contentis in eo ac de ordine contentorum. (Inc) [Epist 1] Primitias labores dudum mihi imponiti.... [Epist 2] Librum intitulatum primam et secundam partem.... [Text] Aureas sanctorum vitas post inclitam.... (Expl) ...ad primam in qua ipsi sine fine vivunt et regnant cum christo qui est sanctorum omnium gloria et corona. (Coloph) Explicit prefatio. (Omss) See mss of next entry (<i>Speculum Sanctorum, Part I</i>). (Com) Bernard's letter to John XXII dated 20 July 1324, and response dated 21 July 1324. Letters and preface repeated before Parts 2, 3, and 4 of <i>Speculum</i> (see Codices Alc. CCXCVI/448–CCXCVII/449).
1vb–128b.	(2) Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). <i>Speculum Sanctorale</i> , <i>Part 1</i> . (Tit) Incipit tractatus. Hec est igitur prima pars speculi sanctoralis.... (Inc) Adventus domini ante natale in tota universalis ecclesia per quatuor agitur septimanas.... (Expl) ...et in sono eorum fecit dulces modulos. (Omss) Kaeppeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 612 lists 6 mss containing Part 1, including ours. (Com) Tituli for individual feasts listed on ff. 1vb–2b. F. 128v blank.
129vb–262b.	(3) Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). <i>Speculum Sanctorale</i> , <i>Part 3</i> . (Tit) Hec est igitur secunda pars speculi sanctoralis, videlicet sanctorum apostolorum et

evangelistarum.... (Inc) Nativitas igitur sancti iohannis baptiste (!) multa miraculorum sublimitate refulget.... (Expl) ...sanctorum res gestas veritatem reperient et conscribent. (Omss) Kaeppeli, *Scriptores OP*, 612 lists 8 mss containing Part 2, including ours. (Com)

Preceded, ff. 129a–129vb, by letters and preface (as in ff. 1a–1vb). Work concludes with short notices for 52 additional disciples (Eutropius through Ignatius), ff. 254a–262b. Tituli for individual feasts listed on ff. 129vb–130a, with f. numbers (ii–lvi) provided for first 14 entries. Letter entitled “*Littera Indulgenciarum sacramenti eucharisticie domini eugenii pape quarti*” (26 May 1433) added in similar hand on ff. 240b–240vb, in space left blank by original scribe.

- | | |
|-------------|--|
| 263a–264b. | (4) Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). <i>Nomina apostolorum</i> . (Tit) <i>Nomina apostolorum</i> . (Inc) <i>Nomina duodecim apostolorum domini nostri ihesu christi scripta sunt in evangelio....</i> (Expl) ...Mathias de tribu iuda, electus ab apostolis per sortem. (Omss) Kaeppeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 609 lists 21 mss including ours. (Com) Authors cited in margin (text hand). |
| 264b–266vb. | (5) Peter of Narbonne (14c med). <i>Nomina discipulorum</i> . (Tit) <i>Incipit brevis tractatus de nominibus lxxii discipulorum domini nostri ihesu christi</i> . (Inc) Designavit dominus et alios septuaginta duos discipulos.... (Expl) ...et honore predictorum sanctorum ac tocius glorie beatorum. Amen. (Coloph) Hec igitur sunt nomina discipulorum domini nostri ihesu christi que ego Petrus miseratione dei a priore sancte sedis Narbonensis Archiepiscopus atque primas potui reperire... usque in presentem annum domini MCCCLXIII quo hec scripsi Narbone. (Omss) Kaeppeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 610 lists 28 mss including ours (containing <i>Nomina Discipulorum</i> of Bernard Guy). (Com) Preface, ff. 264b–264va, taken directly from preface of Bernard of Guy's <i>Nomina Discipulorum</i> , written in 1313. End of Bernard's preface, however, has been rendered as colophon (cited above). Entries in present version more numerous and much shorter than those in Bernard's work. |

- 267a–267va. (6) Anonymous. *Mass for the Disciples of Christ.* (Tit) Officium discipulorum domini nostri ihesu christi. Introit ad missam. (Inc) Gaudeamus omnes in domino diem festum celebrantes sub honore discipulorum.... (Expl) ...meritis et precibus ad vitam nutriamur eternam. Per eundem dominum. (Com) Intr. *Gaudeamus omnes;* Coll. *Aduiuent nos domine deus noster;* Epist. (*Fratres*) *Scimus quoniam diligentibus;* Gr. *Niris honorati sunt;* Prosa *Iubilantes exultemus collaudantes;* Ev. (*In illo...*) *Designavit dominus et alios;* Off. *In omnem terra;* Sectr. *Oblata tibi domine;* Comm. *Ego elegi vos;...* Post comm. *Perficiant in nobis domine.*
- 267va–270vb. (7) Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). *De ordinatione officii missae.* (Tit) De ordinatione officii misse sancta a domino nostro ihesu christo et sanctis apostolis ac demum per summos romanos pontifices successive. (Inc) Ihesus christus primus et summus pontifex et sacerdos in eternum secundum ordinem melchisedech.... (Expl) ...sicut de rasura tabule dictum est supra. (Omss) Kaepeli, *Scriptores OP*, 608 lists 27 mss including ours. (Com) Version is Peter of Narbonne's expansion of Bernard's text. On f. 269va, as part of expanded text, is note: "Ego vero Petrus iudicis sancte prime sedis narbonensis archiepiscopus atque primas ordinavi quod cum dicitur *Gratias agamus domino nostro, unusquisque humilet....*"
- 270vb–275a. (8) Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). *De praeceptis decalogi.* (Tit) Libellus brevis et utilis de articulis fidei et sacramentis ecclesie et preceptis decalogi cum quibusdam aliis annexis.... (Inc) Quoniam ait apostolus ad hebreos xi: Sine fide impossibile est placere deo.... (Expl) ...de predictis articulis sacris et repetendo ea altius. (Omss) Kaepeli, *Scriptores OP*, 606 lists 11 mss containing second recension of work; this ms included.
- 275b–276a. (9) Vincent of Beauvais OP (d. 1264). *Testamenta duodecim Patriarcharum (Speculum Historiale, excerpt).* (Tit) Incipit brevis tractatus in quo continentur testamenta xii patriarcharum filiorum iacob. (Inc) Recitatur in parvo genesi quod iacob erat

admirande pulcritudinis.... (Expl) ...et arguet in electis gentium israel. Amen. (Coloph) Explicit de xii testamentis xii patriarcharum filiorum iacob. Amen. Et mortuus est beniamin et omnes duodecim. (Ed) Vincentius Bellovacensis, *Speculum Maius*, 4 (Douai, 1624; rpt. Graz, 1965), pp. 44–46. (Com) From *Speculum Historiale*, Book 1, cc. 123–129.

- 276a–277a. (10) Vincent of Beauvais OP (d. 1264). *De Secundo Philosopho* (*Speculum Historiale*, excerpt). (Tit) Incipit hystoria secundi philosophi qui philosophatus tempore adriani imperator. (Inc) Temporibus adriani imperatoris floruit secundus philosophus.... (Expl) ...iussit in hystoriis hanc hystoriam ascribi. Et sic cum divisit. (Coloph) Explicit vita secundi philosophi. (Ed) Vincentius Bellovacensis, *Speculum Maius*, 4:392–393. (Omss) Excerpt also appears in Munich, Univ. Bibl. 2^o 136, f. 99. (Com) Excerpt from *Speculum Historiale*, Book 10, cc. 70–71.
- 277a–279vb. (11) Anonymous. *Annals of France and England* (1137–1272). (Inc) Anno domini MCXXXVII Guillelmus dux aquitanorum, et comes pictavorum.... (Expl) ...Anno domini MCCLXXII, xii kalendas iunii intravit primo tholosam dominus philipus rex Francie.
- 280a–283va. (12) Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). *Nomina episcoporum Lemovicensium*. (Tit) Hec sunt nomina episcoporum lemovicensium a prothopresule...usque in presentem annum quo hec scripsi Yncarnati verbi anno MCCCXXVII. (Inc) Primus omnium episcoporum lemovicensis fuit beatissimus Marcialis prothopresul.... (Expl) ...qui diu eandem rexit ecclesiam bene et laudabile. (Omss) Kaepeli, *Scriptores OP*, 633 lists 12 mss containing third recension of work; this ms included. (Com) Second column of f. 283v blank.
- 284a–289va. (13) Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). *Nomina sanctorum Lemovicensis diocesis*. (Tit) Hec sunt nomina sanctorum quorum corpora lemovicensis dyocesim ornavit et honoravit.... (Inc) Amplectimur itaque primo et precipue brachiis pie dilectionis.... (Expl) ...ideo dixit beneventum, id est, beniven appelletur hic

- locus. (Omss) Kaeppeli, *Scriptores OP*, 635 lists 12 mss including ours. (Com) Kaeppeli designates titulus as incipit. Extended titulus precedes major initial.
- 289vb-290va. (14) Nicholaus Maniacucius. *Nomina pontificum*. (Tit) Incipiunt versus nycholay maniacucii ad incorrupta pontificum nomina conservanda. (Inc) Si vis pontifices romane discere sedis.... (Expl) ...donec vult iuvat demum supra astra levetur. (Ed) R. Pauli and F. Liebermann, *MGH SS*, 28 (Hannover, 1888), pp. 529-530. (Omss) Edition uses 5 mss including ours. (Com) Mnemonic verses in dactylic hexameters containing popes' names. Text flanked, ff. 189va and 190b, by list of popes, from Peter to Eugene III. Verses followed by note in original hand, with dates of pontificate of Eugene III. Text in edition includes continuation of verses up to 1271.
- REL-RPD Blank.

Bernard Guy OP, SPECULUM SANCTORALE (Part 3)

France(?) 14c med.

Parchment. ◊ 380 x 270 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 230 + i (paper). ◊ Numbered i-ccxxx by 14c hand; and 1-223(230) by 20c hand; missing ff. and four others not counted. System corrected according to earlier numeration. ◊ Written space: 275 x 170 mm. ◊ 52 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible outer edges; text begins below top line. ◊ Headlines (saints' names). ◊ i-vi¹², vii¹⁰, viii-xvii¹², xviii¹¹, xix¹², xx². ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 14c littera gothica semiquadrata textualis. ◊ One principal hand with ff. 190va-192vb written in several additional hands. ◊ Decorated initials and frames for catchwords as in Cod. Alc. CCXCV/447. Decorated text frame on f. 1. ◊ Notula in 15c cursive hand. ◊ 448/ (FELi); title page (FELii); and library stamp (f. 1). ◊ 230(223)va: Laus tibi christe. Laus tibi christe quonia<m> liber explicit iste. Nomen scriptoris Johannes plenus amoris. Qui scripsit scrib. (erasure) semper cum domino vivat.... ◊ Johannes. ◊

Index, pp. 130–131; *Commentariorum*, pp. 356–360; Ewald, “Reise nach Spanien,” p.: 396; and *Inventário*, pp. 417–420. ◇ Tituli underlined. Various hands on ff. 190(186)va–192(188)vb imitate script of original hand, sometimes crudely, and initials are rubricated rather than decorated; in place of 15c notula there are marginal tituli in 17c cursive hand. Original resumes at f. 193(189)a. Text on f. 215(209bis) concludes in middle of first column; rest of f. cut out, together with all of f. 216. ◇ Secundo folio: De sancto valentino.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	448/ [Fundo number].
FELii	Title page.
1vb–190(186)vb. (1)	Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). <i>Speculum Sanctorale</i> (Part 3). (Tit) Hec est igitur tertia pars speculi sanctoralis martirum in cuius capite premittitur prothomartir stephanus.... (Inc) Sancti stephani prothomartiris et levite septimo kalendas Ianuarii... (Major initial) Stephanus prothomartir unus et primus fuit.... (Expl) ...secundum quod in eius legenda luculenter apparet. (Coloph) Explicit tractatus de conversione ad christum gloriose virginis katherine et martiris. (Omss) Kaeppeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 612 lists 7 mss containing Part 3, including ours. (Com) Preceded, ff. 1a–1vb, by letters and general preface found in Cod. Alc. CCXCV/447, ff. 1a–1vb. Tituli for individual feasts listed by f. number (iii–cbxxv) on ff. 1vb–2va; last four entries in list written in 17c hand with f. numbers “cbxxv”–“cbxxxviii.” On f. 2vb, two works that follow <i>Speculum</i> listed in original hand. On f. 120vb, after text for SS. Felix and Audactus, end of column left blank. Added material, following Conversion of Katherine, includes Pseudo-Anselm, <i>In festo conceptionis BMV</i> (ff. 190va–191vb) and Pseudo-Bede, <i>Homily on Mt 1</i> (191vb–192vb). Two texts on Conception form series of nine lessons, later changed to twelve.
193(189)a– 215(209bis)a. (2)	Bernard Guy OP (1261–1331). <i>Pontifices Romani</i> . (Tit) Hec est cathalogus brevis per modum cronicorum de romanis pontificibus a beato petro apostolo usque dominum Johannem papam xxii, pontificatus sui anno xv decurrente. (Inc) Primus

omnium pontificum romanorum symon petrus....
 (Expl) ...tractatur ut familiaris sed custoditur ut hostis.
 Benedictus. (Omss) Kaepeli, *Scriptores OP*, 616 lists
 14 mss containing recensions III-IV of work; this ms
 included. (Com) Prologue (listed in Kaepeli,
Scriptores OP, 616) not included.

217(210)a-
 230(223)va.

(3)

Bernard Guy OP (1261-1331). *Imperatores Romani*.
 (Inc) Quoniam sanctorum martirum et confessorum
 ac virginum tempora.... (Expl) ...et rediit in
 theotoniam. (Coloph) See scribal colophon. (Omss)
 Kaepeli, *Scriptores OP*, 617 lists 26 mss of fourth
 recension of work; this ms included. (Com) Followed
 by scribal colophon and Latin notice on Encratias,
 written in 16c hand, f. 230(223)a-b.

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCXCVII/449

Portugal 449

Bernard Guy OP, SPECULUM SANCTORALE (Part 4)

France(?) 14c med.

Parchment. ◊ 391 x 268 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 281+i (paper). ◊ Numbered i(9)-cclv(263), cclvii(264)-cclxxiii(281) by 14c hand; and 1-283(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 280 x 172 mm. ◊ 52 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; text begins below top line. ◊ Headlines (saints' names). ◊ i^o, ii-xxiii¹², xxiv¹¹. ◊ Catchwords (except on gathering i). ◊ 14c littera gothica semiquadrata textualis. ◊ One hand. ◊ Initials and catchwords decorated as in Cod. Alc. CCXCV/447. ◊ Notula in 15c cursive currrens hand and in 17c hand. ◊ 449/ (FELii); "Da Livraria dalcobaça. Flos serm. Bernardo Guidonis" (FELii, 17c hand); title page (FELii); and library stamp (f. 1). ◊ 281b: Hic liber est scriptus, qui scripsit sit benedictus. Npmfn scrkptprks Kphbnfs ("Nomen scriptoris Iohannes," with vowels replaced by succeeding consonants). ◊ Johannes. ◊ Index, pp. 130-131; *Commentariorum*, pp. 356-360; Ewald, "Reise nach Spanien," p. 396; and *Inventário*, pp. 417-420. ◊ Tituli underlined. Original numeration begins with "i" on f. after incipit of main work. Stub after f. 281 has text in 14c-15c

littera gothica formata hand. 17c marginal hand written out in full some dates given in text. ◆ Secundo folio: De sancta praxede.

- | | |
|-----------|---|
| FPD-FELi | Blank. |
| FELii | Title page, identifying scribe as Benedictus Machado Vimaranensis. |
| 2va-3va. | (1) Anonymous. <i>Biography of Bernard Guy</i> . (Tit) Rubrica de vita et moribus ac preconiis sanctitatis domini fratris Bernardi guidonis dudum episcopi lodovensis, auctoris et compilatoris huius voluminis. (Inc) Fuit vir venerabilis modernis temporibus de terminis conventus fratrum predicatorum.... (Expl) ...cum iustis beatam resurrectionem expectat. (Ed) L. Delisle, <i>Notices et extraits</i> , 27.2 (Paris, 1879), pp. 427-431 [not seen]. (Com) Preceded, ff. 1a-2vb, by list of tituli for Codices Alc. CCXCVI/448-CCXVII/449 (<i>Speculum Sanctorale</i> , Parts 3-4). |
| 3va-6vb. | (2) Bernard Guy OP (1261-1331). <i>Biography of Martin of Carcassonne</i> . (Tit) Incipit vita sancti fratris martini carcassonensis quam compilavit dominus frater Bernardus guidonis episcopus lodovensis. (Inc) Fistula dulcissona, tubaque dei sonora, frater martinus dona dei taceri non debet.... (Expl) ...quod narrat frater petrus turnerii. (Com) Followed, f. 6vb, by brief notice: "Nota quod locus ubi legitur hodie evangelium consuevit esse olim ex parte chori sinistri." |
| 7vb-281b. | (3) Bernard Guy OP (1261-1331). <i>Speculum Sanctorale</i> (Part 4). (Tit) Sequitur tractatus. Hec est igitur quarta pars speculi sanctoralis de confessoribus.... (Inc) Beatus silvester urbis Rome episcopus cum esset infantulus.... (Expl) ...deus multa miracula operatur. Obiit autem xiii kalendas Julii. (Coloph) See scribal colophon. (Omss) Kaepeli, <i>Scriptores OP</i> , 612 lists 8 mss containing <i>Speculum</i> , Part 4, including ours. (Com) Preceded, ff. 7a-7vb, by letters and general preface found in Cod. Alc. CCXCV/447, ff. 1a-1vb. Tituli for saints in Part 4 alone are listed again, by folio number (i-cclxxiiii), ff. 8a-8va, together with supplementary works of Cod. Alc. CCXCVI/448. On |

ff. 253a–263va, after *vita* of Bede, five *vitae* (original hand) not in list of tituli: Paulus Narbone, Eparthius, Asterius, Maturinus, and Isidore. Second column of f. 263v blank; text resumes on 264a with section designated as "Ieronimus de vitis sanctorum patrum."

REL-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CXXXVII/450

Portugal 450

**John Beleth, SUMMA DE ECCLESIASTICIS OFFICIIS;
Baldwin of Ford OCist, DE SACRAMENTO ALTARIS**

Portugal(?) 12c ex/ 13c in.

Parchment. ◊ 419 x 270 mm. ◊ i (paper) + ii + i (paper) + 135 + ii + i (paper). ◊ Numbered i–cxlv by 14c hand; and 1–139(RPD) by 20c hand. Endleaves numbered 16 (FELii), 9 (FELiii), 20 (RELi), 21 (RELii) by 17c hand. ◊ Written space: 320 x 185 mm. ◊ 40 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings inner and outer; text above top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–iv⁸, v⁷, vi–xvii⁸. ◊ Signatures i–iv; catchwords v–viii. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand (see remarks). ◊ Decorated 27 line initial "I" on f. 1 with human and animal heads. Initial for each section rubricated with long flourishes. ◊ 450/ (FELi); title page (FELiv); library stamps (FELiv, f. 1); and 14c notula (mostly references to Gratian), ff. 43, 64v, 65, 65v, and 67v. ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 79–80; *Commentariorum*, p. 106; *Inventário*, pp. 420–421; J. Morson, SC 93 (Paris, 1963), p. 61; and David N. Bell, "The Corpus of the Works of Baldwin of Ford," *Cîteaux. Commentarii Cistercienses* 35 (1984): 228. ◊ Missing f. in gathering v removed before text was written. Format changes to 39 lines at f. 26, 37 lines at f. 48, 35 lines at f. 64, 33 lines at f. 72, and 36 lines at f. 80; change in written space less apparent. Quality of script changes throughout, yet ms seems to be in single hand. In terms of content and format, ms is closely related to Troyes, BM 404, Clairvaux, 13c. ◊ Secundo folio: feriam, quintam feriam.

FPD

Blank.

FELi

450 / [Fundo number].

FELii-iii		Outer bifolium of gathering from 15c Cistercian antiphonary, inverted; five line staves, square neumes. Includes chants for Corpus Christi (resp. <i>Melchisedech rex salern</i> ; resp. <i>Resexit helyas</i> ; Lauds ant. <i>Memoriam fecit mirabilium</i> , hymn <i>In divinis operibus</i>), with catchword "ex."
FELiv		Title page, identifying scribe as Gaspar de Tondella.
1a-67vb.	(1)	John Beleth (12c). <i>Summa de ecclesiasticis officiis</i> . (Tit) In nomine... Incipit summa magistri iohannis beleti. (Inc) In primitiva ecclesia prohibitum erat, ne quis loqueretur linguis.... (Expl) ...qui me plasmasti miserere mei. (Coloph) Explicit libellus de ecclesiasticis officiis. (Ed) Heribert Douteil, <i>CCCM</i> 41-41A (Turnhout, 1976). (Omss) Edition uses 99 mss but not ours. text in Troyes, BM 404 (edition siglum T1) is closest to present version; work appears on ff. 1-67v in both mss. (Com) Ms uses <i>additiones</i> and tituli listed with siglum T1 in apparatus and appendix of edition. Capitula have rubricated tituli without numbers.
67vb-135b.	(2)	Baldwin of Ford OCist (d. 1190). <i>De sacramento altaris</i> . (Inc) [Sal] Reverenda nomina magistri, domini et patris, singula ius suum.... [Text, after "Quis sit ordo"] Magnum et profundum novi verique.... (Expl) ...et debent statutis temporibus. (Coloph) Explicit summa iohannis belleth. (Ed) J. Morson et al., SC 93-94 (Paris, 1963); <i>PL</i> 204:641-774. (Omss) Troyes, BM 404, ff. 67v-131. Bell, "The Corpus," pp. 227-230 lists 12 mss including ours. Edition uses 6 mss including Troyes 404. (Com) Includes spurious ending found in earlier edition (<i>PL</i> 204:769-774); see SC 93, pp. 23, 59f. List of capitula for both of works in ms written, with f. numbers, on ff. 135-135v. List written in cursive hand used for marginalia and f. numbers throughout ms. Cf. index in Troyes, BM 404, f. 144v.
RELi-ii		Antiphony fragment, inner bifolium of gathering that followed one in FELii-iii. Continuation of Corpus Christi (None ant. <i>O pastor</i> ; Vespers antiphons beginning with <i>Mane nobiscum</i> ; <i>Magnificat</i> ant. <i>O sacramentum</i>).

RELIii-RPD

Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLXXIX/451

Portugal 451

Ludolf of Saxony OCART, VITA CHRISTI, Vol. 1 (Portuguese)

Portugal. 1445.

Parchment. ◊ 470 x 315 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 221. ◊ Numbered i-lix, lxi(60)-lxx(79), lxxii(80)-lxxiii(81), xciii(82), lxxxiii(83), lxxv(84)-clxvii(166), clxx(167)-ccxx(217), ccxii(218)-ccxxii(219), ccxxv(220)-ccxxvi(221) by 15c hand; and 1-222(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 320 x 220 mm. ◊ 48 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ No framing or ruling visible on film. ◊ No headlines (15c numeration, centered at top). ◊ i-ix⁸, x⁷, xi-xv⁸, xvi¹⁺⁶, xvii-xxi⁸, xxii⁶, xxiii-xxvii⁸, xxviii⁷, xxix². ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 15c littera gothica cursiva textualis (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ Pen-decorated 10 line initial "N" on f. 1; smaller pen-decorated and rubricated initials for other sections. ◊ Some scribal insertions and 15c tituli. ◊ 451/ (FPD, FEL); title page (FEL); library stamps (FEL, f. 1); and "Fr. Baptista abc" (16c hand). ◊ 221vb: Aqueste livro mandou traslladar aa honrra de ihesu christo ao muy indigno prove de virtudes frey bernardo monge do ditto mosteiro des os sete cordernos ataa que soy acabado xv dias de junho do anno de 1445. Laus tibi Christ quoniam liber explicit iste. O abade que me mandou fazer se finou no anno do senhor 1445 em o mes de fevereiro, id est februarii, em dia da setugesima, o qual foy muyto passionado em sua vida.... ◊ Bernardo d'Alcobaça (?). ◊ *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 1:520-521; *Index*, p. 122; *Inventário*, pp. 421-422; and Walter Baier, *Untersuchungen zu den Passionsbetrachtungen in der "Vita Christi" des Ludolf von Sachsen*, 1, *Analecta Cartusiana* 44 (Salzburg, 1977), p. 163. ◊ Bottom margin of ff. 105, 175, and 195 cut off. Stub after f. 121 in 15c littera gothica formata. ◊ Secundo folio: a madre del bem aventurada.

FPD 451/ [Fundo number].

FEL Title page.

1a-221vb.	(1)	Ludolf of Saxony OCART (1295-1377). <i>Vita Christi, Part 1 (cc. 1-61)</i> . Tr. Bernardo d'Alcobaça OCist. (Tit) Comecasse o prohemio no livro da vida de christo.
-----------	-----	---

(Inc) Nom pode alguen poer outro fundamento segundo diz.... (Expl) ...que eu in ore sempre a cercade ty. amen. (Coloph) Aquy se acaba a primeira parte do livro da vida de christo. Deo gracias. (Ed) See *Bibliotheca Lusitana*, 1:520–521 on edition of 1495. Partial facsimile of 1495 edition found in *O Livro de "Vita Christi" em longoagem português*, ed. A Magne, 2 vols., Coleção de textos de língua portuguesa 1 (Rio de Janeiro, 1957–1968) [not seen]. (Omss) Sole ms of translation. (Com) Final chapter in ms (c. 61) is followed by oration that should appear after c. 62. 1495 edition of Portuguese translation earliest known book printed in Portuguese. See also edition of Latin original: *Vita Jesu Christi*, ed. A.–C. Bolard et al. (Paris, 1865).

RPD

17c *probationes*: “Parar a maiesteira”.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLXXX/452

Portugal 452

Ludolf of Saxony OCART, VITA CHRISTI, Vol. 2 (Portuguese)

Portugal. c. 1445.

Parchment. ◊ 331 x 235 mm. ◊ i (paper) + 144+i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1–144 by 17c hand. ◊ Written space: 234 x 169 mm. ◊ 35 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ No framing or ruling visible on film. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i–xviii⁸. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 15c littera gothica cursiva textualis (calligraphic). ◊ One hand. ◊ Margins on f. 2 filled with pen-decorated designs. Small rubricated or pen-decorated initial for each section. ◊ 17c marginalia. ◊ Title page (FEL); library stamps (FEL, f. 1); 17c *ex libris* notes (“Livraria d’Alcobaça”) and note signed by Fr. Joudel Lourenço (f. 1v). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Bernardo d’Alcobaça (?) ◊ *Index*, p. 122; and *Inventário*, pp. 421–423. ◊ Interlinear corrections in marginal hand. Faded text retraced by later hand. Final gathering followed by parchment stub (no visible writing). Catchword “Estar” at end of last gathering. Format differs from that of Cod. Alc. CCLXXIX/451, but both mss seem to have been written by same hand. ◊ Secundo folio: Esforse outra vez ihesu.

FPD	Blank.
FEL	Title page.
1v-144v.	(1) Ludolf of Saxony OCart (1295-1377). <i>Vita Christi, Part 1</i> (cc. 62-92). Tr. Bernardo d'Alcobaça OCist. (Tit) Comecasse a segunda parte do livro da vida de Ihesu christo.... (Inc) Esforse outra vez Ihesu a guallylea donde veera a Iudea.... (Expl) [Expl mut] ...Pois que aquelles, aque era deffesso nom podiam.... (Ed) See <i>Bibliotheca Lusitana</i> , 1:520-521 on edition of 1495. (Omss) Sole ms of translation. (Com) Preceded, ff. 1-iv, by list of capitula. Capitula numbered 1-31 (rather than 62-92) in this list and next to tituli in text. Ms breaks off before end of c. 29(90).
REL-RPD	Blank.

Codices Alcobacenses CCLXXXI/453

Portugal 453

Ludolf of Saxony OCart, VITA CHRISTI, Vol. 4 (Portuguese)

Portugal. c. 1445

Parchment. ◊ 385 x 250 mm. ◊ i (parchment leaves pasted together) + i (paper) + 299 + i + i (paper). ◊ Numbered 1-302(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 250 x 180 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ No framing or ruling visible on film. ◊ No headlines. ◊ i⁸, ii⁷, iii⁸, iv⁷, v-xxiii⁸, xxiv³, xxv-xxvii⁸, xxviii⁶, xxix-xxxviii⁸, xxxix⁴. ◊ Catchwords. ◊ 15c littera gothica cursiva textualis (calligraphic). ◊ One principal hand, with apparent second hand (heavier pen) at ff. 151va-169va and 177a-184b. ◊ Pen-decorated and rubricated initials as in Codices Alc. CCLXXIX/451-CCLXXX/452. ◊ 17c marginal and interlinear notes (see esp. f. 174v). ◊ 453/ (FELi); title page (FELii); library stamps (FELii, f. 2); 17c-18c hands on f. 1, including "Frei Ferando da...(illegible)," inverted; and BN library stamp (f. 1v). ◊ 299a: Aqueste livro mandou tresllado aa honrra de ihesus, o muito honrrado senhor Dom Gonçallo de Ferreira, Dom abbade de <mosteiro> dalcobaça...frey bernardo monje d<o mismo or>dem. Anno do senhor (only "decembro" visible in date). ◊ Bernardo d'Alcobaça (?) ◊ Index, p. 122; and Inventário, pp.

421–424. ◊ Ff. after 297 were torn out, leaving stubs with some text. Second column of f. 299 has been cut out with part of colophon on f. 299a. 41 line format beginning at f. 186 (same written space). Principal hand is that of Codices Alc. CCLXXIX/451–CCLXXX/452. ◊ Secundo folio: alteza do merito.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	453/ [Fundō number].
FELi(v)	Fragment from 15c Benedictine antiphonary; four line staves, square neumes. Includes Sexagesima responsories <i>Dixit dominus ad noe, finis</i> and <i>Quadraginta dies et noctes</i> .
FELii	Title page.
1va–299a.	(1) Ludolf of Saxony OCart (1295–1377). <i>Vita Christi, Part 2</i> (cc. 51–89). Tr. Bernardo d'Alcobaça OCist. (Tit) Da pascoa et das desuayradas significāoens (!)... Começase o primeyro capitollo na postumeyra parte do livro da vida de christo. (Inc) Agora segundo Ieronimo Roçemos de sangue o nosso livro.... (Expl) ...do corpo et da alma de cada hum. (Coloph) Aquy se acaba a ultima parte do livro da vida de ihesu christo conthenda no evangelho a qual conthem a muy maravilhosa paixo in sua. Deo gratias. (Ed) See <i>Bibliotheca Lusitana</i> , 2:520–521 on edition of 1495. (Omss) Cod. Alc. CDLXVII/219 is isolated copy of fourth volume. (Com) Preceded, ff. 1a–1va, by list of capitula, with added f. numbers. In text capitula numbered 1–38. Last of four original volumes; third volume missing from set.
RELi	Fragment of Benedictine antiphonary (inverted). Includes Psalter antiphons for feria iv Lauds, Prime, and Vespers; beginning of Saturday Matins.
RPD	Blank.

HAGIOGRAPHICAL COLLECTION (of Valerius of Bierzo?)

Portugal. 12c ex.

Parchment. ◊ 456 x 330 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 197+i (paper). ◊ Numbered i-xcvi (faintly) by 15c hand; and 1-199(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 373 x 250 mm. ◊ 36 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ No visible framing on microfilm; prickings visible inner. ◊ ◊ i-xxiv⁸, xxv⁵. ◊ Signatures iii-vi. Catchwords on gatherings ii, vii-xxiv. ◊ 12c littera protogothica. ◊ One hand (see remarks). ◊ Decorated (one color) 10 line initial "V" on f. 1a. Other major and minor divisions have rubricated initials (2-4 lines). Display-script incipits. Scribal cues for incipits in margin. ◊ Marginal nota signs and repetition of rubrics. ◊ 454/ (FELi); title page (FELii); and library stamps (FELii, f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Index, pp. 125-126; *Commentariorum*, pp. 235-236, 375, 440-5; 458-507; D. de Bruyne, "L'héritage littéraire de l'abbé saint Valère," *RB* 32 (1920): 4-6; *Inventário*, pp. 424-426; J. N. Garvin, *The Vitas Sanctorum Patrum Emeretensium* (Washington, 1946), pp. 12-14; Sister Consuelo Maria Aherne, *Valerio of Bierzo*, The Catholic University of America, Studies in Mediaeval History, n. s. 9 (Washington, 1949), pp. 12-13; and M. C. Diaz y Diaz, "Sobre la compilación hagiographica de Valerio del Bierzo," *Hispania Sacra* 4 (1951), 3-23. ◊ Format changes to 34 lines (357 x 240 mm.) at f. 41. Hand undergoes gradual transition on f. 49v: "g" becomes closed, and calligraphic capitals are used at beginning of all sentences. ◊ Secundo folio: te semper pascam.

FPD	Blank.
FELi	454/ [Fund number].
FELii	Title page, identifying scribe as Romanus de Alenquer.
FELii(v)	List of contents, by f. number, in 15c hand (similar to hand in Cod. Alc. CCLXXXI/453, ff. 151va-169va).
1a-15b.	(1) Paul of Mérida (Pseudo?). <i>Vitae Sanctorum Patrum Emeretensium</i> . (Tit) Incipiunt capitula de opusculis que continentur in hoc libello de vitis patrum emeretensium, et de his que a domino factu sunt per interventum sanctissime virginis eulalie et martiris sue

(added): a paulo emeritensi diacono. (Inc) Virorum orthodoxorum maximeque catholicorum prorsus vera esse.... (Expl) ...potestas, laus et benedictio nunc et semper et in secula seculorum. amen. (Ed) Garvin, *The Vitas Sanctorum Patrum Emeretensium*. (Omss) Diaz y Diaz, *Index*, 214 lists 10 mss including ours. 4 mss have sigla in edition, including ours (pp. 12–20). (Com) According to list of capitula after titulus on f. 1a, work divided into 10 sections, but text has 5 major divisions with rubrics and numerous smaller divisions (often corresponding to secondary divisions in edition; see also edition, p. 13). *BHL*, 2530.

- | | | |
|------------|-----|---|
| 15b–93vb. | (2) | Anonymous (Valerius of Bierzo [7c] ?). <i>Vitae (Compilation)</i> . (Tit) Incipit vita sancti simeonis scripta ab eius discipulo nomine antonio die nonas ianuarias. (Inc) Sancte igitur recordationis beatus symeon cuius dispositionem hodie celebramus.... (Expl) ...in regnum domini nostri ihesu christi, cui est gloria in secula seculorum. Amen. (Omss) On mss of individual pieces within compilation, see Diaz y Diaz, <i>Index</i> , 156–158, 261, 286–288. Pieces on ff. 59va–74vb appear in Madrid, BN 494. (Com) De Bruyne designates collection in this ms as third recension of hagiographical collection compiled by Valerius of Bierzo, “L’héritage littéraire,” pp. 1–10, with tables allowing comparison of three recensions in terms of order and contents). Valerius author of <i>Dicta Valerii</i> and <i>Vita Bonelli</i> on ff. 75a–78a, and his autobiographical works which follow on ff. 93vb–103a (see next entry) form part of compilation described by DeBruyne. |
| 93vb–103a. | (3) | Valerius of Bierzo (7c). <i>Autobiographical Works</i> . (Tit) Epitameron proprii prefati discriminis. (Inc) Veritatis iter adgrediens olim calle salutis.... (Expl) ...per crucis tropheum redemit mundum. (Ed) Aherne, <i>Valerio of Bierzo</i> , pp. 69–151. Also printed in <i>Commentariorum</i> , pp. 481–507. (Omss) Edition uses Madrid, BN 10007 (10c) and this ms. See also Diaz y Diaz, <i>Index</i> , 292–294. (Com) Includes two acrostics, <i>Epitameron proprii prefati discriminis</i> (f. 93vb) and <i>Epitameron proprie orationis</i> (ff. 93vb–94a), pp. 111–113 in edition, followed by prose works, <i>Ordo querimonie prefati</i> |

discriminis (94a–98va) and *Replicatio sermonum a prima conversione* (98va–103a). Titulus for *Ordo querimonie* begins “Item valerii narrationes superius memorato patri nostro donandeo (corr. to “donadeo”).” Rubricated initials for lines and marginal repetition of these initials accentuate first acrostic. Acrostic and telestich in second *Epitameron* are not made prominent; some verses do not begin on new lines.

- | | | |
|--------------|-----|--|
| 103a–185a. | (4) | Anonymous. <i>Dicta Patrum Abbatum</i> . (Inc) Dixit abbas cassianus: quia venimus a palestina.... (Expl) ...senex vero egrediens fugit, et iterum venit in egyptum. (Com) Text not separated from preceding text by any titulus or major division. Some sections have tituli (beginning at f. 149va). On f. 149a, titulus includes rubric “Hucusque de greco in latinum transtulit pelagius diaconus sancte romane ecclesie, et abhinc deorsum iohannes subdiaconus.” |
| 185a–186vb. | (5) | Anonymous. <i>Life of Nicephorus</i> . (Inc) In partibus orientis quidam presbiter nomine sapricius, et niceforus laicus.... (Expl) ...ad gloriam et laudem domini nostri ihesu christi, qui est benedictus cum patre. (Com) See <i>BHL</i> , 6085. |
| 186vb–188vb. | (6) | Augustine of Hippo (354–430). <i>Sermon</i> . (Inc) In lectione apostolica audivimus apostolum dicentem quia fundamentum.... (Expl) ...largitate redimere prestante domino nostro... (Ed) <i>PL</i> 39:1946–1949. |
| 188vb–197a. | (7) | Johannes Alexandrinus. <i>De Virtutibus Patriarchae</i> . (Tit) Item de iohanne alexandrino episcopo. (Inc) Cum essem, inquit beatus iohannes, meipso adhuc iuvenis.... (Expl) ...tamquam dignum, erat enim lector. (Coloph) Explicit Liber Vitas Patrum. Explicit De iohanne Alexandrino episcopo. |
| REL–RPD | | Blank. |

VULGATE BIBLE

France(?) 13c

Parchment. ◊ 262 x 172 mm. ◊ i+438. ◊ Numbered 1-438 by earlier 20c hand, selectively (but not by gathering); and 1-439(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 163 x 106 mm. ◊ 55 lines. ◊ 2 columns. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; prickings visible outer; text begins below top line. ◊ Headlines (scriptural book). ◊ Collation not determinable from film. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 13c littera gothica semiquadrata textualis. ◊ One hand. ◊ Decorated initials: historiated, 8 line frame for each scriptural book; elongated frame for "I" (full length of column on f. 3v); extended stems outside text column, foliate with animal figures (full length of column on f. 1). Seven line foliate initials for prefaces. See appendix. ◊ Marginal chapter numbers (display script and littera textualis); marginal symbols. ◊ Bookplate "BNL iluminados 67" crossed out (FPD); 18c *fundo* number "405," with "125" scored through (FEL); library stamps (ff. 1, 4, 437); BN library stamp (f. 1); Date "2-4-30" (f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Index*, pp. 178-179; *Commentariorum*, pp. 205-206; and *Inventário*, pp. 426-427. ◊ Initial cut out from f. 353 and replaced by blank strip. Ms was in Alcobaça collection when *Index* was written; placed in Biblioteca Nacional as Cod. Inlum. 67, then as Cod. Alc. CDV/455. ◊ Secundo folio: pugnantem, quia non legerimus.

FPD	Bookplate.
FEL	"Codex 405 ('195 No. 67' crossed out); C. Alc./455."
1a-324vb.	(1) <i>Vulgate Bible: Old Testament.</i> (Tit) Incipit epistola sancti ieronimi presbiteri ad paulum de omnibus divine hystorie libris presbiterum. (Inc) Frater ambrosius mihi tua munuscula preferens.... (Expl) ...Hic ergo erit consummatus. (Ed) <i>Biblia Sacra</i> , 17 vols. (Rome, 1926-1987). (Omss) Edition has up to 50 sigla for individual books. (Com) Includes 3 Esdras (ff. 152a-157a, designated as "Esdras II") after Ezra and Neh; 4 Esdras not included. No lists of capitula. O.T. prefaces as in edition with following exceptions: Gen preceded only by Jerome <i>Letter 53</i> (ff. 1a-3a) and Pentateuch preface ("Desiderium mei desideratas," ff. 3a-3b); 1 Chr and 2 Chr have "Si

septuaginta" (ff. 122va–b) and "Quoniam grecorum hystorias" (ff. 131vb–132a) respectively; no Psalter preface; Books of Solomon preceded only by "Iungat epistola" (f. 200a), but Eccles preceded by "Memini me hoc ferme quinquennio" (f. 207a; De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, p. 120); Minor Prophets preceded by "Non idem ordo" (f. 291va) and individually by "Temporibus Oziae" series, with additional prefaces for Amos ("Amos propheta et rusticus" and "Amos vero interpretationis," joined, f. 205b; "Hic Amos propheta," ff. 295b–295va) and Jonah ("Iona columba et dolens," f. 297vb); 1 Mac preceded by "[Sal]; Cum sim promptus" (f. 307a–b), "[Sal]; Memini me" (ff. 307b–307va), and "Machabeorum libri duo" (f. 307va; De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, pp. 151–152). Psalter (ff. 177va–199vb) has historiated initials marking ferial divisions (including Ps. 119), pen-decorated initials for other psalms. Office canticles and Athanasian creed follow psalms.

- 325–403vb. (2) *Vulgate Bible: New Testament.* (Tit) Incipit prologus super matheum. (Inc) Matheus ex iudea sicut in ordine primus ponitur.... (Expl) ...Veni domine ihesu. Gracia domini nostri ihesu christi cum omnibus vobis. amen. (Coloph) Explicit apocalipsis iohannis. (Ed) Wordsworth et al., *Novum Testamentum*, 3 vols. (Oxford, 1889–1954); *PL* 29:517–914, with prefaces in De Bruyne, *Préfaces*. (Omss) Edition has up to 30 sigla for individual books. (Com) Gospels, ff. 325a–360vb; Pauline Epistles, 360vb–383a; Acts 383a–393va; Catholic Epistles, 393vb–398b; Apoc, 398–403vb. No lists of capitula. Prefaces: Gospels have "Mattheus ex iudea" series (De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, 170–173) with additional preface for Mt ("Mattheus cum primo," f. 325a–b; De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, pp. 183–184); Pauline Epistles have "Romani sunt in partibus" series (De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, pp. 235–238) with "In primis dicendum" (f. 380a; De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, pp. 253–254) for Heb; Acts preceded by "Lucas Antiochensis" (f. 383a; De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, p. 209); Catholic Epistles preceded only by "Non est ita ordo" (f. 393vb; De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, p. 255); Apoc preceded by "Omnes qui pie" (ff. 398b–398vb; De Bruyne, *Préfaces*, pp. 262–263).

Lk 1:1-4 treated as second preface, preceding historiated initial.

- | | | |
|-------------|-----|---|
| 405a-437vb. | (3) | Stephen Langton (c. 1150-1228). <i>Nomina Hebraica</i> .
(Tit) Incipiunt interpretationes hebraicorum
nominum secundum A litteram. (Inc) Aaz
apprehendens vel apprehensio.... (Expl) ...zusivi
consiliantes eos vel consiliatores eorum. (Omss)
Stegmüller, <i>Repertorium</i> , 7709 lists 16 mss but not
ours. (Com) Preceded and followed by blank ff. (404
and 438). Letters after <i>A</i> have minor initials and
tituli. |
| RPD | | Blank. |

Codices Alcobacenses sine numero/456

Portugal 456

OFFICE OF THE DEAD; VENERATION OF THE CROSS

Portugal. 17c.

Parchment. ◊ 122 x 86 mm. ◊ iii + 29 + ii. ◊ Numbered 1-29 by earlier 20c hand; and 1-32(RPD) by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 95 x 65 mm. ◊ c. 15 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Lead framing. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No quire signatures. ◊ 17c antiquarian (littera gothica praecissa formata). Hand 2: 17c calligraphic cursive. ◊ 2 hands: ff. 1-27v; 28-29. ◊ Rubricated initials for all chants. Initial "P" on f. 1 is height of two staves; others are height of one. ◊ Tonal indications (cursive hand). ◊ 456/ (FELi); bookplate "BNL Iluminadas 7" (FPD) and fundo number "7" (FELiii), both crossed out; library stamps (ff. 1, 29); date "2-3-30" (f. 1). ◊ No colophon. ◊ *Inventário*, pp. 427-428. ◊ 5 line staves, square notation. Ms not included in *Index*. It belonged formerly to Cod. Inluminados collection (despite absence of illuminations); transferred to Alcobaça collection before completion of *Inventário*. ◊ Secundo folio: -servaveris domine.

FPD	Bookplate (crossed out); parchment bifolium (with FELi).
-----	--

FELi	C. Alc./456.
------	--------------

FELii	Blank.
FELiii	Blank, with framing; "No. 7" crossed out on verso.
1-17	(1) <i>Office for the Dead (noted chants)</i> . (Inc) <i>Placebo domino in regione vivorum....</i> (Expl) ...morietur in eternum (EUOUAE). (Ed) <i>Breviarium Cisterciense Reformatum, Pars Hiemalis</i> (Westmall, 1935), pp. 195*-202*. (Com) Chant texts as in <i>Breviarium</i> , except Matins, Resp. ii, verse: <i>Requiem eternam</i> (f. 5v) and Resp. ix, third verse: <i>Quid ego miserrimus</i> (f. 13). Office followed, ff. 17-19v, by noted chants for <i>commendatio animae: Subvenite sancti; Chorus angelorum; Clementissime domine qui pro nostra</i> (ending "super peccatorem" with addition "vel peccatricem").
20v-25.	(2) <i>Adoratio Crucis (in Parasceve)</i> . (Tit) <i>Incipit officium de cruce. Feria sexta de passione domini.</i> (Inc) Circa fine orationum duo sacerdotes. <i>Popule meus quid feci....</i> (Expl) ...mors mortem superavit. amen. (Ed) R.-J. Hesbert, <i>Corpus Antiphonarium Officii</i> , 2 (Rome, 1965), pp. 783-785 (tabular representation); see also, <i>Graduale Sacrosanctae Romanae Ecclesiae</i> (Paris, 1924), pp. 197-200. (Omss) Paris, BN lat. 12584. (Com) Opening rubric occupies all of f. 20v and placed in border design. Set of chants consist of: <i>Popule meus; Agios...Sanctus; Quia ego eduxi; (Agios); Quid ultra; (Agios); Ecce lignum; Super omnia.</i> Each appears in table of edition. Followed by blank f. (26) and by set of noted <i>conclusiones missarum</i> (27-27v); cf. <i>Missale ad usum...Sarum</i> , ed. F. H. Dickinson (1861-1883), pp. 635-638.
28-29.	(3) <i>Processional Stations pro defunctis</i> . (Tit) In processionibus ferialibus defunctorum. (Inc) In prima statione. Resp.: <i>Memento mei Deus....</i> (Expl) ...ad Dominum Deum nostrum. (Com) Stational incipits for ferial and solemn processions followed by noted antiphons <i>Sancta Maria succurre</i> and <i>Sancta Dei Genetrix Virgo</i> . F. 29v blank.
RELi-RPD	Blank; RELii-RPD parchment bifolium.

INDICES

A

- Manoel do Abreu (notary). *Proceedings for the Beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal*. **305**: 229–.*
- Accenuation of Nouns*. **37**: 111(113)–.
- Cristovão Rodrigues Acenheiro (1464–15). *Chronicles of Kings Sancho I to John II (1185–1495)* (Portuguese). **290**: 47v–.
- Acrostics: **329** (Portuguese); **415**: 148(149)vb–; **454**: 93vb–.
- Adam de Buckfeld (Bouchermefort) (fl. 1270).
- De differentia spiritus et animae*. **179**: 117v–.
 - De generatione et corruptione (Recension I)*. **179**: 76a–.
 - De memoria et reminiscentia (Recension II)*. **179**: 122vb–.
 - De sensu et sensato (Recension I)*. **179**: 126v–.
 - Meteorologica*. **179**: 90a–.
 - Physica (I–VIII)*. **179**: 1a–.
 - Super librum de morte et vita*. **179**: 121–.
- Adoratio Crucis (in Parasceve)*. **456**: 20v–.
- Adso OSB, Abt of Montier-en-Der (d. 992). *Libellus de Antichristo*. **194**: 169a–.
- Aegidius de Fuscararii (d. 1289). *Ordo iudicarius* (Incomplete). **371A**: 1a–.
- King Afonso I of Portugal (1112–1185). *Charter to Bernard of Clairvaux—Founding of Alcobaça, 8 April 1153*. **303**: 359v–.
- Aimeri Picaud (d. 12c med.). *Liber sancti Jacobi* (with *Historia Pseudo-Turpini*). **334**: 103(106)v–.
- Aires of Alcobaça OCist. *In tertiam partem Summa Theologica*. **86**: 1–.
- Alain de Lille OCist (1128–1203).
- Liber poenitentialis*. **161**: 1(4)a–.
 - De sex alis cherubim*. **34**: 23v–.
- Albuquerque (see also *Genealogy of the Albuquerque Line*).
- Alcobaça. (See also Cistercian Order).
- Abbots.
 - Commemorations: **231**.
 - Martinho I (1175–1191): **365**: 117a–.
 - Pedro Nunez (1297–1317): **180**.
 - Estevam Paes (1327–1332): **376**: 135vb–.
 - João de Ornellas (1381–1414): **379**: 131va–.
 - Fernando de Quental (1414–1427): **62**: FELii.
 - Estevão De Aguiar (1431–1446): **218**; **280**; **386**: 109va–.
 - Gonçalvo de Ferreira (1446–1460): See **414**; **435**; **451–453**.
 - Nicholau Vieira (1461–1475): **73**; **218**; **223**; **280**.
 - Jorge de Mello, Bp of Guarda (1505–1518) Commendatory Abbot): **223**.

*Manuscript reference number is in **bold typeface**; *italics* indicate titles.

General Index

- Cardinal-Prince Afonso of Portugal OCist, Bp of Lisbon and
Commendatory Abt of Alcobaça (1519–1540). 22:
171v; 76: FELii; 375: 167v–.
- Cardinal-King Henrique of Portugal OCist, Commendatory
Abt of Alcobaça (1540–1580): 105; 108; 109.
- Authors: 55; 72; 86; 90; 92; 98; 110; 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 18; 119; 120;
121; 122; 123; 124; 125; 126; 127; 128; 134; 174; 218
(Portuguese);
224 (Portuguese); 225 (Portuguese); 226 (Portuguese); 227
(Portuguese); 236; 239; 240; 280 (Portuguese); 288
(Portuguese); 289 (Portuguese); 299 (Portuguese); 300; 301;
302; 303; 307; 329; 330; 398; 394; 451–453 (translator).
- Bernardo de Amaral OCist, Prior of Alcobaça (fl. 1769): 393: 1.
- Bullaria: 228.
- Charters: 73 (Portuguese); 75; 303: 359v–; 381: REL; 389;
Fragments: 38; 43; 47; 49; 56; 65.
Customaries: 73: 81– (Portuguese). 218 (Portuguese); 223.
- Descriptions: 307.
- Formulary: 47; 230.
- History: 62; 66; 82; 92; 108; 110; 117; 125; 127; 231; 300 (Portuguese);
301 (Portuguese); 303: 360v–; 364: RELi–ii; 375: 167va–;
369: 1; 394; 395; 415: 146(147)vb–. (See also Cistercian Order,
History.).
- Liturgy: 64. (See also Cistercian Order, Liturgy; and Liturgical Books.)
- Legislation: 173; 187; 218 (Portuguese).
- Martyrology: 231.
- Novice House: 354.
- Privileges: 109; 112.
- Alcobaça Formulary* (Latin and Portuguese). 47: 1(4)–.
- Alcuin, Abt of Tours (796–804).
De psalmorum usu (Summary). 426: 259a–.
Vita sancti Martini. 334: 1(4)–.
- Pseudo-Alcuin. *Liber de divinis officiis*, c. xli (excerpt). 161: 54(57)v–.
- Aldebert of Porto (?) Letters. 414: 8b–; 422: 8b–.
- Alexander de Villa Dei (c. 1170–1250). *Doctrinale*. 52: 1(4)–.
- Bento de Almeida (fl. 1635), Compiler. *Dossier on Miracles Performed by
Princesses Theresa OCist (1178–1250) and Sancia
OCist (1180–1229)* (Portuguese). 388: 1–.
- Alphabetum Hebraeorum Interpretatum*. 3: 19–.
- Jacobus Amadorio OM (fl. 18c). *Historical Notices on the Franciscans in
Portugal*. 307: 261–.
- Ambrose, Bp of Milan (374–397).
Exameron. 150: 1a–.
Expositio in Psalmum CXVIII. 183: 1v–.
De Obitu Valentiniani Consolatio, 10 (Excerpt). 150: 120va–.
De Paenitentia. 150: 93a–.
- Pseudo-Ambrose, *De dignitate sacerdotali*. 150: 120vb–; 170: 105–.

- Ambrosius Autpertus OSB, Abt St. Vincent (Volturno) (776-778). *Liber de Conflictu Vitiorum et Virtutum.* 168: 138va-; 180: 106vb-; 238: 53b-; 416: 88(89)va-.
- Anastasius Bibliotecarius (c. 817-879). *Letter to Guadericus, Bp of Velletri, on Clement of Rome.* 342: 1va-.
- Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). (See Daniel of Raithu, John, Abt of Raithu and John Climachus).
- Anian of Celeda (fl. 425). (See John Chrysostom).
- Annals. (See also Historical Works.)
- Annals of France and England* (1137-1272). 447: 277a-.
- Annals of the Monastery of Arouca* (1092-1117). 310: 1-.
- Annotationes in Cantica Canticorum.* 95: 4(7)-.
- Anonymous (Barreira?). *Dissertation of Five Legal Questions Concerning the Portuguese Succession After 1580.* 229: 1-.
- Anonymous. Br. Hermenegildo de Tarcos. OCist translator. *Horto da Esposo (Hortus Sponsus)* (Portuguese). 198: 1a-; 212: 81a-.
- Anonymous (Odo of Cheriton?). *Liber Proverbiorum.* 243: 156vb-.
- Anselm OSB, Abp of Canterbury (1089-1109).
- Cur deus homo?* 170: 56-.
- De Beatitudine Coelestis Patriae.* 153: 198(199)ab-.
- Liber de Conceptu Virginali et Originali Peccato.* 147: 268(274)v-.
- Prayers.* 37: 17(19)-; 70(72)v-; 75(77)-.
- Prayers and Meditations.* 37: 1(3)-; 31(33)v-; 67(56)-.
- De verbi incarnatione ad urbanum papam.* 170: 43-.
- Anselm (?). *Prayer to St. Vedastus (St. Vaast).* 37: 63(65)v-.
- Antichrist: 17; 161; 194; 232B; 247.
- Antiphonal for votive masses.* 164: xii(26)-.
- Antiphons: 7; 107; 164.
- Treatises: 195; 223 (Portuguese). (See also Liturgical Books, Breviaries.)
- Antoninus OP, Abp of Florence (1369-1459). *Confessionale.* 69: 1-.
- Anthony of Padua: See 420; 1002; 1003.
- Appendix to Magnum formularium.* 275: 132-.
- Architecture: 307.
- Aristotle (384-322 B. C.).
- Commentaries: 175; 179.
- (Translations into Latin):
- Nichomachean Ethics.* 284: 1-.
- Politics.* 284: 139a-.
- Posteriora Analytica.* 77: 192v-.
- Priora Analytica.* 77: 125-.
- De Sophisticis elenchi.* 77: 96.
- Topica.* 77: 1-.
- Pseudo-Aristotle. *Economics.* 284: 130a-.
- Armandus of Bellovisu OP (d. c 1340). *Sermo contra hebraeos.* 61: 3-.
- Arnulph of Bohéries (fl. 1200). *Sententiae.* 200: 180-.
- Ars accentualis.* 149: RELvii(v)-.

General Index

- Ars manualis.* 62: 147(166)v–; 91: 21v–.
Ars poetica (Latin–Portuguese). 286: 37–.
Ars Praedicandi. 60: 16–.
Arsenius OSB; Johannes de Turrecremata OP, Card. SRE (1388–1468).
 Epiſtola Arsenii et Responſi Cardinalēm. 282: 1v–.
Athanasian Creed. 1002: 228v–.
Athanasius, Bp of Alexandria (328–373), tr. Evagrius (346–399). *Vita Sancti Antonii.* 367: 46–.
Augustine (354–430), Bp of Hippo.
 Confessiones. 237: 1va–.
 De civitate dei. 332: 1b–.
 De Continetia. 238: 34a–.
 De haeresibus ad Quodvultdeum. 416: 97(98)va–.
 De Perfectione Iustitiae Hominis Liber (Incomplete). 359: 47a–.
 De trinitate. 331: 35vb–.
 Enarrationes in psalmos. 343–346.
 Enchiridion ad Laurentium, seu de fide et spe et caritate. 238: 4b–.
 Epiſtola CCXLIII: Ad Laetum. 1: 100(115)v–.
 In Iohannis Evangelium Tractatus CXXIV. 402: 1(2)a–.
 Letters. 440: 2vb–.
 Liber De Praedestinatione Sanctorum (Incomplete). 359: 54a–.
 Retractationes. 331: 1va.
 Sermon (Maurist Appendix, Sermon 104). 454: 186vb–.
 Sermones de verbis apostoli. 347: 127(128)a–.
 Sermones de verbis domini. 347: 1(2)a–.
 Soliloquies (Portuguese). 198: 155v–.
 Tractatus in Iohannis Epistolam. 348: 1va–.
 Tractatus in Evangelium Iohannis. 443 (fragment).
Pseudo-Augustine.
 De dialectica. 416: 124(125)va–.
 De eo quod scriptum est in psalmo cxviii, 66. 1: 108(113)–.
 Dialogus quaestionum LXV (9c). 416: 112(113)va–.
 Oration on "De trinitate" (6c). 331: 34a–.
 Sermo de decem denariis. 136: 69v–.
 On Sins and Fast days. 200: 230–.
 Sermo de penitentia. 161: 198(201)–.
 Sermon. 422: 9–.
Augustinian Canons (OESACan).
 Authors: 366.
Augustinian Order (OESA).
 Authors: 149.
- B**
- Baldwin of Ford OCist (d. 1190). *De sacramento altaris.* 450: 67vb–.
Ignacio Barbosa Machado (b. 1686). *Dissertations on Brazilian Military History.*
 320: 1–.

- João Barbosa de Araujo (b. 1675).
Calendar of Pagan Feasts. 327: 272(1681)–.
Dictionary of Mythological Terms. 322–327.
- Ruy Barreto de Meneses. *Comments on the Chronicle of King Sebastião.* 308: 305–.
- Ruy Barreto de Meneses, Ruy de Sousa de Carvalho, Pedro Alvarez de Carvalho. *Letters to King Sebastião.* 308: 298–.
- Bartholomeus Anglicus de Glanville OM (fl. 1220). *De proprietatibus rerum.* 383: 1a–.
- Bartolomaeus Brixiensis (d. 1258).
Casus Decretorum. 267: 1a–.
Quaestiones dominicales et veneriales. 371A: 44a–.
- Bartholomew of Alcobaça OCist, Bp of Silves (1268–1285). *De Vīduatate.* 239: 1–.
- Basil of Caesarea (329–379). *Admonitio ad filium spiritualem.* 1: 139(144)v–; 24: 120–.
- Beatus of Liebana OSB (d. 798). *In Apocalypsim liber XII.* 247: 183a–.
- Bede OSB (673–735).
De Muliere Forti Libellus. 194: 162a–.
Expositio Actuum Apostolorum. 151: 3(2)v–.
Expositio super epistolatas catholicas. 177: 1va–.
In Ezram et Neemiam. 435: 7(11)vb–.
In Lucae Evangelium Expositio. 423: 1a–.
In Tobiam. 435: 1(4)a–.
Nomina Regionum Atque Lodorum de Actibus Apostolorum. 151: 63(62)–; 426: 249b–.
- Pope Benedict XII (1334–1342). *Fulgens sicut stella* (Portuguese). 73: 268–; 218: 116a–.
- Benedict OSB, Abt of Montecassino (d. 543). *Rule.* 14: 1(3)– (Portuguese, fragment); 44: 7(12)v– (Portuguese); 73: 1– (Portuguese); 187: 1v–; 223: 1–; 231: 88(90)–, 135(137)– (Portuguese). 281: 1(3)a–.
- Benedict OSB, Abt of Aniane (779–821). *Excerpta diversarum modis poenitentiarum.* 231: 85(87)–.
- Benedict de Mello OCist (Alcobaça). 87: FELiii.
- Benedict of Petersborough OSB (d. 1193). *Miracula S. Thomae Cantuariensis.* 143: 1v–; 172: 7–.
- Benedictine Order (OSB) (See also Monasticism).
 Authors: 14 (Portuguese); 24; 37; 38; 44 (Portuguese); 70; 73 (Portuguese); 143; 145; 147; 148; 149; 151A; 153; 154; 168; 169; 170; 172; 177; 231; 231 (Portuguese); 232A; 232B; 248; 332; 333; 352; 359; 368; 375; 405; 406; 408; 409; 414; 416: 131(132)va–; 435.
Expositiones regulae: 264; 282.
 History: 394.
 Rule: 14 (Portuguese, Fragment); 44 (Portuguese); 73 (Portuguese); 187; 223 (Portuguese); 231 (Latin and Portuguese); 281.
 Sign Language: 91 (Portuguese).
Benedictiones: 162; 166; 167.

General Index

- Berengaodus OSB (fl. c. 859) *Expositio Super Septem Visiones Libri Apocalypsis*. 232-2; 103a-.
- Bernard OCist, Abt of Clairvaux (1093-1153).
Apologia ad Guillelmum (St. Thierry) (Epistle). 168: 122va-.
De Consideratione libri quinque ad Eugenium terium. 152: 1v-.
De diligendo deo. 152: 140v-.
De Laudibus Virginis Matris, Homiliae Quattuor. 152: 158-.
De Nova Militia ad Milites Templi. 152: 128v-.
De Praecepto et Dispensatione. 152: 48v-; 187: 83v-.
Epistola ad fratres qui in hybernia sunt. 152: 102v-.
Epistolae CXLIV; CXLIII and CXLV. 152: 126-.
Hymns: 11; 65. (See also Hymns.)
In feria IV hebdomade sanctae, sermo de passione domini. 168: 82a; 180: 85va-.
In laudibus Virginis Mariae. 24: 1-.
Liber diligendo Deo. 152: 140v-.
Liber de gradibus humilitatis et superbiae. 152: 104-.
Liber De Gratia et Libero Arbitrio. 152: 180v-.
Regula. 200: 148-.
Office of: 8; 75 (See also Liturgical Books, Breviaries.)
Sententiae Sancti Bernardi. 358: 113(115)va-.
Sermo in Assumptione primus. 433: 231(232)a-.
Sermo I In transitu S. Malachiae Episcopi. 152: 99v-.
Sermo II In transitu S. Malachiae Episcopi. 152: 97-.
Sermones In Cantica Canticorum. 357: 1a-.
Sermones de Tempore. 358: 1(3)a-.
Sermons commemorating: 371A.
Tractatus de gradibus humilitatis et superbiae-Retractio and Index. 152: 104-.
Vita Sancti Bernardi: 371A.
Vita sancti Malachiae. 152: 67v-.
(See also Liturgy, Feasts; and 303: 359v-).
- Pseudo-Bernard (Bernard Silvestris(?)).
Formula honestae vitae. 71: 8-.
Liber meditationum de contemptu mundi. 387: 120(123)-.
Octo puncta perfectionis assequendae. 71: 11v-.
Speculum monachorum. 387: 112(115)-.
- Bernard Guy OP (1261-1331).
Biography of Martin of Carcassonne. 449: 3va-.
Imperatores Romani. 448: 217(210)a-.
Nomina apostolorum. 447: 263a-.
Nomina episcoporum Lemovicensium. 447: 280a-.
Nomina sanctorum Lemovicensis diocesis. 447: 284a-.
De ordinatione officii missae. 447: 267va-.
Pontifices Romani. 448: 193(189)a-.
De praeceptis decalogi. 447: 270vb-.
Speculum Sanctorale. 447-449.
- Bernard Silvestris (fl. 1150). *Epistola de regimine domus*. 380: 86b-.
- Bernardin, Abbot of Maulbronn (fl. 17c), compiler. *Abbreviated Cistercian Ceremonial*. 307: 233-.

- Bernardo d'Acobaça OCist (translator): 451–453.
- Bernardo de Briuega, *Vidas e Paizões dos Apostolos* (Portuguese). 280: 10b–; 207a–.
- Bernardus de Botone, Bp. of Pavia (1198–1213).
- Breviarium extravagantium–Compilatio Prima*. 381: 1a–.
 - Clarus breves decretales*. 382: 1(3)v–.
 - Compilatio Prima*. 173: 10va–; 381: 1a–.
- Biography of Bernard Guy*. 449: 2va–.
- Pope Boniface VIII (1294–1303).
- Statutes* (Portuguese). 223: 270v–.
 - Liber sextus decretalium*. 215: 1–; 216: 1a–; 217: 1a–; 274: 1–.
- Bonifacio de Thomar. *Florilegium Patrum* (Latin and Portuguese). 94: 1–.
- Book of Hours (See *Liber Horarum*).
- Fernando de Borja. *Letter on the Chronicle of Martin Carillo*. 308: 318–.
- Antonio Brandão OCist (1581–1637).
- Annals, Historical Inquiries, and Monastic Donations with Book References*. 310: 8–; 310: 26–.
 - Annals. Monastic Donations with Book References*. 310: 38–.
 - Antiquities pertaining to the History of Portugal*. 309: 1–.
 - Historical Miscellany or Commonplace Book* (Latin and Portuguese). 114: 1–; 116: FEL–; 117: FELi–; 121: FPD–; (Portuguese). 122: 2–.
 - Iberian Lineages*. 314: 7–.
- Francisco Brandão OCist (1601–1688). *Historical Miscellany or Commonplace Book*. (Portuguese and Latin) 113: 1–; 115: 1–; 118: 1–; 119: 2–; 120: 1–; 123: 1–; 124: 1–; 125: 1–; 126: 1–; 127: 1–; 128: 1–.
- Brazil: 306; 319; 320; 321; 393.
- Breve chronicon alcobacense*. 66: RELccviii–.
- Breviarium apostolorum*. 176: 1(4)–; 248: 90vb–.
- Breviarium monasticum* (ad usum Cisterciensem) pars. 8; 10; 28; 31; 32; 54; 65; 66; 83; 188; 189; 190–A; 190–B.
- Breviarium monasticum* (ad usum Cisterciensem), Pars Diurnale. 9: 1–; 30: 1–; 33: 1–.
- Breviarium monasticum* (ad usum Cisterciensem), Pars Nocturnale. 29: 1–.
- Bernardo de Brito OCist (1569–1617).
- Aenaen Genealogy of Silva Family*. 225: 451–.
 - Author's Justification*. 227: 322(321)v–.
 - Cronicas de Cister (Books I–III)* (Portuguese). 288: 1–.
 - Cronicas de Cister (Books IV–VI)* (Portuguese). 289: 1–.
 - Dedication of Monarchia Lusitana to Philip III of Spain*. 225: 2–.
 - Geografia Antigua de Lusitania*. 224: 421(419)–.
 - Monarchia Lusitana, Author's Prefaces*. 224: 3v–.
 - Monarchia Lusitana, Books 1–4*. 224: 5–.
 - Monarchia Lusitana, Part I*. 227: 17(16).
 - Monarchia Lusitana, Part I — Appendices*. 227: 317(316)v–.
 - Monarchia Lusitana Part 1 Prefatory material*. 227: 2(1)–.
 - Monarchia Lusitana, Part II — Prologue*. 225: 3–.
 - Monarchia Lusitana, Part II (Books 5–7)*. 225: 7–.

General Index

- Monarchia Lusitana, Part III — Dedication.* 226: 2(4)–.
Monarchia Lusitana, Part III. 226: 4(6)–.
Protestação (Author's Defence of Sources). 225: 434–.
Recompilation of the "Itinerarium" of Antonio Soares. 303: 362–.
Caetano de Brito de Figueiredo (1670–1732). *Dissertations on Brazilian Natural History.* 319: 1–.
Bruno of Segni OSB, Bp of Segni, Abt of Monte Cassino (d. 1123).
 Expositio in Pentateuchem (Dedictory Epistle). 352: 1b–.
 Expositio in Pentateuchem. 352: 1va–.
Leonardo Bruno Aretino (1369–1444). *De Bello Italico Adversus Gothos.* 80: 1–.
Bulls and Charters for Cistercien Order and Alcobaça. 187: 96–.
Burchard, Bp of Worms (1000–1025).
 Decretum (Incomplete). 365: 1a–.
 Decretorum libri XX, V, 1–8. 234: 131vb–.
Walter Burley CRSA (1275–c. 1350). *De vita et moribus philosophorum.* 71: 66–.

C

- Lourenço de Caceres.
 Doctrina ao Infante Dom Luis (Portuguese). 297: 12.
 Sobre os trabalhos do Rey (Portuguese). 297: 1–.
Caeremoniale monasticum (ad usum Cisterciensem) Pars. 105:1–; 106: 1–.
Caesarius, Bp of Arles (503–543).
 Ad monachos (sermo CCXXXV). 1: 72(77)v–.
 Sermo CCXXXIII. 1: 87(92)–.
Order of Calatrava.
 Legislation and Statutes: 73 (Portuguese); 75; 109; 124; 127; 218
 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese).
Calendars.
 Cistercian: 8: 1(4)–; 9:1–; 27: 1–; 30: 1–; 62: FELv–; 63: FELii–; 65:
 FELii–; 66: 1(12)–; 75: FELvi(v)–; 82: 1(14)–; 83: 1(2)–; 85:FELii(v)–;
 103: 6–; 134: 19(23)– 166; 188; 190A; 190B; 192; 193.
 Roman: 134: 5(9)–; 1001: 1v–; 1002: 5–; 1003: 1–.
 Popular (Portugal). 134: 31(35)v–.
Luís de Camões (1524–1580). *Lusiads, Canto X, Octads* 92–137. 391: RELii–.
Canon Law.
 Collections: 365; 381; 382.
 Commentaries and Glosses: 42; 44; 173; 202; 267; 273; 275; 276; 343
 (fragment); 381; 382; 417 (fragment).
 Compilationes I–IV. 381.
 Decretales: (Gregory IX) 41; (Innocent IV) 41; (*Sexti Decretalium*) 41;
 (Clement III and Celestine III) 144; (Lateran Council, 1215)
 173; (*Compilatio Prima*) 173; (*Collectio Alcobacensis II*) 173;
 Gregory IX) 201; (*Liber Sextus*) 215; 216; 217; 275;
 (*Extravagantes Johannis Papae XXII*) 217; (*Clementinae*) 217;
 304; (Burchard) 365; (Gregory IX) 382. (See *Decretales*).
 Synodal Legislation: 184; 234A.
 Treatises: 371A; 371B.

- Canons Regular of Saint Augustine (CRSA).
 Authors: 1; 21; 22; 24; 71; 75; 154; 155; 156; 170; 237; 242; 243; 339; 340;
 370. (See also Jeronimites).
- Expositiones Regulae*: 24; 74 (Portuguese).
- Canticles: 8; 9; 11; 29; 30; 32; 33; 34; 54; 65; 87; 138; 139; 140; 141; 142; 166;
 188; 189; 190A; 190B; 192; 193. (See also Liturgical Books, Breviaries,
 Psalters and Miscellaneous.)
- Capitula ecclesiasticorum officiorum, Consuetudines*. 187: 1v–.
- Antonio de Cardona OFM (fl. 1697). *Charter for Tristão da Cunha OFM*
 (14.II.1697). 391: RELvii–.
- Discalced Carmelites (OCD).
 Authors: 88.
- Francisco Carreiro (fl. 1575). *Annotationes in materiam de visione beatifica*.
 87: 1(2)–.
- Carta caritatis*. 187: 77–.
- Carthusian Order (OCart).
 Authors: 199 (Portuguese); 214 (Portuguese); 219
 (Portuguese); 451–453.
- Cassiodorus (c. 485–c. 580). *De Anima*. 37: 86(88)–.
- Castelho perigoso* (Portuguese). 199: 1–; 214: 1–.
- Jeronimo de Castra de Sá (17c). *Lineage*. 328: 3(2)–.
- Catalogues of Cistercian Abbeys*. 62: RELii–; 76: 26(27)v–.
- Catechetical Documents*. 38: 1–.
- Dominicus Cavalea OP (d. 1342). *Espelho da Cruz* (Portuguese). 89: 3–; 221:
 1(2)–.
- Hilário das Chagas OCist (fl. 1575). *Notes on the History of Alcobaça and the*
Cistercian Order. (Portuguese). 92: 1–.
- Order of Christ.
 Authors: 130; 311: 359(358)–; 317.
 Legislation and Statutes: 73 (Portuguese); 121; 124; 127; 218
 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese).
- On the Feast of Christmas*. 306: 52–.
- Chronica Gotorum*. 116: 319(311)–.
- Chronicles (See Historical Works).
- Chronological Miscellany. 71: 97v–.
- Chronology, Historical: 110; 117; 134; 222; 228; 299; 300; 301.
- Chronology, Liturgical Time (Includes Computus): 4; 8; 41; 62; 63; 82; 86; 103;
 143; 144; 426: 250va–; 1002: 1– (Portuguese).
- Church History: 110; 111; 112; 113; 115; 116; 120; 121; 123; 124; 125; 126; 127;
 128; 133; 288; 289; 299; 300; 301; 307; 321; 334; 375.
- Pseudo-Cicero. *Rhetorica ad Herennium I–IV*, 20. 285: 298a–.
- Cistercian Chapters General* 1317, 1318, 1319: *Selected Statutes*. 75: 84(91)–.
- Cistercian Customary*. 218: 1va–.
- Cistercian Order (OCist) (See also Alcobaça)..

General Index

Authors.

24; 55; 56; 72; 81; 88; 92; 97; 98; 108; 110; 111; 112; 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121; 122; 124; 134; 152; 161; 168; 180; 185; 186; 187; 200 (Portuguese); 211 (Portuguese); 218 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese); 224 (Portuguese); 225 (Portuguese); 226 (Portuguese); 227 (Portuguese); 228 (Portuguese); 234B; 236; 239; 240; 241; 288 (Portuguese); 289 (Portuguese); 299 (Portuguese); 300 (Portuguese) 301 (Portuguese) 302; 303; 304; 307; 309; 310; 314; 329; 330; 357; 358; 372; 388; 389; 394; 410; 437: 95(93)–; 450: 67vb–; 451–453 (translator).

Bullaria: 228.

Charters: 218 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese).

Consuetudines: 73: (Portuguese); 76; 187; 198 (Portuguese); 218 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese); 281;

Hagiography: 200 (Portuguese); 279; 287 (Portuguese); 372A; 380; 388; 392.

History: 20; 62; 66; 77; 82; 90; 92; 108; 110; 111; 112; 113; 115; 116; 117; 123; 125; 228 (Portuguese); 288 (Portuguese); 289 (Portuguese); 299 (Portuguese); 305; 310. (See also Alcobaça, History).

Legislation: 20; 45; 186; 187; 200 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese) 278 (Portuguese); 283; 298 (Portuguese). (See also Alcobaça, History and Cistercian Order, Customaries, *Libri Definitiones* and *Liber Usuum*.)

Libri Definitiones: 45(1289); 46(1289); 73(1318) (Portuguese); 75(1317); Selections: 62 (Portuguese); 75; 82 (Portuguese); 208 (Portuguese); 218 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese); 248; 278 (Portuguese); 298 (Portuguese).

Liber Usuum: 76; 185; 186; 208 (Portuguese); 278 (Portuguese); 281; Selections: 62 (Portuguese); 82 (Portuguese);

Liturgy: 7; 8; 9; 10; 11; 26; 27; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 33; 37; 54; 62; 63; 64; 65; 66; 82; 83; 84; 85; 103; 104; 105; 106; 107; 137; 138; 139; 140; 141; 142; 149; 307; 381; 410 (fragment); 411; 418–422; 437–438.

Menologium: 279.

Monasteries.

Aguiar: 394.

Alcobaça: (See separate entry).

Arouca: 304; 310.

Ceiça: 62 (Portuguese);

Citeaux: 62 (Portuguese); 73 (Portuguese); 75; 82 (Portuguese);

Clairvaux: 20;

Fiães: 304.

Lafões: 304.

Lisbon, Nossa Senhora da Nazaré de Mocambo: 307.

Lisbon, Nossa Senhora do Desterro: 307.

Lorvão: 388; 394.

Odevelas: 73 (Portuguese); 218 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese).

- Portalegre 223 (Portuguese).
 Salzedas: 111 (Portuguese); 304.
 Tabosa: 307.
 Tavira: 304.
 Vallisdigne: 56.
Rules (Portuguese): 14 (Fragment); 44; 73; 76.
Rules: 187; 223; 231; 281.
 Sign Language: 76; 218 (Portuguese); 223 (Portuguese).
 Spirituality: 24; 85.
Cistercian Sign-language Manual (Portuguese). 218: 163–; 223: 292(291)–.
 João de Claro OCist, Abt of Tarouca (d. 1520)(?).
Ascertical Notes. 72: 1–.
Commentaries (Latin and Portuguese). 72: 41–.
Commentaries on the Psalms. 55: 10(9)–.
Horas du Confissao (Portuguese). 72: 6–.
In passione Domini. 55: 112(110)–.
De passione domini nostri Ihesu Christi. 55: 91(90)v–.
Prayer on the Litany. 55: 84(83)–.
Prayers on the mysteries of the BVM. 55: 102(100)–.
 Pope Clement V (1305–1314). *Clementinae*. 216: 65a–.
 Pope Clement VIII (1592–1605). *Bull Clamor Gravium*. 229: 227–.
 Clement XI. *Confirmation of Decretum s. Congreg. on the Beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal*. 305: RELi.
 Pseudo-Clement of Rome (4c med.). *Recognitiones* (trans. Rufinus). 342: 8(7)b–.
 Clerical Life: 161; 170; 248.
 Coimbra, University: 125.
Collectarium. 67: RELi–; 105: 1–.
Collectio Alcobacensis II. 173: 115a–.
Collectio Decretalium (Collectio Alcobacensis II). 144: 1v–.
Collection of Monastic Sermons. 22: 39–.
Collection of Royal Decrees (Afonso II, Duarte and Afonso V) (1211–1481). 222: 175(178)–.
Collection of Royal Decrees (Pedro I, John I, Duarte and Manuel) (1357–1521). 222: 185(188)–.
 Collects: 62; 163; 166; 256; 258; 259; 260.
Collects and Prayers: 83; 166; 249; 256.
Collectum sancti Isidori de novae vitae institutione. 238: 51a–.
Commentaries on Psalms 85, 70, 112, 24, 39. 55: 1–.
Commentary on Aristotle's Organon. 101: 1–.
Commentary on Gospel Lections for Liturgical Year. 98: 35–.
Commentary on Marian Lections. 149: 7v–.
Commentary on Matthew. 3: 20–.
Commentary on Ordination. 35: 43–.
Commentary on Petrarch's De Remediis Utriusque Fortunae. 71: 99v–.
Commentary on Posterior Analytics. 102: 286–.
Commentary on Psalms 68, 168, 60. 55: 137(135)v–.

General Index

- Commentary on the Penitential Psalms.* 55: 12(11)–.
Commentary on the Prior Analytics. 102: 187–.
Commonplace Book: Portuguese Franciscan History (Portuguese). 390: 1–.
Compendium ex liber de Genere Aristotelis. 102: 336–.
Compendium Librorum de Caelo. 102: 320–.
Computus Tables. 62: 150(169)–.
Mathias de Conceição OCist (fl. 1676).
 A Procissao dos Nus. 108: 240(477)–.
 History of Miraculous Images of the BVM in Portugal. 108: 131(260)–.
 Vida do Cardeal Infante Dom Henrique OCist (1512–1580).
 108: 103v(206)–.
 Vida da santa Isabel (Elizabeth (4/8.VII)). 108: 1–.
 Vida do Infante Dom Fernando (1402–1443). 108: 36(71)–.
 Vida da Princesa Dona Joanna OP (1452–1490). 108: 71v(142)–.
Conquest of Santarém. 415: 147(148)a–.
Constantius (fl. 475). *Vita Sancti Germani.* 367: 94(84)–.
Luis de Cordovil OCist (fl. 1625).
 Annotationes in Librum Tobias. 98: 17–.
 Commentary on Gospel Lections for Liturgical Year. 98: 35–.
Antonio Correia OTrinit (fl. 1520). *Tratado da desgraca na Ventura e da Ventura na desgraca* (Portuguese). 131: 1(8)–.
Estáquio Peregrina (Antonio Correia OTrinit). *Exemplar Politico de Pedro unico no Nome Oitavo Rey de Portugal.* 131: 15(22)–.
Balthezar Couseiro (notary). *Lineage of Domingos Simois and Maria Florença.*
 316: 2–.
Diogo do Couto (1542–1616).
 Eighth Decade: History of India (from *Da Asia*). 318: 3(2)–.
 Ninth Decade: History of India (from *Da Asia*). 318: 144(142)–.
Dr. Antonio da Cunha. *Legal Opinion (Parecer).* 229: 159–.
Tristão da Cunha OFM. *Itinerário da India a Portugal por Terra.* (Portuguese)
 132; 391: 1–.
Customary of Cîteaux (Portuguese). 223: 48–; 298: 1–.
Pseudo-Cyprian. *De duodecim abusis seculi.* 153: 183(184)a–.

D

- Daniel of Raithu (fl. 630). *Vita Iohanni Climaci* (Portuguese). 213: 122b–;
 387: 1(4)a– (tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397)).
De Anima (Portuguese). 200: 125–.
De monachis perfectis. 367: 167(157)v–.
De octo principalibus vitiis. 248: 188vb–.
De quindecim signia iudicij die praecedentibus. 161: 197(200)–; 194: 161va–.
De septem gradibus animae. 153: 196(197)va–.
De significationibus dictionum. 220: 121(123)a–.
Decrees of Innocent IV and Clement V. 106: 4–.
Decretum Gelasianum de libris recipiendis et non recipiendis. 303: 332– (Italian
translation).

- Decretum, Cistercian Chapter General 1289.* 45: 100(103)v–.
Defensor of Liguge (fl. c 700). *Liber Scintillarum* (excerpts). 160: 64(65)–; 161: 199(202)–.
Pseudo-Defensor. Sermo de penitentia. 161: 198(210)v–.
Defincomes do capitulo geeral de 1318. 218: 9a–.
Defincomes novas. 218: 85a–; 223: 154v–.
Definitiones from Cistercian Chapter General of 1289. 45: 1(4)–; 46: 1–.
Definitiones of Chapter General 1318 (Portuguese). 73: 94–.
Definitiones Council of Paris, 1493. 223: 261–.
Definitiones novas (Portuguese). 73: 213(212)v–; 298: 65–.
Definitiones varia. 248: 72b–.
Defloratio Librorum Sancti Augustini. 403: 1a–; *Secunda pars*, 403: 107vb–.
Devotional Book. 27: 1–.
Dialogo de Robim e do Teologo. 200: 205v–.
Dicta Patrum Abbatum. 454: 103a–.
Dictionary (Latin–Portuguese). 286: 1–.
Difincomes do capitulo geral 1318 (Portuguese). 223: 57v–; 298: 7–.
Prince Dinis of Portugal. *Charter for Monastery of Odivelas.* 73: 353–; 223: 255v–.
Dinis, King of Portugal (1279–1325). *Charter for Alcobaça.* 75: 96(103)–.
Regimentos pera os Oficiaes da Guerra e da Casa (Portuguese). 293: 1–.
Distinctio quinta (*Definitiones of 1318*) (Portuguese). 208: 102–; 278: 91(96)v–.
Documents relating to Order of Christ (Portuguese). 73: 302v–; 218: 133va–; 223: 198v–.
Dominican Order (OP).
Authors: 5; 15; 16; 17; 23; 24; 35; 36; 39; 40; 41; 55; 57; 60; 61; 69; 89
(Portuguese); 93; 98; 147; 196; 197; 210; 221 (Portuguese); 271;
373; 374; 376; 377 (Portuguese); 378 (Portuguese); 380; 382;
430; 439; 447–449.
Donations to monasteries: 304; 310.
Aelius Donatus (fl. 350).
Ars grammatica (*De partibus orationis ars minor*). 426: 252va–.
De Barbarismo (*Ars grammatica, pars III*). 78: 62–.
King Duarte of Portugal (1433–1438). *Leal Conselheiro* (*Excerpt*). 386: 1a–.
(See also 60: 295.)

E

- Elucidatio prologorum s. Hieronymi.* 416: 229(230)a–.
Ephraem "Latinus".

De beatitudine animae. 168: 30vb–; 180: 35b–.
De compunctione cordis. 168: 50b; 180: 54va–.
De die iudicii. 168: 44b–; 180: 48va–.
De dilectione Dei. 168: 1a–; 180: 1a–.
De iudicio dei. 168: 25vb–; 180: 29va–.
De poenitentia. 168: 34vb–; 180: 39va–.
In luctaminibus. 168: 39va–; 180: 44a–.

Seven Catholic Epistles with prologues and Glossa Ordinaria. 2: 58–.

General Index

- Epistola Iohannis Presbyteri Regis Indiae.* 380: 83b–.
Epistola Libros Magistri Hervei et Vitam Continens. 359: 42vb–.
Etymologies of Hebrew Names. 3: 19v–.
Etymologies of Latin Words. 3: 1–.
Eudes de Sully, Bp of Paris (1196–1208). *Synodicae Constitutiones* (Fragment)
c. III–VIII and *Precepta Communia.* 184: 181(182)va–.
Eusebius, Bp of Caesarea (c. 260–c.340)/ Rufinus (c. 345–410) *Ecclesiastical History.* 375: 1va–.
Eusebius "Gallicanus" (fl. 550).
 Homilia ad monachos V. 1: 79(84)v–.
 Homilia ad monachos VI. 1: 83(88)v–.
 Homilia ad monachos IX. 1: 85(90)–.
 Sermo ad monachos VII. 1: 67(72)–.
Evagrius (346–399). (See Athanasius).
Evrard of Bethune (fl. 1206). *Graecismus.* 48: 1(4)–; 49: 1–; 50: 1(2)–.
Ex libris.
 Alcobaça: 365; 398.
 Biblioteca Nacional (Bookplates): 5; 8; 9; 10; 23; 24; 25; 26; 35; 45; 46;
 63; 65; 78; 182; 198; 212; 286; 308; 395; 415; 420.
 B. N. L. iluminados (Bookplates): 455; 456. (See also 1003).
 J. G. Mazzotti Salem Garção (Bookplates): 52; 80; 274.
Exegetical verses. 161: 201(204)–.
Exordium cisterciensis coenobii. 187: 78–.
Expositio missae. 161: 36(39)–.
Extract of a Bull for Cistercian Order. 173: 10A–.

F

- Faustus, Bp of Riez, or Caesarius, Bp of Arles (503–543). *Sermo ad monachos primus.* 1: 64(69)v–.
King Fernando of Portugal (1367–1383). 43: REL.
Prince Fernando of Portugal, Master of Aviz (1402–1443). 108 36(71)–.
Florilegia (includes Sententiae): 1; 4; 29; 94; 110; 133; 168; 170; 180; 238; 153;
 160; 161; 170; 180; 195; 211 (Portuguese); 237; 243; 245; 248; 297
 (Portuguese); 358; 370; 386; 403.
Florilegium on the Pentateuch. 248: 125a–.
Florus of Lyons OSB (d. 860). *Expositio in Epistolas Pauli (Incomplete).* 368:
 1a–.
Forma de Vistacom (Portuguese). 218: 110a–; 223: 192v–.
Forma visitationis ordinis Cisterciensem. 185: 171–; 187: 45v–.
Formula secundum quam debeat sancta sinodus in dei nomine celebrari.
 162: 27v–.
Francesco Petrarch (1304–1374).
 Commentary on: 71.
 Psalmi septem poenitentiales. 387: FELii–.
Franciscan Order (OM).
 Authors: 4; 5; 6; 15; 25; 53; 85; 132; 306; 307 383; 390; 391.
 History: 390.

Liturgy: 306.
Missions: 390; 391.
Portugal: 307; 361–.

Jorge Frez (Copyist). *Legal Documents Concerning Suits Against Converts*.
229: 229–.

Fulgentius of Ruspe (c. 467–532).

Correspondence with Ferrandus. **415:** 44(45)va–.
De fide ad Petrum. **415:** 31(32)vb–.
Liber ad Ferrandum diaconum de quinque quaestionibus.
415: 13(14)vb–.
Liber ad Scariam de incarnatione filii dei. **415:** 1(2)b–.

G

Duarte Galvão (1445(?)-1517). *Crónica de Dom Afonso Henriques*.
(Portuguese). **290:** 1–; **294:** 1–; **295:** 1–.

Garnerius OCist, Bp of Langres (1192–1200)(?). *Allegoriae in sacram Scripturam*. **234B:** 133–.
Liber qui dicitur Angelus. **410:** 21–.

Gaufridus OCist, Abt of Clairvaux (d. 1175).

Sermo in anniversario sancti Bernardi. **372A:** 86a–.
Sermo in anniversario sancti Bernardi. **372A:** 92va–.

Gaudfridus of Saint Thierry (c. 1200). *Sermo*: 21.

Gebuin of Troyes (d. 1150). *Sermones*: 21; (fragments). **384:** RPD–.

Gebuin, Bp of Troyes (d. 1150) and Peter Comestor (d. 1179). *Homiliae*. **171:** 8a–.

Genealogy (See Portugal, Lineage Books).

Genealogy of BVM. **149:** 19v–.

Genealogy of the Albuquerque Line in Portugal. **315:** 1–.

Genesis. **206:** 3(2)–.

Gennadius of Marseilles (fl. 470). *De Viris Inlustribus, cap. xxxix*. **400:** 171va–.

Pseudo-Gennadius of Marseilles. *Epistola de Fide*. **238:** 45vb–.

Geoffrey Babion OSB (d. 1158).

Enarrationes in Evangelium sancti Mathaei. **145:** 1(2)v–; **341:** 1va–.
Three Sermons in dedicatione ecclesiae. **58:** 68(70)v–.

Geography: **303;** **426:** 249b–.

Gilbert Crispin OSB, Abt of Westminster (d. 1117). *Disputatio Judei cum Christiano*. **148:** 123–.

Gilbert de la Porrée, Bp of Poitiers (1142–1154).

Commentary on the Psalms. **436:** 1a–.

Expositio in quattdecim epistolulas Pauli. **178:** 1a–.

Gloria, Credo and Prayer. **252:** RELiv(v)–.

Gloss to Compilatio I. **173:** 10v–.

Gloss (marginal) to Graecismus. **48:** 4(7)–; **50:** 1(2)v–.

Glossa Ordinaria (See Scriptural Books).

Glossaries: 322–327 (Dictionary); **410;** **424–426;** **439** (Concordance); **455:** 405a–.

Godfrey de Trani (d. 1245). *Summa on the Rubrics of the Decretarium Gregory IX*. **43:** 1a–.

General Index

- Damião de Góis (1510–1560): See 312.
- Francisco Gonzaga OM (d. 1620).
- De origine seraphicae religionis Franciscanae.* 306 (excerpt).
- Gospel for Feria V Quadragesima (III).* 167: 1–.
- Gospel lections:
- Proper of the Saints. (Stephen (26.XII)– Thomas Apostle (21.XII)).*
167: 123–.
 - Proper of the Season (Vigil of Christmas–Fourth Sunday of Advent).*
167: 1v–.
- Gospel of Nicodemus.* 419: 175vb–.
- Suerius Gosuinus (?). *Conquest of Alcácer* (Verse). 415: 148(149)vb–.
- Franciscus de Gouveia SJ (1540–1638). *Annotationes super Manuale Navarri.*
99: 1–.
- Graduale Monasticum.* 7: 1(2)–.
- Grammar: 37; 48; 49; 50; 51; 52; 78; 79; 149; 151B; 204; 220; 239; 277; 286; 332;
299a–; 424–426; 435 (fragment); 446.
- Grammatical Notes for Regula Pastoralis.* 239: 121–.
- Gratian (fl. 1150). *Decretum, Causa XVI, Quaest. I, c. XXV.* 365: 115b–. (See
also 450).
- Greek letters: 335; 337; 338; 443; 445.
- Pope Gregory the Great (590–604)/Robert de Tombelaine OSB, Abt of Saint
Vigor (d. c. 1090).
- Expositio in Cantica Canticorum.* 372A: 1a–.
- Pope Gregory the Great (590–604).
- Dialogorum II, xcvi (Excerpt).* 231: 85(87)–.
 - Horniliae in Ezechiel.* 369: 2(3)a–.
 - In Exechieliem (Excerpt).* 194: 1a–.
 - Libellus responsionum, viii.* 232–2: 215a–.
 - Liber dialogorum.* 176: 2(5)–; (Portuguese) 181: 1–; 182: 1a–.
 - Moralia in Job.* 349–351.
 - Regula Pastoralis (excerpts).* 34: 76(75)v–; 168: RELi(v)–; 239: 121v–.
- Pope Gregory IX (1227–1241). *Decretales (Liber Extra).* 41; 201; 382.
- Gregory, Bp of Tours (573–594).
- Excerpt from "Historia Francorum," Bk 10* (Bishops of Tours).
334: 100(103).
 - Excerpt from "Liber in gloria confessorum"* (St. Martin). 334: 95(98)v–.
 - Excerpts from "De virtutibus sancti Martini."* 334: 20(23)–.
 - De transitu sancti Martini.* 334: 19(22)–.
 - De virtutibus sancti Martini.* 334: 48(51)v–.
 - Liber in Gloria Martyrum,* c. 89. 245: 134b–.
 - Vita Sancti Brichtii.* 334: 98(101)v.
- Gregorian florilegia on the Virtues.* 248: 172a–.
- Guarnerius of St. Victor, CRSA (d. 1170). *Gregorianum, Libri XVI.* 370: 1(3)a–.
- Guerricus de Saint Quentin OP (d. 1245). *Quaestio in libros sententiarum.*
147: 266(272)a–.
- Guibert of Tournai OM (d. 1288).
- Sermones de dominicis.* 53: 64(66)a–.

- Sermones de epistolae lectione et de evangelio dominicali* (Partial).
15: 40a–.
- Sermones de sanctis.* **53:** 1(3)a–.
- Guides (*Itineraria*): **303;** 334.
- Guido. *De laude crucis.* **436:** 204a–.
- Guillemus OCist, Abt of St. Thierry (d. 1148); Ermaldus OCist, Abt of Bonneville; and Gaufridus OCist, Abt of Clairvaux (d. 1175).
Vida san Bernardo (*Libri I-III*) (Portuguese). **200:** 1–.
Vita Sancti Bernardi. **372A:** 33va–.
- Guillemus Peraldus OP (d. 1271).
Summa de vitiis. **196:** 1a–.
- Sermones de epistolis dominicarum.* **60:** 57–.
- Sermones in evangelio dominicali.* **15:** 1(2)a– (partial); **19:** 1–.
- Guillemus of Rouen OP (d. c 1255).
Gloss on Summa de casibus poenitentiae. **197:** 1(2)–; **271:** 1–.
Gloss on Summa de matrimonio. **197:** 187(188)–; **271:** 183–.

H

- Hagiography: **1;** **24;** **37;** **38;** **39;** **40;** **90;** **108;** **143;** **149;** **151;** **169;** **172;** **176;** **181** (Portuguese); **182** (Portuguese); **231;** **245;** **279** (Portuguese); **287** (Portuguese); **305;** **334;** **352:** **196(195)va**–; **367;** **372A;** **380;** **388;** **390;** **392;** **414;** **418–422;** **432:** **210a**–; **437:** **95(93)**–; **447–449;** **451–453** (*Vita Christi*, Portuguese); **454.**
- Haimo of Auxere OSB, (d. 880).
Expositio in epistolas Pauli. **248:** 64vb– (Extract); **408–409.**
Homilies: See **412–414;** **441–445.**
- Juan Crisostomo Henriquez OCist (1595–1632). *Menologium Cisterciense.* **279:** 1–.
- Heraldry: **313;** **316;** **1003.**
- Hermenegildo de Tarcos OCist (?). *Horto de Esposo* (Portuguese). **212:** 81a–.
- Herveus of Bourg-Dieu OSB (1080–1150).
Commentariorum in Isaiam, libri octo. **406:** 1(3)a–.
Expositio Missae. **359:** 37vb–.
In Cantico Annæ. **359:** 35vb–.
In Cantico Exodi. **359:** 30b–.
In Cantico Habacuc. **359:** 31va–.
In Ultimam Visionem Ezechielis. **359:** 1a–.
- Hiberno-Latin Works: **153;** **380.**
- Hilarius Gallus (fl. 425). *Epistola ad Augustinum* (Incomplete). **359:** 52va–.
- Hilary, Bp of Poitiers (310–367).
Ad Constantium Augustum, liber 1 Epistula synodi Sardicensis. **168:** 113a–.
Ad Constantium Augustum, Liber secundus. **168:** 115va–.
Confessio sancti Martini. **334:** 47(50)v–.
Contra Arianos seu Contra Auxentium. **168:** 118vb–.
Contra Constantium imperatorem (Liber). **168:** 103a–.
Liber de Synodis. **245:** 117b–.
- Hilary the English (12c med.). *Expositio hymnorum.* **342:** 132(131)vb–.

General Index

- Hildebert of Lavardin, Bp of LeMans (1096–1133).
Passio Sancti Vincentii. 245: 132va–.
Sermo: 21
- Hildebert of Lavardin, and Ivo, Bp of Chartres (1090–1115) *Eistolae.*
171: 1a–.
- Historical Collections: 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121; 122; 123; 124;
125; 126; 127; 128; 129; 174; 299; 300; 301; 304; 308; 309; 312; 1000. (See
also Antonio and Francisco Brandão OCist.).
- Historical Narrative (Earl Barwick).* 414: 252va–.
- Historical Notices on São Jeronimo do Mato* (Jeronimite monastery) 1000: 1–.
- Historical Notices with Book References.* 310: 2v– (See also Antonio Brandão).
- Historical Works: 16; 62 (Portuguese); 63; 66; 73; 80; 82; 92; 108; 111; 116; 133;
135; 302; 308; 309; 310; 311; 317; 318; 320; 334; 415; 447: 277a–.
- Homiliaries.
- De Dominicis:* 53; 60; 184: 11(12)vb–; 441–445.
- De Sanctis:* 4; 17; 53; 60; 184: 123(124)a–; 412–414.
- Per circulum anni:* 4; 20; 57; 53; 58; 60; 160: 1(2)–; 161: 93(96)v–; 411
(Part 1); 432–434 (Parts 1–3).
- Homiliarium Cisterciense, Appendix: Dedicatio Ecclesiae.* 434: 229(230)a–.
- Homiliarium Cisterciense, Appendix: St. Thomas Becket.* 411: 155va–; 432:
206va–.
- Homiliarium Cisterciense, Appendix: Trinity Sunday Lessons.* 433: 15a–.
- Homily, Nossa Senhora dos Prazes.* 434: 228(229)va–.
- Honorius Augustodunensis (c 1080–c. 1156). *Elucidarium.* 170: 110v–.
- Horarium for Lay Brothers* (Portuguese). 208: 11v–.
- Hours of the Cross.* 1002: 235–; 1003: 14–.
- Hours of the Holy Spirit.* 1002: 241–; 1003: 20–.
- Hours of the Virgin* (Use of Rôme). 1002: 26v–; 1003: 36–; (Seasonal Propers)
1002: 116v–.
- Hugh of Saint-Cher OP, Card SRE (d. 1263).
Bible Concordance. 439: 1a–.
- In Ecclesiasten.* 374: 103a–.
- In Proverbia Salomonis.* 374: 1a–.
- In Psalmos (1–53).* 373: 1a–.
- Quaestio de Dotibus Resurgentium.* 147: 263(269)v–.
- Super Libros I–IV Sententiarum.* 147: 2(8)v–.
- Hugh of Saint Victor CRSA (1096–1141).
Adnotationes elucidatoria in Threnos Jeremiae. 242: 1va–.
- De amore sponsi ad sponsam.* 1: 121(126)v–; 155: 100(101)va–.
- De Arca Noe Morali, Libri IV.* 154: 1va–.
- De Arca Noe Mysitca.* 154: 54b–.
- De beatae mariae virginitate.* 155: 86(87)a–.
- De cibo emmanuelis.* 155: 82(83)vb–.
- Didascalicon de studio legendi.* 155: 1(2)a–.
- De dominica oratione.* 170: 93–.
- De duabus piscinis (Miscellanea, I, clxxiv).* 1: 59(64)–.
- De dupli sensu animae.* 1: 7(12)v–.
- Expositio in Regulam Beati Augustini.* 24: 49–; 74: 1– (Portuguese).

- In Exodin.* 248: 106a–.
In Salomonis ecclesiasten homiliae XIX. 242: 61a–.
De iudicio faciendo (*Miscellanea, I, xcix*). 1: 63(68)–.
De laude caritatis. 155: 128(129)vb–.
Liber Magistri Hugonis. 243: 1a–.
De oblivione praeteritum et memoria et ira. 1: 14(19)v.
Oratio peccatorum (*Miscellanea, II, lvii*). 1: 138(143)v–.
Pro assumptione beatae Mariae. 1: 36(41)–; 155: 104(105)vb–.
De quattor debitoribus (*Miscellanea I, xx*). 170: 100v–.
De quinque septenis. 1: 8(13)–.
De quinque statibus mutabilitatis humanae (*Miscellanea, I, bxxvii*).
 1: 62(67)–.
Quot modis diabolus humilitatem impugnat (*Miscellanea, I, clxvii*).
 1: 55(60)v–.
De refectione verbi dei. 1: 6(11)v–.
De sacramentis christiana fidei. 156: 1–.
De sapientia animae christi. 155: 75(76a)–.
De septem vitiis (*De sacramentis, II, xiii, 1*). 1: 61(66)–.
Soliloquium de Arrha Anime. 1: 16(21)–; 155: 114(115)vb–.
De substantia dilectionis. 1: 51(56)–; 155: 133(134)b–.
De tribus locis. 1: 58(63)–.
De virtute orandi. 155: 135(136)b–.
 Pseudo-Hugh of Saint Victor (Odo of Lucca(?)).
Summa Sententiarum. 153: 104(105)vb–.
 Pseudo-Hugh of Saint Victor.
Allegoriae in Vetus Testamentum (I-VIII). 153: 1(2)a–.
Expositio in Ecclesiasticum. 244: 1a–.
Oratio Peccatorum. 155: 142(143)vb–.
Speculum de Mysteriis Ecclesiae. 153: 54(55)a–.
 Hugo de Folieto CRSA (c. 1100-1172/3).
De avibus ad Reynerum. 238: 202vb–.
De claustro animae. 238: 86a–.
De medicina animae. 238: 182b–.
De nuptiis libri duo. 238: 193b–.
 Hugo Farsitus OESA (fl. 1140). *Libellus de Miraculis Beatae Mariae Virginis.* 149: 112–.
 Hugo Ripelinus OP (d. 1268). *Compendium theologicae veritatis.* 210: 3va–; 376:
 3a–.
Hymnarium monasticum. 192: 104v–; 193: 101v–.
 Hymns: 7; 8; 9; 11; 12; 29; 30; 32; 33; 34; 54; 65; 66; 83; 84; 107; 137;
 138; 139; 140; 141; 142; 149; 150; 164; 165; 168; 188; 189; 190A;
 190B; 191; 194; 261; 342; 132(131)vb–.
 Hymns and Canticles. 188: 282(283)v–; 191: 1(3)–, 23(25)v–, 37(39)–, 50(46)–.
 Hymns from Cistercian Breviary for Terce (Season; Sanctoral; Votive masses)
 (Advent to B.V.M.). 164: xiii(27)v–.
Four Hymns in Honor of the BVM. 149: 11–.
Hymnus angelicus (gloria in excelsis Deo). 164: 32–.

General Index

I

- Iberian Nobility*. 312: 168(154).
- Ildefonsus, Bp of Toledo (657–667). *De Virginitate Beatae Mariae* (Excerpt). 149: 1–.
- In Favorem Praelatorum Regularium*. 112: 313(308)–.
- In Isaiah 11:10*. 95: 1(4)–.
- In Libros de Interpretatione*. 102: 143–.
- In Prima Epistola Johannis*. 244: 191va–.
- Pope Innocent III (1198–1216) and Petrus Beneventanus (fl. 1210). *Compilatio Tertia*. 381: 117a–.
- Pope Innocent III (1198–1216).
- Bull Dilectis filii for Calatrava*. 75: 99(106)–.
 - De miseria condicionis humanae*. 380: 56va–.
 - Fourth Lateran Council (1215) Decretals*. 173: 1a–.
 - Privilege for Order of Calatrava* (Portuguese). 73: 336–; 218: 153a–; 223: 244v–.
- Pope Innocent IV (1243–1254). *Decretals (Constitutiones novae)*. 41: 254(259)va–.
- Pope Innocent V (Peter of Tarantaise) OP (d. 1276). *In Cantica Canticorum*. 374: 158a–.
- Inscriptions: 302: 560v–; 303: 351v–; 395.
- (*XV Distinctiones*) *Institutiones capitula generalis & Statuta 1204–1230*. 187: 50v–.
- Interpretationes terminorum difficultium Bibliae Genesim–Apocalypsim*. 248: 1a–.
- Interpretationum nominum hebraeorum*. 3: 4–.
- Ireland: 152; 211; 380.
- Isaac, Bp of Nineveh (fl. 675), tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). *Liber de Contemptu mundi*. 387: 90(93)vb–.
- Queen Isabel of Portugal TOR (1270–1336). 108:1–.
- Isidore, Bp of Seville (600–636).
- Correspondence with Braulio of Zaragoza*. 331; 446: 1a–.
 - De Fide Catholica Contra Iudeeos*. 375: 139a–.
 - De natura rerum ad Sisebertum regem* (Incomplete). 375: 164b–.
 - Etymologiarum II, ix, 1–3*. 375: 164a–.
 - Etymologies*. 446: 3va–.
 - De natura rerum*. 446: 205(206)a–.
 - Quaestiones in vetus Testamentum. Mysticorum expositiones sacramentorum*. 136: 1–; 194: 7a–.
 - Sententiarium, libri tres*. 195: 1v–; 416: 1(2)b–.
 - Synonymorum libri II*. 416: 69(70)vb–.
 - De viris illustribus* (c. 27). 349: 1va–.
- Ivo, Bp of Chartres (1090–1115). *Epistolae*. 146: 2v–.
- Ivo, Bp of Chartres (1090–1115) and Hildebert of Lavardin, Bp of LeMans (1096–1133). *Epistolae*. 171: 1a–.

J

- Jacobus de Losanna OP (d. 1322). *Sermones*: 61.

- Jacobus de Voragine OP, Abp of Genoa (1292–1298).
Calendar. 39: 353(352)–.
Legenda Aurea. 39: 1a–; 40: 1–.
- Pseudo-Jacobus de Voragine OP. *Miracles of the Virgin*. 39: 336(335)b–.
- Jeremiah with Glossa Ordinaria*. 245: 1–.
- Jerome (340–420).
Commentarii in Isaiam. 400: 1va–.
Commentarii in Prophetas Minores. 338: 1va–.
Commentariorum in Danielem libri IV. 145: 32(33)–.
Commentariorum in Hiezechielem libri XIV. 337: 2a–.
Commentarius in Ecclesiasten. 356: 37b–.
Epistola 53(52) ad Paulinum. 205: 1a–; 396: 1(2)a–; 427: 1va–; 455: 1a–.
Epistola 50. 149: 12v–.
De obedientia. 1: 77(82)–.
De persecutione christianorum. 1: 75(80)–.
In Hieremiam libri VI. 336: 1va–.
Letters. 335: 1(2)vb–.
Liber de viris illustribus, c. xiii. London, BL, MS Add.
22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL): 234b–.
Liber interpretationis hebraicorum nominum. 426: 220b–.
Praefatio in Pentateucum. 396: 5(6)va–.
Preface, Vetus Testamentum. 205: 3vb–; 85: 27–.
Translator (See Scriptural Books).
Vita Hilarionis. 367: (72v) 82v–.
Vita Malchi. 367: 39–.
Vita Pauli Thebaei (Primi Eremitae). 367: 42–.
- Pseudo-Jerome.
De quindecim signis die iudicii precedentibus. 161: 197(200)–;
194: 161va–.
Homily on Mt 5:13 (Feast of St. Bernard, 3rd Nocturn). 432: 213a–.
Three Fragments ad Monachos. 367: 170(160)v–.
- Pseudo-Jerome (8c monk of Fleury). *Sententiae Sancti iheronimi*. 1: 92(97)–.
- Jeronimites: 1000.
- Jesuits (SJ).
Authors: 306; 308.
Biography: 306.
Missions: 308; 195–.
- Jesus Christ.
Devotional Life: 219 (Portuguese).
Genealogy: 263.
Miracles (Portuguese): 89; 108.
Passion: 33, 55. (See also Hagiography, and Liturgical Books, Breviaries and Missal).
Prayers: 37.
Sermons: 168; 180. (See also Homiliaries, Sermons).
- Rafael de Jesus OCist (1614–1693). *Monarchia Lusitana: Part 18*. 307: 414v–.
- Rafael de Jesus OCist (1614–1693) and Bernardo de Castelbranco OCist.
Historical Notices on João IV of Portugal (18c recompilation). 307: 374.

General Index

Jews.

History: London, BL, MSS Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL); 22,860 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLI); 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII).

Works "Contra Iudeos": 61; 148; 236; 270; 375.

Princess Joanna of Portugal OP (1452–1490). 108: 71(142)v–.

João, Bp of Lisbon (1326–1342).

Charter for Odivelas (27.II.1333) (Portuguese). 73: 340–; 218: 156a– (14.VII.1346); 223: 248–.

Charter for Order of Calatrava. (Portuguese). 73: 349v–; 218: 160vb–; 223: 253v–.

Johannes Alexandrinus. *De virtutibus patriarchae.* 454: 188vb–.

Johannes Andreae (c.1270–1348).

Casus Breves. 42: 1a–.

Gloss or Apparatus super Sextus. 273: 1a–.

Johannes de Deo (fl. 1240–1253). *Liber Iudicum.* 371B: 14(94)b–.

Johannes Galensis (fl. 1210). *Compilatio Secunda.* 381: 76va–.

Johannes Milic (d. 1374). *Sermones:* 61.

Johannes de Rupella OM (d. 1245). *Processus negocandi themata sermonum.* 5: 180–.

Johannes de Sacro Bosco (fl. 1225). *Tractatus de sphaera.* 285: 21a–.

Johannes Scholasticus, Bp of Constantinople (565–577) *Epistola.* 387: 3(6)b–.

Johannes Teutonicus (d. 1245/6).

Apparatus for Compilatio Quarta. 381: 225a–.

Compilatio Quarta. 381: 225a–.

Johannes de Turrecremata OP, Card SRE (1388–1468); Arsenius OSB. *Epistola Arsenii et Responsi Cardinalis.* 282: 1v–.

Johannes de Turrecremata OP, Card SRE (1388–1468). *Expositio regulae S. Benedicti.* 282: 2(1)–.

Gospel of John with Glossa Ordinaria. 2: 1–.

Pope John XXII (1316–1334).

Bull ad ea equibus. 75: 86(93)v–;

Extravagantes Johannis Papae XXII. 216: 63a–.

Penitential Office. 7: FEL.

John, Abt of Raithu (fl. 650), tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (fl. 1370).

Commendatio Sanctae Scalae. 387: 87(90)b–.

Epistolae (Portuguese). 213: 125–.

John V OCist, 37th Abt of Cîteaux (1339–1359). 62: FELii.

John OSB, Abt of Fécamp (1028–1078).

Oratio sancti Ambrosii. 260: 2–.

Prayer. 37: 73(75)–.

John Beleth (12c). *Summa de ecclesiasticis officiis.* 450: 1a–.

John Cassian (c. 360–435).

Collationes (Fragments) 177: FELi–; 213: 1a–, 141va– (Portuguese).

Collationes. 420 (fragment).

Conlationes XI–XVII (Incomplete). 380: 1a–.

Conlationes pars prima (I–X). 364: 1a–.

Conlationes par secunda XI–XXV. 379: 2a–.

De Institutis Coenobiorum. 363: 1a–.

- Estabelecimentos dos mosteiros (De institutis coenobiorum)* (Portuguese). 212: 1a-; 384: 1a- (tr. Lope de Santarém OCist of Alcobaça (?)).
- Livro dos Colações dos santos padres de Egipto (I-VII)*. 385: 1a-.
- Livro dos Colações dos santos padres de Egipto (VIII-XVII)*. 386: 2va-.
- John Chrysostom, Bp of Constantinople (d. 407), tr. Anian of Celeda (fl. 425).
- De Reparatione Lapsi*. 367: 145(135)-.
- Homilies on Hebrews* (trans. Mutianus). 348: 55va-.
- Pseudo-John Chrysostom.
- In Psalmum I, I.* 168: 54b-; 180: 58va-;
- In Psalmum I, II.* 168: 68vb-; 180: 73a-.
- Pseudo-John Chrysostom (John Mediocris, Bp of Naples (533-553)(?)).
- Sermon on Matthew 20:20*. 263: 1a-.
- John Climacus (c 579-649) and John, Abt of Mt. Saint Catherine's Sinai (fl. 600), tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397). *Epistolae*, 387: 3(6)b-.
- John Climacus (570-640).
- Liber ad pastorem* (Portuguese). 213: 116b-; (tr. Angelus de Cingulo OM (d. 1397)) 387: 81(84)b-.
- Scala paradisi/Espelho dos monges* (Portuguese). 200: 76v-; *Scala paradisi (Escaada)* (Portuguese). 213: 4a-; 387: 4(7)-.
- John of Aizanville OCist, 30th Abt of Clairvaux (1330-1344). *Encyclical Letter. 20*: RELii-.
- John of Alcobaça OCist (fl. 1333). *Speculum Disputationis Contra Hebraeos*. 236: 1a-; 270: 1a-.
- John of the Cross OCD (1542-1591). *Dark Night of the Soul* (spanish). 88: 3v-.
- John of Damascus (c. 675-c. 749). *Vita Barlaam et Iosaph*. 169: 1-.
- John of Wales OM (d. 1303). *Communiiloquium*. 272: 1a-.
- John the Deacon (fl. 554).
- Commentarii in Epistulas S. Pauli* 158: 2-.
- Translator (fl. 554). *Vitae Patrum, V. xviii, 19. 149*: 150v-.
- Jorge de Mello, Bp. of Guarda (1505-1518). *Statutes for Monastery of Portalegre* (Portuguese). 223: 273-. (See also Alcobaça, Abbots).
- Flavius Josephus (c.37-c.100).
- Antiquitates Iudaicae, Libri I-XI*. London, BL, MS Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL): 1va-.
- Antiquitates Iudaicae, Libri XI-XX*. London, BL, MS Add. 22,860 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLI): 2v-.
- Antiquitates Iudaicae, libri IX-XI*. London, BL, MS Add. 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII): 207a-.
- De Bello Iudaico, libri VIII*. London, BL, MS Add. 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII): 1va-.
- Julian, Bp of Toledo (657-667). *Prognosticarum futuri saeculi libri tres (Excerpts)*. 245: 134b-.
- Julianus Pomerius (fl. 500). *De Vita Contemplativa*. 356: 112b-.
- Lawrence Justinian (1381-1456). *De casto connubio verbi et animae* (excerpt, translation). 306.

General Index

L

Lamentations (Threni) with Glossa Ordinaria. 245: 81vb–.

Lanfranc of Bec OSB (c. 1005–1089). Notes on “De civitate dei.” 332: 299a–.

Languages of Works.

Hebrew: 329: 63–.

Italian: 303: 332–.

Latin: 1; 2; 3; 4; 5; 6; 7; 9; 11; 12; 13; 15; 16; 17; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 23; 24; 25; 26; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 33; 34; 35; 36; 37; 38; 39; 40; 41; 42; 43; 44; 45; 46; 48; 51; 52; 53; 54; 55; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 65; 66; 67; 68; 69; 70; 71; 75; 76; 77; 78; 79; 80; 81; 83; 84; 86; 87; 93; 95; 96; 97; 99; 101; 102; 104; 105; 107; 109; 136; 138; 139; 140; 141; 142; 143; 144; 145; 146; 147; 148; 149; 150; 153; 154; 155; 156; 157; 158; 159; 160; 161; 162; 163; 164; 165; 166; 167; 168; 169; 170; 171; 172; 173; 175; 176; 177; 178; 179; 180; 183; 184; 185; 186; 187; 188; 189; 190; 191; 192; 193; 194; 195; 196; 197; 201; 202; 203; 204; 205; 206; 207; 209; 210; 211; 212; 213; 215; 216; 217; 220; 222; 230; 232; 233; 234; 235; 236; 237; 238; 239; 240; 245; 246; 247; 248; 249; 250; 251; 252; 253; 254; 255; 256; 257; 258; 259; 260; 261; 262; 263; 264; 265; 266; 267; 268; 269; 270; 271; 272; 273; 274; 275; 276; 277; 279; 281; 282; 283; 284; 285; 303; 307; 329; 330; 331–351; 352; 353; 354; 355; 356; 357; 358; 359; 360; 361; 362; 363; 364; 365; 366; 367; 368; 369; 370; 371A; 371B; 372A; 372B; 373; 374; 375; 376; 379; 380; 381; 382; 383; 387; 395; 396; 397; 398; 399; 400; 401; 402; 403; 404; 405; 406; 407; 408–450; 454–456; 1001–1003.

Latin and Portuguese: 8; 10; 14; 27; 44; 47; 49; 50; 56; 62; 72; 82; 85; 94; 98; 100; 103; 106; 111; 112; 125; 126; 127; 128; 133; 134; 137; 228; 231; 286; 306; 329; 389; 428: RPD; 1001.

Latin, Portuguese and Spanish: 110; 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121; 122; 123; 124; 229; 297.

Latin, Portuguese, Spanish and Italian: 299; 300; 301.

Latin and Spanish: 303: 357–.

Portuguese: 63; 64; 73; 74; 89; 90; 91; 92; 108; 129; 130; 131; 132; 135; 174; 181; 182; 198; 200; 208; 214; 218; 219; 221; 223; 224; 225; 226; 227; 278; 280; 287; 288; 289; 290; 291; 292; 293; 294; 295; 296; 298; 302–329; 377; 378; 384; 385; 386; 388; 390; 391; 392; 393; 394; 414; 415; 417); 419; 451–453; 1000; 1002.

Spanish: 88; 308: 318–; 316 (notices).

Latin Oration to King on Duty to Fight Rebellious and Heretical Subjects. 229: 199–.

Legal Opinion (Parecer). 229: 178–.

Legendae: 348: 203vb–; 422; 447–449; 454: 188vb–.

Legendarium Cisterciense. 418–422.

Legislation for Fortification of Portuguese Holdings. 308: 37–.

Pope Leo I (440–461). *Homiliae.* 372B: 94a–.

Popes Leo X, Clement VII, Paul III. *Letters to Patriarch of the Maronites et al.* 303: 336–.

Letter on the Defeat of the Turks. 307: 345–.

- Letter to Patriarch of the Maronites* (Translation of *Decretum Gelasianum*) 303: 332–.
- Letters:** 1; 12; 20; 128; 132; 135; 138; 143; 146; 152; 154; 171; 180; 187; 205; 213 (Portuguese); 232A; 297; 303; 304; 308; 312; 331; 334; 335; 342; 349; 203vb–; 356; 359; 414; 415; 422; 447–449.
Papal: 303; 304; 447–449. (See *Decretals*).
- Letters on Portuguese-Spanish Relations* (1575–1583). 308: 53–.
- Letters on the African Mission* (1561–1572). 308: 111–.
- Leviticus*. 207: 2b–.
- Libellus definitionum Cistercian Chapter General* 1289. 45: 1(4)v–; 46: 1–.
- Libellus definitionum Cistercian Chapter General* 1317. 75: 1(8)–.
- Libellus Definitionum Capitula Generali Cisterciense* 1318. 283: 1–.
- Libellus novellas definitiones*. 75: 104(109/11)–.
- Liber Horarum*: 1002; 1003.
- Liber Precum and Lectionary*. 85: 89(96)v–; 1001.
- Liber Quare*. 161: 56(59)a–; 248: 92a–.
- Lietbertus of Lille OSACan, Abt of S. Rufo (fl. 1110). *In Psalmos* (1–150). 366: 1va–.
- List of Monks with Dates of Professions*. 1000: 9v–.
- List of Popes: Peter to Innocent XII*. 228: 1(3)–.
- Liturgical Books.**
- Antiphonary: 410 (fragment); 450 (fragment); 453 (fragment); 456.
 - Breviaries: 8; 9; 10; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 33; 54; 65; 66; 83; 165; 188; 189; 190A.
 - Caeremoniale: 105; 106; 307: 233–.
 - Collectaria: 67; 166; 260.
 - Devotional Works: 152; 155.
 - Evangelaries: 167.
 - Graduale: 7; 346 (fragment).
 - Hymnarium: 191.
 - Lectionary (Office): 411; 432–434. (See *Homiliarium*; *Legendarium*).
 - Liber Precum: 85.
 - Miscellaneous: 27; 64; 84; 85; 103.
 - Missals: 26; 163; 164; 249; 250; 251; 252; 253; 254; 255; 256; 257; 258; 259; 361.
 - Ordinariae missae (Portuguese): 62; 63; 82; 209; 223.
 - Ordo Officii: 303: 332–.
 - Pontificals: 162.
 - Processionale: 104; 456.
 - Psalters: 11; 137; 138; 139; 140; 141; 142; 192; 193; 437–438.
 - Rituale: 107.
 - Liturgical Commentaries: 307: 200–; 342: 132(131)vb–; 447: 267va–; 450.
 - Liturgical Instructions* (Portuguese). 62: 138(157)v–.
 - Livro dos sinaes*. 223: 292(291)–.
 - Luiz Lobo (?). *The Siege of Mazagão* (1562). 308: 1–.
 - Fernão Lopes (c. 1380–c. 1460).
Crónica do Rei D. Fernando. 296: 82–; 311: 71–.

General Index

Crónica do Rei D. João I. 296: 385(383)v–.

Crónica do Rei D. Pedro I. 296: 1–; 311: 1–.

Lucas da Pederneira OCist (?). *Expositio in Psalms (1–25)*. 241: 1va–.

Ludolph of Saxony OCist (c. 1300–1378). *Vida da Christo (Portuguese)* (trans.

Bernardo of Alcobaça OCist). 219: 1(4)– (Part IV, incomplete); 451–453.

M

Pseudo-Macarius (fl. 550?). *Sermo ad monachos*. 1: 115(120)–.

Francisco Machado OCist, Abt of Tamãres. *In Septem Psalmos Penitentiales*. 81: 1v–.

Magnum formularium processus iuris canonici. 275: 6–.

Gaspar Maldonado. *Letter*. 307: 114–.

Nicholaus Maniacucus. *Nomina pontificum*. 447: 289vb–.

Marbod, Bp of Rennes (1096–1123). *Passio Sancti Laurentii (Partial)*. 245: 132a–.

Mariale: collection of Marian hymns. 149: 152v–.

Maronites: 303: 332–.

Martin Perez OP, tr. Stephanus OCist of Alcobaça(?) (fl. 1399).

Confessionale (Excerpts) (Portuguese). 213: 126vb–.

O Livro das Confissões (Parts I-II) (Portuguese). 377: 1a–.

O Livro das Confissões (Parts III-IV) (Portuguese). 378: 2b–.

Martin of Troppau OP, Abp of Gnesen (d. 1279).

Chronicon Pontificum et Imperatorum. 16: 1(3)–.

Chronicon Pontificum et Imperatorum (pars). 16: 96(98)–.

Margarita Martiniana. 276: 1–.

Martin, Bp of Braga (fl. 570–580). *Formulae Honestae Vitae*. 248: 86b–.

Mary (See also Hagiography; Homiliaries and Liturgical Books).

Canticles and Hymns: 190A; 260.

Collects: 27; 67; 167; 190B; 249.

Devotional Works: 1; 24; 34; 55; 85; 147; 149; 422: 9–.

Hours of the Virgin: 63; 85; 103; 121; 165; 1002; 1003.

Hymns: 149.

Litany: 37; 103.

Masses: 1002: 247–; 1003: 26–.

Miracles: 39; 108 (Portuguese); 149.

Prayers: 37; 55; 85; 103; 109; 306.

Sermons: 17; 24; 34; 58; 152; 306; 422: 9–; 433: 231(232)a–.

Votive Masses: 26; 27; 163; 164; 249; 250I 251; 252; 253; 254; 255; 256; 258; 259.

Votive Offices: 7; 63; 84; 103; 422: 15–; 434: 228(229)va–.

Mary Magdalene: 303: 354–.

Mass. (*Expositiones missae*): 161.

Mass. (*Pro locis nostris*): 256: RPD.

Mass for the Disciples of Christ. 447: 267a–.

Masses for Bernard (VII.20), All Saints (XI.1) and Blaise (II.3) and prayers for the dead. 249: 248v–.

- Masses for Bernard* (VII.20), *Barnabas* (VII.11), *John and Paul* (VII.26), *All Saints* (XI.1) and *Edmund* (XI.16). 251: RELi–.
- Masses for Corpus Christi and Corona Domini*. 254: 166(165)v–.
- Masses for Edmund* (XI.16(1247)) and *John ante portam latinam* (V.6(1246)). 252: 248–.
- Masses for James* (VII.25) and *Michael Archangel* (IX.29). 249: 244v–.
- Masses for King, Queen and sons*. 255: 1(2)–.
- Mass of the Virgin*. 1002: 247–; 1003: 26–.
- Gospel of Matthew with Glossa Ordinaria*. 3: 22–.
- Mauritius Hibernicus OM (fl. 1250). *Distinctiones in usum praedicatorum*. 6: 1–; 25: 1–; and 13– (Partial).
- Meditações de São Bernardo* (Portuguese). 211: 73–.
- Meditation*. 409: 126va–.
- Pseudo-Melitus of Sardis. *Clavis*. 372B: 179vb–.
- Memoriae and Inscriptions*. 303: 351v–.
- Fr. José de Mendoça OCist (Compiler). *Alcobaça Formulary — I*. 230: 3–; *pars II*. 230: 60(58)–.
- Fr. José de Mendoça OCist.
- Cistercian Calendar*. 134: 19(23)v–.
 - Common ("Vulgar") Calendar*. 134: 31(35)v–.
 - Lists of Kings of Portugal and Ottoman Sultans*. 134: 104(108)–.
 - Printed Almanac: birthdays of rulers; famous events, and hours of sunrise and sunset*. 134: 78(82)–.
 - Roman Calendar*. 134: 5(9)–.
 - Table of Dominical letters, Epacts and Moveable Feasts*. 134: 1(5)–.
 - Tables of days of weeks, times of fairs, and hours of sunrise*. 134: 59(63)–.
 - Tables of Latitude of cities: European court cities; birth days of major rulers; zodiacal signs and years elapsed since major events of past*. 134: 64(68)v–.
 - Tables of moveable feasts, feasts of Royal Chapel and Royal Audience days*. 134: 47(51v)–.
- Manuel de Mendança OCist, Abt of Alcobaça: 114; 116.
- Miracle and translation of Mary Magdalene*. 303: 354v–.
- Missale (Ad usum Cisterciensem)*. 26; 27; 163; 164; 249; 250; 251; 252; 253; 254; 255; 256; 257; 258; 259; 361.
- Modus visitandi*. 73: 216(215)– (Portuguese); 76: 15(16)v–.
- Monasticism (See also listings under individual orders).
- Expositiones Regulae*: 264; 282.
 - History*: 154; 180; 288 (Portuguese); 299 (Portuguese); 367.
 - Monastic Priesthood*: 375.
 - Rules*: 187; 223 (Portuguese); 231; 231 (Portuguese); 363; 364; 379; 380; 384 (Portuguese); 385 (Portuguese); 386 (Portuguese).
 - Sermons*: 1; 22.
 - Spirituality*: 1; 24; 70; 72; 89; 169; 177; 198 (Portuguese); 199 (Portuguese) 200 (Portuguese) 213 (Portuguese) 214 (Portuguese) 237; 307; 356; 367; 387.

General Index

- Monclaro SJ. *Conquest of Monomotapa; Jesuit Missions in Angola (1559–1586)*. 308: 195–.
- Monk of Jerusalem, tr. Rufinus (345–411). *Historia Monachorum*. 367: 1v–.
- Monks of Alcobaça.
Academic Orations delivered at Alcobaça in October–November, 1774. 330: 1–.
Praises at the Inauguration of the Statue of King Jose at Alcobaça. 329: 1–.
- Monks of N. S. do Desterro, Lisbon.
Petition with Responses and Counter-Responses for Foundation of Nossa Senhora do Desterro. 307: 118–.
- Moral proverbs*. 248: 210vb–.
- Mulay Abdallah, King of Morocco (17c in.). *Two Letters to Antão Ataide of Tangier (1601)*. 312: FEL–.
- Music.
Notation: 1; 14; 34; 79; 82; 94; 104; 105; 106; 107; 131; 163; 167; 252; 253; 255; 260; 269; 346; 365; 374; 387; 410; 437; 438; 450; 453; 456.
Staffless Notation: 401: RPD.
Treatises: 195.
- Mutianus (translator): 348.

N

- Natural History: 319; 393; 446.
- New Testament (Acts follows Pauline Epistles)*. 205: 403a–.
- Niceta of Remesiana (d. c. 414). *De lapsu virginis consecratae*. 149: 139–; 153: 190(191)a–.
- Nicholas Chrysopolitanus, Bp of Besançon (1228–1235). *Interpretationes nominum in evangelio*. 246: 194(205)vb–; 407: 196(203)b–.
- Nicholas of Gorra OP (d. 1295). *Expositio in Mattheum*. 264: 1a–.
- Nicholas of Lyra OP (1270–1349).
Themata sermonum (Saint's Days). 23: 1–.
Super Psalmos. 55: 18(17)–.
- Nine Religious Poems*. 34: 69(68)v–.
- Notabilia (Commentary on Priscian)* (Latin and Portuguese). 79: 1(5)–.
- Notarial Documents: 305; 316; 388.
- Note on Family of Christ and BVM*. 263: 8a–.
- Notes on Grammar (Definitions) and Rhetoric*. 220: FELii(v)a–.
- Notes for prayer*. 22: 171v–.
- Notes on the Breviary*. 307: 200–.
- Notes on the Genealogy of the Albuquerques*. 315: 25v–.
- Notes, Themata and Sermons*. 59: 148(149)va–.
- Notices and Letters. Provisions for African Mission (1563–1579)*. 308: 69–.
- Notre-Dame de Beaulieu, Nicosia: 303: 351v–.
- Novatus the Monk. *Sententiae de humilitate et obedientia et calcanda superbia*. 1: 100(105)–.

O

- Odo OSB, Abt of Cluny (d. 942), *Collationes Libri Tres*. 70: 1–.
- Odo of Cheriton (d. 1246/7).
- Sermones de Festis*. 184: 123(124)a–.
 - Sermones dominicales*. 184: 11(12)vb–.
 - Summa de Penitencia*. 184: 1(2)a–.
- Office for Blaise* (3.II). 66: FELxi–.
- Office for Dedication of Church*. 66: FELiii–.
- Office Lessons, Corpus Christi*. 433: 1a–.
- Office Lessons, Dedicatio S. Mariae de Nive*. 433: 234(235)a–.
- Office Lessons, Exaltatio Sanctae Coronae Domini*. 433: 227(228)a–.
- Office of the Dead*. 8; 11; 29; 54; 62; 66; 67; 68; 83; 166: 118–; 137; 139; 140; 142; 192: 134–; 193: 130–; 456: 1–; 1002: 130–; 1003: 115–.
- Office of the Visitation* (excerpt). 434: 228(229)–.
- Officia Varia*. 84: 1–; 85: 1(9)–.
- Old Testament* (Vulgate order). 205: 4va–.
- Onomastica*: 308; 310; 312; 315; 334: 103(106)v–; 447–448.
- Oratio sancti Ambrosii*. 260: 1v–.
- Ordinarium missae monasticum* (ad usum Cisterciensem) (Portuguese). 223: 320(319)–.
- Ordinarium missae: Daily and Votive Masses*. 209: 103–.
- Ordinarium missae: Proper of the Saints (Summer season) (Vigil of John the Baptist (23.VI)–Andrew and Eligius (30.XI/1.XII)*. 209: 80–.
- Ordinarium missae: Propers of the Season and Saints (Advent– Corpus Christi)*. 209: 1–.
- Ordinarium* (Portuguese). 62: 1(18)–; 63: 1(8)–; 82: 9(22)–.
- Ordonius of Celanova OSB (fl. 1250).
- Miracula Sancti Rudesindi*. 24: 196v–.
 - Vita Sancti Rudesindi*. 24: 184–; 414: 1a–.
- Ordos* (2) for Reception of Visitators. 107: 77v–.
- Origen (c. 185–c. 254)(?). *Homily on John* (20.II) (Portuguese). 199: 151–.
- Origen. (c. 185–c. 254), tr. Rufinus (354–410).
 - Homilia in Exodus I–XIII*. 3: 116–; 159: 86(85)–.
 - Homilia in Genesim I–XVI*. 3: 102–; 159: 1v–.
 - Homilia I in Librum Regnum*. 3: 118–; 159: 151(150)–.
 - Homiliae IX in librum Iudicum*. 360: 224va–.
 - Homiliae in Numeros*. 360: 78b–.
 - In Iesu Nave homiliae XXVI*. 360: 175va–.
 - In Leviticus Homiliae I–XI, XIII–XVI*. 360: 1va–.
- Osbern of Gloucester (fl. 1150). *Derivations*. 151: 73(70)a–.
- Ottoman Empire: 307.
- Ownership. (See also Index of Scribes; Index of Origins).
- Alcobaça(?) (anno 1542). 177.

General Index

- Alcobaça: 14; 43; 54; 58; 62; 68; 72; 76(1577); 83; 89; 107; 149(1578);
179; 182; 188; 191; 247; 255; 265; 273; 276; 278; 281; 287; 292;
294; 295; 319; 320; 321; 393; 422 (colophon); 428; 429; 434; 449;
452.
- Alvaro de Goleg OCist: 44.
- Alvaro de Evora OCist (1474): 44.
- Antonius Abreu: 16.
- Conde de Avochelly: 1000.
- Antonio Brandão: 303.
- Francisco Brandão OCist: 146.
- Bento dos Bois: 343.
- Bernardo de Brito OCist: 45.
- Johannes Rodericus de Caracena: 79.
- João Cezar: 319; 320; 321.
- João de Claro OCist: 41; 77.
- Luis Correa: 303.
- Diego OCist: 49.
- Fernando Martins OCist: 48.
- Sanaviano da Fonseca: 427.
- Manoel de Goui: 427.
- Herminigildis: 432.
- Isidoro: 343.
- Jerome OCist: 95.
- Johannes OCist: 247.
- João de Santarem OCist: 44.
- José de Encarnação OCist: 103.
- Alvaro Lesbão: 316.
- Joudel Lourenço: 452.
- Antonio Rodrigues Mata (1566): 222.
- Matheus: 446.
- Manoel: 430.
- José de Mendoça OCist: 106.
- Pedro de Lisboa (1565/6): 188.
- Petrus OCist (1531): 44.
- Petrus of Montemor-o-Velho: 2.
- João Rangel OCist, Prior of Alcobaça (1769): 130: FELi; 133: REL.
- Francisco de Sampayo OCist: 107.
- Antonio Soares de Albergaria: 311.

P

- Paulus de Palacios Salazar (d. 1582). *In evangelium secundum Johannem.*
95:113(117)–.

Paper as material of Codex.

55; 56; 69; 71; 72; 80; 81; 82; 84; 85; 86; 87; 88; 89; 90; 91; 92; 93; 94; 95; 96; 97; 98; 99; 100; 101; 102; 103; 105; 106; 107; 108; 109; 110; 111; 112; 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121; 122; 123; 124; 125; 126; 127; 128; 129; 130; 131; 132; 133; 134; 135; 174; 212; 213; 214; 219; 222; 223; 224; 225; 226; 227; 228; 229; 230; 279; 282; 284; 285; 287; 288; 289; 290; 291; 292; 293; 294; 295; 296; 297; 298; 299; 300; 301; 302–330; 388; 389; 390; 391; 392; 393; 394; 395 (All other manuscripts on parchment).

Papias (11c).

De arte grammatica. 426: 155vb–.
Elementarium doctrinae erudimentum. 424–426.

Pascal Table for 1559–1606. 85: 131(139)v–.Paschasius Radbertus OSB, Abt of Corbie (843–849). *In Threnos sive Lamentationes Jeremiae*. 416: 131(132)va–.*Passio Sanctae Barbarae*. 352: 196(195)va–.*Passio sancti Laurentii*. 151: 70(69)–.*Passio S. Thomae Cantuariensis*. 143: 137v–; 172: 1v–.*Passio Sanctae Ursulae*. 367: 185(175)–.*Patristic Florilegium*. 245: 136b–.

Paul of Mérida (Pseudo?).

Vitae sanctorum patrum Emeretensium. 454.

Pauline Epistles with Glosses. 158: 1–; 233: 2(5)–.Paulinus of Bordeaux (fl. 475). *Ad monachos de paenitentia*. 1: 91(96)–.Paulinus of Milan, (fl. 422). *Vita Sancti Ambrosii* (Incomplete). 367: 107(97)–.

Paulus Orosius (d. c. 418).

Historiarum adversus paganos libri VII. 415: 52(53)va–.

Historiarum adversum paganos libri VII II, 6. 400: 171vb–.

Antão Freire da Paz (fl. 1727). *Biblioteca Universal* (Portuguese). 133: FELii–.Dom Pedro (d. 1354). *Book of Noble Lineages*. 313: 1–. (See also *Supplement to Dom Pedro*).Pelagius (d.c. 418). *Expositiones xiii epistularum Pauli*. 158: 1a–.Pelagius Parvus OP (d. 1240). *Themata sermonum: sermones de sanctis*. 5: 1(8)–.

Penance.

Commentaries on Penance: 1; 150; 375: 163a–.

Confessor's Manuals: 27 (Portuguese); 36; 69; 72; 96; 99; 377 (Portuguese); 378 (Portuguese).

Formulae for Absolution: 66; 72; 100.

Penitential offices: 7.

Penitential Processions: 98 (Portuguese); 108 (Portuguese).

Penitential Psalms, Commentaries: 55; 81; 105; 387: FELii–.

Penitential Works. 161; 184; 196; 197; 213 (Portuguese); 231; 232B; 271.

Penitentials: 161; 213 (Portuguese).

Sermons on Penance: 1; 98 (Portuguese); 161; 184.

Visitator's Inquiries: 20; 73 (Portuguese); 76.

Penitential Psalms, Litany, Preces, and Orations. 1002: 198–; 1003: 100–.*Penitential Texts*. 232B: 215vb–.

General Index

- Peter OCist, Abt of Vallisdigne. 56: RELx(v).
- Peter Cantor OCist (d. 1197). *In Psalmis*. 240: 1a–.
- Peter Comestor CRSA (1100–1179).
Historia Scholastica. 339–340.
Sermones: 21; 22.
- Peter Comestor (d. 1179) and Gebuin, Bp of Troyes (d. 1150). *Homiliae*. 171: 8a–.
- Peter Lombard, Bp of Paris (1159–1160).
Collectanea in Epistolas Pauli. 233: 1(3)a–; 401: 1a–.
Collectanea in Epistolas Pauli. (Romans 2:5–Hebrews). 234: 1a–.
Commentarium in Psalmos (1–68). 354: 1va–.
Commentarium in Psalmos (68–150). 355: 1a–.
Sententiarum, Libri IV. 235: 1v–; 362: 3b–; 417: 1a–.
Sententiae (IV, dist. 14–22). 22: 1–.
- Peter of Blois (c. 1135–c. 1212).
Epistolae (Incomplete). 12: 1(2)–.
Fragment: 387: RELi–.
- Peter of Celle OSB, Bp of Chartres (1181–1183).
De Conscientia ad Alcherum. 232: 85vb–.
Epistola ad Wilhelmus, Petrus et Widonus CLXXVI(80) 154: 79b–; 180: 128vb–.
Expositio in libro Ruth. 232: 19a–.
Mosaici Tabernaculi Mystica et Moralis Expositio. 232: 1a–.
- Peter of Narbonne (14c med). *Nomina discipolorum*. 447: 264b–. (See also 447: 267va–)
- Peter of Reims OP, BP of Agde (1245–7). *Sermones de Sanctis*. 60: 264b..
- Peter the Chanter (d. 1197).
Summa Abel (Distinctiones). 410: 245va–.
Verbum Abbreviatum. 68: 2b–.
- Petition to King (Philip III?) Against Commission of Pedro Barbosa. 229: 187–.
- Petitions for the Foundation of Convents (Nossa Senhora da Nazaré de Mocambo in Lisbon; Nossa Senhora da Assunção de Tabosa). 307: 115–.
- Petrus Alfonsi (1062–c. 1110). *Dialogus Contra Iudeaos*. 148: 1–.
- Petrus de Sancto Benedicto OM (fl. 1280). *Homiliarum de sanctis et de tempore*. 4: 1(14)a–.
- Petrus Gonella OM. *Disputatio contra vitam mundi*. 85: 133(141)v–.
- Philosophy: 71; 77; 100; 101; 102; 175; 179; 203; 332; 416: 124(125)va–.
- Rui de Pina (1440–1529(?)).
Crónica de Dom Afonso V (1438–1481) (Portuguese). 291: 1–.
Cronica de Dom João II (Portuguese). 292: 1–.
Cronicas des Reis: Sancho I — Afonso III (Portuguese). 295: 53v–.
- Iohannes Pinheiro OP (d. 1652). *Annotationes in Librum Genesis*. 98: 52–.
- Lourenço Pires de Tavora (d. 1573).
Account of the Early Reign of King Sebastião. 308: 29–.
Letters and Notices on Portugal and its Colonies (1557–1571). 308: 13–.
- Poem on Basil. 245: 136vb–.
- Poem on Pope Alexander III and the Anti-popes. 220: 138(140)va–.

- Sebastião Jose de Carvalho e Melo, Marquis de Pombal (1699–1782).
Compendiosa historico e analítico do juízo. 135: 69(71)–.
Cartas Escritas Sobre O Estado Passado, e O Presente de Portugal.
 135: 1(3)–.
- Pontius Capellanus de Belioco (12c). *Miracle.* 348: 203vb–.
- Portugal.
 Biography: 174; 225 (Portuguese).
 Geography: 224 (Portuguese).
 History: 63; 65; 82; 108; 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121;
 122; 123; 124; 125; 126; 127; 133; 135; 224 (Portuguese); 225
 (Portuguese); 226 (Portuguese) 227 (Portuguese) 229
 (Portuguese) 290 (Portuguese) 291 (Portuguese) 292
 (Portuguese); 294 (Portuguese); 295 (Portuguese); 296
 (Portuguese); 302; 304; 307; 308; 309; 311; 317; 318; 415;
 147(148)a–; 422: 8va–.
- Legislation: 222 (Portuguese); 229 (Portuguese); 293 (Portuguese).
 Lineage Books, Genealogical Material: 116; 119; 120; 121; 123; 124;
 125; 126; 127; 225 (Portuguese); 229; 312; 313; 314; 315; 316; 328 (with
 trees on ff. 45[44]v–); 389.
- Overseas Possessions: 113; 118; 132; 297; 299; 308; 311; 312; 317; 318;
 391 (See also Brazil).
- Political Tracts: 119; 129; 130; 131; 135; 229 (Portuguese); 297
 (Portuguese); 308: 42–.
- Portuguese Family Lines.* 312: 150(149)–.
- Portuguese Naval Accounts and Artillery in India.* 308: 145–.
- Portuguese Royal Genealogy, compiled from Portuguese Chronicles.* 312: 1–.
- Possidius, Bp of Calama (d. c. 437).
Indiculum scriptorum omnium sancti augustini episcopi.
 367: 136(126)v–.
- Vita Sancti Augustini.* 367: 118(108)–.
- Postal Address: 308: 309v; 329.
- Pothonius of Prüfening OSB (fl. 1152). *Liber de miraculis sanctae dei geneticis*
Mariae (interpolated). 149: 21–.
- Praemonstratensian Order (OPraem).
 Authors: 161; 187; 407.
- Prayer.* 260: 11–.
- Prayer, Pro tribulatione ecclesiae.* 7: FEL(v)–.
- Prayers.
 1; 7; 8; 9; 27; 33; 34; 37; 44; 55; 72; 84; 85; 103; 121; 155; 160; 162; 166;
 212 (Portuguese); 260; 297 (Portuguese); 306 (Portuguese); 331; 334;
 47(50)v; 1001; 1002: 251–; 1003: 87– (See also Liturgical Books).
 Treatises on prayer: 155; 170.
- Prayers (*super personam, those entering and leaving monastery and so on*). 166:
 116v–.
- Prayers and litanies for Marian Offices. 103: 1–.
- Prayers and Meditations (Portuguese). 212: 252–.
- Prayers and Suffrages. 1001: 20–.
- Prayers for the Marian Feasts (Portuguese translations and centos). 306: 48–.

General Index

- Preaching (See also Homiliaries; Sermons).
Artes Praedicandi: 5; 6; 25; 60.
Exegetical Aids: 247; 272.
Exempla: 35.
Pastoral Aids: 168; 239.
Themata Sermonum: 5: 17; 17; 23; 34; 35; 59; 131 (Portuguese).
- Predestination: 356; 359.
- Prefaces, Prayers and Canon of the Mass.* 249: 123-; 250: 126-; 251: 91(90)v-;
252: 124v-; 253: 96(99)v-; 254: 84(83)v-; 255: 101(102)-; 256: 78(77)v-;
258: 105(104)-; 259: 86(87)-.
- Prelates of Portugal (1385). *Election of João I of Portugal.* 302: 556-.
- Printed Works. 21: FPD, RPD; 44: FPD, REL, RPD; 51: FPD, RPD; 63: RPD;
71: 8-, 11v- (Hain, 2901); 71: 18a-, 62vb- (Hain, 9089); 98: 1(2)-; 108:
FELiv(v); 112: 313(308)-; 119: 236(251)-; 134: 78(82)-; 305: RELi-;
314: 95-.
- Printed Works (Used as pastedowns): 21; 44; 51; 63; 203; 241; 260.
- Priscian (fl. 500).
Institutiones maiores I-XVI. 51: 1a-.
Institutiones minores. 78: 1-.
Institutiones. 435 (fragment).
- Pseudo-Priscian. *Liber de accentibus.* 78: 69-.
- Privileges for Alcobaça* 1559-1592. 109: 1-.
- Pro Doctrina Praedicabilium.* 102: 1-.
- Processional Stations (pro defunctis).* 456: 28-.
- Processionale monasticum* (ad usum Cisterciensem) *Pars.* 104: 1-.
- Proper of the Saints (Stephen (26.XII)-Lucy (13.XII)).* 166: 64v-.
- Prosper of Aquitaine (c. 390-c. 463).
De Gratia Dei et Libero Arbitrio Contra Collatorem. 356: 96vb-.
De Vocatione Omnium Gentium. 356: 74b-.
Epistola ad Augustinum. 356: 96vb-; 359: 52va-.
Epistola ad Rufinum de Gratia et Libero Arbitrio. 356: 93b-.
Liber Sententiarum. 153: 80(81)a-.
Pro Augustino responsiones ad capitula obiectionum Gallorum calumniantium. 356: 67va-.
Pro Augustino responsiones ad capitula obiectionum Vincentianarum. 356: 71vb-.
Pro Augustino responsiones ad excerpta Genuensium. 356: 64a-.
- Pseudo-Proper. *Confessio Prosperi.* 153: 104(105)a-.
- Proverbia Sapientia.* 168: 149a-.
- Psalterium Feriale* (Cistercian, noted). 437-438.
- Psalterium monasticum non-feriatum.* 11: 1(2)v-; 137: 1(3)-; 138: 1-; 139: 1-;
140: 1-; 141: 1-; 142: 1-; 193: 1-; 192: 1-.

Q

- Quaestio de dotibus.* 147: 266(272)-.
Quaestiones on the Pentateuch. 409: 126va-.

Quibus modis peccata dimittuntur. 375: 163a–.
Quomodo dicitur Una Substantia Trium. 362: 1a–.

R

- Rabanus Maurus OSB, Abp of Mainz (847–856).
Commentaria in libros IV Regum. 333: 6va–.
De computo (Chapters 1–3). 426: 250va–.
Homilia LXX (extracts). 37: 114(116)–; 38: 11va–.
Letter to Hilcuin (Preface to the *Commentaria in libros IV Regum*). 333: 1a–.
In libris Machabeorum duobus. 435: 71(74)va–.
Raoul de Flaix OSB, Abt of Flaix (fl. 1157). *In Leviticum, libri xx.* 405: 1(3)va–.
Raymond Lull (c. 1235–c.1315).
Ars inventiva Veritatis. 203: 131–.
Compendium ars demonstrativa. 203: 1–.
De natura (Liber naturae). 203: 110v–.
Liber propositionum secundum artem demonstrativam. 203: 115–.
Questiones in ars inventiva veritatis. 203: 272v–.
Raymond of Peñafort OP (c. 1175–1275) (Compiler). *Decretales Gregorii IX*
(Liber Extra). 41: 1(6)a–; 201: 1(10)a–; 382: 1(3)v–.
Raymond of Peñaforte OP (1175–1275).
Summa de Casibus poenitentia. 36: 2(7)a–; 197: 1(2)–; 271: 1–.
Summa de matrimonio. 36: 104(i)a–; 197: 187(188); 271: 183b–; 371A:
31a–.
Pseudo-Raymond.
Addenda. 36: 103(108)b–.
Analytical index. 36: 121(xviii)b–.
Rainard de Bar OCist, Abt of Cîteaux (1143–1150). *Instituta capituli generalis.*
187: 38–; 185: 148–.
Amador Rebello SJ (1539–1622).
Notes from the "Life of King Sebastião." 308: 249–.
Notes on the Life of King Sebastião. 308: 269–.
Balthazar de los Reis OCist (d. 1621). *History of the Foundation of Santa Maria*
de Salzedo. 111: 1–.
Melchior dos Reis OCist, translator, see Domenico Cavalca OP, *Espelho da*
Cruz,
Garcia de Resende (c. 1470–1536). *Cancioneiro Geral* (excerpt). 313: 117(113)–.
Antonius a Resurrectione OP, Bp of Angra (d. 1637). *Sermam de Fe.*
(Portuguese). 98: 1(2)–.
Rhetoric: 220; 285; 356.
Rhymed Offices: 75: FELv(v)–.
João Pinta Ribeiro (fl. 1632). *Discurso sobre os Fidalgos, E soldados Portugueses*
nao militarem conquistas alheas desta Coroa. 119: 236–.
Richard of St. Victor CRSa (c. 1173).
De potestate ligandi atque solvendi. 238: 64vb–.
De præparatione Animi ad Contemplationem. 170: 1–.
De Statu Interioris Hominis. 370: 199(201)a–.

General Index

- De triplici vitio mutabilitatis et constancia mentis. (Bk. III of De eruditionis hominis interioris).* 238: 74vb–.
- Richard de Weddinghausen OPraem (fl. 1190). *Libellus de canone.* 161: 45(48)v–; 187: 114–.
- Miguel do Rio (notary). *Proceedings for the Beatification of Theresa and Sancha of Portugal.* 305: 1–.
- Ritual for consecration of Virgins.* 106: 1–.
- Rituals for reception of novices; Blessing of Virgins; Solemn profession of monks.* 106: 4
- Ritus circa fratres infirmos et defunctos.* 107: 1–.
- Robert (Pseudo Robert Kilwardby(?)) *Notitiae super librum Topicorum Aristotelis.* 175: 1a–.
- Robert de Tombelaine OSB, Abt of Saint Vigor (d. c. 1090). (See Gregory the Great).
- Robert Pullen, Card SRE (d. 1146). *Sermo:* 21.
- Roderic of Cerrato OP (fl. 1275). *Vita Sancti Dominici.* 24: 140–.
- Robert of Molesmes: See 422.
- Manoel da Rocha OCist of Alcobaça (1676–1744).
- Anotações e Escrituras do Libro dos Testamentos que se conserva no Real Mosteiro de Alcobaça* (Portuguese). 394: 125(126)–.
- Carta sobre Antiguidade Beneditina na Península* (Portuguese). 394: 146(147)–.
- Description of Alcobaça.* 307: 40–.
- Liber Testamentorum (Lorvão)* (Portuguese). 394: 1(2)–.
- Noticia do Mosteiro de Santa Maria de Aguiar da Congreção de São Bernardo* (Portuguese). 394: 180(181)–.
- Portugal Renascido* (Portuguese). 394: 9(10)–.
- Pedro Rodrigues SJ (1542–1628). *Life of José de Anchieta.* 306: 10–.
- João Rodrigues de Sá e Meneses (d. 1576). *Quintilhas on Portuguese Family Arms.* 313: 117(113).
- Royal Correspondences and Notices, 1552–1581.* 308: 310–.
- Royal Ordinances (Book II) of Alfonso V (1438–81)* (Portuguese). 222: 5(8)–.
- Rufinus (354–410).
- Commentarius in Symbolum apostolorum.* 245: 105va–.
- Prologue to Origen's De principiis.* 233: FELiii(v)b–.
- Prologus Rufini Interpretis ad Ursacium.* 360: 77vb–.
- Prologus Rufini in tractatum Origenis super librum Jesu Nave.* 360: 175a–.
- Translations (See Eusebius, Gregory Naziansus, Monk of Jerusalem, Origen.)
- Rupert of Deutz OSB (c. 1070–1129) (?) *On Monastic Priesthood.* 375: 162va–
- S**
- Luis de Sa OCist (1601–1667). *Escudo Cisterciense* (Latin and Portuguese). 112: 2–.
- Sacraments (Commentaries): 156; 161; 200 (Portuguese).
- Sacristy Regulations.* 64.

- Giovanni Sagredo (1616–1696). *History of the Ottoman Dynasty* (translation). 307: 484.
- Saints' Lives (Legendary)*. 38: 5a–.
- Lope de Santarém OCist of Alcobaça (?). (See John Cassian).
- Manoel dos Santos OCist (1672–1740).
Description of the Monastery of Alcobaça. 307: 1–.
Monarchia Lusitana: Part 8. 302: 1–.
- Benedicto de São Bernardo OCist, Abt of Salzedas (1621–c. 1700)
(Scribe/compiler).
Additional Extracts on Monastic life. 110: 8v–.
De angelorum et demonorum. 110: 41–.
Bullarium Cisterciensem. 228: 18(15)–.
Cistercian Chronology. 228: 8(5)–.
Commonplace Book (Latin and Portuguese). 299: 6–; 300: 5(4)–;
(Portuguese) 301: 1–.
Commonplace Book: Extracts on the Monastic Life. 110: 1–.
De Ventis (Extracts from Andre Argolo's *Ephemerides*). 110: 11–.
Diarie (Historical Calendar for Alcobaça). 110: 35–.
Indulgences and Indults for Reformed Cistercian Orders in Portugal and Spain. 110: 59–.
List of Popes from Peter to Innocent XII (1691–1700). 110: 4–.
Miscellaneous charters, exemptions, letters and notices on Portuguese monasteries. 304: 1–.
Monastic Exemptions. 307: 223–; 307: 251–.
Moral Florilegium. 110: 65–.
167 Documents (translated and notarized) Attesting to the State Services of Don Rodrigo de Castro, Count of Mesquitela between 1636–1650. 174: 1–.
Regalias de Alcobaça (Latin, Portuguese). 389: 18(20)–.
Regalias de Alcobaça – Preliminary Materials. 389: 1(3)–.
As Librarian of Alcobaça: 113; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121; 122; 123; 124; 125; 126; 127; 128.
- José de São Lourenço OCist (fl. 1780). *Monumenta Selecta*. 395: 3–.
- Cornelius de São Patrício, (O'Connor Mahoney) SJ. *Interrogatorium Peccatorum*. 96: 218(224)–.
- School of Anselm of Laon.
Glossa Ordinaria – Exodus. 404: 102vb–.
Glossa Ordinaria on Deuteronomy. 353: 163b–.
Glossa Ordinaria – Genesis. 404: 1a–.
Glossa Ordinaria on Joshua. 353: 210b–.
Glossa Ordinaria on Judges. 353: 24avb–.
Glossa Ordinaria on Leviticus. 353: 1a–.
Glossa Ordinaria on Numbers. 353: 76a–.
Glossa Ordinaria on Proverbs. 356: 1a–.
- Gaspar Schott SJ (1608–1666). 110: 41–. (See also Bento de São Bernardo).
- Scriptural Books.
Bible: 205; 396; 397; 398; 399; 427–432; 455.
Old Testament: 157; 206; 207; 220; 245; 285.
Pauline Epistles: 158; 233; 401.

General Index

Seven Catholic Epistles. 2: 58-.

John. 2: 1-.

Matthew. 3: 22-.

Psalm. 11; 137; 138; 139; 140; 141; 142.

Scriptural Commentaries.

1; 2; 3; 55; 68; 81; 93; 95; 98; 102; 136; 145; 151A; 153; 177; 178; 183; 194; 232A; 234A; 234B; 235; 240; 241; 242; 244; 246; 247; 248; 264; 333; 336; 337; 338; 339; 340; 343-346; 348; 349-351; 352; 353; 354; 355; 356; 359; 362; 366; 367; 372A; 373; 374; 400; 404; 405; 406; 407; 408; 409; 416; 131(132)va-; 423; 435; 436.

Scientific Works: 179; 285; 383.

João de Seixas OCist, Abt of Salcedas (d. 1674).

Tractatus de divina praedestinatione et reprobatione. 97: 1-.

Tractatus de gratia Dei. 97: 125-.

Sentence Commentaries: 261; 265.

Sententiae (see Florilegia).

Sententiae de ignis corporeus et incorporeus. 170: 147-.

Sententiae S. Bernardi. 168: 89va-; 180: 93a-; 358: 113(115)va-.

Sententiae sancti Augustini. 238: 61va-.

Sermo in anniversario sancti Bernardi. 372A: 89b-.

Sermo super duae viae. 136: 70-.

Sermon for All Saints. 19: 174va-.

Sermon Fragment. 19: 174va-.

Sermon in omnium sanctorum. 58: 122(124)-.

Sermon on Canticles 3:3. 24: 48-.

Sermon on Canticles 3:9-10. 136: 70v-.

Sermon on Romans 1:29. 60: 10a-.

Sermo in Quadragesima. 285: 18va-.

Sermon on Isaiah 28:10. 194.

Sermones and Themata sermonum. 60: 28a-.

Sermones de dominicis. 60: 1-.

Sermones de festis et de sanctis. 21: 1-; 58; 72(74)-; 61: 12-.

Sermones de festis et tempore (?). 61: 200(198)-.

Sermones de festis. 17: 1(3)-.

Sermons. 262: 151v-.

Sermons.

Collections (see also Homiliaries): 59; 347.

Individual: 1; 3; 4; 5; 17; 19; 21; 37; 38; 24; 34; 53; 58; 60; 61; 98

(Portuguese); 136; 137 (Portuguese); 152; 159; 161; 168; 171;

180; 184; 194; 262; 263; 285; 348; 55va-; 357; 358; 360; 367;

372A; 372B; 384; 387; 402; 432: 213a-; 433; 434; 443: RELii (fragment); 454; 186vb-.

Per circulum anni (see also Homiliaries): 358; 372B.

Sermons and Saints' Lives. 38: 5a-.

Sermons, Themata and Notes. 59: 1-.

Two Sermons on BVM. 34: 67(68)-.

- Signa loquendi Cisterciensia.* 76: 9(10)v-;
Signa loquendi Benedictina. (Portuguese). 91: 1-.
 Luiz de Siqueira da Gama. *Dissertações Altercadas e Resolutos Para melhor averiguação de verdade na Historia da Brazil.* 393: 2-.
 Smargdus of St. Mihiel OSB (d. 829).
Diadema monachorum. 169: 101(1)-.
Expositio in Regulam S. Benedicti. 263: 9a-.
 (See also 412-414; 441-445 for sermons.)
 Antonio Soares OCist (16c).
Itinerarium to the Holy Land. 303: 1-.
Notice concerning Pedro Afonso, brother of Afonso I. 303: 360v-.
 Gonçalo Soares da Franca. *Dissertations on Brazilian Church History.* 321: 1-.
 Society of Jesus (SJ).
 Authors: 96; 99; 110 (Cited).
 Bernardino Sottomaior OCist (fl. 1650). *Flores Cistercienses do Jardim de Portugal.* 90:1(2)-.
 Francisco do Souttomayor de Targa. *Letter.* 305: 80-.
 Luis de Sottomaior OP (1526-1610). *In Cantica Canticorum Salomonis.* 93: 1-.
 Spain: 307; 314; 334.
Speeches made by the Lisbon Assembly and King Sebastião. 308: 45-.
 Spirituality: 1; 70; 72; 85; 87; 88; 89; 149; 152; 153; 155; 169; 198 (Portuguese); 199 (Portuguese); 200 (Portuguese) 211 (Portuguese); 212 (Portuguese) 213 (Portuguese) 214 (Portuguese) 219 (Portuguese) 221 (Portuguese); 232B; 237; 303; 306; 334; 356; 370; 387; 409: 126va-; 416: 69(70)vb-; 451-453; 1001-1003 (See also Cistercian Order, Spirituality; Monasticism, Spirituality; and Theology).
Statutes of Order of Calatrava 73: 328- (Portuguese); 218: 147vb-; 223: 239v-.
 Stephanus OCist of Alcobaça(?) (fl. 1399). (See Martin Perez OP).
 Stephen, Precentor of Lisbon. *Saint's Life, Vincent (Legendarium Cisterciense, Addition).* 420: 178(180)a-.
 Stephen de Bourbon OP (1185-1261). *De Dono Timoris.* 35: 1-.
 Stephen Langton (?), Abp of Canterbury (d. 1228). *Interpretationes de nominibus hebraicis.* 205: 494a-; 455: 405a-.
 Stephen of Tournai (d. 1203). *Epistola ad Robertum.* 154: 71a-; 180: 120b.
Suffrages. 1002: 266-1003: 92- (See Prayers and Suffrages).
 Sulpicius Severus (c. 360-c. 420).
Dialogi. 334: 21(24)v-.
Letters to Eusebius, Aurelius, and Bassula. 334: 14(17)v-.
Vita Sancti Martini. 334: 3(6)-.
Sunday Observances in Honor of BVM. 149: 4-.
Supplement to Dom Pedro, "Book of Noble Lineages." 313: 121(117)-.

T

- Table of moveable feasts, 1666-1685.* 103: 18v-.
Tables for Phases of Moon. 62: 161(180)-.

General Index

Tancred of Bologna (d. 1236).

Apparatus for Compilatio Prima. 381: 1a-.

Apparatus for Compilatio Secunda. 381: 76va-.

Apparatus for Compilatio Tertia. 381: 117a-.

Ordo Judicarius. 202: 1a-; 371B: 1(81)a-.

Miguel Pedro de Tavarei. *Ancestral Trees of Miguel Pedro de Tavarei et al.* 328: 44v-.

Texts on Spanish and Portuguese History. 307: 427-.

Themata Sermonum (Easter Season). 18: 48a-; 18: 74a-.

Themata sermonum. 18: 1-; 34: 1-; 26v-; 131: 108(115)v-.

Themata Sermonum: Proper of the Saints. 59: 80a-.

Themata Sermonum: Proper of the Season. 59: 31a-.

Themata Sermonum (Composite): Common of the Saints. 59: 19a-.

Theology (See also Monasticism, Spirituality, Scriptural Commentaries, Spirituality.).

1; 3; 13; 22; 35; 37; 57; 67; 68; 71; 86; 96; 97; 99; 110; 147; 148; 149; 150; 151A; 152; 153; 154; 155; 156; 159; 160; 161; 168; 170; 177; 178; 180; 183; 194; 195; 200 (Portuguese); 210; 232A; 235; 245; 248; 261; 262; 264; 265; 266; 268; 269; 331; 332; 356; 359; 361; 375; 376; 380; 415; 416; 417; 447; 450.

Theresa and Sancha of Portugal: See 305; 388.

Thomas Aquinas OP (1225-1274).

Commentaries on Works: 86; 87; 95; 96; 97; 130.

Commentum in Librum IV Sentenciarum. 261: 1a-.

Commentum in III Librum Sententiarum. 265: 1a-.

De forma absolutionis sacramentalis. 262: 214b-.

De mixtione elementorum. 262: 215vb-.

De Motu Cordis. 262: 216a-; 224va-.

Oratio solita recitari singulo die ante imaginem Christi. 55: 9(8)-.

De perfectione vitae spiritualis. 262: 199a-.

De rationibus fidei. 262: 217a-.

De regimine judaeorum. 262: 223vb-.

De unitate intellectus contra Averroistas parisienses. 262: 208va-.

Declaratio triginta sex quaestionum ad lectorem Venetum. 262: 221vb-.

Quaestio disputata de spiritualibus creaturis. 262: 135a-.

Quaestio unica de Anima Art. I-XXI. 262: 1-.

Quaestio Unica de Caritate, Art I-XI. 262: 44vb-.

Quaestiones disputatae de virtutibus: Q 13 De Virtutibus in Communi.

262: 30a-.

Quaestiones disputatae de Malo I-XV. 262: 56va-.

Quaestiones quod libetales (VIII, IX, X, III, I, II, and IV, Art. XXII).

262: 153a-.

Summa Contra Gentiles. 268: 1va-.

Summa theologiae Bk. II pars prima. 266 : 1a-.

Summa Theologica, pars prima. 269: 1a-.

Summa Theologica (Fragments of Printed Edition):
51.

Pseudo-Thomas Aquinas. *De potentia animae.* 285: 14a-.

- Thomas Becket, Abp of Canterbury (1162–1170).
Epistola XLVII (ad Humbaldum episcopum Ostiensem). 143: 142v–.
 Miracula: 143: 1v–; 173: 7–.
 Passio: 143: 137v–; 173: 1v–.
- Thomas Bradwardine, Abp of Canterbury (1349). *De Geometria speculativa*. 285: 1–.
- Thomas of Froidmont OCist (c. 1150–c. 1230). *Liber de modo vivendi ad sororem*. 56: 1(2)–.
- Thomas a Kempis CRSa (c. 1380–1471).
Imitatio Christi. 71: 18a–.
De meditatione cordis. 71: 62vb..
- Three Saints' Lives (Legendarium Cisterciense, Additions)*. 420: 190(192)a–.
- Three Types of Nobility in Spain*. 314: 1–.
- Tolardus. *Ratio de antiphonis sanctorum pauli et laurentii*. 195: 1–.
Tractatus de Causis. 100: 1–.
Tractatus de positionibus faciendis. 371B: 21(101)b–.
Tractatus de successionibus. 371A: 35vb–.
Tractatus theologici speculativi et morales. 96: 1–.
Tracts on the Vices. 13: 1(2)–.
Translatio Antonii Constantinopolim. 367: 73(72)–.
Translation of Benedict and Scholastica (Portuguese). 287: 20(21)–.
- Translations.
- Castilian to Portuguese: 213; 377; 378.
 - English to Portuguese: 135.
 - French to Latin: 380: 78b–.
 - French to Portuguese: 199; 214; 307: 467–.
 - Greek to Latin: 1; 3; 24; 77; 149; 159; 284; 342; 348; 356: 137b–; 360;
 367; 375; 387; London, BL, MSS Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL); 22,860 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLI); 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII); 454: 103a– (See also Scriptural Books)..
 - Hebrew to Latin: 329: 63v–.
 - Italian to Portuguese: 89; 221.
 - Latin to Italian: 303: 332–.
 - Latin to Portuguese: 14; 44; 62; 63; 73; 74; 82; 91; 94; 103; 106; 110; 133;
 181; 182; 198; 199; 200; 208; 209; 211; 212; 213; 214; 218; 219;
 223; 231; 280; 287; 306; 384; 385; 386; 451–453.
 - Spanish to Portuguese: 306; 307: 484– (original Italian).
- Treatise on Antiphons and Responsories for Office*. 223: 430(429)v–.
- Treatise on the Eucharist*. 200: 190–.
- Treatise on Refection Readings*. 223: 300(299)–.
- Treatise on the Vices*. 71: 1–.
- Council of Trent (1545–1563): 110; 112.
- Pseudo-Trezezonius. *De solisticionis insule magne*. 37: 116(118)v–; 39:
 359(358)–.
- Trinitarian Order (OTrinit).
 Authors: 131.

General Index

Order of the Trinity (Military Order).

Documents: 121; 124.

Pseudo-Turpin: 334.

Twelve Minor Prophets (*Osee-Malachias*) Vulgate Version. 157: 1v–.

U

Uggccione da Pisa, Bp of Ferrara (d. 1210). *Liber Derivationes*. 277: 1a–.

Uranius (fl. 431). *Vita Sancti Paulini*. 367: 142(132)v–.

Urban IV (d. 1264) (?). *Virtues of the Agnus Dei*. 303: 359–.

Pope Urban V (1362–1370). 56; FELiii.

Usuard OSB (d. 875). *Martyrology (Modified ad usum Cisterciensem)*. 231: 1(3)–.

Usus antiquiores ordinis Cisterciensis. Consuetudines, brevarii et missalis cisterciensis. 185: 4v–.

Usus conversorum. 185: 163v–; 186: 168v–; 187: 37v–.

Utopian Literature: 37; 39.

V

Valerian Bp of Cimiez/Nice (d. 460). *Homilia I*, 1: 103(108)v–.

Valerius of Bierzo (7c). *Autobiographical Works*. 454: 93vb–;

Sebastião Pacheco Varela. *Numero Vocal Exemplar Catholico e Politico*. 130: 3–.

Various writers. *Historical Miscellany or Commonplace Book*. 125: 1–; 126: 1(2)–; 127: 1–.

Cipriano de Figueiredo Vasconcelos (?) (fl. 1603). *Reposta que os tres estados do Reyno de Portugal*. 129: 1–.

Vivardo de Vasconelles OCist (1619–1681). *Foundation of the Monastery of Nossa Senhora da Nazaré de Mocambo, in Lisbon*. 307: 76–.

Alonso de Vascones. *Destierro de ignorancias* (excerpt, translation). 306: 2–.

Veremundus, founder of São João de Tarouca: 422: 152(151)v.

Verse.

Latin: 1; 34; 52; 57; 62; 75; 80; 85; 149; 162; 195; 197; 221; 245; 303; 329; 367; 401; 403; 415; 426; 447; 454;

Portuguese: 108; 112; 113; 114; 224; 225; 227; 297; 313; 391; 393.

Spanish: 88.

Treatises: 286; 301 (Portuguese).

Verses for Mary Magdalene at the Church of St. Maximien 303: 354–.

Verses in Honor of St. Anne and her Children. 149: 19v–.

Versus sancti Augustini. 403: 165vb–.

Vetus Testamentum. (*Pentateuch, Josua, Judges, Ruth, Judith, Tobias, Macchabees, Ezechiel, Twelve Minor Prophets and Job*). 285: 29–.

Vida do cativo (Portuguese). 181: 156(157)–.

Vida sam Roberte (Portuguese). 287: 1(2)–.

Videgueira (Conde do) (?) Portuguese Colonial Dignitaries (1497–1609). 308: 159–.

- Vigilius, Bp of Thapsus (fl. 484). *Contra Felicianum Arianum de Unitate Trinitatis* (Incomplete). 359: 43va-.
- Vincent Metulinus. *Expositio in Grammaticam Evrardi*. 204: 1-; pars, II. 204: 22a-.
- Vincent of Beauvais OP (d. 1264).
- Speculum Historiale* (Excerpts):
 - De Secundo philosopho*. 447: 276a-.
 - Testamenta duodecim patriarcharum*. 447: 275b-.
- Vindicta Salvatoris*. 420.
- Virgeu de Consolação* (Portuguese). 211: 8-.
- Virtues and Vices: 168; 180; 196; 237; 248; 297 (Portuguese)
- Visão de Tundalo* (Portuguese). 211: 90v-.
- Visitor's certificates and souvenirs from St. Maximien, Marseilles, and Las Huelgas*. 303: 357-.
- Vita Sancti Alexius*. 176: 124(127)v-.
- Vita S. Alexis* (Portuguese). 181: 152(153)-.
- Vita Sancti Brandani Abbatis*. 380: 73b-.
- Vita Sancti Frontoni*. 367: 172(162)-.
- Vita Sanctae Euphrosyne*. 1: 153-; 38: 57vb-
- Vitae Sanctorum Patrum Emeretensium*. 454: 1a-.
- De voluntate dei*. 96: 208(214)-.
- Votive Masses. 251: 193(192)v-; 252: 219v-; 253: 209(212)-; 254: 139(138)v-; 255: 177(178)v-; 256: 135(134)-; 258: 175(174)-; 259: 153(154)-.

X

- On the Letter "X"*. 426: 258v-.

W

- Epitome Vita Wenceslai*. 40: RELv-.
- William of St. Thierry, OCist (d. 1148). *Saint's Life, Bernard* (Excerpt for the Votive Office of St. Bernard).
- 437: 5(9)- (See also *Guillelmus de St. Thierri*).
- Work on Clerical Vestments*. 248: 170va-.
- Works on Liturgical Time*. 62: 166(185)-.

Z

- Zacharias OPraem, Bp of Chrysopolitanus (d. 1155). *In Unum ex quatuor Ps. Ammonii, sive de concordia evangelistarum*. 246: 1(9)a-; 407: 1(8)va-.
- In unum ex quatuor*. 418 (fragment).
- Br. Zacharias de Paio de Pelle(?). *Catecismo de doutrina Christãa* (Portuguese). 211: 1-.

- A. A. A. arceo arcet arcui.... **286**: 1-.*
 A cecio gladioque furente perentus(!)/ Martiribus mixtus.... **245**: 132a-.
 A corintho civitate metropoli achaie regionis grecorum.... **408**: 1va-.
 [Text] A ideo prior est litterarum quod ipsa prior nascentibus.... **424**: 1(3)va.
 [Text] A luno et super luno et toto luno deo et rege.... **387**: 4(7)-.
 [Sal] A mensa et domo vestras.... **12**: 7(8)-.
 [Text] Aaron. Quod aaron sacerdotium approbatur di XXII sacro sancti. **276**:
 1-.
 Aaz apprehendens vel apprehensio.... **455**: 405a-.
 [Prol] Ab ditissimum et inefabile miserimum dominum.... [Text] Dedit virtus
 praedestinas quae solet dici in scripturis.... **97**: 1-.
 Ab eo loco quo ait: Ut ergo cognovit ihesu... (Jn 4:1-42) Non rude est auribus
 karitatis vestre evangelistam Iohannem.... **402**: 76(77)va-.
 Ab eo loco ubi ait: Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 5:19) Iohannes evangelista inter
 consortes et comparticipes suos.... **402**: 91(92)a-.
 Ab eo loco ubi ait: Dicit mater eius ministris... (Jn 2:1-11) Adsit dominus deus
 noster ut donet nobis reddere.... **402**: 46(47)a-.
 Ab eo loco ubi ait: Et die tertia nuptie facte... (Jn 2:1-4) Miraculum quidem
 domini nostri iesu christi quo de aqua.... **402**: 41(42)a-.
 Ab eo loco ubi ait: Post duos autem dies... (Jn 4:43-53) Hodierna evangelica
 lectio hesterni diei sequitur lectionem que nobis.... **402**: 83(84)va-.
 Ab eo loco ubi ait: Post hec descendit Capharnaum... (Jn 2:12-21) In psalmo
 audistis gemitum pauperis cuius membra per totam.... **402**: 50(51)vb-.
 Ab eo quod scriptum est: Cum autem esset ierosolimis... (Jn 2:23-25 and 3:1-5)
 Opportune nobis dominus procuravit hodierno die lectionis.... **402**:
 55(56)a-.
 Ab eo quod scriptum est: Et ego vidi et testimonium... (Jn 1:34-51)
 Congaudemus frequentie vestre quia ultra quam sperare potuimus....
402: 33(34)b-.
 Ab eo quod scriptum est: Et hoc testimonium Iohannes... (Jn 1:19-33)
 Sepissime audivit sanctitas vestra et optime nostis.... **402**: 14(15)vb-.
 Ab eo quod scriptum est: Fuit homo missus a Deo... (Jn 1:6-14) bonum est
 fratres ut textum divinarum scripturarum.... **402**: 5(6)b-.
 Ab eo quod scriptum est: Hoc ergo gaudium meum... (Jn 3:29-36) Lectio ista de
 sancto evangelio excellentiam divinitatis.... **402**: 71(72)vb-.
 Ab eo quod scriptum est: Iohannes testimonium perhibet... (Jn 1:15-18)
 Graciam et veritatem qua plenus sanctis apparuit.... **402**: 9(10)va-.
 Ab eo quod scriptum est: Non potest a se filius... (Jn 5:19-30) Sermone pristino
 quantum nostrum movit affectum et intellegendi.... **402**: 95(96)va-.

*Manuscript reference number is in bold typeface.

- Ab eo quod scriptum est: Post haec erat dies festum... (Jn 5:1-18) Mirum non esse debet a deo factum miraculum.... 402: 86(87)b-.
- Ab eo quod scriptum est: Post hec venit ihesus... (Jn 3:22-29) Ordo evangelice lectionis secundum Iohannem sicut potestis meminisse.... 402: 65(66)vb-.
- Ab eo quod scriptum est: Quod natum est de carne... (Jn 3:16-21) Ex eo quod hesterno die intentam fecimus.... 402: 61(62)a-.
- [Inc. mut.] ...ab eterno fuerunt plures persone in.... 38: 5a-.
- [Text] Abbatii Missam Pontificalem solemniter celebraturo.... 307: 233-.
- Abel dicitur principium ecclesie. Propter innocentiam.... 410: 245va-.
- Abeuntes pharisei consilium inierunt... (Mt 22:15) Abeuntes id est corporaliter a christo recedentes ut caperent.... 19: 170b-.
- Abeuntes pharisei... (Mt 22:15) Circa seriem huius evangelii septem nobis attendenda sunt.... 19: 170vb-.
- <A>beuntes pharisei et cetera... (Mt 22:15) Circa seriem huius evangelii septem attendenda sunt... 15: 35vb-; 19: 170vb-.
- Abeuntes pharisei... (Mt 22:15) His diebus erat contradicatio in populo aliis.... 184: 119(120)a-.
- Abeuntes phariseorum consilium inierunt... (Mt 22:15). Quando dominus noster in hac vita predicabat magna contencio nata.... 160: 53(54)v-; 161: 176(179)-.
- <A>bicientes immunditiam(!) suscipite verbum... (Jas 1:21) Capituli quidem sciendum quid ille qui vult.... 61: 155(154)v-.
- Abierunt ergo iterum... (Jn 20:10-29) Sublatum esse dominus de monumento discipulis eius.... 402: 326(327)b-.
- Abiit ihesus trans mare galilee (Jn 6:1) In hodierno evangelio primo ponitur quedam antecedentia miraculum.... 19: 56b-.
- Abiit ihesus trans mare... (Jn 6:1) Mare galilee quod tiberiadis dicitur.... 442: 77a-.
- Abiit ihesus trans mare... (Jn 6:1-14) Miracula que fecit dominus noster ihesus christus sunt quidem.... 402: 123(124)b-.
- Abiit ihesus trans mare... (Jn 6:1) Qui signa et miracula.... 442: 73va-.
- Abiit ihesus trans mare... (Jn 6:1) Secunda ecclesia quasi misericors dispensator et mater.... 184: 42(43)vb-.
- Abiit ihesus trans mare... (Jn 6:1-2) Spiritualiter hoc mare significat presentem seculum quia sicut mare.... 160: 20(21)-; 161: 124(127)v-.
- Abiit in montana cum festinatione (Lk 1:9) Verba ista scripta sunt luce I et satis.... 20: 184v-.
- Abiit nunc predicti francisci petrarche: oratoris sane et poete.... 71: 99v-.
- Abrahae dictae sunt promissiones (Gal 3:16) Deus qui dives est in misericordia.... 15: 40a-.
- Abrahe dicte sunt promissiones... (Gal 3:16) In ecclesia volo quinque verba sensu meo.... 60: 203b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Habrae dicte sunt promissiones... (Gal 3:16) In verbis istis exprimit apostolus quod tamen.... **57:** 110(109)va-.
- Abrahe dicte sunt promissiones... (Gal 3:16) Promissa est abrahe vita eterna eius.... **60:** 208vb-.
- Abrahe dicte sunt... (Gal 3:16) Simplex autem sensus qui in hoc loco texitur.... **445:** 40va-.
- Abraham pater videns populum vel multitudinem vel.... **246:** 194(205)vb-; **407:** 196(203)b-.
- Abraham temptatur in filio et fidelior invenitur.... **335:** 200(201)va-.
- [Inc. mut.]...ac superflua sit industrie ac laboris indictio cuius.... **359:** 52va-.
- Accede ad altare et immola... (Lev 9:7) Dignitas sacerdotis ostenditur in hii verbis.... **57:** 134(133)b-.
- Accedans iam ad librum verbisque sponse.... **357:** 16vb-.
- Accedens temptator dixit ei (Mt 9:3) Nota quod multi sunt temtates sed de iste temptatores.... **57:** 29vb-.
- Acceperunt ramos palmarum et... (Jn 12:13) Cum agnus magnus vel potens rex vel.... **61:** 241(239)v-.
- Acceperunt ramos palmarum et... (Jn 12:13) Quando dominus christus veniebat ut ascenderet in palmam.... **57:** 50a-.
- [Sal] [Prol] Accepi creberimas beatudinis tue literas.... [Text] Primum quidem sermonem feci... (Acts 1:1)...De omnibus se dicit.... **151A:** 1v-.
- [Sal] Accepi espiolam quam tuam esse non mihi incredibile visum est.... **440:** 44va-.
- [Sal] Accepi litteras tuas pungentes et palpantes.... **46:** 222v-.
- [Sal] Accepi litteras tuas quibus intelligo.... **418:** 144(146)va-.
- [Sal] Accepi litteras venerationis tue quibus valde salubriter exhortaris.... **440:** 132b-.
- [Sal] Accepi pro communem amicum fraterna gratia (!) me.... **356:** 93b-.
- Acceptit eum in vulnas... (Lk 2:28) Conlotanda(!) quam sex attendenda sunt litteraliter quis est.... **60:** 268a-.
- Acceptis primum litteris tuis non respondere superbie.... **335:** 106(107)b-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum ceci et claudi (Mt 21:14) Nota quod tribus modis accesserunt homines ad deum.... **57:** 31a-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum discipuli... (Mt 18:17). Ali o in loco sanctus evvangelia manifestat quod dominus venit.... **160:** 52(53)-; **161:** 174(177)-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum... (Mt 22:23) Due hereses, id est due divisiones erant inter judeos una seduceai.... **160:** 49(50)-; **161:** 168(171)-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum pharisei... (Mt 16:1) Expositionem require in hanc beati oculi Notandum quod.... **184:** 110(111)a-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum publicani... (Lk 15:1) Estivum tempus quod corpori meo valde contrarium est.... **444:** 114a-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum saducei... (Mt 21:34) Due erant hereses in iudeis.... **445:** 86vb-.

- Accesserunt ad ihesum saducei... (Mt 21:34) Et interrogavit eum unus legis doctor.... **445:** 84b-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum saducei... (Mt 21:34) Predicante domino ihesu christo due preciue hereses erant.... **445:** 87vb-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum saducei... (Mt 21:34) Primum omnium non pro ordine sed pro dignitate.... **445:** 82b-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum scribe... (Mt 15:1) Mira phariseorum scriborumque stultitia.... **442:** 56va-.
- Accesserunt ad ihesum scribe... (Mt 12:38) O impietas, o duricia, o pernitiosa iniquitas.... **441:** 151(150)vb-.
- Accesserunt discipuli ad ihesum... (Mt 18:1) Paulus simplex habebat talem gratiam quod quando vocebat.... **184:** 138(139)a-.
- Accesserunt discipuli... Quis putas maior... (Mt 18:1) Si diligenter audistis evangelicam lectionem.... **414:** 41a-.
- Accesserunt discipuli... Quis putas maior... (Mt 18:1) Superius enim scriptum est, quia dixit dominus petro: Vade.... **414:** 45a-.
- Accessit ad ihesum mater filiorum zebedei... (Mt 20:20) Dominus ac redemptor noster, vulnera superbie nostre sanare desiderans.... **413:** 158(160)vb-.
- Accessit ad ihesum mater filiorum zebedei... (Mt 20:20) Hec est salome, cuius apud alterum evangelistam, ponitur nomen.... **413:** 159(161)b-.
- Accessit ad ihesum mater filiorum zebedei... (Mt 20:20) Sollemnitatem hodiernam glorioissimi ac piissimi.... **334:** 121(124)v-.
- Acciditur (corr. to Advertit) ad me, karissimi caritas vestra et tecum.... **347:** 55(56)a-.
- [Prol] Accipe frater karissime munusculum.... [Text] Verba ipsa nota sunt et magna.... **155:** 104(105)vb-.
- Accipiens Ihesus panes... (Mk 8:6) Hodie distinguamus(!) panes istos ut modo post prandium.... **53:** 74(76)a-.
- Accipiens ihesum panes... (Mk 8:6) Secundum illum theologie regulam.... **53:** 72(74)vb-.
- Accipiens septem panes dabat... (Mk 8:6) Per istas septem panes corporales septem intelliguntur spirituales.... **57:** 99b-.
- Accipite armaturam (Eph 6:13) Nota hanc armaturam tripliciter esse commendabilem.... **60:** 250va-.
- [Prol] Accipe(!) frater carissime munusculum sponzionis meae.... [Text] Verba ipsa nota sunt et magna.... **1:** 36(41)-.
- Aceptus(!) est regi minister intellegens (Prov 14:35) Tria ostendit scriptura circa istum primo ostendit.... **57:** 209(208)a-.
- Acheldemach ager sanguinis qui hodieque.... **151A:** 63(62)-.
- Actiones nostras quesumus domine aspirando.... **1002:** 227-.
- Actus apostolorum nudam quidem sonare videntur hystoriam.... **431:** 46a-.
- Ad annuntiandum mane misericordiam tuam.... **438:** 57-.
- Ad aquas eque iordanis apparuit gloria filii hominis.... **22:** 111v-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Ad aquas tibilitanas, episcopo afferente preiecto.... **412:** 77(78)va–.
[Sal] Ad causam te ex precepto domni pape.... **146:** 224v–.
Ad exorandam dilectissimi misericordiam dei et.... **372B:** 172vb–.
Ad extirpandem clericorum in contencia(!)... **41:** FELvb–.
[Prol] Ad honorem omnipotentis dei et ecclesie.... [Text] Questio. Quidam
habens uxorem condepnatus(!) est de crimen.... **371A:** 44a–.
Ad honorem regis summi qui condidit omnia. Venerentes iubilemus.... **334:**
214(217)v–.
[Prol] Ad laudem et honorem beate et gloriose.... [Text] Anno ab incarnatione
domini millesimo centesimo vicesimo octavo qui iudicio.... **149:** 112–.
Ad locum hunc karissimi non ad quietem non ad securitatem.... **1:** 64(69)v–.
Ad magni igitur conditoris universorum honorificentie et benignitatis
immensitatem.... **420:** 102(104)a–.
Ad omnia que mittam te ibis... (Jer 1:7) Hec dicta sunt iermie prophete in
quibus.... **57:** 155(154)va–.
[Prol] Ad presens ego prout etas mea iam.... [Text] Omnis sapientia a domino
(Eccles 1:1–7) Igitur in principio lectionis huius omnes species
philosophie.... **244:** 1a–.
Ad sancti ac beatissimi istius patris nostri N cuius hodie festa celebramus.... **414:**
219va–.
Ad summe Pontifici Sanctitati Beatissimi Domini nostri.... **230:** 60(58)–.
Ad te Domine levavi animam meam (Ps 24:1) Tria facit. Primo confitetur
dominum. Secundo dicitur separatum.... **57:** 1a–.
Ad verbum inventionis si bene memini illic.... **357:** 209a–.
Adam enim antea spiritualem postea corporalem incurrit mortem. Peccatum....
21: 30v–.
Adam interpretur homo vel terrenus.... **3:** 4–.
Adam. homo ver(!) terrenus.... **3:** 19v–.
Additur huic tempus pro muliere illa sollicita.... **136:** 69v–.
Adducent ergo ihesum ad caypham... (Jn 18:28–32) Que cum domino vel de
domino nostro ihesu christo.... **402:** 314(315)vb–.
Adest, dilectissimi fratres, dies valde venerabilis.... **413:** 54(56)a–.
Adest nobis, dilectissimi fratres, gloriosissimi ac precellentissimi iacobi zebedei
dies.... **334:** 147(150)v–.
Adest nobis dilectissimi optatus dies.... **434:** 132b–.
Adhuc multa habeo vobis... (Jn 16:12–13) In isto sancti evangelii capitulo ubi
dominus ait.... **402:** 278(279)vb–.
Adhuc sponsa amatoria loquitur adhuc pergit.... **357:** 46va–.
[Prol] Adinterrogata de virginis et matris domini resolutione.... [Text] Quia
profundissime et sua dignitate altissime.... **422:** 9–.
Adiuro vos filie iherusalem... (Cant 2:7) Prohibetur adolescentule(!) has enim filias
iherusalem dicit.... **357:** 143vb–.
Adiutorium nostrum in nomine domini.... **438:** 30v–.

- Adiuvent nos domine deus noster.... 447: 267a-.
- Adolescens tibi dico surge (Lk 7:14) Loquitur evangelista de quodam iuvene mortuo.... 57: 118(117)va-.
- <A>dolescens tibi dico surge. (Lk 7:14) Sensus evangelicus per se pater in ipso.... 15: 48va-.
- Adolescens tibi dico surge (Lk 7:14) Super spirituale intellectum per istum iuvenem.... 20: 290v-.
- Adolescens tibi dico surge... (Lk 17:17) Sub methafor adolescentis huius mortui et suscitati loquitur.... 53: 90(92)a-.
- <A>dorna talamus tuum Syon. (Antiphon) Non incongrue qui in festivitatibus sanctorum sermones conponit.... 171: 64a-.
- Adorate dominum in atrio sancto... (Ps 28:2) Huius diei sollemnitas tribus decorata miraculis.... 57: 191(190)va-.
- Adoremus dominum qui fecit nos. Ps: Venite.... 437: 1-.
- Adoremus dominum. Quoniam ipse fecit nos.... 438: 1-.
- Adoremus.... 437: 72(70)v-.
- Adsum me promissioni. Capite nobis vulpes parvulas (Cant 2:15).... 357: 171b-.
- Advenit tandem, auditores praeclarissimi, illa desiderata dies.... 330: 38-.
- Adventus domini ante natale in tota universalis ecclesia per quatuor agitur septimanas.... 447: 1vb-.
- Adventus domini per quator(!) septimanas.... 40: 2vb-.
- [Sal] Aequi vocationi nostre toto corde congratulor.... 12: 169(170)-.
- Affectus dilectionis est cum forte mens vel videns.... 248: 72b-.
- [Sal] Africe litus ut audio.... 440: 204a-.
- Agamus gratias fratres factori nostro benefactori nostro.... 358: 88(90)va-.
- Agios...Sanctus.... 456: 20v-.
- Agite penitentiam appropinquabit enim... (Mt 9:2) Circa materiam istam tria sunt consideranda primo considerandum est.... 57: 25b-.
- Agnoscite dilectissimi diem publicis fidelium memoriis consacratam.... 372A: 89b-.
- Agnoscite fratres dilectissimi quanta sit hodierna solemnitas.... 358: 31(33)b-.
- [Sal] Ago gratias quod adventum eximietatis.... 440: 127b-.
- Ait ieronimus de penitentia, distinctio primo capitula secunda.... 271: 1-.
- Ait prophetarum precipuus ysaias, sicut audistis.... 412: 187(188)a-.
- Alexander nacione campanus sedet annis vii et.... 16: 96(98)-.
- Alexander rex macedonum ubi regnum persarum dissolvit.... London, BL MS Add. 22,860 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLI): 2v-.
- [Inc. mut.] ...alia vero quidem quid est quae dicitur.... 77: 192v-.
- Alienum est quicquid optando evanit ab alio expectes quod feceris alteri amor animi arbitrio sumitur non deponitur.... 168: 149a-.
- Alii festinant ad celestia et superna desiderunt.... 1: 92(97)-.
- Alii sunt qui recepta consolatione et audita.... 22: 113v-.
- Aliter [recte Nos quidem de] quidem nos qui de ecclesia.... 360: 55vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] Allate sunt nobis nuper littere a vobis.... **146:** 69v–.
Alleluia. Pascha nostrum.... **346:** FPD–.
Alph mille vel doctrina. beth domus.... **3:** 19–.
Alter alterius honera portate... (Gal 6:2) Unum de maximis mandatis christiane religionis proponit.... **60:** 231vb–.
Alteram partem huius libri tullit illustris dominus Comestabilis Nonius Alvres Pereira ad memoriam honoris et gloriae sua.... **302:** 560v–.
Altissimus de terra creavit medicinam... (Eccl 38:4) Tria nota in hiis verbis primo eterni patris.... **57:** 211(210)vb–.
Altissimus de terra creavit medicinam (Eccles 38:4) Verba ista possunt nativitatib[us] beate virginis convenire.... **17:** 1(3)–.
Amandus igitur sanctissimus atque religiosissimus.... **418:** 239(241)b–.
[Inc. mut.]...amant enim pecuniam plus quam dominum que post.... **13:** 1(2)–.
Ambrosius quo cartas sumptus.... **335:** 199(200)vb–.
Ambrosius servus christi fratribus per omnem italiā.... **420:** 12(14)a–.
Ambulabat ihesu in galileam... (Jn 7:1) In isto evangelii capitulo fratres dominus ihesu christus secundum hominem.... **442:** 139a–.
Ambulans ihesu... (Mt 4:18–21) Antequam Domine nostri predicaret in hoc mundum et antequam.... **160:** 54(55)v–; **161:** 178(181)–.
Ambulans ihesu iuxta mare... (Mt 4:18) Audistis, fratres karissimi, quia ad unius iussionis vocem.... **414:** 136b–.
Ambulans ihesu iuxta mare... (Mt 4:18) Hoc mare propter terras adiacentes.... **414:** 138a–.
Ambulate in dilectione (Eph 5:2) Verba sunt beati pauli apostoli quibus nos.... **20:** 95–.
<A>mbuletis digne deo per omnia placentes. (Col 1:10) Videns apostolus quam sensum et agitacio.... **15:** 80(77)b–.
Amen amen dico tibi nisi quis renatus... (Jn 3:3) In dominica precedenti recoluit ecclesia quomodo spiritus sanctus.... **19:** 107b–.
Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 5:24–30) Nudiustertiani et hestieri diei sermones creditos(!) vobis sequitur.... **402:** 1122(113)va–.
Amen, amen dico vobis... (Jn 5:19) Verba domini nostri ihesu christi maximeque Iohannes.... **402:** 102(103)va–.
Amen amen dico vobis si quis.... (Jn 8:51) Tria sunt valde necessaria illi qui vult salvare.... **19:** 61va–.
Amen amen dico vobis nisi granum... (Jn 12:24) In hoc loco per granum frumenti debemus intelligere Domine nostri.... **160:** 46(47)v–; **161:** 163(166)–.
Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 10:1–10) De illuminato illo qui cecus natus est sermo ad iudeos.... **402:** 193(194)va–.
Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 10:1) Propter phariseorum venenatam.... **444:** 70a–.

- Amen, amen dico vobis qui non intrat... (Jn 10:1). Redemptor noster fratres karissime in omnibus vobis suis ostendit.... 160: 30(31)v-; 161: 141(144)-.
- Amen amen dico vobis, nisi granum... (Jn 12:24) Se autem dicebat: Ipsum erat granum.... 413: 5(7)b-.
- Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 13:16-20) Audivimus sanctum evangelium loquente domino atque dicente amen.... 402: 234(235)b-.
- Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 16:23) Audivimus sanctum evangelium loquente domino atque dicente: Amen.... 443: 44vb-.
- Amen, amen dico vobis... (Jn 16:23) Dominus de mundo recessurus fidutiam(!) et formam.... 184: 57(68)b-.
- Amen amen dico (vobis) si quid... (Jn 16:23) In hoc evangelio primo salvator ad consolandum discipulos.... 19: 95a-.
- Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 16:23) Largitor virtutum et remunerator.... 444: 5b-.
- Amen amen dico vobis si quid... (Jn 16:23) Licet semper orandus sit secundum illud luce XVIII oportet semper orare (Lk 18:1)... 19: 95vb-.
- Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 16:23) Potest movere infirmos auditores.... 444: 2b-.
- Amen, amen dico vobis si quid petieritis... (Jn 16:23). Salvator noster in hoc evangelio promittet discipulis... 160: 27(28)v-; 161: 135(138)v-.
- Amen amen dico vobis... (Jn 16:23) Se autem dicebat, ipsum esse granum mortificandum.... 413: 175(177)vb-.
- Amen dico vobis... (Mt 5:20) Id est nisi solum illa minima legis precepta impleveritis.... 444: 140vb-.
- Amen dico vobis nisi habunderavit iustitia... (Mt 5:20). In isto loco ammonet dominus discipulos suos.... 160: 39(40)v; 161: 155(158)-.
- Amen dico vobis... (Mt 5:20) Qui putant precepta veteris testamenti.... 444: 142a-.
- Amen, die festum pasche scieus(!) iesus quod venit.... 35: 43-.
- Amen inquit dico vobis quod vos qui seuti estis me.... 413: 53(55)vb-.
- <A>mice acomoda(!) mihi tres... (Lk 11:5) Id est beatum trophimum habens rogando.... 61: 167(166)v-.
- Amice ascende superius... (Lk 14:10) Necessitatem efficiunt gratiae in quantum.... 53: 92(94)a-.
- Amice ascende superius (Lk 14:10) Ponuntur in istis verbis due commendaciones viri iusti.... 57: 218(217)va-.
- Amice ascende superius... (Lk 14:10) Quoniam peccatum imaginem que est in libro arbitrario.... 53: 92(94)a-.
- Amice ascendite superius (Lk 14:10) Respiciens dei filius dilectionem quam superius.... 57: 119(118)va-.
- Amice ascendite superius (Lk 14:10) Tria nota. Prima est misericordie divine.... 57: 120(119)vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Amico fideli nulla est comparacio (Eccl 6:15) Tria sunt que non recipiunt
comparacionem primo est.... **57:** 176(175)a-.
- Amicus fidelis protection fortis (Eccl 6:14) Tria nota hic ad commendacionem
beati silvestri.... **57:** 175(174)a-.
- Ammonemus karitatem vestram fratres.... **412:** 148(149)vb-.
- [Text] Amo amas amavi amatum.... **151B:** 73(70)a-.
- Amos propheta et rusticus.... **455:** 295b-.
- Amplexitum itaque primo et precipue brachiis pie dilectionis.... **447:** 284a-.
- Angeli eorum semper vident... (Mt 18:8) Sicut legitur sapientis difficile
extimus(!) que in terra (Sap 9:16).... **61:** 218(216)-.
- [Prol] Angeli habent XII alas ysia VI [Text] Prima ala est confessio non laudis....
34: 23v-.
- Angelis autem meus vobiscum est (Bar 6:6) Verba ista scripta sunt baruch VI in
epistola.... **17:** 45(47)-.
- Angelorum quippe et hominum naturam.... **414:** 35vb-.
- Angelus domini apparuit in sompnis... (Mt 2:13) Dominus noster cuius omnis
actio nostra est... **184:** 21(22)va-.
- Angelus domini... (Mt 2:13) De morte preciosa martirum christi innocentium,
sacra.... **412:** 99(100)a-.
- Angelus domini... (Mt 2:13) Herent sibi divine lectiones, et frequenter una....
412: 101(102)b-.
- Angelus domini... (Mt 2:13) Iste sancte evangelista fratres karissimi manifestat
nobis.... **160:** 27(28)v-; **161:** 105(108)v-.
- Angelus domini... (Mt 2:13) Non dicit tuum puerum, neque mulieris, sed
speciali privilegio.... **412:** 106(107)a-.
- Angelus domini locutus est... (Acts 8:26) Bene in meridie queritur.... **443:** 104b-.
- Angelus est christus vel spiritus sanctus ut in evangelio iohannis.... **234B:** 133-.
- Angelus quandoque dicitur filius dei, unde ysaias.... **410:** 21-.
- Anglorum regi scripsit totu schola salerna.... **75-** RELi(v)-.
- Anima christi sanctifica me corpus christi.... **1001:** 47-.
- Anima igitur gradu primo corpus hoc terrenum.... **153:** 196(197)va-.
- [Text] Anima mea in angustiis est.... **416:** 69(70)vb-.
- [Text] Anima que deum diligit in solo deo quietem.... **387:** 90(93)vb-.
- Animadverto quod vir dei... (4 Reg 4:9) Verba hec pretendunt exterius colorem
insipide.... **22:** 98v-.
- [Sal] Animam meam quam tu in valetudo.... **12:** 179(181)-.
- Anime claustrum contemplatio dicitur.... **22:** 170v-.
- [Text] Annas et calphas et sume.... **419:** 175vb-.
- Anno ab incarnatione domini millesimo centesimo decimo tertio a constitutione
domus Cisterciensis decimo quinto.... **437:** 95(93)-.
- [Prol] Anno ab incarnatione domini MCCXV.... [Text] Firmiter credimus et
simpliciter confitemur quod.... **173:** 1a-.
- [Text] Anno ab incarnatione domini millesimo nonagesimo octavo.... **187:** 78-.

- Anno domini mcccxxviii Domnus Iohannes.... 7: FEL-.
- Anno domini MCCCCLVII die quarta mensis Iulii obiit sanctae memoriae illustrissimus dominus Iohannes de Purtugalia (!).... 303: 351v-.
- Anno domini MCXXXVII Guillelmus dux aquitanorum, et comes pictavorum.... 447: 277a-.
- Anno domini MDXL Migravit ab hac vita.... 375: 167v-.
- Anno domini MD quadragesimo mense aprilii obiit dominus.... 22: 171v-.
- Anno domini millesimo XCVIII Kalendas Aprilis fundata fuit Abbatia que dicitur Cistercium.... 76: 26(27)v-.
- [Sal] Anno preterito per fratrem nostrum asterium.... 335: 25(26)a-.
- Anno quintodecimo... (Lk 2:1) Redemptionis nostri precursor quo tempore.... 441: 32(31)b-.
- Anno secundo diocletiani et maximiani imperatorum.... 421: 131(132)va-.
- Ante adventum christi salvatoris nostri multi prophetae, concepto spiritu.... 22: 39-.
- Ante annos circiter decem sanctus vir pammachius ad me cuiusdam scedula misit.... 335: 80(81)b-.
- [Text] Ante omnia consule(!) magnum fore(!) scandalum evitandum in disputacionibus.... 270: 1a-.
- [Prol] Illegible (148a) [Text] <A>nte omnia consul magnum fore scandalum evitandum.... 236: 1-.
- [Text] <A>nte omnia consul magnum fore scandalum evitandum.... 236: 148a-.
- Ante omniam mutuam in vosmetipsos... (1 Pet 4:8) Cum caritas sit forma virtutum.... 20: 192-.
- Ante omnia nolite iudicare... (Jas 5:12) Prima lectio que nobis hodie recitata est apostoli iacobi oblata nobis est.... 347: 193(194)vb-.
- [Sal] Ante omnia peto ut cogitet.... 440: 154va-.
- [Text] Ante prandium esurire ante potum sitire ante lucem.... 243: 156vb-.
- Ante sex dies pasche... (Jn 12:1) Hesternam lectionem sancti evangelii de qua locuti sumus.... 443: 31vb-.
- [Prol] Antequam abbatie cistercienses florere inciperunt.... [Text] Quia unius veri(!) regis et domini.... 187: 77-.
- Antequam abraham fieret ego sum (Jn 8:58) Disintingit inter creatorem et creaturem creaturem ei habent.... 57: 46vb-.
- [Prol] Antequam igitur abbatie cistercienses florent.... [Text] Quia ergo unius vir regis domini.... 45: 1(4)v-.
- [Prol] Antequam igitur abbatie floret inoperent dominus Stephanus.... [Text] Quia ergo unius vir regis.... 46: 1v-.
- [Sal] Antequam legisset litteras dilectionis vestre.... 146: 118-.
- Antequam loqui cantico incipiamus titulum ipsius videramus.... 359: 31va-.
- [Prol] Antequam ordo cister esset plurimum dilatatus.... [Text] Quia unius veri regis domini et magistri.... 75: 1(8)-; 283: 1-.
- Antichristus erit ignobilis de tribu dan in obscuru.... 17: FELii-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Antiquus sermo est: Mendaces faciunt, ut nec vera dicentibus credatur.... 335:
118(119)b-.
- Aparuit(!) benignitas et humanitas salvatoris... (Tit 3:4) Salvator nostri
dilectissimi ihesu christus humanum generis.... 58: 27(29)v-.
- [Sal] Apellatio quam fecerunt parisienses.... 146: 86-.
- Aperiam coram eo iamius et porte (Is 45:1) Hoc factum est in die ascessionis(!)
tunc ei aparvit.... 57: 73a-.
- Aperte sunt aures eius... (Mk 7:35) Evangelista loquitur de quodam homine
ceco.... 57: 109(108)a-.
- Apertis thesauris suis... (Mt 2:11) Circa verba ista possunt notari tria scilicet....
57: 180(179)a-.
- Apertis thesauris suis... (Mt 2:11) Commandantur ad vobis scilicet primo
ponitur.... 57: 181(180)a-.
- [Sal] Apicies tue caritatis in me nuntios.... 146: 140-.
- Apocalipsis ihesu christi quam dedit illi... (Apoc 1:1). 412: 79(80)vb-.
- Apostoli domini nostri ihesu christi iacobus frater beati iohannis.... 420:
111(113)a-.
- Apostolica dilectissimi doctrina nos ammonet ut.... 372B: 129va-.
- Apostolica institutio dilectissimi que dominum ihesum.... 372B: 176a-.
- Apostolica institutio, fratres dilectissimi.... 445: 73vb-.
- Apostolica vox clamat per orbem atque in precinctu.... 168: 138va-; 180: 106vb-;
238: 53b-; 416: 88(89)va-.
- Apostolice dignitatis gloriam, fratres karissimi, tanto impensius.... 413:
98(100)a-.
- Apostolice tradicionis dilectissimi instituta servantes pastorali.... 372B: 98va-.
- Apostolorum natalis, fratres karissimi, gaudio petri et pauli.... 413: 137(139)va-.
- Apostolus paulus scribens ad corinthios et rudem christi ecclesiam sacri
instituens (corr. instruens).... 335: 162(163)va-.
- [Prol] Apostolus rome per fide laborans.... [Text] Paulus et cetera. Primo
salutat eum. Apostolum se nominat.... 178: 97va-.
- Apperuerunt apostoli dispertite lingue... (Act 2:3) Circa quod verbum tria nobis
attendenda sunt.... 60: 144b.
- Apperuerunt apostoli dispertite lingue... (Act 2:3) Nota spiritum sanctum
figuratum esse tribus figuris.... 60: 145va.
- Apparuit benignitas et humanitas... (Tit 3:4) Adquisierat sibi, fratres karissimi,
genus humanum.... 412: 179(180)vb-.
- Apparuit benignitas et humanitas... (Tit 3:4) Gratias deo per quem sic
abundat.... 358: 39(41)b-.
- Apparuit dominus de monte... (Dt 33:2) Hoc scriptum est in deuteronomio
XXX.III pharan.... 184: 123(124)a-.
- Apparuit gratia... (Tit 2:11) Hic gratiam evangelii dicit.... 412: 38(39)a-.
<A>ppollonia(!) virgo et martyris extitit ut.... 38: 57vb-.

- Apprehendent septem mulieres virum.... (Is 4:1) Ad litteram propheta
desolationem iudee et paucitatem.... **21:** 78-.
- Apprehendent septem mulieres virum unum et cetera (Is 4:1) Hec septem
mulieres, septem sunt gratie spirituales.... **22:** 157-.
- Apprehendit pilatus... (Jn 19:1) Cum iudei clamassent.... **433:** 299(230)a-.
- Approbate consuetudinis est dilectissimi apud christianos.... **422:** 124b-.
- Appropinquante dilectissimi sollempnitate paschali sic est.... **372B:** 137a-.
- Appropinquat redemptio vestra (Lk 21:28) Beatus augustinus dicit in librum
verbum.... **61:** 16v-.
- Appropinquat redemptio vestra (Lk 21:28) Karissimi spiritus sancti qui est
doctor totius ecclesie.... **61:** 19-.
- Aprehendite (!) disciplinam nequando irascitur dominus... (Ps 2:12) Temeritatis
quidem est fratres quod ego tum parvus.... **58:** 45(47)-.
- Apud antiochiam civitatem facta est.... **419:** 144va-.
- Apud bethleem iude depositio sancti ieronimi.... **414:** 52vb-.
- Apud cesaream cappadotie in urbem.... **422:** 150vb-.
- Apud deum ut intelligi datur nichil est.... **360:** 94vb-.
- Apud urbem legionem visitandum est corpus.... **334:** 215(218)v-.
- Arborem fici habebat... (Lk 13:6) Dominus ac redemptor noster per evangelium
suum aliquando vobis.... **445:** 79va-.
- Arcanum Varronis iter scrutando.... **440:** 37a-.
- Archadio vero et honorio imperantibus, sanctus martinus turonorum episcopus
plenus virtutibus.... **334:** 19(22)-.
- Archadio vero et honorio imperantibus consulibus, sanctus martinus turonorum
episcopus plenus virtutibus.... **414:** 92a-.
- Ardorem desiderii patrum suspirantium Christi in carne.... **357:** 3b-.
- Arguitis et damnatis R. bathoniensem electum.... **12:** 90(91)v-.
- [Prol] <A>ristoteles ethicorum libros facere latinos nuper institui.... [Text]
<O>mnis artis omnisque doctrina similiter autem et artus.... **284:** 1-.
- [Prol] Armorum dominos and bellicos gentium.... **420:** 52(54)b-.
- [Sal] Arripui vel potius obripui.... **440:** 163vb-.
- Artem signorum discant cetus monachorum ut causant.... **76:** 9(10)v-.
- [Prol] Artes ista ab arte demonstrativa descendit.... [Text] Prima figura de
novem principalibus constituta est.... **203:** 131-.
- Ascendens christus in altum captivam... (Eph 4:8) Quod vidimus et audivimus
hoc testamur.... **21:** 50v-.
- Ascendens dominus ihesus in montem... (Mk 3:13) Vigiliae noctis sacratissimae
beati iacobi zebedei.... **334:** 123(126)v-.
- Ascendens ihesus in naviculum... (Mt 9:1) Galilea que est civitas sua que
nutritus fuit in nazareth.... **184:** 111(112)vb-.
- Ascendens ihesus in... (Mt 9:1-2) Lectio sancti evvangelii declarat dominum
nostrum verum esse.... **160:** 49(50)v-; **161:** 170(173)-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Ascendens ihesu in naviculam... (Mt 9:1) Marchus non hoc in civitate eius que nazareth vocatur.... **445:** 95b–.
- Ascendens ihesu in naviculam (Mt 9:1) Mistice navicula est crux christi in qua transunt.... **19:** 162vb–.
- Ascendens ihesu in naviculam... (Mt 9:1) Quare capharnaum dicatur civitas christi ostendit augustinus in libro de concordia evangelistarum.... **19:** 162b–.
- Ascendens ihesu in naviculam... (Mt 9:1) Sepius contingere solet ut una eademque res.... **445:** 98a–.
- <A>scendens ihesu in naviculam... (Mt 9:1) Transfertavit de terra gereasenorum et venit in civitatem suam.... **15:** 26va–.
- Ascendente ihesum in naviculum (Mt 8:23) Hoc evangelium aliquid pertinet ad fidelium terrorem et aliquid pertinens.... **19:** 34vb–.
- Ascendente ihesum in naviculum... (Mt 8:23) Evangelium hodiernum sex continet scilicet ascensu<m> christi et discipulorum.... **19:** 32vb–.
- Ascendente ihesu in navicula... (Mt 8:23) In hac navigatione dominus utramque.... **441:** 74(73)a–.
- Ascendente ihesu in navicula... (Mt 8:23) In huius lectionis serie utriusque sue nature veritatem.... **441:** 75(74)a–.
- Ascendente ihesu in naviculum (Mt 8:23) Per naviculum intellegi potest status religionis qui salvat a mari.... **19:** 34vb–.
- Ascendente ihesu in naviculam... (Mt 8:23) Redemptor noster fratres karissime in hoc miraculo demonstravit nobis.... **160:** 14(15)–; **161:** 116(119)–.
- Ascendente ihesu in navicula... (Mt 8:23) Solet enim in scripturis sacris una eademque res.... **441:** 77(76)a–.
- Ascendet dominus super nubem... (Is 19:1) Ysaias in spiritu loquens.... **21:** 57v–.
- Ascendete in naviculum secuti sunt... (Mt 8:23) Tria possunt notanda in verbis istis.... **57:** 16a–.
- Ascendit Deus in jubilo... (Ps 46:6) Verba ista allagorice(!) exponuntur prout competunt ascensioni christi.... **53:** 39(41)b–.
- <A>scendit super celum celi... (Ps 67:33) Propter quod ascensum(!) beatus david quod hoc.... **61:** 177(175)–.
- Ascendit super omnes celos... (Eph 4:10) Sicut dicit bernardus festivitas prima.... **20:** 188v–.
- Ascendo ad patrem meum... (Jn 20:17) Vox ista fratres dilectissimi vox est veritatis.... **58:** 77(79)v–.
- <A>scenssor celi auxiliator tuus (Deut 33:26) Sunt conclusio verbo dicit beatus timotheus.... **61:** 175(174)–.
- Aspiciebant ergo ad invicem... (Jn 13:26–31) Scio karissimi moveri posse nonnullos sive pios ut discant.... **402:** 236(237)va–.

- Assensor(!) celi auxiliator tuus (Deut 33:26) Assensor celi christus de quo....
57: 74vb–.
- [Prol] Assidua fratrem postulatione.... [Text] Est namque ut fertur in regno portugalie.... **420:** 198(200)a–.
- Assumam te et regnabis super omnia (3 Reg 11:37) Cum pie dicendum sit dominum ihesum post resurrectionem.... **17:** 31(33)–.
- Assumam te et regnabis super omnia... (3 Reg 11:37) Possunt esse verba filii ad beatam virginem mariam.... **57:** 233(232)va–.
- Assumpsi duas virgas et vocavi... (Zach 11:7) Haec est prophetia Zachariae prophetae cuius.... **21:** 23v–.
- Assumpsit ihesus duodecim discipulos... (Lk 18:31) Dominus multo ciens passionem suam discipulis predixit sed.... **184:** 33(34)va–.
- Assumsit ihesus duodecim discipulos... (Lk 18:31) Redemptor noster fratres karissime sciebat quia anima discipulorum suorum turbaretur.... **160:** 17(18)–; **161:** 120(123)v–.
- Assumpsit ihesus duodecim discipulos... (Lk 18:31) Redemptor noster previdens ex passione sua.... **441:** 105(104)vb–.
- Assumpsit ihesus duodecim discipulos... (Lk 18:31) Superior textus evangelice lectionis retulit.... **441:** 107(106)vb–.
- Assumpsit ihesus petrum et iacobum (Mt 7:1) Dominus ihesus christus per praedicationem et doctrinam.... **441:** 174(173)vb–.
- Assumpsit ihesus petrum... (Mt 17:1) In transfiguratione domini VI erant persone presentes.... **184:** 124(125)a–.
- Assumpsit ihesus petrum et iacobum... (Mt 7:1) Quia dominus ac redemptor noster electos suos per huius vite labores.... **441:** 170(169)vb–.
- <A>ssumptus est in celum... (Mk 16:19) Si quidem in ascensu(!) cuius presentes.... **61:** 173(172)–.
- Asteratis est matris ad graviter sensibilam medium.... **102:** 336–.
- Astitit regina a dextris... (Ps 44:10) Narrat hieronimus que paula et custodium voluerunt videre.... **262:** 151v–.
- At ubi venit plenitudo... (Gal 4:4) Misit nos deus pater istis temporibus.... **61:** 32v–.
- Atestor Ego subscriptis quomodo frater Antonius Soarez portugalensis visitavit omnes reliquias quae sunt in sancto maximino.... **303:** 357–.
- Attendite a falsis prophetis (Mt 7:15) Cum sit quattuor impedimenta ecclesie in via presentis vite.... **19:** 132a–.
- Adtendite a falsis prophetis... (Mt 7:15) Domine nostri in hoc loco ammonavit ut custodiamus nos ab illis hominibus.... **160:** 40(41)v–; **161:** 156(159)v–.
- Adtendite a falsis prophetis... (Mt 7:15) Hoc de omnibus quidem intelligi potest.... **445:** 5b–.
- Attendite a falsis prophetis... (Mt 7:15) Previdens dominus doctrinam hereticorum.... **445:** 6b–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Attendite a falsis prophetis... (Mk 7:15) Sponsus ecclesie previdens hereticorum et falsorum.... **184:** 89(90)va-.
- Attendite a fermento... (Lk 12:1) Ad hoc fermentum pertinent omnia que recumbens.... **414:** 207va-.
- Attendite a fermento... (Lk 12:1) Triplex est sanctorum persecutio una est quia.... **60:** 277b-.
- Audi fili mi monitionem patris tui.... **1:** 139(144)v-; **24:** 120-.
- Audi filia et vide et inclina aurem tuam et obliviscere populum tuum.... **335:** 137(138)va-.
- Audiam quid loquatur in me dominus deus et cetera (Ps 84:9) Propheta in hoc loco generalem digne penitencium personam.... **171:** 17b-.
- <A>udientes pharsisei quod ihesus silentium... (Mt 22:34) Evangelium duas continet questiones prima a phariseis.... **15:** 24b-.
- Audientes pharisei quod ihesus silencium... (Mt 22:34) Hoc evangelium duas continet questiones prima a phariseis proponitur.... **19:** 160vb-.
- [Sal] Audio quod apud vos detractor occultus.... **12:** 202(204)-.
- Audistis fratres lectionem evangelii, salutaria presentis diei.... **412:** 185(186)va-.
- Audistis quia dictum est... (Mt 6:1) Sicut illa alia precepta data eis.... **441:** 119(118)b-.
- Auditam fac mihi mane misericordiam tuam.... **438:** 97-.
- Audite iam quod heri distulimus audite gaudium.... **357:** 182va-.
- Audite insule... (Is 49:1) Post vocationem ergo reliquiarum.... **413:** 118(120)-.
- Audite peccatores orantem peccatorem et discite.... **1:** 138(143)v-; **155:** 142(143)vb-.
- Auditum audivimus plenum gratia dignum acceptione.... **358:** 22(24)va).
- [Sal] Auditur hodie quod non est.... **12:** 105(106)v-.
- [Sal] Audivi de fraternitate vestra quod mihi.... **146:** 108v-.
- [Sal] Audivi dominum urbanum apostolicum legationem.... **146:** 42v-.
- [Sal] Audivi dulcedinem vestram in me.... **146:** 8v-.
- [Sal] Audivi enim de fraternitate vestre quod.... **171:** 7va-.
- [Sal] Audivi et gavisus sum quod vicini episcopi.... **146:** 235-.
- [Sal] Audivi et turbatus sum vehementer quod.... **12:** 76(77)v-.
- [Sal] Audivi nescio quorum fulsidiatorum delatione.... **146:** 10-.
- [Sal] Audivi pervenisse in manus tuas litteras.... **335:** 24(25)va-.
- [Sal] Audivi quod a gradulfo archipresbytero nostro.... **146:** 179v-.
- Audivimus apostolum dicentem quoniam fundamentum.... **168:** 50b-; **180:** 54va-.
- Audivimus cum in evangelio legeretur fidem nostram in humilitate laudari.... **347:** 9(10)a-.
- [Sal] Audivimus et cognovimus quod ierosolimam profecturus.... **146:** 236v-.
- Audivimus, fratres karissimi, cum evangelium legeretur terribilem vocem.... **441:** 148(147)b-.

- Audivimus suadentem regi achaz ysiam petere.... **358:** 3(5)vb–.
- Audivimus veracem magistrum divinum redemptorem.... **347:** 127(128)a–.
- Audivimus vocem delatam... (2 Pet 1:18) Initium bone vite cui vita eterna debetur.... **347:** 192(193)a–.
- Audavit herodes tetrarcha... (Mt 14:1–2) Iste herodes filius fuit herodis qui regnabat.... **160:** 49(50)v–; **161:** 169(172)–.
- Audavit herodes tetrarcha... (Mt 14:1) Natalem fratres karissimi beati iohannis.... **413:** 213(215)a–.
- [Text] Augeo auges auxi id est amplificare id est augmentum dare.... **277:** 1a–.
- Augurior(!) decies audito.... **62:** 172(188)–.
- [Text] Aureas sanctorum vitas post inclitam.... **447:** 1a–.
- [Prol] Ausculta o filii precepta magistri et inclina.... [Text] Monachorum quattuor esse genera manifestum est.... **231:** 88(90)–; **281:** 1(3)a–.
- [Sal] Ausu caritatis mitto paternitati vestre.... **146:** 74–.
- Aut facite arborem bonam... (Mt 12:33) Ammonuit nos dominus noster ihesus christus ut bone arbores sumus.... **347:** 30(31)b–.
- [Inc. mut.] ...autem vester qui es indivisi unusquisque homo.... **184:** FELiii–.
- Auxilium meum a domino. **438:** 30v–.
- Ave candidum lilyum.... **306:** 3–.
- Ave ihesum christum patris.... **37:** FELiii(v)–.
- Ave maria gratia plena... (Lk 1:28) Disiderata (!) nobis dilectissimi et universo obtabilia mundo.... **58:** 57(59)v–.
- Ave maria gratia plena... (Lk 1:28) In hac legatione fratres mei tractatum de incarnatione.... **58:** 52(54)–.
- Ave mundi spes maria Ave mitis.... **260:** 1–.
- Ave sanctissima maria mater dei; regina celi; porta paradisi.... **1001:** 23–; **1002:** 259v–.
- Balsamus et munda crea cum crismatis(!) unda.... **56:** FELiii; **303:** 359–.
- Baptismus cum reverencia et honore celebretur.... **184:** 181(182)va–.
- Barbara virgo et martyr regnante maximiano imperatore et martiano preside.... **352:** 196(195)va–.
- Barbarismus est una pars orationis vitiosa.... **78:** 62–.
- Basilius merens et christo totus inherens/ Dum sacra.... **245:** 136vb–.
- [Text] Basilius itaque solus ut sic dicam in terra equalem et decentem ostendit.... **418:** 60(62)vb–.
- asilius venerabilis episcopus et doctor precipuus.... **38:** 54a–.
- Beata genovefa in nemetodorensi parrochia.... **418:** 102(104)vb–.
- [Prol] [Inc. mut.]...beata maria de spiritu sancto concipiens.... [Text] A tenera igitur puericie etate quidam mihi.... **148:** 1–.
- Beata ursula virgo et primiceria undecim milium virginum fuit ex britanice oruindo partibus.... **367:** 185(175)–.
- Beatam me dicent omnes... (Lk 1:48) Verba ista scripta sunt Luca 1 et sunt domine.... **17:** 12(14)v–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Beate plane qui vel in senectute surrexit.... **150:** 120va–.
- [Text] Beati igitur iuliani martiris passionem scripturus... **418:** 116(118)vb–.
- Beati immaculati (Ps 118:1) Psalmus iste loquitur de beatitudine beatitudo autem.... **55:** 18(17)–.
- Beati martini episcopi et confessoris.... **334:** 215(218)–.
- [Prol] Beati martyres seculum vel tormenta superantes.... [Text] Beati igitur iuliani martiris passionem scripturus... **418:** 116(118)vb–.
- Beati mortui qui in domino moriuntur (Apoc 14:13) Sed pro dominosi mortui quomodo moriuntur.... **17:** 211(203)–.
- Beati oculi qui vident... (Lk 10:23) Beati fuerunt illi qui christum presentem ac miracula.... **19:** 148b–.
- Beati oculi qui vident... (Lk 10:23) Ecce benefitium domini quod apostolis et eorum.... **184:** 99(100)va–.
- Beati oculi qui vident... (Lk 10:23) Etsi apostoli vicebant oculis corporis amen in verbis istis.... **53:** 83(85)vb–.
- Beati oculi qui vident... (Lk 10:23) In exordio huius lectionis queritur quare dominus oculos se videntium beatificet.... **445:** 44a–.
- Beati oculi qui vident... (Lk 10:23) In hoc evangelio primo commendatur nobis humilitas secundo caritas.... **19:** 147a–.
- Beati oculi qui vident quae vos videritis... (Lk 10:23) In isto sancto evvangelio dicit dominus noster qua illi sunt.... **160:** 45(46)v–; **161:** 161(164)v–..
- Beati oculi qui vident... (Lk 10:23) In verbis istis commendat dominus eos.... **57:** 111(110)a–.
- Beati oculi qui vident... (Lk 10:23) Non oculi scribarum et phariseorum.... **445:** 42b–.
- Beati oculi qui vident... (Lk 10:23) Verba ista scripta sunt luce X et sunt domini.... **20:** 278–.
- Beati omnes qui timent dominum. **438:** 62–.
- Beati pauperes spiritu quoniam... (Mt 5:3) Beatitudo alia est falsa et proditoria.... **22:** 76v–.
- Beati pauperes spiritu quoniam... (Mt 5:3) Divina nobis assidue loquitur scriptura.... **22:** 155v–.
- Beati pauperes spiritu (Mt 5:3) Locuturus tacerem utinam causam agressurus quam timeo.... **22:** 129v–.
- Beati qui audiunt verbum dei... (Lk 11:28) Verba ista secundario dicta dicit deum mulieri in evangelia luce.... **57:** 39va–.
- Beati viri et beati servi... (3 Reg 10:8) Lectio hodie primo in uno anni die.... **17:** 51(53)–.
- Beatissima virgo maria singulariter in hoc mundo.... **149:** 161a–.
- Beatissimi laurencii martiris cuius natalem hodie celebramus.... **422:** 7a–.
- Beatissimi laurentii, fratres karissimi, anima semperque nova festivitas..., **413:** 178(180)va–.

- Beatissimi maximi ac regensis urbis antistitis.... 421: 225vb–.
- Beatissimi urbani, fratres karissimi, anima semperque nova festivitas.... 413: 97(99)b–.
- [Prol] Beatissimi viri et ante omne seculum preordinati.... [Text] Igitur beatus aper in suburbio anguste trechorum vico.... 422: 164(163)vb–.
- Beatissimorum apostolorum passio fratres, quorum hodie natalem... 413: 138(140)b–.
- Beatissimorum apostolorum petri et pauli, inseparabilem fidem.... 413: 146(148)vb–.
- Beatitudini vestre reverendissime pater decrevimus exarandus.... 171: 1vb–.
- Beatudinis tue interrogatio disputatio fuit.... 335: 19(20)vb–.
- Beatum iohannem apostolum et evangelistum hunc librum apocalipsim edisse constat.... 232B: 103a–.
- Beatus autem severinus coloniensis civitatis episcopus vir honeste vite.... 414: 92vb–.
- [Text] Beatus evangelista lucas de omnibus.... 423: 1a–.
- [Prol] Beatus fortunatus pictavensis praesul versificator.... Siderei proceres ad regia vota frequentes.... 334: 185(188)v–.
- Beatus graegorius (!) secundo anno sui praesulatus monasterium.... 303: 352v–.
- Beatus hic auctor remonstro(?) dubium dubium sit.... 52: 1(4)–.
- eatus homo qui invenit sapientiam (Prov 3:13) Postquam primus homo creatorem suum qui summa salus.... 171: 53vb–.
- Beatus iacobus apostolus qui sub obedientie fervore.... 334: 168(171)v–.
- [Text] Beatus igitur et vere fulgentius nobili secundum carnem.... 418: 76(78)a–.
- Beatus igitur germanus parisiorum pontifex.... 419: 115va–.
- [Text] Beatus igitur marcellus antistes natus parisii.... 421: 100(101)vb–.
- [Text] Beatus igitur nazarius genitus extit.... 420: 134(136)va–.
- [Text] Beatus igitur robertus de campanie partibus oriundus.... 422: 253(252)a–.
- Beatus iohannes apostolus post passionem.... 431: 68vb–.
- [Text] Beatus itaque valerius linguonice fuit urbis indigena.... 421: 75(76)a–.
- Beatus lucas evangelista in actibus apostolorum ostendit.... 334: 115(118)–.
- Beatus pamphilus vir, cuius vitam eusebius cesariensis episcopus (!) tribus ferme voluminibus explicavit.... 335: 202(203)b–.
- Beatus paulus qui tantam vim, humane alacritatis ostendit.... 413: 141(143)a–.
- eatus petrus apostolus qui promissionem accepit ut super.... 262: 217a–.
- Beatus qui hodie habuerit hunc.... 168: 30vb–; 180: 35b–.
- Beatus se symon bar iona... (Mt 16:17) Caro multipliciter dicit sed vita carnalis operator.... 184: 144(145)va–.
- Beatus severinus coloniensis episcopus vir honeste vitae.... 334: 20(23)–.
- Beatus silvester urbis Rome episcopus cum esset infantulus.... 449: 7vb–.
- [Sal] Beatus sum et reluentis pure virtutis tuae lumine.... 440: 24va–.
- Beatus vir... (Ps 1:1) De domino nostro ihesu christo, id est homine dominico.... 343: 1a–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Beatus vir... (Ps 1:1) *Huic psalmo non est ausus hesdras apponere titulum....*
436: 1va-.
- [Text] Beatus vir (Ps 1:1) id est christus qui non abiit in consilii impio id est
peccavit vol.... 240: 1a-.
- [Text] Beatus vir qui non abiit (Ps 1:1) Postquam dictum est non abiit
superfluum videtur esse.... 366: 1va-.
- [Text] Beatus vir (Ps 1:1) *Psalmus iste est prologus et titulus totius libri....* 241:
1va-.
- [Text] Beatus vir... (Ps 1:1) *Psalmus iste titulum non habet quia....* 373: 1a-.
- Beatus vir cuius auxilium... (cf. Ps 1:1) *Tres sunt ascensiones Christi Nostri*
quoque tres. Prima in actu, secunda in affectu.... 22: 50v-.
- [Prol] Beatus Vir... (Ps 83:6) *Hoc intelligitur communiter de quolibet fideli....*
[Text] *Vanitas vanitatum et cetera (Eccles 1:1) Secundum unum*
expositionem philosophatur generaliter salo.... 374: 103a-.
- Beatus vir qui implevit.... 438: 30v-.
- [Sal] Belvacenses clerici melioris fame et.... 146: 14v-.
- Bene nobiscum agitur fratres satis huic competit.... 358: 94(96)a-.
- Bene nobiscum novit sanctitas vestra.... 347: 41(42)a-.
- Bene omnia facit... (Mk 7:37) *Quod olim fecit dominus per exhibitionem*
corporalis presentie.... 53: 82(84)b-.
- Benedicente perpetua; benedicat pater eternus/Unigenitus dei filius....
75: FELiv(v)-.
- Benedicat tibi dominus.... 438: 102v-.
- Benedicat tibi dominus pulchritudo iusticie (Jer 31:23) Possunt esse verba tocius
curie celestis.... 57: 232(231)vb-.
- Benedicta iael aber uxori... (Judic 5:24) Benedicta iael. Iael ista, patres ac
domini, typum gerit fidelis anime benedicte figuram exprimit.... 22:
128-.
- Benedicta tu filia a domino... (Judith 13:23) In verbis istis commandatur ista
virgo ad vobis.... 57: 154(153)vb-.
- Benedicta tu in mulieribus... (Lk 1:28) Sicut preceptis salutaribus moniti et
divina institutione formati.... 53: 31(33)vb-.
- Benedictus deus et pater (2 Cor 1:3) Benedictus qui propter nimiam caritatem
suam.... 358: 32(34)a-.
- Benedictus deus et pater domini nostri ihesu christe (1 Pet 1:3). Ita deo patri
laudes... 414: 223b-.
- Benedictus deus et pater... (2 Cor 1:3) Subintelligendum noster. Benedicunt
deum qui consolationem ideo accipiunt.... 414: 194vb-.
- Benedictus deus et pater... (Eph 1:3) Quomodo secundum substantiam.... 412:
94(95)v-.
- [Sal] Benedictus deus et pater domini nostri.... 12: 99(100)v-.
- [Sal] Benedictus deus qui conversationem vestram lucere.... 146: 96v-.

- [Prol] Benedictus deus qui omnes homines vult salvos.... [Text] Primum igitur tanquam verum fundamentum nostri operis.... **367: 1v-**.
- Benedictus dominus deus meus (Ps 143:1) In manibus operatio in digitis intelligitur.... **22: 83-**.
- [Sal] Benedictus dominus deus et pater domini.... **12: 135(136)v-**.
- Benedictus qui venit in nomine domini (Mt 21:9) Auctoritas ista legitur in vetero et in novo.... **57: 1vb-**.
- enedictus qui venit... (Mt 21:9) Constat autem quod christus deus est.... **61: 106-**.
- Benedictus qui venit... (Mt 21:5) Verba hec exponuntur de adventu christi in quibus tria notantur.... **53: 114(116)v-**.
- Benedictus qui venit in... (Ps 117:26) Modus est magnorum dominorum regum et principium.... **61: 3-**.
- Benedictus qui venit... (Ps 117:26) Neque enim otiose venit quod ex maria.... **358: 33(35)b-**.
- Benedixisti domine terram tuam... (Ps 84:1) Spiritu prophetico precius futurorum predixit benedictione futuram.... **17: 17(19)v-**.
- Benefac domine bonis et rectis corde. **438: 102v-**.
- Beneficia (recte Benignicia) natura tua domine beatissime Augste.... **168: 113a-**.
- Benjamin adolescentulus in mentes excessu (Ps 67:28) Audiant adolescentuli sermonum de adolescente.... **170: 1-**.
- Benignitas salvatoris nostri martyrum perseverantia comprobata.... **419: 129vb-**.
- Benignus est spiritus sapientie et non consuevit.... **357: 34b-**.
- [Text] Bernardus burgundie partibus fontanis oppido patris sui.... **372A: 33va-**.
- Bernardus natus Anno 1092 Aug.20 Cister fundata Mar. 26 Anno 1098.... **228: 8(5)-**.
- [Text] Biformen divine legis historiam dupli gratiam sacramenti.... **247: 183a-**.
- [Sal] Bona opera tua Christi gratia germinantia.... **440: 141b-**.
- [Sal] Bone intentionis vestre laudamus affectum.... **146: 209-**.
- Bonum certamen certavi cursum... (Tim 4:7) Verba ista possunt esse istius gloriosus apostoli.... **17: 151(143)-**.
- Bonum quidem canticum illud quod solis.... **24: 9v-**.
- Bonum semen seminasti... (Mt 13:24) Dicit hoc post penitenti cuius mandati.... **61: 57-**.
- Bonus homo de bono thesauro cordis sui profert ea.... **335: 58(59)b-**.
- Botrus cipri dilectus meus... (Cant 1:13) Si dilectus in myrra multo magis in botri.... **357: 126b-**.
- [Text] Bresith hebraice genesis grece generatio latine Paradisus est.... **248: 1a-**.
- [Sal] Brevem epistolam tuam sed plane vehementer flagitricem.... **440: 146a-**.
- Brevis ad questiunculam quam misisti et aperta responsio est.... **335: 199(200)a-**.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Brevis epistola longas explanare non valet quaestiones.... 335: 63(64)vb–.
- Brevis psalmus est et valde utilis; quem modo nobis cantatum audivimus.... 346:
1(2)va–.
- Brevius quidem vobis aliquando dilectissimi loqueremur.... 358: 74(76)b–.
- rigida virgo in scocia ex parentibus nobilibus.... 38: 56b–.
- Caderet hec erat maxima iniquitas certi non.... 381: 76va–.
- Cananci tercio dicti sunt in filii effrem.... 360: 216vb–.
- [Text] Canonum statuta ab omnibus custodiantur.... 173: 10va–; 381: 1a–.
- Cantate domino canticum novum... (Ps 49:1) Verum est cantate canticum
novum et non vetus.... 21: 92–.
- Cantemus domino fratres karissimi cantemus domino in tympano.... 415:
147(148)a–.
- Cantemus domino gloriose enim magnificatus est... (Ex 15:1–21) Celebritas
huius diei fratres sumine preciosa sed et.... 171: 24vb–.
- Capite nobis vulpes... (Cant 2:15) Ecce ego ad vulpes istos. Ipse sunt que.... 357:
175va–.
- Capiti nobis vulpes... (Cant 1:15) Liquet quod non ociose ad vineas iterum....
357: 169b–.
- Caput domini ipsa divinitas eo quod principium.... 372B: 179vb–.
- Caritas ad cuncta virtutum facta sollicitudine studiosa dilatatur.... 248: 172a–.
- [Sal] Caritas Christi cui omnem hominem quantum ad nostram pertinet.... 440:
183va–.
- [Sal] Caritas Christique urget nos et absentes.... 440: 27va–.
- Caritas numquam excidit(1 Cor 13:8) Hoc tripliciter potest intellegi que ille
qui.... 60: 98vb–.
- Caritas patiens est (1 Cor 13:4) Apostolus ad commendationem caritatis septem
bona ad ponit.... 60: 97vb–.
- Caritas paciens est benigna (1 Cor 13:4) Duplex est caritas primo creatura
scilicet et creatura dei.... 57: 22a–.
- [Sal] Caritas qua nobilitatem vestram ab initio.... 146: 193–.
- Caritatem habete que est... (Col 3:14) In verbis istis duo facit apostolus primo in
nos.... 57: 16vb–.
- [Sal] Caritati tue misso exemplo epistolae.... 440: 201va–.
- [Sal] Caritatis tue scripta percepit in quibus animum tuum dolore commotum....
335: 208(209)a–.
- Carte exiguitas indicium soludinis (corr. solicitudinis) est.... 335: 147(148)b–.
- [Sal] Castinus ille privatus ex consule.... 440: 205a–.
- Castissimum marie virginis uterum.... 412: 30(31)vb–.
- [Inc. mut.]...causa divisionis bonorum temporalium et o tercio deficiente....
18: 74a–.
- [Prol] [Sal] Causa suscepti laboris.... [Text] Imperatorie maiestatis est, tres im
(!) palatio.... 339: 1(3)va–.
- [Sal] Causam belvacensis electi nuper apud nemusium.... 146: 44–.

- Causam dilectissimi et rationem solemnitatis hodie sepe.... **372B:** 124va–.
- Causam qua hic que nobis recitantur.... **360:** 28vb–.
- [Sal] Causaris et arguis episcoporum nequicuim.... **12:** 125(126)v–.
- Causaris et arguis vehementer quod.... **12:** 9(10)–.
- Ceci vident (Mt 11:5) Per cecos peccatores sopho(!) id est ambulabunt(!) ut ceci.... **57:** 5vb–.
- Cecus quidam sedebat secus... (Lk 18:35) Illuminaturus dominus cecum prius dei collirio mencione.... **57:** 22vb–.
- Cedebant ramos de arboribus... (Mt 21:8) Notanda quod sunt rami dua et sunt rami christi.... **57:** 50a–.
- <C>edidit spiritus sancti super omnes (Act 10:44) Audivimus previdens quidam interrogati sisimum(!) scimum.... **61:** 188(186)–.
- Celebrato proximo die, quo intemerata virginitas.... **372B:** 117b–; **412:** 165(166)vb–.
- Celebritatis sacratissime fratres beati iacobi apostoli hodie nobis dies veneranda refulxit.... **334:** 135(138)v–.
- [Text] Celum significat summa, terra una.... **153:** 1(2)a–.
- (Jn 13:1–5) Cena domini secundum iohannem adiuvante ipso debetis.... **402:** 228(119)va–.
- [Sal] Cepi fructum scripti mei.... **440:** 25a–.
- [Prol 1] Cernens in ecclesia plurimos divinarum scripturarum.... [Prol 2]
Epistola grece latine supermissa dicitur.... [Text] Scientes quia hora...
(Rom 13:11) Que singula non membra.... **441:** 1va–.
- [Sal] Certissime promiserat mihi vetra benignitas.... **12:** 108(109)–.
- Cheldemae—in elia ad australem plagam montis sion. Asia regio que minor cognominata.... **426:** 249b–.
- Chorus angelorum te suscipiat.... **456:** 17–.
- Christe integer, caput cum membris, est materia huius libri.... **436:** 1a–.
- [Prol] Christi sanctorum passionem martirum.... [Text] Diocletianus quondam romane rei publice princeps.... **422:** 206(205)a–.
- Christiane pietatis est dilectissimi ut que apostolicis.... **372B:** 97a–.
- Christianii interdum pudoris est etiam apud amicos tacere.... **335:** 135(136)b–.
- Christianii vero a christo nomen aceperunt et.... **22:** 77v–.
- Christus apparuit nobis una die tribus locis, tribus modis.... **21:** 15–.
- Christus assistens pontifex... (Heb 9:11) Dominica ista vocatur dominica in passione domini.... **60:** 116va–.
- Christus assistens pontifex... (Heb 9:11) Est quidem unus pontifex.... **442:** 121b–.
- Christus assistens pontifex (Heb 9:11) Notandum quod in verbo proposito docet nos apostolus.... **60:** 117vb–.
- <C>hristus assistens pontifex emundabit... (Heb 9:11, 14) Que promissio fieret per primum.... **61:** 97v–.
- Christus passus est pro nobis... (1 Pet 2:21) Audis autem christus passus est.... **443:** 154vb–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- <C>hristus passus est pro nobis... (1 Pet 2:21) Et dicit christus generali humano....
61: 142(141)–.
- Christus passus est pro nobis... (1 Pet 2:21) Gaudes quia pro te mortuus est christus.... **57:** 61vb–.
- Christus passus est pro nobis... (1 Pet 2:21) In hac transitorie sollempnitatis celebritate solum quodam.... **58:** 66(68)v–.
- Christus passus est pro nobis... (1 Petr 2:21) Notanda est passionem christi ex memorandam fidelibus.... **60:** 133va–.
- Christus passus est pro nobis... (1 Petr 2:21) Quattuor casus(!)ponit quare passio domini ad memoriam.... **60:** 134a–.
- Christus pro peccatis nostris... (1 Pet 3:18) Sicut dicit dyonius(!). Optimi est optimo.... **20:** 134–.
- Christus resurgens ex mortuis... (Rom 6:9) Beata verba et beatus nuncius ea portans.... **20:** 154–.
- Christus semel pro peccatis... (1 Pet 3:18) Qui ergo iustus patitur.... **443:** 114va–.
- Christus semel pro peccatis... (1 Pet 3:18) Semel autem dixit quia christus surgens a mortuis non moritur.... **443:** 116va–.
- <C>hristus vos liberavit (Gal 4:31) In demonstrandum vobis vere dicite petitionis.... **61:** 92v–.
- Cibavit illum pane vitae... (Eccl 15:3) Panis vite et intellectus verbum predicationis est quod reficit.... **53:** 17(19)b–.
- Cinxerunt david in modum coro.... **410:** FPD–.
- Circa abiccioneM vero qualiter in scriptura sumiter.... **6:** 1–.
- <C>irca abiectionem nota qualiter in scriptura.... **25:** 1–; 13–.
- Circa fine orationum duo sacerdotes. Popule meus quid feci.... **456:** 20v–.
- [Text] Circa personas iudicium sic distingue alii sunt ordinarii.... **371B:** 14(94)b–.
- [Sal] Circumcelliones illos et clericos.... **440:** 170b–.
- Circumdabunt te inimici tui... (Lk 19:43) Verba sunt domini ruinam iherosolim materialis.... **20:** 261–.
- Cisterci in Galia beatus Bernardus Abbas, generis nobilitate.... **279:** 1–.
- Cito veniam et curabo eum (Mt 8:7) Quoniam omnis homines propter peccatum.... **20:** 54–.
- Clamaverunt iusti et dominus exaudivit eos... (Ps 33:18) Commendatur isti sancti a tribus primo a bona condicione.... **57:** 193(192)va–.
- Clamaverunt iusti... (Ps 33:18) Vere deus exaudit iustis non peccatores.... **57:** 194(193)va–.
- Clamavit ad me... (Ps 90:15) Hoc plane est testamentum pacis hoc pietatis fedus.... **358:** 92(94)vb–.
- Clamemus in celum et... (1 Mac 4:10) Licet clamemus ad homines quidam non miserentur.... **17:** 181(173)v–.

- [Sal] Clamor gravium incomodorum quae in Regno Portugalliae magna cum Rei.... **229:** 227-.
- Claudite portas civitatis nam mors ascendit.... **38:** 39v-; **238:** 39v-.
- Clastrum et custodiam posueram ori meo.... **12:** 27(28)-.
- Clemens III anconitanus episcopi p.c. significavat Preterea de lege.... **381:** 76va-.
- Clemens trinitas est una divinitas, ut autem per sacramentum.... **334:** 47(50)v-.
- Clementissime domine qui pro nostra.... **456:** 17-.
- Clementissimus omnipotens deus pietate et misericordia.... **445:** 138vb-.
- [Sal] Clerici nostri nuper ad nos revertentes.... **146:** 108-.
- [Sal] Clericos minis territos et contumeliis affectos.... **146:** 176v-.
- Cogitis me o paula et eustochium, immo caritas christi me compellit.... **422:** 17va-.
- Cogitis me o paula et heustochium, nimio caritas christi me compellit.... **413:** 179(181)b-.
- <C>ognita eorum ihesus nequicia... (Mt 22:18) Isti deum temptantes quoscam signant occultos.... **15:** 72(69)va-.
- <C>ognosco oves meas (Jn 10:14) Ex quibus verbis accipio quod fidelis.... **61:** 145(144)v-.
- Cognovit(!) eum in benedictionibus suis... (Eccl 44:26) A tribus commandatus est iste sanctis in hiis verbis.... **57:** 174(173)a-.
- Cogor per singulos scripture divine libros.... **429:** 1a-; **434:** 1va-.
- Collegerunt ergo pontifices... (Jn 11:47) Nec tamen dicebant credamus.... **442:** 146va-.
- [Sal] Colloquium vestrum iam a multo tempore.... **146:** 81-.
- Collum tuum sicut monilia (Cant 1:9) Solet ornari collum monilibus non ipsis comparari.... **357:** 119b-.
- [Prol] Colosenses(!) sunt asiani. qui archipo(!)... [Text] Paulus et cetera Solito more salutationem premitit et.... **178:** 84va-.
- Columna in medio arche erecta in altitudinem XXX cubitorum cui fabrica.... **22:** 74-.
- Columba mea in foraminibus... (Cant 2:14) Non tantum in foraminibus petre tum reperit.... **357:** 166va-.
- [Text] Columbanus etenim qui a columba.... **421:** 146vb-.
- Columpne aures super bases argenteis... (Eccl 26:23) Dicitur de beata lucia. Columpna es immobilis.... **57:** 153(152)b-.
- Comedite amici bibyte et... (Cant 5:1) Omnipotens dei filius fratres karissimi inter cetera facere.... **58:** 73(75)-.
- Commanentes fratres apud viennam.... **419:** 133a-.
- Commemoratio beate marie fiat et dicitur.... **186:** 168v-.
- [Text] Commendabilem Roberte sollicitudinem geris et.... **154:** 71a-; **180:** 120b.
- [Sal] Commentaria cum legerem greco latinoque sermone.... **335:** 13(14)b-.
- Complura nobis fratres atque diversa festivitas presentis diei.... **412:** 189(190)a-.
- Concede mihi queso omnipotens et misericors deus que tibi placita.... **55:** 9(8)-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] Concepcio veneranda dei genitricis et perpetue virginis sancte marie,
dilectissimi fratres, quemadmodum per multorum signorum
experimenta.... **448:** 190(186)va–.
- Conclusio Doctoris Thome est quod ubicunque reperitur.... **95:** RELii–.
- Condempnatur iustus mortuus vivos inpios (Sap 4:16) Commendatur hic beatus
petrus promo a vite.... **57:** 216(215)b–.
- Conditor celi et terre rex regum et dominus dominantium qui me de nihilo....
1001: 99–.
- [Prol] Conditor mundi omnipotens deus sicut speram.... [Text] Temporibus
lotharii gloriosi principis.... **422:** 82b–.
- <C>onfide fili remittuntur tibi peccata (Mt 9:2) Sicut evangelium recitat
hodiernum cum transfetasset.... **15:** 58(55B)vb–.
- Confide, fili, remittuntur tibi peccata tua... (Mt 9:2) Verbum istud domini est ad
paralaticium potestate plenum.... **53:** 98(100)b–.
- <C>onfide filia fides tua... (Mt 9:22) Patet miraculum in evangelio de muliere....
15: 78(75)b–.
- Confidenter dilectissimi ad opera vos pietatis.... **372B:** 100vb–.
- Confidimus in domino ihesu quia qui cepit... (Phil 1:6) Ac si diceret: confidendo
impertrare ceptam doctrinam.... **445:** 119vb–.
- Confidimus in domino ihesu... (Phil 1:6) Hoc verbum dicit apostolus
philipensibus(!) qui bonam vitam.... **60:** 252a–.
- Confidite ego sum nolite timere (Mk 6:50) Tria facit. Invitat ad confidencie
virtutem cum dicit confidite.... **57:** 27vb–.
- Confitebor (corr. to Confiteor) tibi domine... (Mt 11:25) Sanctum evangelium
cum legeretur audivimus exultasse dominum.... **347:** 15(16)va–.
- Confitemini alterutrum... (Jas 5:16) In hac autem sententia illa debet esse
discretio.... **444:** 8b–.
- Confitemini alterutrum... (Jas 5:16) Iste iacobus filius alphei fuit.... **444:** 9a–.
- Confiteor tibi domine pater celi et terre... (Mt 11:25) Audivimus in evangelio
dominum exilarato spiritu.... **347:** 18(19)va–.
- Confiteor tibi domine pater celi et terre... (Mt 11:25) Audivimus in evangelio
dominum exilaratum spiritu dixisse.... **441:** 82(81)a–.
- Confiteor tibi domine pater celi et terre... (Mt 11:25) Sanctum evangelium cum
legeretur audivimus exaltasse dominum.... **441:** 79(78)a–.
- Confortamini in domino et in... (Eph 6:10) Duo facit apostolus primo ex parte
nostru.... **57:** 126(125)b–.
- Confortamini in domino (Eph 6:10) Abacuc II iustus ex fide sua vivit id est
vitam suam.... **60:** 248b–.
- <C>onfortamini in domino et in potentia... (Eph 6:10) Vedit apostolus esse
maliciam vitam hominis super.... **15:** 62(65)vb–.
- Congregabuntur ante eum omnes gentes... (Mt 25:32) Primo tangit
universitatem iudicantorum cum dicit congregabuntur.... **57:** 30b–.

- Congregans congregabo eos ait dominus (Jer 8:13) Due commendaciones
sanctorum omnium nota hic.... **57:** 247(246)a-.
- Coniungitur principatui ahoth ambidextri principatus samegat.... **360:** 231vb-.
- [Sal] Congregatis in stampensi concilio multa.... **146:** 97v-.
- [Sal] Consanguinitatem que dicitur esse inter filium.... **146:** 73v-.
- Considerare est fratres in sollemnitate hodierna dominice.... **358:** 102va-.
- Considero laborem vestrem fratres non sine magno miserationis.... **358:**
62(64)va-.
- Consilio autem inito... (Mt 27:7) Figulus est deus pater qui fabricavit.... **184:**
51(52)vb-.
- [Sal] Consilium tuum nobis placuit.... **440:** 171vb-.
- Consolamini pusillanimes nolite timere... (Is 35:46) Omne nobilitatem novit
sanctitas anima fratres.... **58:** 1(3)-.
- Constitutum mecum habebam fratres carissimi in tanto.... **245:** 117b-.
- [Sal] Consulvit parvitatem meam dilectio vestra utrum.... **146:** 171v-.
- Contemplantis anima ierusalem dicitur quia ipsa interiori.... **1:** 59(64)-.
- [Text] Contemplativa vita est in qua creatura creatorem.... **356:** 112b-.
- [Sal] Continetur in litteris presbyterum tanquam.... **146:** 223v-.
- Contra paganos de academicis liber iii. De ordine.... **367:** 136(126)v-.
- [Prol] Contra prophetam danielē duodecim librum scripsit porfirius.... [Text]
Anno tertio regni ioachim... (Dan 1:1) ioachim filius iosie cuius tertio
decimo anno.... **145:** 32(33)-.
- Conventione autem facta cum operariis.... **437:** 17v-.
- Conversatio nostra in celis est (Phil 3:20) In proposito verbo hodierno epistola
monuit apostolus.... **60:** 256a-.
- Conversi ad dominum deum patrem omnipotentem puro corde.... **343:** 216va-.
- Conversus petrus videt illum discipulum... (Jn 21:20) Glossa tria dicuntur hic de
beato iohanno.... **57:** 167(166)vb-.
- Converte domine captivitatem.... **437:** 148(146)-.
- Convertimini ad me in toto corde vestro... (Joel 2:12) Non est mirandum fratres
si sed unus rogit.... **57:** 23vb-.
- Convertamini ad me in toto corde vestro (Joel 2:12) Prius sapientia ad puro
mentis relegata est invidia.... **171:** 60va-.
- <C>onvertamini ad me... (Joel 2:12) Que conversio(!) est valde necesse est....
61: 73-.
- Convertamini ad me... (Joel 2:12) Quid sibi vult dilectissimi quod precipit
dominus.... **358:** 58(60)b-.
- Convertamini ad me... (Joel 2:12) Verba illi leguntur Ioele II et sunt ipsius....
20: 75v-.
- Convertimini sicut in profundam... (Is 31:6) Hic notantur tria lapsus culpe status
gratiae visio glorie.... **53:** 30(32)b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Convocatis ihesu duodecim discipulis... (Mt 10:1) Dominus noster antequam ad passionem veniret convocavit duodecim.... **160:** 31(32)–; **161:** 142(145)–.
- Convocatis ihesu duodecim... (Lk 9:1) Modo cum evangelium legeretur audivimus quia convocatis.... **444:** 73va–.
- Corde creditur ad iustitiam... (Rom 10:10) Quatuor(!) distinguit apostolus potentissime in his verbis.... **5:** 1(8)–.
- Corde creditur ad iustitiam... (Rom 10:10) Qui vere et non falso confitetur ore.... **414:** 139a–.
- Corde et animo christi canamus gloriam.... **410:** RPD–.
- Corinthii sunt achaiei.... **431:** 10a–.
- [Prol] Corinthii sunt achaici, qui per ipsum.... [Text] Paulus primum salutant eos et contra.... **178:** 28va–.
- Corpus meum dedi persecuentibus (Is 50:6) Tria nota hic primo ostendit verum corpus huius se.... **57:** 56b–.
- Cotidianum et delectione sermonem serimus.... **1:** 51(56)–; **155:** 133(134)b–.
- Cratianum episcopum a romanis episcopis ad urbem turonicam transmissum.... **334:** 95(98)v–.
- Creator et dominus omnium rerum christus post.... **372B:** 143a–.
- Creator omnium et auctor vite dilectissimi fratres.... **413:** 59(61)va–.
- [Text] Creature celi et terre quomodo historialiter.... **194:** 7a–.
- [Sal] Crebras ad me epistolas dirigis.... **335:** 27(28)va–.
- Crediderunt in eum discipuli eius (Jn 2:11) Verbi sunt iohannis evangeliste qui fidem.... **20:** 49–.
- Credit homo sermoni... (Jn 4:50) Cum homo excedat ceteras creaturas corporales.... **20:** 313v–.
- Credimus in deum patrem omnipotentem cunctorum visibilium et invisibilium conditorem.... **335:** 46(47)a–.
- Credimus in unum deum patrem omnipotentem omnium visibilium et invisibilium creatorem et in unum dominum.... **335:** 84(85)b–.
- Credimus iudeis quia natus aliquando in iudea.... **412:** 98(99)b–.
- Credimus unum deum esse patrem et filium et.... **238:** 45vb–.
- Credo in deum patrem deo est aliud deum et aliud in deum.... **161:** 54(57)v–.
- Crescente numero discipulorum... (Acts 6:1) **412:** 59(60)vb–.
- [Sal] Cresconium Felicem et alium Felicem dei servos.... **440:** 43a–.
- Crevit puer et moratus est... (Gen 21:8) Verba ista iuxta hystoria dicta sunt de ysmael.... **57:** 222(221)b–.
- Crevit sansom et benedixit ei dominus (Judic 13:24) Sansom illuminans eos in triplicem iste fuit beatus dominicus.... **57:** 231(230)a–.
- Crimen causa facit.... **62:** 172(188)–.
- Crux autem domini non habebat super lignum.... **184:** 54(55)va–.
- Cui vult miseretur... (Rom 9:18) Quomodo ianua introducit in domum.... **347:** 181(182)b–.

- [Prol] Cuilibet volenti requirere concordancias in hoc libro.... [Text] Ier. i. a. A. a. a. Domine deus ecce nes<cio>.... 439: 1a-.
- Cuius est ymago hec... (Mt 22:20) Verba ista scripta sunt mattheo XXII et luce XX et sunt creatoris.... 20: 328-.
- [Sal] Cum actum et consensum pari pena condemnet.... 146: 238-.
- Cum ad intelligendam dignitatem summe trinitatis.... 433: 15a-.
- Cum ad omnium sanctorum reverentiam christianorum.... 433: 234(235)a-.
- [Text] Cum adhuc in becci monasterio abbatis.... 170: 43-.
- <C>um amici litteras karissime fili suscipis.... 331: FELii a-; 446: 1a-.
- Cum appropinquavit ihesus iherolimam... (Lk 19:41-42) Dominus noster ihesus christus demonstrat in hoc sancto evvangelio quantum.... 160: 41(42)-; 161: 158(161)v-.
- <C>um apropinquaret(!) ihesus ierosolim... (Lk 19:41) Hoc evangelium ostendit nobis salvatoris compassionem.... 15: 7(8)va-.
- Cum appropinquaret ihesus ierosolim... (Lk 19:41) Hoc evangelium ostendit nobis salvatoris compassionem et zelum.... 19: 139vb-.
- Cum appropinquasset ihesus iherusalem... (Lk 19:41) In huius lectionis serie dominus ihesus christus utramque suam naturam commendat.... 445: 25vb-.
- Cum appropinquasset ihesus iherusalem... (Lk 19:41) Lectionem brevem sancti evangelii brevi si possum.... 445: 21va-.
- Cum appropinquasset ihesus iersolimam... (Lk 19:41) Quoniam excolebatur in honoribus gloriabatur in facultatis.... 184: 93(94)b-.
- Cum appropinquasset... (Mt 21:1) Augustinus dicit quod pascha est hebreum.... 184: 45(46)b-.
- Cum appropinquasset... (Mt 21:1-9). Dominus ac Redemptor noster, fratres Karissimi, qui semper est.... 161: 93(96)v-.
- Cum appropinquasset(!) ihesus ierosolimam et venisset... (Mt 21:1) Glossa bethfage erat viculus sacerdotum in monte olivetii.... (Two sermons compressed) 19: 69vb-.
- Cum appropinquasset et cetera. (Mt 21:1) Licet carnalem recolimus adventum salvatoris.... 21: 18v-.
- Cum appropinquasset ihesus ierosolimis... (Mt 21:1) Mediator dei et hominum.... 443: 8a-.
- Cum appropinquasset ihesus ierosolimis... (Mt 21:1) Non solum opera et virtutes.... 443: 11a-.
- Cum appropinquasset ihesus iherosolimos et venisset bethpage... (Mt 21:1) Presens(!) evangelium bis in anno legitur in adventu.... 184: 11(12)vb-.
- Cum appropinquasset ihesus iherosolimus... (Mt 21:1) Presens evangelium bis in anno legitur.... 184: 12(13)a-.
- Cum appropinquasset ihesus ierosolimis... (Mt 21:1) Puto karissimi res ipsa exigit.... 443: 4b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Cum appropinquasset ihesus iherosolimis... (Mt 21:1) Quoniam domino gubernante iam estis in regia constituti.... **58: 63(65)v-**.
- Cum appropinquaret ihesus porte... (Lk 7:12) Civitas hec super spirituale intellegenciam.... **20: 294v-**.
- Cum apud vos celestis eloquentia.... **335: 47(48)a-**.
- Cum audieritis prelia... (Lk 21:9) Quia longius ab urbe digressi sumus.... **414: 199vb-**.
- Cum audieritis praelia et sediciones nolite terreri (Lk 21:9). Salvator noster denunciat nobis persecuciones et mala huius mundi.... **160: 57(58)v-**; **161: 183(186)-**.
- Cum audissent quidem de turbis... (Jn 7:40) Meminit caritas vestra sermone pristino ex occasione.... **442: 146a-**.
- Cum audisset iohannis in vinculis... (Mt 11:2) In exordio huius lectionis inquirendum est.... **441: 14(13)vb-**.
- Cum audisset Iohannes in vinculus(!)... (Mt 11:12) In hiis verbis notatur quinque primo memorantur Iohannes.... **57: 5a-**.
- Cum audisset iohannis in vinculis... (Mt 11:2) Querendum nobis est fratres karissimi iohannis propheta.... **441: 12(11)vb-**.
- Cum audisset iohannis in vinculis... (Mt 11:2) Qui venturus es id est quem prophete praedicaverunt.... **441: 11(10)va-**.
- Cum audisset iohannes in vinculis... (Mt 11:2) Quid quesivit iohannes diversi autores diversimodo sentiunt.... **184: 14(15)vb-**.
- Cum audisset iohannes in vinculis... (Mt 11:1-3). Sanctus iohannis baptista et precursor domini.... **160: 1(2)v-**; **161: 96(99)-**.
- Cum autem esset ihesus... (Lk 23:2) Cum non respondisset qui per suam legem.... **184: 51(52)vb-**.
- Cum autem introisset ihesus capharnaum... (Mt 8:5) Contra luca septem sic habetur misit ad ihesum (Lk 7:3).... **19: 31va-**.
- Cum autem introisset ihesus capharnaum (Mt 8:5) Pars ista evangelii hodierni in qua ponitur sanatio servi centurionis.... **19: 32a-**.
- Cum autem introisset ihesus capharnaum... (Mt 8:5). Postquam redemptor noster curavit leprosum venit capharnaum.... **160: 14(15)-**; **161: 115(118)-**.
- Cum autem sabbato sanctum... (Lk 23:50) Joseph in qua ab arimathia que est.... **184: 57(58)b-**.
- Cum autem tanta signa... (Jn 12:37-43) Prenunciata dominus christus passione sua et morte fructuosa.... **402: 221(224)a-**.
- Cum autem venit filius... (Mt 25:31) Indiscussus quidem sermo videtur esse manifestus.... **441: 143(142)vb-**.
- Cum autem venerit paraclitus... (Jn 15:26-27) Domine ihesus in sermone quem locutus est discipulis.... **402: 272(273)a-**.
- [Prol] Cum cepissent(!) monasteria construi ac monachorum.... **169: 1-**.

- [Prol] Cum collectionis huius que potest dici summa.... [Text] Cum doctor seu
predicador evangelium incipit sapientibus.... 272: 1a-.
- Cum complerentur dies pentecostes... (Acts 2:1) Hoc est in cenaculo quo
superius.... 444: 50va-.
- Cum completi fuissent prophetici sermones.... 422: 224(223)va-.
- Cum conderet deus mundum innumeritas creavit ciborum.... 360: 164va-.
- [Prol] Cum constet religio christianitatis sanctorum adorata.... [Text]
Temporibus commodi regis seva persecutio.... 422: 100va-.
- [Prol] Cum constet super animas fratrum laicorum.... [Text] Tum ad vigilias
quam ad horas diei faciant.... 76: 1(2)v-; 185: 163v-; 187: 37v-.
- Cum de adventu regni dei et de mundi fine temporum.... 372B: 104b-.
- [Sal] Cum de electione episcopi apud vos ageretur.... 146: 198v-.
- Cum descendisset ihesus de monte... (Mt 8:1) De monte descendantem id est de
celis.... 441: 65(64)va-.
- Cum descendisset ihesus de monte... (Mt 8:1) Evangelium hodiernum continet
duo miracula scilicet mundationem leprosi et.... 19: 27vb-.
- Cum descendisset ihesus de monte... (Mt 8:1) Notandum quod turbe secute sunt
eum alii.... 184: 26(27)vb-.
- Cum descendisset ihesus de monte... (Mt 8:1) Quod coram turbis leprosus
dicitur sanari facit ad certitudinem.... 19: 29va-.
- Cum descendisset ihesus... (Mt 8:1) Spiritualiter fratres karissime iste mons
unde dominus descendit.... 160: 13(14)-; 161: 114(117)v-.
- Cum descendisset ihesus de monte... (Mt 8:1) Superius evangelista narrat
qualiter dominus sedens in monte.... 441: 67(66)b-.
- Cum deus omnipotens in sanctis suis sit mirabilis.... 414: 225va-.
- Cum dilexisset suos qui erant... (Jn 13:1) In istis verbis tria possunt notari
Primum est christi.... 57: 52b-.
- Cum diu gens longobardorum infidelitatis... 420: 73(75)b-.
- [Text] Cum doctor seu predictor evangelium incipit sapientibus.... 272: 1a-.
- Cum dominus ihesus sanctam dilectionem qua se invicem diligerent... 413:
138(140)vb-.
- [Sal] Cum dominus senonensis me vocasset.... 12: 154(155)v-.
- [Sal] Cum dominus rex anglie me nuper.... 12: 152(153)v-.
- Cum ea que ceno dochii(!) prochotrophii(!) vel aliis.... 146: 227v-.
- Cum ea que religiosis locis devotio fidelium.... 146: 230v-.
- <C>um egredetur loth de sodomis... (Lk 17:29) Quibus ait loth. 171: 57a-.
- Cum eicisset demonium loquatus(!) est... (Lk 11:14) Apparitur in verbo
proposito dyabolica me vincia humana.... 53: 113(115)va-.
- Cum eicisset demonium locutus... (Lk 11:14) In hiis verbis commendatur dei
filius a tribus.... 57: 38vb-.
- <C>um eicisset demonium locutus... (Lk 11:19) Que habet in dominus potest
dicit.... 61: 90-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Cum eieisset demonium locutus... (Lk 11:14) Verba sunt beati luce XI
virtute....
20: 92-.
- Cum enim essemus in carne... (Rom 7:5) Audivimus concorditer que
respondimus et deo nostro consona.... **347:** 132(133)va-.
- Cum enim ex una radice vicium.... **173:** 10v-.
- [Text] Cum ergo dominus ascendisset.... **416:** 97(98)va-.
- Cum essem inquit beatus iohannes meipso adhuc iuvenis.... **454:** 188vb-.
- Cum essem parvulus... (1 Cor 13:11) Et nos exemplo pauli puericiam evacuare
debemus.... **60:** 99b.
- Cum esset desponsata mater ihesu... (Mt 1:18). Concepcione domini et
salvatoris nostri qualiter facta.... **160:** 3(4)v-; **161:** 98(101)v-.
- Cum esset desponsata... (Math 1:13). Cum desponsata esset mater eius maria
ioseph.... **412:** 1(2)va-.
- Cum esset desponsata... (Mt 1:18) Cum desponsata esset mater eius maria
ioseph. Que fuit necessitas.... **412:** 1(2)va-.
- Cum esset rex in... (Cant 1:11) Hec sunt verba sponse que in hodierna diem....
357: 122a-.
- Cum esset sero die... (Jn 20:19) Dominus et salvator noster fratres karissime in
multis locis dignatus.... **160:** 25(26)-; **161:** 131(134)-.
- Cum esset sero die... (Jn 20:19) Dominus duo contraria in hoc evvangelio
ostendit.... **184:** 60(61)va-.
- Cum exaltatus... (Jn 12:32) sicut enim desiderat cervus... (Ps 41:2) Cervus cum
senuerit et serpentem.... **184:** 135(136)a-.
- Cum factus esset ihesus annorum duodecim... (Lk 2:42) Aperte vobis est fratres
karissimi sancti evangelii lectio recitata.... **412:** 193(194)b-.
- Cum factus esset ihesus annorum XII... (Lk 2:40) Hystoria presentis evangelii
multam materiam edificationis monstrat nobis.... **19:** 21b-.
- Cum factus esset ihesus... (Lk 2:42) Notandum quod de infanciis salvator non
habemus.... **184:** 23(24)va-.
- Cum factus esset ihesus annorum XII... (Lk 2:42) Preceptum est a domino ut
omnis masculus de universis tribus israel.... **19:** 20vb-.
- Cum factus fuisset(!) ihesus annorum duodecim... (Lk 2:42) Quia a nativitate
immo a conceptione.... **441:** 47(46)b-.
- Cum factus esset ihesus annorum duodecim... (Lk 2:42) Rationabiliter magistri
ecclesiastice institutionis lucam evangelistam inter quatuor animalia
speciem vituli tenore describunt.... **441:** 48(47)vb-.
- Cum factus esset... (Lk 2:42) Sanctus evvangelista aperte describit nobis
infanciam nostri.... **160:** 11(12)v-; **161:** 111(114)v-.
- Cum factus esset ihesus annorum XII... (Lk 2:40) Tria ostendit nobis
evangelium hodiernum scilicet quod parentes.... **19:** 22vb-.
- Cum gloriosas virorum illustrium palmas.... **421:** 64(65)a-.

- Cum hec dixisset ihesus... (Jn 13:21) Non parva fratres ex evangelio beati iohannis nobis proponitur.... **402:** 235(236)va–.
- Cum hora ferme tertia hodie rne diei septuagesimum secundum psalmum.... **335:** 223(224)va–.
- [Sal] Cum humane condictionis status motu.... **12:** 60(61)–.
- [Prol] Cum (iam) suscepti operis optato.... [Text] Quare anima dicatur. Anima igitur hominis proprie.... **37:** 86(88)–.
- [Prol] Cum iejunasset ihesus quadragenta diebus... (Mt 4:2) In presenti lectionem anime pietatis.... **285:** 18va–.
- Cum iejunasset **XLa** diebus... (Mt 4:2) Sicut dicit Iohannes damascenus in christo.... **20:** 80–.
- Cum iejunatis nolite... (Mt 6:16) In capite iejunii hoc evvangelum merito legitur.... **184:** 34(35)vb–.
- Cum iejunatis nolite fieri... (Mt 6:16) Nota que est triplex iejunum sunt primo iejunium.... **57:** 26va–.
- Cum iejunatis nolite fieri... (Mk 6:16) Sunt autem quatuor(!) iejunia prava et.... **21:** 2–.
- Cum iejunatis nolite fieri... (Mt 6:16) Superhabundanter et digne dominus post frequentiam orationis.... **441:** 113(112)vb–.
- Cum iejunaveris unge caput tuum... (Mt 6:17) Si verba quae audistis ab ore meo.... **21:** 62v–.
- Cum in auribus nostris fama crebesceret.... **440:** 159b–.
- [Text] Cum in cenobio sirie consistentes post prima.... **379:** 2a–; **380:** 1a–.
- [Text] Cum in eremo sciti ubi monachorum.... **364:** 1a–.
- Cum in mundus spiritus exierit.... (Lk 11:24) Notandum quod in evangelio hodierno quattuor mala nobis dissuadentur.... **19:** 62b–.
- [Prol] Cum in nocti hiemali lugubrations.... [Text] Amo amas amavi amatum.... **151B:** 73(70)a–.
- Cum in toto mundo virgines flos marie.... **412:** 217(218)va–.
- Cum in unum locum ego et gallus noster convenissemus.... **334:** 21(24)v–.
- [Prol 1] Cum inter socios aliquando sermo de iudeorum.... [Prol 2] Tercius in moysi libris levicitus appellatur.... [Text] Vocavit autem dominus moysen... (Lv 1:1) Huius libri initium precedens respicit finem.... **405:** 1(3)va–.
- Cum intraret ihesus... (Lk 14:1). Quando nos legimus que dominus venisset ad nupcias.... **160:** 48(49)v–; **161:** 167(170)–.
- Cum intraret ihesus in domum... (Lk 14:1) Quo citius legimus dominum ad nuptias.... **445:** 69b–.
- Cum intraret ihesus in domum... (Lk 14:1) Ydropolis morbus ab aquoso humore.... **445:** 67vb–.
- Cum intrasset ihesus iherusolimam... (Mt 21:10) In istis nunc duobus clamoribus.... **441:** 149(148)va–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Cum intrasset ihesus in domum... (Lk 14:1) Hoc evangelium duo nobis ostendit scilicet phariseorum malitiam.... 15: 21vb-; 19: 158va-; 159a-.
- Cum introisset ihesus capharnaum... (Mt 8:5) Non debemus iactantie arguere dominum.... 441: 116(115)vb-.
- <C>um iret ihesus in iherosolim.... (Lk 17:11) Littera plena est nec indiget expositione recolit.... 15: 15va-.
- Cum iret ihesus in ierosolim.... (Lk 17:11) Littera plena est nec indiget expositione recolit ecclesia in evangelio hodierno unum.... 19: 151vb-.
- [Sal] Cum litteras meas quibus respondi prioribus vestris.... 440: 30b-.
- <C>um medium silentium tenerent omnia... (Sap. 18:14) Tria sunt silentia Silentium a malo Silentium a bono.... 171: 68va-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Cum miraculi unius karissime quod apud nos.... [Text] Erat in quodam beliocensis opidi sub urbano rure.... 348: 203vb-.
- Cum multa turba esset... (Mk 8:1) Dominus ihesus christus deus ante secula et homo factus in fine.... 444: 147vb-.
- Cum multa turba esset cum ihesu... (Mk 6:34-36) Dominus karissimi fratres qui pro nobis dignatus est fieri homo.... 160: 40(41)-; 161: 156(159)-.
- Cum multa turba esset... (Mk 8:1) In hac lectione consideranda est in uno eodemque redemptore.... 444: 146a-.
- Cum multi evangelium scripsisse gegantur.... 3: 20-.
- Cum multis modis dilectissimi iudaica impietas laboraret.... 372B: 148vb-.
- Cum natura sit valde generale quid et sine ipsa.... 203: 110v-.
- Cum natus esset... (Mt 2:1) In capitulo huius lectionis tria sunt que beatus evangelista commemoravit.... 412: 171(172)b-.
- Cum natus esset... (Mt 2:1-2) In ista lectione fratres karissime quod matheus evvangelista aperte.... 160: 10(11)-; 161: 109(112)-.
- Cum natus esset ihesus... (Mt 2:1) Magi isti non fuerunt malefici sed sapientes.... 184: 24(25)b-.
- Cum natus esset... (Mt 2:1) Pulchre autem dicitur bethleem iude.... 412: 176(177)a-.
- Cum natus esset... (Mt 2:1) Sicut ex lectione evangelica fratres audistis.... 412: 167(168)vb-.
- [Sal] Cum nos hodie te ad charissimum in chysto filium nostrum Georgium.... 303: 343-.
- [Prol] Cum nostri prothoplausti suggestiva prevaricatione humanum genus.... [Text] Augeo auges auxi id est amplificare id est augmentum dare.... 277: 1a-.
- [Sal] Cum nuper de amputanda pravis ecclesie.... 146: 18v-.
- [Sal] Cum nuper egredienti de hospitio.... 12: 132(133)-.
- [Sal] Cum omne datum non tamen ex sua.... 146: 199v-.
- [Prol] <C>um omnes prophetas spiritus sancti revelatione.... [Text] Beatus vir qui non... (Ps 1:1) Beatus cui omnia optat succedunt vir scilicet.... 354: 1va-.

- [Text] Cum omnes unum corpus simus in christo.... **381:** 117a-.
- [Sal] Cum omnibus oibis nobis a deo commissis.... **146:** 196-.
- Cum omnis beati apostoli parem gratiam apud dominum sanctitatis optineant....
413: 128(130)b-; **413:** 140(142)b-.
- [Sal] Cum omnis caste religionis professor visceribus.... **146:** 235v-.
- [Prol] Cum omnis eloquence doctrini et omne studiorum.... [Text] Philosophi
 definiunt vocem esse actem tenuusimum(!).... **51:** 1a-; **435:** FPD-.
- Cum omnium dilectissimi summa virtutum et totius.... **372B:** 171b-.
- [Sal] [Text] Cum ordo vester per infusione divine gracie... **187:** 96-.
- Cum per universam provinciam beatissime virginis agathe.... **421:** 232b-.
- (In temporibus illis) Cum per universam provinciam sicilie.... **414:** 161va-.
- Cum plures sint modi negotiandi circa themata.... **5:** 180-.
- [Sal] Cum plurima litteratura ususque et experientia.... **12:** 184(186)-.
- Cum post adventum dominicae incarnationis fides.... **422:** 159(158)va-.
- [Text] Cum potentes iudeorum inter se dissident eo tempore.... London, BL
 MS Add. 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII): 1va-.
- Cum promitteret dominus venturum spiritum sanctum Docebit vos.... **402:**
 288(289)va-.
- Cum propheta dicat quia dominus virtutem operum... (Ps 110:6) Si ipse non pro
 sua.... **359:** 42vb-.
- [Sal] Cum proponas in litteris tuis quod.... **12:** 130(131)v-.
- Cum redit illa dies totum celebrata per orbem.... **329:** 100-.
- [Sal] Cum rotrobus comes munitionem edificet in quodam.... **146:** 98-.
- Cum sanctorum fortia gesta ad memoriam.... **420:** 165(167)a-.
- Cum secundum evangelium legeretur audivimus navicellam periclitantem....
347: 33(34)va-.
- [Sal] Cum secundum decretales paginas et scita.... **146:** 67v-.
- [Prol] Cum sederem aliquando in conventu.... [Text] Inter amorem huius mundi
 et.... **154:** 1va-.
- Cum semper nos dilectissimi gaudere in domino.... **372B:** 113vb-; **412:**
 141(142)vb-.
- Cum sero esset die illa... (Jn 20:19) Decem legibus apparitiones christi in
 evangelio quinques apparuit.... **19:** 81va-.
- Cum sero esset die illa... (Jn 20:19) Hoc evangelium continet duas christi
 manifestationes factas discipulis.... **19:** 79va-.
- Cum sero esset (Jn 20:19) Hoc evangelium ostendit duplēm advencum(!)
 christi ad discipulos.... **19:** 82b-.
- Cum sero factum esset una sabbatorum... (Jn 20:19) Prima lectionis huius
 evangelice questio.... **443:** 141a-.
- Cum sero factum esset una sabbatorum... (Jn 20:19) Quotiens legimus
 discipulos in domini passione.... **443:** 145a-.
- Cum sero factum est... (Mk 6:47) Labor discipolorum in remigando.... **441:**
 123(122)a-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] Cum sim promptus animorum ad parendum.... **455:** 307a-.
- Cum sint vobis nota confratres mei Academic.... **329:** 75-.
- [Sal] Cum sitis vir alti consilii et.... **12:** 88(89)v-.
- [Sal] Cum status ecclesie pene ubique terrarum.... **146:** 21-.
- Cum sub antonino qui romani imperii apicem gubernabat.... **422:** 114a-.
- Cum sub maximiano et diocletiano qui simul imperio potiti.... **421:** 80(81)va-.
- Cum sublevasset oculos... (Jn 6:5) Miracula que fecit dominus noster ihesus christus sunt quidem divina opera.... **445:** 136va-.
- Cum sublevasset ihesus oculos (Jn 6:5) Require de hoc evangelio dominica in media quadragesima bis legitur in anno.... **19:** 174va-.
- [Sal] Cum super in pensis olim obsequiis vobis.... **12:** 79(80)-.
- [Sal] Cum superioribus diebus reverendissime pater reformationi quorundum.... **282:** 1v-.
- [Prol] Cum te karissime mundi huius agituri.... [Text] Fertur aurelius tecophrasti liber de nuptiis in quo.... **238:** 193b-.
- [Sal] Cum testem factorum meorum circumspitio.... **146:** 33v-.
- Cum traianus romanorum suscepisset imperium.... **418:** 217(219)a-.
- Cum transisset sabbatum... (Mk 16:1) Quidam dicunt quod due marie venerunt.... **184:** 58(59)vb-.
- Cum turba multa esset cum Ihesu (Mk 8:1) In hoc evangelio primo ostenditur quare dominus turbam pavit.... **19:** 129a-.
- Cum turba multa esset... (Mk 8:1) Istud triduum in quo commoratur cum domino.... **184:** 88(89)a-.
- Cum turba plurima convenirent... (Lk 8:4-5) Dominus noster fratres karissime quando predicabat in hoc mundo multi veniebant.... **160:** 16(17)va-; **161:** 119(122)va-.
- Cum turba plurima... (Lk 8:4) Hanc parabolam dominus ideo per seipsum exponere dignatus.... **441:** 97(96)a-.
- Cum turba plurima... (Lk 8:4) Lectio sancti evangelii quammodo audistis fratres karissimi expositione non indiget.... **441:** 95(94)a-.
- Cum turba plurima conveniret (Lk 8:4) In evangelio hodierno primo ponitur parabola turbis a domino proposita.... **19:** 40vb-.
- Cum turba plurima... (Lk 8:4) Predicante domino ihesu christo evangelium regni celestis.... **441:** 98(97)vb-.
- Cum turba plurima conveniret... (Lk 8:4) Ubi cumque ammonitio interponitur mysticum est quod dicitur.... **184:** 32(33)a-.
- Cum turbe irruerunt in ihesum (Lk 5:1) Beda idem est mare galilee mare tyberiadis stagnum genesareth.... **19:** 124va-.
- Cum turbe irruerent... (Lk 5:1) De piscibus quod ad iussionem domini laxata retia ceperunt.... **444:** 135v-.
- Cum turbe irruerent... (Lk 5:1) Notandum quod idem locus dicitur stagnum genesaret.... **184:** 84(85)va-.

- Cum turbe irruerent in ihesum... (Lk 5:1) Per stagnum genesareth mundus designatur primo quia stagnum.... 19: 125b-.
- Cum turbe irruerent... (Lk 5:1) Stagnum genesareth idem dicunt esse.... 444: 132a-.
- Cum turbe... (Lk 5:1) Stagnum genesereth ubi dominus sedebat quando predicabat.... 160: 39(40)-; 161: 154(157)v-.
- Cum universa fecerit deus in pondere et numero.... 358: 106(108)va-.
- [Sal] Cum venerationem tuam sancte pater.... 333: 1a-.
- Cum venerit paraclitus... (Jn 15:26) Ex multis sancti evangelii locis invenimus.... 444: 33vb-; 444: 39a-.
- Cum venerit paraclitus... (Jn 15:26) In hiis verbis que in hodierno evangelio leguntur promissio spiritus sancti.... 19: 99b-.
- Cum venit paraclitus quae ego... (Jn 15:26) In multis locis evangeli frates karissime invenimus quia si apostoli.... 160: 29(30)-; 161: 139(142)-.
- Cum venerit paraclitus... (Jn 15:26) In multis locis evangeli legimus quod ea que minus.... 444: 40a-.
- Cum venerit paraclitus... (Jn 15:26) Littera plena. Notandum quod sicut spiritus sanctus.... 184: 72(73)va-.
- Cum venerit paraclitus (Jn 15:26) Sicut in dominica proxime futura recolitur sancti spiritus missio.... 19: 98vb-.
- Cum venerit paraclitus... (Jn 15:23) Tria notatur in hiis verbis primo mittentis.... 57: 76a-.
- Cum videritis abominationem desolationis... (Mt 24:15) Interrogatus Dominus a discipulis de consumatione seculi inter cetera.... 53: 108(110)va-.
- Cum videritis abominationem desolationis... (Mt 24:15) Pius magister in verbo proposito reddit discipulos suos dociles.... 53: 110(112)vb-.
- [Prol] Cum virtutem perfectionis vestre qua velut magna.... [Text] Cum in cenobio sirie consistentes post prima.... 379: 2a-; 380: 1a-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Cum vobiscum dudum apud insulam moraremur.... [Text] Beatus vir qui non abiit (Ps 1:1) Postquam dictum est non abiit superfluum videtur esse.... 366: 1va-.
- Cumque accepisset pilatus quod homo galileus... (Lk 23:6) Herodes autem viso ihesus gavis est.... 184: 51(52)vb-.
- Cumque me convertissem ad universa... (Eccles 2:11) Audivimus supra iste quanto studio divitiis.... 242: 103va-.
- [Text] Cunctis legentibus liquet domum sive templum dei.... 435: 7(10)vb-.
- [Sal] Cunctarum orbis eclesiarum etiam in remotissimis.... 303: 337v-.
- Cuncrorum quidem prophetarum fratres karissimi.... 413: 111(113)va-.
- Cupientes aliquid de huius diei sollemnitate narrare.... 412: 116(117)a-.
- [Prol] Cupientes aliquid de penuria ac tenuitate nostra.... [Text] Veteris ac nove legis continentiam diligenti.... 235: 1v-; 362: 3b-; 417: 1a-.
- Cur itaque conor contra tractum fluminis et non potius veniam deprecor.... 335: 25(26)b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Custodit dominus.... **10:** 1(3)v–.
- Cyrinus autem unus de his qui semper in consultationem.... London, BL MS Add. 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII): 207a–.
- Da nobis domine in via hac qua te duce ingredimur intellectum.... **331:** 34a–.
- <D>a partes VII necnon et VIII (Eccles 11:2) Vir sapiens Salomon die quadam ludens cum puerο.... **171:** 69a–.
- Dabo tibi terram fluentem.... (Deut 6:3) Verba ista sumuntur a deuteronomio vi et potest ea dicere.... **17:** 217(209)–.
- Dabo vobis pastores iuxta.... (Jer 3:15; Is 58:12) Attendens christi diligenter et videns que fere totum genus humanum.... **18:** 1–.
- Dabo vobis spiritum et vivetis (Ez 37:6) Verba ista scripta sunt ezechielis **XXVIIa:** **20:** 200v–.
- <D>anielem prophetam iuxta septuaginta interpretes.... **430:** 142b–.
- Dante eo vocem multiplicant... (Jer 51:16) Verba datur ad ieriemiam in predicatorem tu.... **60:** 16–.
- Date et dabitur vobis (Lk 6:35) In verbis istis duo facit dominus primo invitat.... **57:** 94a–.
- David in spiritu futura praevidens. Liberavit inquit dominus pauperem... (Ps 71:12) Non omnium est scientia, Ignorant aliqui.... **21:** 16–.
- De arbore sicutinea que trihennium habebat et fructum non afferebat.... **347:** 62(63)vb–.
- [Sal] De appellationis ordine quantum arbitror.... **146:** 245v–.
- De beato luca ros lucis ros tuus... (Is 26:29) Commendatur beatus Lucas in verbo proposito sub methaphora lucis.... **53:** 7(9)vb–.
- De beato mathia apostolo dilectissimi parva nobis antiquitas momenta.... **413:** 38(4)vb–.
- [Sal] De canonico ecclesie vestre qui contra.... **146:** 9–.
- De celo vobis hodie dilectissimi... **152:** 99v–.
- De cetero confortamini... (Eph 6:10) Quod igitur ait confortamini in domino.... **445:** 113va–.
- De cibo emmanuelis magna questio est quare.... **155:** 82(83)vb–.
- [Sal] De clero portatore presentium qui inordinato.... **146:** 95–.
- De consideratione ad eugenium papam. liber primus. primo folio.... **152:** 1–.
- De cunctis generibus hominum fratres karissime tres tam modo viri peribentur.... **171:** 33b–.
- De die autem illa et hora... (Mk 13:32) Fratres quod audistis monentem scripturam atque dicentem.... **347:** 49(50)a–.
- [Sal] De duabus illis clericis roberto videlicet.... **146:** 104–.
- [Sal] De electione domini manasse facta in eum.... **146:** 81v–.
- <D>e eo autem quod in eam est longe vite. Aliud hec sufficit ab aristotele in libro.... **179:** 121–.
- [Sal] De eo qui ante plurimos annos bona sua.... **146:** 120–.

- [Sal] De eo quod parviti me mandavit.... **146:** 36–.
- De eo quod scriptum est exiit moyses... (Num 11:24) Plura nobis simul recitata sunt et.... **360:** 87va–.
- [Prol] De excellencia evangelii differentia ipsius ad legem.... [Text] Quoniam quidem multi conati sunt... (Lk 1:4) Multi non tam numerositate quam heresum diversitate.... **246:** 1(9)a–; **407:** 1(8)va–.
- [Prol] De fide et spe quae in...reddere (1 Pet 3:15–16) ut ait petrus in epistola.... [Text] **105(106)**a Et quoniam fide tanquam mensura.... **153:** 104(105)vb–.
- [Sal] De fratre illo qui ter a vobis.... **146:** 165–.
- De generatione et corrucione. In isto libro intendit aristoteles determinare.... **179:** 76a–.
- De his [recte iis] quidem qui mare rubrum transierunt.... **360:** 183vb–.
- De his [recte sacrificiis] que offeruntur ab his.... **360:** 8va–.
- De iebuseis qui habitabant ierosolim dudum dictum est.... **360:** 220vb–.
- [Sal] De ierosolimitanis quorum usores fornicate sunt.... **146:** 83–.
- De illis qui audiunt verbum et custodiunt.... **38:** 34–.
- [Text] De incorrupta virginitate matris domini.... **155:** 86(87)a–.
- [Inc. mut.]...De inde quinque speciebus quas distinguit Genus super genere.... **196:** 1a–.
- [Text] De institutis ac regulis monasteriorum dicitur.... **363:** 1a–.
- [Sal] De investituris ecclesiarum quas laici faciunt.... **146:** 233v–.
- De libera(!) beata anima sancte eulalia.... **38:** 38v–.
- [Sal] De libro viro qui nesciens ancillam.... **146:** 107v–.
- [Sal] De milite qui ante legitimas nuptias.... **146:** 91v–.
- [Sal] De milite qui de filia sua cum alio milite.... **146:** 210–.
- [Sal] De monacho illo quem iuramento.... **146:** 206v.
- [Sal] De pacto coniugali quod factum est.... **146:** 85–.
- [Sal] De parochiano nostro qui maritum cuiusdam.... **146:** 88–.
- De paucis quae nunc iam ad navem.... **440:** 92va–.
- [Sal] De presbytero qui ecclesiam quam regebat.... **146:** 197–.
- [Sal] De presbytero qui in statua feminea.... **146:** 106–.
- [Prol] De propheta locuturus prius debeo tempora et modos... **194:** 1a–.
- [Text] De proprietatibus itaque vel naturis rerum tam spiritualem.... **383:** 1a–.
- [Sal] De quanta spe promissionum nostrarum ceciderim.... **146:** 117v–.
- De questionibus ad questiones et de sacramentis.... **360:** 233a–.
- [Prol] De sacramentis ecclesiasticis ut tractarem.... [Text] (54(55)vb) Ecclesia igitur in qua populis.... **153:** 54(55)a–.
- [Sal] De salute tua quam et in hoc seculo et in christo esse cupio.... **440:** 2vb–.
- De significationibus dictionum insolitus dicturi(!) ab illis que principatum.... **220:** 121(123)a–.
- De sophisticis autem elenchis et de hiis qui videntur.... **77:** 96–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] De subdiacono respersione fame lacerato nichil.... **146:** 114–.
- De tenebris nos vocavit... (1 Pet 2:9) Verba sunt beati petri apostoli capitulii et possunt.... **17:** 192(184)v–.
- [Sal] De tribulatione qua vesatur a filiis alienis.... **146:** 15–.
- [Sal] De trinitate que deus summus et verus est libros iuvenis inchoavi.... **331:** 35va–.
- De ventre matris mei... (Is 49:1) Non est ingratus johannes beneficiis dei in.... **60:** 292b–.
- [Sal] De viro illo qui prius per concubinatum.... **146:** 112–.
- [Sal] De viro qui antequam uxorem duceret circa maritalia.... **146:** 233v–.
- [Sal] De viro qui cum muliere cuius nuptie interdicte.... **146:** 205v–.
- De virtute anime que continentia nominatur satis convenientur.... **238:** 34a–.
- Debemus namque pensare continue quod apostolis dicitur.... **414:** 69va–.
- Deberi vobis fratres karissimi iamque esse reddendum.... **402:** 244(245)vb–.
- Debes notare quod quotienscumque in oratione demonstravit.... **79:** 1(5)–.
- Debitores sumus non carni (Rom 8:12) Beatus paulus salutem fidelium affectans duo ponit.... **57:** 100vb–.
- Debitores sumus non carni... (Rom 8:12) Debitores sumus eorum sine dubio.... **445:** 1a–.
- Debitores sumus non carni (Rom 8:12) Ostensum est prius in prima parte.... **60:** 177a–.
- [Prol] Debitum quod beatissimo pape castori.... [Text] Cum in eremo sciti ubi monachorum.... **364:** 1a–.
- Decius imperator tenuit beatissimum senem sextum.... **422:** 1a–.
- Decretum est beati bonefacii qui quartus a beato gregorio.... **375:** 162va–.
- Decreveram quidem utendum mihi psalmiste voce dicentis.... **335:** 79(80)vb–.
- Decrivi magnifice honorare te (Num 24:11) Verba ista potuit dominus dicere beato Iohanni.... **17:** 59(61)v–.
- Decursis dilectissimi sermone proximo his que.... **372B:** 146b–.
- Dedicatur novus infantibus sermo sanctis laudibus.... **412:** 112(113)va–.
- Dedisti hereditatem timentibus nomen tuum (Ps 60:5) Tria nota primum est dantis largitatis vel dedisti.... **57:** 217(216)b–.
- Dedisti hereditatem timentibus nomen tuum (Ps 60:5) Verba ista cantantur in festo apostolorum que satis.... **57:** 217(216)vb–.
- Dedit dona hominibus (Eph 4:8) Non mirum si dedit dona quia dedit.... **57:** 78va–.
- Dedit ei deus gloriam in gente sua (Eccus 44:22) Ille in quarta dedit qui potuit dare.... **57:** 244(243)a–.
- Dedit illi gloriam in gente sua (Ecclius 44:22) Verba ista scripta sunt ecclesiastico xlippi que satis convenit.... **17:** 143(135)–.

- [Prol] <D>efecerunt scrutantes scrutinio... (Ps. 63:7) Scrutantes aliorum peccata sunt confessores. Scrutinum autem.... [Text] <Q>uantum igitur ad primum ut habeas auctoritatem audiendi.... 69: 1-.
- Dei omnipotentis aspiratione de iezchiele prophet locuturis.... 369: 2(3)a-.
- Dei patris cum patre dominantis atque regnantis que sursum sunt.... 387: 112(115)-.
- Dei precepta non sunt ratione discutienda sed fide veneranda.... 248: 210vb-.
- [Inc. mut.] ...dem. Romanus pontifex qui vira.... 41: FELiiia-.
- [Sal] Deo gratias frater Augustine cuius donum est.... 440: 34b-.
- Deponentes mendacium loquimini veritatem... (Eph 4:25) Docet apostolus christi servos duo in verbis istis.... 57: 123(122)a-.
- <D>epONENTES mendacium loquimini veritatem (Eph 4:25) Paulus apostolus predictor veritatis et doctor gentium.... 15: 60(57)a-.
- Deponentes omnem maliciam... (1 Pet 2:1) Dicendo omnem malitiam.... 443: 125a-.
- Deponentes omnem maliciam... (1 Pet 2:1) Qui renati estis inquit nuper.... 443: 122b-.
- Depositionem sancte recordationis domini et patris nostri.... 413: 208(210)b-.
- Deprecabor dominum et ad dominum... (Job 5:8) Verba sunt eliphat in persona tocius ecclesie.... 57: 69va-.
- Deprecamur vos auditores sacrorum voluminum non cum.... 360: 190b-.
- [Sal] Deprecatus es ut tibi breviter exponerem qualiter clerici debeat victitare.... 335: 72(73)b-.
- Derivare id est.... 3: 1-.
- Descendens ihesus de monte... (Lk 6:17) Animadvertiscete diligenter quomodo et cum apostolis ascendat.... 414: 71va-.
- Descendens dominus ihesus de monte... (Lk 6:17) Electurus apostolos dominus in montana subiit.... 412: 211(212)b-.
- Descendens ihesus de monte stet in loco campestri (Lk 6:17). Lectione sancti evvangelii manifestat quae quando dominus redicabat... 160: 56(57)-;
- 161: 182(185)v-.
- Descendet sicut pluvia in vellus... (Ps 71:6) Haec sunt verba prophete adventum domini per spiritum sanctum nuntiantis.... 171: 33va-.
- Descendet sicut pluvia in vellus (Ps 71:6) Singularis gloria marie O gloria virginis.... 22: 79v-.
- Descendi in ortum nucum... (Cant 6:10) In campo divini eloquii fratres mei legimus tres.... 21: 87-.
- Descendit sicut pluvia et cetera (Ps 71:6) Certitudine prophetali virtutes in tres prefuturo primo.... 57: 211(212)vb-.
- Descendit(!) de celo deus verus a patre genitus... (Jn 6:33) Hodie dilectissimi dei filius patri coeternus dei virtus.... 58: 14(16)v-.
- <D>escendit in ortum meum ut viduam pomas... (Cant 6:10) In campo divini eloquii tres descens legimus unum.... 171: 71va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- <D>escribitur pugna forcium ut debilium animus roboretur. Describitur
habitus debilium ne iustorum virem superbia ventiletur.... 171: 70a-.
- Desiderata nobis delectissimi et universa.... 443: 43b-.
- Desiderata nobis dilectissimi et universo obtabilis mundo.... 372B: 149vb-.
- Desiderii mei desideratas accepi epistulas.... 427: 6a-.
- Desiderii mei desideratas accepi epistolas qui quodam.... 396: 5(6)va-.
- Desiderii mei; desiderii proprium nomen; desiderius vocabatur episcopus....
416: 229(230)a-.
- Desiderii nei(!) desideratus accepi litteras qui quadam presagio.... 205: 3vb-;
455: 3a-.
- [Prol] Desiderii tui karissime peticionibus satisfacere.... [Text] Si dormiatis inter
medios... (Ps. 67:14) In scriptura sacra frater tres columbas legendo....
238: 202vb-.
- Desiderium anime nostre speciosum forma pre filiis hominum, hodierna dies....
22: 107-.
- Designavit dominus et alios septuaginta duos discipulos.... 447: 264b-.
- Designavit dominus et alios septuaginta... (Lk 10:1). 447: 267a-.
- Designavit dominus et alios septuaginta... (Lk 10:1) Dominus et salvator noster
ihesus christus fratres karissimi aliquando.... 414: 66va-.
- Designavit ihesus et alios septuaginta duos discipulos... (Lk 10:1). Istud sanctum
evangelium manifestat quid dominus missit.... 160: 55(56)v-; 161:
180(183)v-.
- Designavit ihesus alios lxxii discipulos... (Lk 10:1) Qui familiaritatem alicuius
desiderat frequenter.... 184: 153(154)va-.
- Destruatur corpus peccatem... (Rom 6:6) Verba apostoli romanos VI quibus
suadere.... 20: 239v-.
- [Sal] Detractores deo edibiles (Rom 1:30) serenitati vestre de nostris....
12: 185(187)v-.
- Detur penitentia seculari cuius adhuc cervix.... 1: 91(96)-.
- [Text] Deum esse multis modis ostenditur hec enim.... 210: 3va-; 376: 3a-.
- Deum exquisivi manibus meis (Ps 76:3) Quomodo est apud doctores ecclesie
si.... 61: 206(204)v-.
- Deum nostrum qui nos vocavit in suum regnum.... 335: 35(36)vb-.
- Deum quidem timere debuisti.... 440: 195b-.
- Deus a quo sancta desideria.... 1002: 226-.
- Deus canticum novum cantabo tibi (Ps 143:9) Est novum canticum et est vetus
canticum.... 22: 55v-.
- Deus caritas est... (Jn 4:8) Sicut(!) dicitur in primo ethicorum bonam.... 20:
216v-.
- Deus cui proprium est misceri.... 1002: 224v-; 1003: 113-.
- Deus deorum dominus locutus est.... 437: 96(94)-.
- Deus deus meus et cetera (Ps 21:2) Antiqui ebrey(!) exposuerunt hunc
psalmam de tribulatione contra iudeos.... 55: 112(110)-.

- Deus humani generis conditor et redemptor.... **372B:** 172a-.
- Deus meus sperabo meum(!)... (Ps 90:3) Ego utique fratres in hoc verbo magna mei.... **358:** 64(66)vb-.
- Deus misericordiae deus pietatis deus indulgentiae.... **306:** 3-.
- Deus omnis gratie vocavit... (1 Pet 5:10) Verba sunt petre V quibus nos inducat.... **20:** 230-.
- Deus prope est (Phil 4:5) In verbis istis dicuntur duo primo dei et similiter.... **57:** 7va-.
- Deus propicius esto mihi peccatori (Lk 18:13) Verba ista scripta sunt Luce XVIII et sunt illius.... **20:** 267v-.
- Deus qui ad declarandam.... **433:** 235(236)vb-.
- Deus qui culpa offenderis.... **1002:** 225-.
- Deus qui dedisti legem moysi.... **420:** 177(179b)-.
- Deus qui unigeniti filii tui.... **433:** 231(232)a-.
- Devotionem fidelium dilectissimi nichil est.... **372B:** 175b-; **445:** 73a-.
- Devotionis quidem vestre dilectissimi novimus hunc.... **372B:** 132vb-.
- [Inc mut] dia scripturarum conciliant.... **427:** 1va-.
- Dialectica est bene disputandi scientia.... **416:** 124(125)va-.
- Dicebant ergo quidem ex iherosolimis.. (Jn 7:25-36) Meminit caritas vestra pristinis sermonibus et lectum esse.... **402:** 148(149)vb-.
- Dicebant ergo ubi est pater... (Jn 8:19-20) Quod in sancto evangelio breviter dicitur non breviter oportet exponi.... **402:** 167(168)b-.
- Dicebat ihesus ad eos... (Lk 18:9-10) In multis locis ostendat dominus quantum superbia.... **160:** 42(43)v-; **161:** 160(163)-.
- Dicebat autem ihesus ad eos... (Jn 8:31-36) Quod lectionem pristinam sequitur et de sancto evangelio.... **402:** 179(180)b-.
- Dicebat ihesus turbis... (Jn 8:45-46) Dominus noster ihesus christus fratres karissime sine omni peccato dignatus est.... **160:** 21(22)-; **161:** 125(128)v-.
- Dicebat ihesus turbis iudeorum... (Mt 23:24) Abel et zachariam nominat quia per abel.... **184:** 19(20)va-.
- Dicebat quidam de thebeis senibus quod filius esset.... **454:** 74vb-.
- [Prol] Dici non potest dilectissime fili laurentii...quantum tua.... [Text] Hominis autem sapientia pietas est. Habes hoc.... **238:** 4b-.
- [Prol] Dicit ecclesiasticus XXXIX b occulta (Eccl 39:3) Duplicem vitam bonorum nobis commendat.... [Text] Iungit et cetera (Prov 1:1) Iungit id est iunctos se esse ostendat me.... **374:** 1a-.
- Dicit ei ihesus quod facis... (Jn 13:26-31) Scio karissimi moveri posse nonnullos sive pios ut discant.... **402:** 237(238)vb-.
- Dicit ei iudas non ille... (Jn 14:22-24) Interrogantibus discipulis et eis magistro respondente ihesu.... **402:** 254(255)b-.
- Dicit ei symeon petrus... (Jn 13:36-38) Cum dominus ihesus sanctam dilectionem qua se invicem.... **402:** 242(243)va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Dicit ei thomas domine... (Jn 14:4–6) Nunc est dilectissimi ut quantum valemus intelligamus.... 402: 245(246)vb–.
- Dicit mater ihesu ad eum et cetera (Jn 2:3) In hoc evangelio tria habentur de verbis beate virginis.... 19: 27b–.
- Dicite filie syon... (Mt 21:5) Antiqui fideles fuerunt diu in expectatione salvatoris.... 19: 4b–.
- Dicite filie syon... (Mt 21:5) Hoc tempus devotionis in quo fidelibus adventus.... 19: 5va–.
- Dicite filie syon... (Mt 21:5) In hiis verbis que spiritus sanctus per zacharium.... 19: 2a–.
- Dicite filie sion ecce rex... (Mt 21:5) In verbis istis habent predicatores mandatum a spiritu.... 19: 1–.
- Dicite filie syon... (Mt 21:5) Notandum quod anima bona quattuor nomibus(!) vocatur.... 19: 3va–.
- Dicit filie syom(!) ecce rex... (Mt 21:5) Verba ista scripta sunt matthaeo xxi et evangelista sumpsit.... 17: 14(16)v–.
- Dicite iusto quoniam bene (Is 3:10) Breve verbum, dicite iusto. Verbo brevi studendum.... 22: 137–.
- [Inc. mut.] Dicitur Sapientia quinque transierunt omnia sicut umbra (Sap 5:9).... 34: 1–.
- Dico vobis quod ita gaudium... (Lk 15:7) Hoc verbum spem in nobis ergit et desperationi.... 19: 120b–.
- [Inc. mut.]...dict anti typus cum in psalmis id est laudamus.... 55: 137(135)v–.
- Dictum de fluvis dicendum est de penis.... 171: 4vb–.
- [Sal] Dictum est mihi quod ad suggestionem.... 146: 36v–.
- Dicturum reit(?) auribus iocose dictum unde macrobius... locos non raros dicturia.... 239: 121–.
- Dicunt ei discipulis eius... (Jn 16:29–33) Quales erant discipuli christi quando cum eis ante passionem.... 402: 293(294)va–.
- Die propitiationis indigent omnes qui peccaverunt.... 360: 47vb–.
- [Sal] Diem festum sacre virginis celebremus.... 412: 213(214)va–; 418: 193(195)va–.
- Dies apericonis(!) pentecostes domini quattor(!) miraculis.... 38: 45b–.
- Dies appropinquabit... (Rom 13:12) Dies iste specialiter potest intellegi dies natalis.... 60: 59a–.
- Dies dilectissimi quo primum gentibus salvator mundi.... 372B: 122vb–.
- [Text] Dies est solis orientis presentia quosque ad ocasum (!)... 375: 164b–.
- Dies festi eius conversi sunt... (Mac 1:41) Verba ista ad litteram dicta sunt de civitate.... 57: 140(139)vb–.
- <D>ies iste festivus splendorem multimodem pretendit alacritatis super factatione... 21: 29v–; 171: 47va–.
- Differentias esse profectus et meritorum in populo.... 360: 160b–.

- [Prol] Difficilem sane provinciam mihi peculiariter claman.... [Text] Finierat Christus Dominus sermonem illud cele Gerrimum in quo.... 98: 35-.
- Digna quidem laude est fratres karissimi pia simplicitas filiorum sebedei.... 413: 157(159)b-.
- Digne fratres huius diei preclara festivitatis fidelium.... 143: 137v-; 172: 1v-.
- Dignum est fratres ut tota cum devotione.... 358: 7(9)a-.
- [Sal] Dilectionem vestram pro ecclesie beati quintini.... 146: 119-.
- [Prol] Dilectissimi non erat indecens fideles.... [Text] Basilius itaque solus ut sic dicam.... 418: 60(62)vb-.
- [Sal] Dilectissimus fratribus in fide paterna...Speciosum quidem nomen est pacis.... 168: 118vb-.
- Dilecto deo et hominibus.... [Text] Commendabilem Roberte sollicitudinem geris et.... 154: 71a-.
- [Prol] Dilecto fratri G. ceterisque servis.... [Text] Loquar secreto anime mee et.... 155: 114(115)vb-.
- Dilectus meus mihi (Cant 2:16) Novissima tantum capituli huius tractata pars est.... 357: 192vb-.
- Dilectus meus mihi... (Cant 2:16) Hactenus verba sponsi. Adsit ipse ut digne.... 357: 179va-.
- Dilectus meus mihi... (Cant 2:16) Hanc vocem universalis ecclesie sermo superior.... 357: 184va-.
- Dilectus meus mihi... (Cant 2:16) Quis huic iam imputet presumptioni vel insolentie.... 357: 186vb-.
- Dilectus deo et hominibus... (Eccl 45:1) Ista(!) verba quadrupliciter exponimus primo de moyse.... 60: 269b-.
- Dilectus meus candidus et rubicandus (Cant 5:10) Commendatur beatus petrus a domino tripliciter in hiis verbis.... 57: 215(214)va-.
- Dilectus meus fasciculis mihi... (Cant 1:12) Ecce fratres mei vox est ecclesie vel cuiuslibet fidelis anime.... 171: 36b-.
- Dilexisti iusticiam et odisti iniquitatem... (Ps 44:8) In verbis istis commandatur beatus iohannes a tribus.... 57: 168(167)va-.
- Diligamus deum quoniam deus... (1 Jn 4:19) Ratio dilectionis triplex est primum est experite.... 57: 85vb-.
- Diliges dominum deum tuum (Mt 22:37) Cum leguntur latoris voluntas sit cives.... 20: 274-.
- Diliges deo dominum tuum... (Mt 22:37) Docemur in verbis istis perfectionem deum diligere.... 57: 122(121)b-.
- Diliges dominum deum tuum... (Mt 22:37) Quarto proponitur verbis divine dilectionis modos autem ex toto corde.... 53: 97(99)va-.
- <D>iliges dominum deum tuum. (Mt 22:37) Sic presens evangelium protestatur quidam phiseus(!) legis doctor.... 15: 56(55)a-.
- Diliges dominum deum tuum... (Mt 22:37) Tripliciter nota quando debemus deum diligere quia ex corde anima.... 53: 96(98)a-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Diliges dominum tuum ex toto corde... (Mt 22:39) Unum nobis hoc est diligere
tribus modis.... 171: 11b-.
- Diliges dominum deum tuum... (Mt 22:37) Verba sunt <domini> precipientis de
dilectione et per consequens.... 53: 95(97)b-.
- Diliges proximum tuum... (Mt 22:39; Lk 10:28) Verba ista scripta sunt matthei
22 et luce X.... 20: 280v-.
- Dimissa est ei peccata... (Lk 7:47) Verba sunt domini quibus istam sanctam
dominam.... 17: 114(106)-.
- [Text] Diocletianus quandam romane rei publice princeps.... 422: 206(205)a-.
- Dirupisti et cetero laudis (Ps 115:16) Duo in hiis verbis congruae notari
possunt.... 5: 178-.
- Discamus ex lege quam necesse descripta.... 360: 210vb-.
- [Text] Disciplina adiscendo nomen accepit unde et scientia.... 446: 3va-.
- Discipulos salvatoris invicti.... 431: 82va-.
- [Text] Discipulis Gloriose magister rogo ut.... 170: 110v-.
- [Prol] Discretis iam logicis difficultibus(!) eiusque nodis.... [Text] Habeo principii
maxime inseruit ad capitulutine causae.... 100: 1-.
- Dispone domui tuae quia.... (Is 38:1) Familiaris fuit hec admonitio et
spiritualis.... 21: 70-.
- Distinctio rimulorum in hoc constat quod omnes.... 286: 37-.
- Distribuit hereditatem moises distribuit hereditatem et ihesus.... 360: 211vb-.
- Districte praecipitur abbatibus prioribus subprioribus.... 45: 100(103)v-.
- Diu est quod rumor in sonuit.... 12: 14(15)-.
- [Sal] Diu quesivi et non inveni quam.... 12: 81(82)v-.
- Diutius fortassis quam tractatus brevitas postularet in.... 242: 116a-.
- [Sal] Divine miserationi pro modulo nostro gratias.... 146: 178-.
- Divinis numeris non omnes digni sunt sed certis.... 353: 76a-; 360: 78b-.
- Dixerunt ergo pharisei... (Jn 8:13-14) De verbis domini nostri ihesu christi ubi
ait: Ego sum.... 402: 163(164)b-.
- Dixerunt pharisei... Quanta audivimus... (Lk 4:23) Amen dico vobis quod
nemo.... 442: 46vb-.
- Dixi ego in corde meo... (Eccles 2:1) Ecce qualiter desperata mens totam se
in.... 242: 98a-.
- Dixi in fine sermonis nec me iterare.... 357: 22b-.
- Diximus nuper his qui deargentaverunt pennas suas.... 358: 8(10)vb-.
- Dixit abbas cassianus: quia venimus a palestina.... 454: 103a-.
- Dixit ad quosdam qui in se confidebat... (Lk 18:9) Dominus noster humilitatis
magister ne per superbiam.... 184: 94((95)a-.
- Dixit autem ihesus ad eos... (Lk 22:52) Inter alios evangelistas non venturant
ad se principi.... 184: 50(51)a-.
- Dixit dominus ad noe finis.... 453: FELi verso-.

- Dixit Dominus discipulis suis et turbis iudeorum. Nec iudicium est mundi...
 (Jn 12:31). Antequam dominus noster venerit in hoc mundum diabulus
 erat princebus.... 160: 51(52)v-; 161: 172(175)v-..
- Dixit eis pax vobis (Jn 20:19) Legitur iudicium XIV De forti egressa est dulcedo
 hoc dixit sampson.... 19: 81a-.
- Dixit ergo eis ihesus cum exaltaveritis... (Jn 8:28-32) De sancto evangelio
 secundum iohannem quod gestare nos.... 402: 175(176)vb-.
- Dixit ergo iterum eis ihesus... (Jn 8:21-25) Lectio sancti evangelii que precessit
 hodiernam ita concluserat.... 402: 170(171)b-.
- Dixit ihesus ad quosdam qui... (Lk 18:9) Ascenderunt in templum (Lk 18:10) in
 monte situm simile actuum III petrus et iohannes (Act 3:1)... 19:
 143a-.
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis hec mando vobis ut diligatis... (Jn 15:17). Dominus
 noster in hoc loco nos ammonet ut semper in terros.... 160: 55(56)-;
 161: 179(182)v-..
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis Nemo accedit lucernam... (Lk 11:33). Si aliquis
 homo secundum litteram accedit lucernam et ponit illam.... 161:
 191(194)-..
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis parabolam hanc. Homo quidam fecit cenam
 magnam... (Lk 14:16) Dominus noster qui est omnipotens quando in
 principio creavit mundum.... 160: 33(34)v-; 161: 143(147)v-..
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis parabolam hanc. Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk
 16:19) Dominus ac redemptor noster volens omnes homines salvare
 per misericordiam suam.... 160: 33(34)-; 161: 143(146)v-..
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis parabolam hanc. Homo quidam peregre perficiens...
 (Mt 25:14). Dominus noster interrogatus a discipulis suis de die
 iudicii.... 160: 60(61)v-; 161: 190(193)-..
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis parabolam hanc. Simile est regnum celorum decem
 virginibus... (Mt 25:1). In hoc loco per regnum celorum debemus
 intellege(re) presentem ecclesiam.... 160: 62(63)-; 161: 193(196)v-.
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis parabolam hanc. Simile est regnum celorum homini
 patrifamilias... (Mt 20:1) Regnum celorum in hoc loco significat istam
 presente ecclesia.... 160: 16(17)-; 161: 118(121)v-.
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis parabolam hanc. Simile factum est regnum celorum
 homini regi... (Mt 18:23). Spiritualiter iste rex significat dominus noster
 ihesus christus servi hoc regi sunt.... 160: 53(54)-; 161: 175(178)-..
- Dixit ihesus discipulis suis si quis vult... (Mt 16:24) In actibus apostolorum
 legitur quod petro loquente.... 184: 158(159)va-.
- Dixit ihesus petro sequere... (Jn 21:19) Johannes qui recubuit et qui dixit ei
 similiter.... 184: 20(21)va-.
- Dixit ihesus turbis... (Mt 23:33-34)...Sanctus evvangelista in hoc loco narrat
 qualiter dominus noster habuit.... 160: 6(7)v-; 161: 103(106)-.
- Dixit martha ad ihesum... (Jn 11:21) Numquam magis gavise sunt anime in
 inferno.... 184: 178(179)a-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] Dixit quidem apostolus Paulus: Hereticum hominem.... **440:** 172b–.
Dixit Symon petrus ad ihesum... (Mt 16:13) Iste sanctus evvangelista declarat
quod unus adolescens venit ad dominum.... **160:** 36(37)v–; **161:**
150(153)–.
Dixit symon petrus ad ihesum... (Mt 19:27) Dicitur quod elephas quando arbor
super quam.... **184:** 150(151)a–.
Dixit simon petrus ad ihesum Ecce nos (Mt 19:27) Verba sancti evangelii de
contemptu mundi pro vita eterna.... **22:** 71–.
Dixit zacharias ad angelum... (Lk 1:18). Iste sanctus evvangelista declarat quod
angelus domini.... **160:** 37(38)v–; **161:** 151(154)v–.
[Text] Doceri petisti a nobis de cura et modo.... **380:** 86b–.
Docet Navarrus loco citato sufficere virtualem delectationem.... **99:** 1–.
[Prol] Doctrinam quam sancte memorie augustinus.... [Text] Obiectio Quod ex
predestinatione dei... Responsio Predestinationem dei nullus catholicus
christianus negat.... **356:** 67va–.
Docuisti plurimos et manus... (Job 4:3) Verba ista scripta sunt job iii et possunt
satis convenire.... **17:** 145(137)v–.
Dolentes querebamus te (Lk 2:48) Circa quod paradysus quod quoniam.... **61:**
39–.
Dolentes querebamus te (Lk 2:48) Verba ista scripta sunt luce II et sunt....
20: 44v–.
Doleo super te frater mei doleo super archiepiscopum et caput nostrum
Panchratium.... **414:** 8b–.
Doletis et causamini quod archidiaconi saleberus(!)... **12:** 48(49)–.
Dolor me compellit dicere et iniqitas.... **168:** 1a–; **180:** 1a–.
Domina maria dominatrix maria dominans mihi mater.... **149:** 1–.
Domine audivi auditionem tuam... (Hab 3:2) Verba ista potuit hodie dicere
beatus paulus quando domino.... **17:** 80(82)v–.
<D>omine descende prius quam moriatur... (Jn 4:49) Clarra(!) ystoria iste
regulus typum gerit prelati.... **15:** 64(67)b–.
Domine descende prius quam moriatur... (Jn 4:49) Duo docemur facere
exemplo istius reguli.... **57:** 127(126)vb–.
Domine deus meus peccabam faciendo contra parentum precepta.... (I, x, 16).
237: 1va–.
Domine deus meus si feci ut essem reus.... **1001:** 49–; **1002:** 264v–.
Domine doce nos orare... (Lk 11:1) Apostoli sancti dicebant ad dominum
ihesum: Domine doce nos.... **347:** 57(58)vb–.
Domine exaudi orationem meam.... **438:** 77v–.
Domine filia mea modo defuncta est (Mt 9:18) De tribus mortis a domino
suscitatis et qualiter.... **15:** 37b–.
Domine iesu christe adoro te in cruce.... **1002:** 251–; 260v–.
Domine ihesu suscipe spiritum meum... (Act 7:59) Duo facit primo caput
beatum volenciam quo.... **57:** 165(164)vb–.

- Domine ihesu suscipe spiritum meum (Act 7:59) Duo nota in hiis verbis primo
confitetur.... 57: 166(165)va--.
- Domine in caelo misericordia tua. 437: 72(70)v--.
- Domine libera animam meam. 437: 147(145)v--.
- Domine ne in furore tuo.... 1002: 198--.
- Domine ne in furore tuo vel in indignatione tua arguus me (Ps 6:1)...55:
12(11)--.
- Domine non sum dignus (Mt 8:8) In opere huius centurionis quattuor virtutes
ostenduntur nobis.... 57: 12vb--.
- [Inc. mut.] ...domine nostre sibi fuisset in visione.... (Fragment of Vita Clari)....
38: 23--.
- Domine quid multiplicati sunt... (Ps. 3:2) Hec sunt verba David prophete orantis
ad Dominum.... 171: 10a--.
- <D>omine quid multiplicati sunt et cetera (Ps. 3:2) Hec verba dilectissimi sunt
david prophete ad dominum in tribulatione.... 171: 58a--.
- Domini patres sed et fratres in christo dilectissimi.... 171: 26va--.
- Domine probasti me et cetera (Ps 138:2) Beata Eulalia posita in aculeo et
flammis.... 57: 225(224)b--.
- Domine quid me vis facere (Act 9:6) Verba ista scripta sunt actibus ix et sunt
beati pauli... 17: 82(84)v--.
- Domine refugium factus es nobis. 438: 27v--.
- Domine salva nos perimus (Mt 8:25) In hiis verbis evangelicam(!)ostenditur
quaere clamabant.... 57: 14vb--.
- Domine salva nos perimus (Mt 8:25) Nota que in istis tria faciunt apostoli....
57: 15a--.
- Domine salva nos perimus (Mt 8:25) Verba ista scripta sunt matthaeo xii et
dixerunt ea discipuli.... 17: 183(175)v--.
- Domine separa te et reprobatus est (Mt 8:19) De capitulo evangelii quod
dominus donavit audite.... 347: 14(15)a--.
- Domine si pauci sunt... (Lk 13:23) Tria sata farine de quibus dominus
loquebatur.... 347: 64(65)a--.
- Domini(!) filia mea defuncta est (Mt 9:18) De tribus mortuis a domino
suscitatus quid significant.... 19: 173a--.
- Dominicam secundum adventum desiderant multa.... 60: 1--.
- [Prol] Domino abbati columbensi frater Bernardi abbas.... [Text] Qua mente
iam tutel? Qua fronte tamen.... 187: 83v--.
- Domino dilectissimo et desideratissimo fratri leto augustinus.... 1: 100(115)v--.
- [Prol] Domino et filio sisibutum ysidorus Dum te prestantem.... [Text] Dies est
solis orientis presentia quosque ad occasum (!)... 375: 164b--.
- [Prol] Domino et patri karissimo h. munusculum hoc.... [Text] Quo studio et
quo affectu a nobis.... 1: 128(133)--.
- Domino largiente novissimam beati iezuehielis visionem pro capta.... 359: 1a--.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Prol] Domino patri karissimo petro portuensi.... [Text] Quare de vulva matris...
(Jer 20:18) Si talia ille de se locutus est quem deus.... **380:** 56va-.
- Dominum deum tuum adorabis (Mt 4:10) Matthei 4 dicit gloriam ibidem cui....
20: 81v-.
- Dominum ihesum christum qui hanc sanctissimam carnem de gloriose
virginis.... **252:** RELiv(v)-.
- [Prol] Dominus ac redemptor noster ad commendationem et.... [Text] Liber
generationis (Mt 1:1) In ipso exordio satis ostendit.... **145:** 1(2)v-; **341:**
1va-.
- Dominus custodiat.... **438:** 62-.
- Dominus deus cum david regem populo destinasset.... **444:** 151b-.
- <D>ominus dixit in evangeliarum: omnis qui relinquerit.... **161:** 199(202)-.
- Dominus dicit in evvangelio maiores ac karitate.... **160:** 64(65)-.
- Dominus in corpore nostro manens.... **441:** 117(116)b-.
- Dominus meus et deus meus... (Jn 20:28) Hec sunt verba beati thome te qua
pro lacione **57:** 156(155)vb-.
- Dominus noster humilitatis magister disceptantibus de dignitate discipulis....
335: 124(125)a-.
- Dominus noster ihesus christus qui descendit.... **168:** 34vb-; **180:** 39va-.
- Dominus prope est... (Phil 4:5) Circa hoc verbum videndum est quomodo
dominus.... **60:** 72vb.
- Dominus prope est... (Phil 4:5) Hoc verbum multum frequentat ecclesia hoc
tempore.... **60:** 73vb.
- Dominus prope est... (Phil 4:5) Modo nam sitis quia inter gaudia alia.... **61:** 28-.
- Dominus prope est... (Phil 4:5) Modo subtilis que qui exposuit nobilem....
61: 25v-.
- Dominus prope est (Phil 4:5) Verba sunt apostoli festum natalis domini....
20: 15-.
- Dominus prope est (Phil 4:5) Verbum istud frequentat ecclesia tempore isto
primo ut.... **60:** 74va.
- Domno abbati columbensi frater Bernardus.... **152:** 48v-.
- [Prol] Domno et patri charissimi h.... [Text] Quo studio et quo affectu a nobis....
155: 135(136)b-.
- [Prol] Domno et patri terpio (!) pontifici suus ille monachorum.... [Text] Auctor
igitur et iudex hominum deus licet ab illa paradisi.... **70:** 1-.
- Domum maiestatis mee glorificabo (Is 60:7) Verba ista leguntur que utrique
domui dei.... **17:** 28(30)v-.
- Domus mea domus orationis est... (Lk 19:46) Cumque domus hiis verbis de
quibusdam.... **57:** 104(103)b-.
- Domus mea domus orationis est... (Lk 19:46) Verba hec sunt domini in quibus
sibi primo vendicat.... **53:** 78(80)vb-.
- [Sal] Domnus godefridus ambianensis episcopus vir religiosus.... **146:** 38-.

- [Sal] Dominus hubertus silvanectensis episcopus creatio vestra.... 146: 30v-.
- Donavit deus nomen super omne nomen domino et.... 360: 175va-.
- Dormientem te et multo tempore legentem potius quam scribentem.... 335:
- 1(2)vb-.
- Dormientem te et multo tempore legentem potius quam legentem.... 335:
- 1(2)vb-.
- <D>orothea virgo prudentissima humilis et mansueta.... 38: 57a-.
- Duas creaturas condidit deus, angelum et hominem.... 22: 70v-.
- Dubitandum non est dilectissimi omnem observantiam christianum.... 372B:
- 168vb-.
- <D>ubium apud multos esse solet quomodo elementa.... 262: 215vb-.
- Ducta est hestor ad cubiculum... (Esther 2:16) Legimus in veteribus historiis quod rex assuerus.... 17: 38(40)-.
- Ductus est ihesus (Mt 4:1) Circa hoc evangelium ad edificationem sex nobis consideranda.... 19: 50va-.
- Ductus est ihesus in deserto... (Mt 4:1). Dominus noster fratres karissimi qui propter nos dignatus est homo fieri sensit.... 160: 18(19)-; 161: 121(124)v-.
- Ductus est ihesus... (Mt 4:1) Dubitari a quibusdam solet a quo spiritu sit ductus.... 441: 126(125)a-.
- Ductus est ihesus in desertum (Mt 4:1) Glossa hystorialiter in illo deserto quod est inter ierosolim.... 19: 49va-.
- Ductus est ihesus... (Mt 4:1) In huius lectionis serie utraque suam naturam divinam.... 441: 130(129)va-.
- <Ductus esset ihesus...> (Mt 4:1) Quadraginta autem dies et noctes.... 441: 128(127)a-.
- <D>uctus est Ihesus in desertum... (Mt 4:1) Quod magister ihesum est pro reparatione.... 61: 79-.
- Ductus est ihesus (Mt 4:1) Tria ostenduntur in his verbis primo quod ductorem hemus.... 57: 29a-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Dudum te frater beatissime in constantinopolitana urbe.... [Text]
- Inter multos sepe queritur quis libri beati iob scriptor.... 349: 3va-.
- Due etenim viae sunt in quibus nos deus.... 136: 70-.
- Due hereses erant iudeis.... 38: 1-.
- Due precipue res sunt quibus.... 155: 1(2)a-.
- Due sunt porte quibus ingredimur.... 168: 89va-; 358: 113(115)va-.
- Dulcissime et benignissime domine ihesu christe.... 37: 70(72)v-.
- Dum anima manet in corpore.... 37: 17(19)-.
- Dum iret ihesus iherosolim... (Lk 18:11). Dominus noster ihesus christus fratres karissimi propter nos salutem.... 160: 46(47)-; 161: 162(165)v-.
- Dum iret ihesus in ierusalem... (Lk 18:11) Leprosi non absurde intelligi possunt.... 445: 49va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Dum iret ihesus in ierusalem... (Lk 17:11) Qui iudee terre confinia novit.... 445:
51b-.
- Dum olim ego indignissimus peccator asturiensis.... 454: 94a-.
- [Sal] Dum quodam loco positus.... 440: 204va-.
- [Sal] Dum te prestantem ingenio facundiaque ac vario flore litterarum non
nesciam... Dies est solis orientis presentia.... 446: 205(206)a-.
- Dum tempus habemus operemur bonus.... (Gal 6:10) Glossa omnibus prima est
dilectione vita eterna.... 57: 114(113)b-.
- <D>um tempus habemus operemur.... (Gal 6:10) In his verbis nos invitat ad
meritum.... 15: 46vb-.
- Dum tempus habemus... (Gal 6:10) Verba tria facit apostolus in prepositis
verbis.... 57: 115(114)a-.
- Dum venissent romam lucas a galatia.... 420: 44(46)vb-.
- Dum veritati potuit quesivit dominum sanctus clemens.... 38: 33-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Dum veteres et infidelium conditores voluminum.... [Text] Igitur
probianus cum dubio iam vite penderet.... 418: 141(143)a-.
- Duo ex discipulis... (Lk 24:13). Isti duo discipulis de quibus hoc secundum....
160: 22(23)v-; 161: 128(131)-.
- <D>uo homines ascenderunt(!) et cetera (Lk 18:10) In hac parabola attende
fatuitatem superbie.... 15: 11(12a)va-.
- Duo homines... (Lk 18:9) In multis locis cum sacra scriptura.... 445: 32a-.
- Duo homines ascendabunt in templum (Lk 18:10) Quecumque sunt filia sunt et
in parte.... 57: 105(104)b-.
- Duo homines... (Lk 18:9) Quia parabolam dominus quam semper orare.... 445:
31a-.
- Duo homines ascendabunt in templum... (Lk 18:10) Tria ponitur in verbis istis
que faciunt ad orandus.... 57: 107(106)vb-.
- Duo me unguenta vobis tradidisse recordor.... 357: 24va-.
- Duo quedam rerum genera fratres in hac nativitate.... 358: 29(31)va-.
- Duobus modis diabolus in nobis humilitatem.... 1: 55(60)v-.
- [Prol] Duodecim abusiva sunt seculi.... [Text] Primus abusionis gradus si sine....
153: 183(184)a-.
- Duodecim missi sunt inspectores ex filiis israel.... 360: 93b-.
- [Sal] Duos e nepotibus tui mihi eruidendos.... 12: 195(197)v-.
- Duos nobis super uno capitulo disputavi sermones.... 357: 173b-.
- Duplex est sensus animae. sensus enim animae sunt.... 1: 7(12)v-.
- [Sal] Dure arguis dominum meum cantuariensem.... 12: 206(208)-.
- Dux aliquis nomine antiocus venit ad sanctum athanasium.... 454: 59va-.
- [Sal] Ea lex est amicicie et conditio.... 12: 62(63)v-.
- Eadem mensura qua mensi fueritis (Lk 6:38) Verbi sunt domini dona ad
temporem et.... 57: 95b-.
- [Sal] Eam speramus in vobis et de vobis.... 12: 150(151)v..

- Ecce ascendimus iherosolimam... (Mt 20:17) Et ascendens ihesus iherosolimam assumpsit.... **442:** 22b-.
- Ecce ascendimus ierosolimam.... **437:** 18-.
- Ecce bonus ihesus usque ad sanguinem usque ad mortem.... **184:** 55(56)vb-.
- Ecce concipes in utero... (Lk 1:31) Hodie dilectissimi senex ille antiquus dierum cuius.... **58:** 59(61)v-.
- Ecce concipes in utero... (Lk 1:31) Verum est quoniam filium concepit et peperit.... **60:** 273vb-.
- Ecce dies veniunt dicit dominus (Jer 23:5) Verba ista scripta sunt ierimiah XXIII et sunt.... **20:** 341-.
- Ecce dominus ascendet super nubem... (Is 19:1) Dignum est patres et domini mei ut tota cum devotione.... **58:** 5(7)-.
- Ecce ego mitto ad vos... (Mt 23:34) Hoc quod antea dixerat vos implere.... **412:** 64(65)va-.
- Ecce ego mitto ad vos... (Mt 23:34) Narrat superior textus evangelii qualiter dominus conflictum habens.... **412:** 67(68)vb-.
- Ecce ego mitto ad vos... (Mt 23:34) Post multas increpationes.... **413:** 172(174)vb-.
- Ecce ego mitto ad vos... (Mt 23:34) Ut impleatis inquit mensuram patrum vestrorum.... **412:** 65(66)vb-.
- Ecce ego mitto vos sicut oves... (Mt 10:16) Contraria sunt sibi ista animalia **414:** 204b-.
- Ecce ego mitto vos sicut oves... (Mt 10:16). Dilectissimi fratres atendimus diligent quemadmodum Domine nostri.... **160:** 58(59)-; **161:** 185(188)-.
- Ecce intelligens servus meus exaltabitur... (Is 52:13) In hiis verbis commendatur beatus iohannes a tribus.... **57:** 168(167)vb-.
- Ecce introeuntibus vobis in civitatem... (Lk 22:10) Amphora dicitur ab amphio quod est circum.... **184:** 45(46)vb-.
- Ecce iste venit spiritus... (Cant 2:8) Ego vellem fratres in patrem nostrum pocius audiremus.... **58:** 79(81)-.
- Ecce iste venit spiritus... (Cant 2:8) Non casu factum est quod auditus visui preponitur.... **22:** 139-.
- Ecce lignum crucis in quo salus.... **456:** 20v-.
- Ecce manus tradentis me... (Lk 22:21) Hoc post dicendi quorum sacerdotio qui celebrat.... **184:** 47(48)b-.
- Ecce mater eius... (Mt 12:46) Sancti evangelii fratres karissimi brevis est lectio recitata.... **414:** 112a-.
- Ecce nomen dei venit... (Ez 34:11) Triplex est adventus christi. Primus est humilitas.... **21:** 53v-.
- Ecce nos reliquimus... (Mt 19:27) Audiens a domino petrus qui difficile dives intraret.... **413:** 10(12)va-.
- Ecce nos reliquimus... (Mt 19:27) Grandis fidutia. Petrus piscator erat.... **413:** 53(55)a-; **413:** 143(145)a.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Ecce nos reliquimus... (Mt 19:27) Meminit evangelii predictor.... 413:
144(146)a-.
- Ecce nos reliquimus omnia... (Mt 19:27) Verba sunt beati petri apostoli et
possunt.... 17: 69(71)v-.
- Ecce nova facio omnia (Apoc 21:5) Hoc dixit qui sedebat in throno deus
scilicet.... 60: 288vb-.
- Ecce nubecula parva... (3 Reg 18:44) Commendatur virgo quantum ad
perfectionem in merito cum dicitur.... 53: 54(56)va-.
- <E>cce nunc dies salutis (2 Cor 6:2) Fletu et planctu habemus autem edita....
61: 77-.
- Ecce nunc tempus acceptabile (2 Cor 6:23) Duo tangit his apostolus scilicet
temporis oportunitatem illi ecce nunc.... 57: 28b-.
- Ecce nunc tempus acceptibile.... (2 Cor 6:2) Legitur quod sit tempus acquirendi
et in verbo.... 60: 101vb.
- Ecce nunc tempus acceptabile.... (2 Cor 6:2) Melior est sapientiam arma
bellica.... 60: 103b.
- Ecce nunc tempus acceptibile... (2 Cor 6:2) Verba ista sunt corinthianos VI et....
20: 85v-.
- Ecce positus est in ruinis (Lk 2:34) Terribile est verbum symeonis duo multum
sunt timenda.... 19: 18va-.
- Ecce prandium meum paravi.... (Mt 22:4) Invitat dominus servos suos ad
nupcias eterne vite.... 57: 124(123)vb-.
- Ecce puer meus, quem elegi... (Mt 12:18) Verba hec prophetica sunt et
evangelica sunt evangelice prophetie.... 53: 46(48)b-.
- Ecce quod dixeram in sermone quia emulisti.... 357: 69va-.
- Ecce rex tuus venit tibi... (Mt 21:5) In verbis istis tria nota Primum est regnum
dei.... 57: 50vb-.
- Ecce rex tuus venit... (Mt 21:5) Possumus autem ad presens scripte
duramentum.... 61: 13v-.
- Ecce rex tuus venit... (Mt 21:5) Salvator nostri dilectissimi venturus in mundum
ut nobis.... 59: 31a-.
- Ecce venit rex dominus. (Mt 21:5) Tempus nobis imminet, fratres mei, tempus,
itaque.... 22: 151-.
- Ecce venit rex... (Mt 21:5) Tempus nobis imminutus dilectissimi tempus scilicet
quod dicitur adventus.... 58: 7(9)v-.
- Ecce rex tuus venit... (Mt 21:5) Verba ista sumpsit mattheus de zacharias 9....
20: 114v-.
- Ecce sacerdos magnus... (Eccl 44:16) Commendatur beatus silvester a tribus
in hiis verbis.... 57: 176(175)b-.
- Ecce sacerdos magnus qui... (Eccl 44:16) In his verbis commendatur beatus
Nicolaus a tribus.... 57: 152(151)b-.

- Ecce servus meus es tu elegi... (Is 41:9) Ista verba satis bene convenerit beato andree.... 57: 146(145)a-.
- Ecce servus meus intelliget... (Is 52:13) Beatus dominicus in hiis verbis commendatur a tribus.... 57: 231(230)vb-.
- Ecce servus meus suscipiam eum (Is 42:1) Cum iste gloriosus N expeditus ab huius seculi.... 17: 153(145)-.
- Ecce tu pulchra es... (Cant 1:14) Pulchre optime ex amore sponse presumptio.... 357: 128a-.
- Ecce unus pauper orat; et non orat in silentio.... 345: 1(4)a-.
- Ecce veniet ad templum... (Mal 3:1) Ibi in et malachi dicitur statim et.... 60: 266va-.
- Ecce virgo concipiet.... (Is 7:14) In conceptione domini nostri ihesu christi fratres continetur magnum.... 58: 55(57)-.
- Ecclesia conventus vel congregacio fidelium appellantur.... 161: 36(39)-.
- [Text] Ecclesia igitur inqua populis.... 153: 54(55)a-.
- Edificabunt filii peregrinorum muros... (Is 60:10) Previdens ysaias in spiritu propheticō reprobationem synagogae.... 53: 19(21)va-.
- [Prol] Edificationis vestre memor et mei solatii.... [Text] Erat quidem senes monachus a prima etate.... 367: 172(162)-.
- [Prol] Editio olim a me parabolaram libello cum.... [Text] Ante prandium esurire ante potum sitire ante lucem.... 243: 156vb-.
- Efundam(!) spiritum meum... (Is 44:34) Verba patris ad filium que dicit.... 57: 80va-.
- Efundam(!) super domum david... (Zach 12:10) Hic nota tria scilicet Sancti spiritus effusio.... 57: 79a-.
- <E>fundatur super nobis spiritum... (Is 32:13) Secundum docerent dynisii(!) de ecclesiastica hierochia(!).... 61: 196(194)v-.
- Ego clemens in urbe roma natus ex prima etate pudiciae studium gessi.... 342: 8(7)b-.
- [Sal] Ego cum audio quenquam bono.... 440: 177va-.
- Ego dedi eis sermonem... (Jn 17:14-19) Loquens adhuc dominus ad patrem et orans pro discipulis.... 402: 303(304)a-.
- Ego ecclesiastes fui... (Eccles 1:12-13) Sermones sapientium et enigmata eorum scrutori.... 242: 87va-.
- Ego ecclesiastes fui rex... (Eccles 1:12) Primum michi hoc nequaquam pretereundem videtur.... 242: 90b-.
- Ego elegi vos de mundo.... 447: 267a-.
- Ego et pater... (Jn 10:30) Dominus ihesus filius dei unicus natus de deo patre.... 347: 100(101)b-.
- Ego flos campi... (Cant 2:1) Ad hoc respicere puto quod sponsa de.... 357: 132va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Ego gloriam meam non quero (Jn 8:50) Gloria huius mundi non est querenda propter multus rationes.... **57:** 47va–.
- Ego intromittam spiritum... (Ez 37:5) Dabo vobis spiritum sanctum qui ad vitam.... **20:** 197v–.
- Ego ipse mente servio legi... (Rom 7:25) Hesterna lectio sancti apostoli eo usque terminata est.... **347:** 139(140)va–.
- Ego lavi pedes vobis (Jn 13:14) Verba hec scripta sunt Iohanne XIII et sunt.... **20:** 125v–.
- Ego pro eis rogo... (Jn 17:9–13) Cum de his quos iam discipulos habebat dominus loqueretur.... **402:** 301(302)b–.
- Ego quidam fecit cenam... (Lk 14:16) Lectiones sancte preposite sunt et quas audivimus.... **347:** 64(65)vb–.
- [Dedication] Ego quidem frater unanimis.... [Prol] Plerique mortalium studio.... [Text] Igitur Martinus sabaria pannonicarum oppido.... **334:** 3(6)–.
- Ego quos diligo arguo.... **440:** 204a–.
- Ego sum lux... (Jn 8:12) Quod modo audivimus et intenti accepimus.... **402:** 157(158)b–; **442:** 114a–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus... (Jn 10:11) Audiamus dominum ihesum comendantem (!) nobis.... **347:** 97(98)va–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus... (Jn 10:11) Audistis fratres karissimi ex lectione evangelica eruditionem.... **443:** 155va–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus... (Jn 10:11) Dominus hic distinguit inter mercenarium et pastorem.... **184:** 63(64)b–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus (Jn 10:11) Dominus in sermō(!) pastoris formam ostendens.... **22:** 149–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus (Jn 10:11) Evangelium hodiernum ministrat nobis materiam consolationis et materiam.... **19:** 97vb..
- Ego sum bonus pastor... (Jn 10:11) Hiis verbis duo nobis ostenditur scilicet honor pastoralis officii.... **19:** 85vb–.
- Ego ipsum(!) pastor bonus... (Jn 10:11) In tribus ostendit se christus commendabilem in hiis verbis.... **57:** 62b–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus... (Jn 10:11) In verbis istis tria possunt considerari In hoc quod dicit.... **57:** 63va–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus... (Jn 10:11–13) Loquens dominus ihesus ovibus suis et presentibus et futuris.... **402:** 197(198)vb–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus (Jn 10:11) Notandum quod ad bonitatem pastoris quattuor requiruntur.... **19:** 85a–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus (Jn 10:11) Notandum quod sex pertinet ad bonitatem pastoris primum est.... **19:** 86va–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus... (Jn 10:14–21) Qui sermonem dei nostri non solum libenter sed etiam diligenter.... **402:** 200(201)va–.
- Ego sum pastor bonus... (Jn 10:11) Redemptor noster fratres karissime ipse est vere bonus pastor.... **160:** 26(27)–; **161:** 133(136).

- Ego sum pastor bonus... (Jn 10:11) Superior textus evangelii narrat.... **443:**
 157va-.
- Ego sum pastor bonus (Jn 10:11) Volens princeps pastorum pastores bonos
 prefici gregi.... **19:** 84b-.
- Ego sum via... (Jn 14:6) Erigunt nos divine lectiones ne desperatione
 frangamur.... **347:** 105(106)va-.
- Ego sum vitis... (Jn 15:1) De sancto evangelio presenti temporis consonantem....
 347: 111(112)a-.
- Ego sum vitis vera... (Jn 15:1). Dominus noster fratres karissime qui ad
 redemptionem humani generis.... **160:** 59(60)-; **161:** 187(190).
- Ego sum vitis... (Jn 15:1) Iste locus evangelicus fratres ubi se dicit dominus....
 402: 259(260)a-; **413:** 65(67)va-.
- <Ego> stephanus dei et apostolica sedis gratia abbatis.... **275:** 132-.
- Ego vado et queretis me (Jn 8:21) In verbis istis duo facit primo dicit se
 viatorem.... **57:** 35vb-.
- Ego vado... (Jn 8:21) Verba domini nostri ihesu christi que habuit.... **442:** 14va-.
- <E>go veni ut vitam habeant (Jn 10:10) Martiram(!) ad vitam dicatur hoc
 temporo.... **61:** 192(190)v-.
- Ego veritatem dico vobis... (Jn 16:7) Medicina omnium vulnerum anime et una
 propiciatio pro delictis hominum.... **347:** 115(116)a-.
- Ego vox clamantis in deserto... (Jn 1:23) Desertum in quo deus clamat potest
 intelligi mundus iste.... **19:** 13vb-.
- Ego vox clamantis in deserto (Jn 1:23) His verbis iohannes nec appollat se
 hominem.... **21:** 35v-.
- Ego vox clamantis in deserto et cetera (Jn 1:23) Nota quod tria notanda in hiis
 verbis in prima.... **57:** 6vb-.
- Egrediamini filie syon et videte regem (Cant 3:11) In hac transitorie
 sollempnitatis(!) celebritate solum quodam.... **58:** 65(67)v-.
- [Prol] Egredimini filie syon... (Cant. 3:11). Verbum est salomonis filii david....
 [Text] Beatus vir... (Ps 1:1) Psalmus iste titulum non habet quia.... **373:**
 1a-.
- Egredietur virga de radice iesse... (Ps 11:1) Hodie, fratres karissimi, impletum
 est quod per tam multa.... **22:** 91v-.
- Egredietur virga de radice iesse (Is 11:1) Tria nota hic circa nativitatem beate
 virginis.... **57:** 240(239)va-.
- Egredietur virga... (Is 11:1) Tripliciter exponimus verba ista primo de beata
 virgine.... **60:** 272va-.
- Egredimini (et videte) filie sion et... (Cant 3:11) Filie id est femina et tenera
 generatio que primum statum.... **22:** 57v-.
- [Prol] Egregie sanctitatis viri quos palma.... [Text] Igitur sanctus gregorius ex
 senatoribus primis.... **418:** 110(112)vb-.
- Egressus ihesus perambulabat iherico... (Lk 19:1-2). In isto loco manifestat
 sanctus evvangelista quia ambulabat.... **160:** 62(63)v-; **161:** 194(197)v-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Egressus dominus ihesus perambulat... (Lk 19:1) Que impossibilia sunt apud homines.... 414: 241vb-.
- Egressus ihesus perambulabat ierico... (Lk 19:9) Princeps publicanorum vel illorum qui publica negotia.... 184: 176(177)va-.
- Egressus ihesus... (Mt 15:21) Adeo fratres karissimi dominus ipse criminum distraxit.... 442: 7vb-.
- Egressus ihesus... (Mt 15:21) Cananea ista mulier que nobis modo lectione.... 442: 4a-.
- Egressus ihesus (Mt 15:21) De terra genesareth relictis scribis et phariseiis calumniantibus de hoc.... 19: 54a-.
- Egressus iesus secessit... (Mt 15:21) Egreditur dei filius a patre secundum dignitatem egressus eius.... 57: 34b-.
- Egressus ihesus secessit in partes tyri et sydonis... (Mt 5:21) Iste civitates ad quos dominus venit significant hoc mundum.... 160: 18(19)v-; 161: 122(125)v-.
- Egressus ihesus... (Mt 15:21) Scribis et phariseis calumniatoribus.... 442: 2vb-.
- Egressus ihesus ... (Mt 15:21) Sed post resurrectionem qui est expectatione gentium per.... 184: 40(41)a-.
- Egressus ihesus... (Mt 15:21) Supra refert evangelista qualiter dominus conflictu.... 442: 10vb-.
- [Inc. mut.]...ei non proderit (Lev 7:18) comedere iniquit id est comedere voluerit.... 12: 1(2)-.
- Elegit illum ex omne carne (Eccl 45:4) Verba iste apte conveniunt glorioso N qui ante.... 17: 158(150)-.
- Elevare elevare consurge ierusalem (Is 51:17) Solve vincula colli tui.... (Is 52:2) Celebre dictum consilium utile, dulce verbum.... 22: 131-.
- Elevata est nubes... (Num 10:11) Cum populus diu sedisset in deserto ad montem.... 184: 69(70)vb-.
- Elevatus est sol in celum... (Hab 3:11) Secundum aliam litteram ubi nota tria post christi.... 57: 72va-.
- <E>levatus est sol Abac 3 (Hab 3:10) Secundam aliam trans et sunt gloria et postillam.... 4: FELvii-.
- Elizabeth impletum est... (Lk 1:57) Domine nostri quando natus est totus mundus exaltavit.... 160: 35(36)v-; 161: 148(151)-.
- Elizabeth impletum est... (Lk 1:57) In marchio dominus apprehendit surdum et mutum.... 184: 140(141)va-.
- Elmelach Josif Reshid (Hebrew characters).... [Latin translation] Laudibus celebrate o Lusitani.... 329: 63-.
- Emitte agnum, domine, dominatorem... (Is 16:1) Triplicem habet hoc verbum intellectum, iuxta triplicem.... 22: 93v-.
- Emitte agnum, domine, dominatorem... (Is 16:1) Vox est ista antiquorum patrum desiderantium christi adventum.... 22: 96-.
- En ego nec promissioni en ego desideriis.... 357: 110va-.

- En ipse stat post... (Cant 2:9) Secundum litteram quidem videtur dicere quis is post.... **357:** 152vb-.
- En libri erudite Lector deliciae mentis. Castae nimirum.... **395:** 3-.
- En Regis Ioseph Statua inclyta.... **329:** 104-.
- [Prol] [Sal] En tibi sicut pollicitus sum misi opus.... [Text] Disciplina a descendo nomen accepit unde et scientia.... **446:** 3va-.
- Enebit(!) iustus viam suam... (Job 17:9) Verba ista bene convenient beato thome martiri.... **57:** 172(171)vb-.
- Enoch placuit Deo (Eccl 44:16) Brevis commendatio beati Martini quantum ad eius singularem.... **53:** 12(14)b-.
- Eo tempore quo diocletianus romani orbis gubernandum suscepit imperium.... **419:** 28va-.
- Eo tempore sub aureliano imperatore cum adversus christianum nomen.... **422:** 72a-.
- [Prol] Ephesus est asie metropolis civitas.... [Text] Paulus et cetera primum salutat eos et illis.... **178:** 73va-.
- Epistola grece latine super missa dicitur.... **441:** 1vb-.
- [Prol 2] Epistola grece latine supermissa dicitur.... [Text] Scientes quia hora... (Rom 13:11) Que singula non membra.... **441:** 1va-.
- Epistola greco vocabulo latine dicitur supermissa Epigramma.... **248:** 64vb-.
- [Sal] Epistola mea quam pervexit karissimus filius et condiaconus noster thimotheus.... **440:** 141vb-.
- [Text] Epistola tua sancte frater et condiacone ferrande.... **415:** 13(14)vb-.
- Epistolam fili petre tue karitatis accepi.... **415:** 31(32)vb-.
- [Sal] Epistolam tuam quam per sanctum fratrem et coepiscopum meum Bonefacium accepi.... **440:** 13b-.
- Epistolare officium est de re familiari aut de cotidiana conversatione aliquid scribere.... **335:** 201(202)a-.
- Epistole beati pauli ad romanos causa hec.... **431:** 2va-.
- <E>pulari et gaudete oportebat (Lk 15:32) Loquitur tempora peccatoris que spiritualiter est.... **61:** 111v-.
- Epulemur non in fermento... (1 Cor 5:8) In hoc epistolo fratres karissimi sumitur eterne.... **58:** 74(76)-.
- Epulemur non in fermento veteri (1 Cor 5:8) In verbo isto invitat nos ecclesia ad escam.... **60:** 128vb.
- Equitatui meo in curribus... (Cant 1:8) Ante omnia in his verbis libenter.... **357:** 116b-.
- Era 1100. Anno 1062. Orisco Ancilla Christi concedit ad monasterium.... **310:** 8-.
- Era M.cxlviii Natus est aldefonsus primus rex.... **66:** RELxxxviii-.
- Era millesima quinquagesima quarta Caesaris XXXIII die mensis Augusti.... **240:** RELi-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Erant appropinquantes ad ihesum... (Lk 15:1) Amicus publicanorum et peccatorum sicut enim ad david.... 184: 80(81)vb-.
- Erant appropinquantes ad ihesum... (Lk 15:1) Hoc evangelium tria ostendit primo salvatoris miram dignationem.... 19: 117vb-.
- Erant appropinquantes ad ihesum publicani et peccatores... (Lk 15:1) In hoc loco manifestat sanctus evangelista quia publicani et.... 160: 34(35)-; 161: 145(148)v-.
- Erant appropinquantes ad ihesum... (Lk 15:1) Sicut unius peccatoris casus multos ad desparationem trahere solet.... 444: 120vb-.
- Erant autem appropinquantes... (Lk 15:1) Verba ista scripta sunt luce XVI.... 20: 223v-.
- Erant ioseph et maria mirantes... (Lk 2:33) Evangelium hodiernum quinque continet primo ioseph et marie.... 19: 17vb-.
- Erant omnes discipuli pariter... (Act 2:1) Celebrat hodie ecclesia sollempnitatem spiritus sancti habens.... 60: 142b.
- Erant pater ihesu... (Lk 2:33) Congregemus in unum ea que in ortu ihesu dicta scriptaque sunt.... 412: 156(157)va-.
- Erat autem quidam languens... (Jn 11:1-54) Inter omnia miracula que fecit dominus noster ihesus christus.... 402: 207(208)vb-.
- Erat dies festus iudeorum... (Jn 5:1) Mirum non esse debet a domino factum.... 441: 166(165)a-.
- Erat homo ex pharisaeis... (Jn 3:1) Hic venit ad ihesum nocte quia forsitan magister.... 184: 76(77)vb-.
- Erat homo ex phariseis nichodemus... (Jn 3:1) Iste nichodemus unus erat de maioribus iudeorum et venit.... 160: 32(33)-; 161: 137(140)-.
- Erat homo ex phariseis... (Jn 3:1) Opportune nobis dominus procuravit hodierno die.... 413: 85(87)va-.
- Erat homo ex phariseis... (Jn 3:1) Sicut ex lectione sancti evangelii fratres karissimi audistis.... 444: 82a-.
- Erat homo ex phariseis... (Jn 3:1) Sicut unius ignorantia.... 444: 84va-.
- Erat ihesus eiciens... (Lk 11:14) Demoniacus iste apud matheum non solum mutus.... 442: 37b-.
- Erat ihesus eiciens... (Lk 11:14) Dicturus evangelium dominum demonium ab homine eiecssisse.... 442: 40vb-.
- Erat ihesus eiciens demonium... (Lk 11:14) Dominus operatur miracula ut qui predicanti non credunt.... 184: 41(42)a-.
- Erat ihesus eiciens demonium... (Lk 11:14) Hoc evangelium octo continet primo salvator miracula operatur.... 19: 65a-.
- Erat ihesus eiciens demonium (Lk 11:14) Hoc factum plenius narratur mattheum XII sicut legitur oblatus est (Mt 12:22).... 19: 66vb-.
- Erat dominus ihesus eiciens demonium... (Lk 11:14) Iste demoniacus de quo sanctus evvangelius loquitur significat.... 160: 19(20)-; 161: 123(126)-.

- Erat ihesus eiciens demonium (Lk 11:14) Notandum quod cum demonium dicatur esse in homine.... **19:** 69va–.
- Erat ihesus eiciens demonium (Lk 11:14) Notandum quod opus salvatoris est demonium cicere.... **19:** 68a–.
- [Text] Erat in quodam beliocensis opidi sub urbano rure.... **348:** 203vb–.
- Erat Ioseph et Maria... (Lk 2:33) Hic Maria figuram sinagoge tenet.... **441:** 39(38)b–.
- Erat ioseph et... (Lk 2:32) In presenti lectione sancti evvangelii manifesta evangelia.... **160:** 9(10)–; **161:** 107(110v)–.
- Erat Ioseph et Maria... (Lk 2:33) Si superiora huius evangelii consideremus inveniemus non sine causa.... **441:** 41(40)b–.
- Erat non longe monumentum... (Mt 27:59) Institutum silvester papa ut sacrificium altaris.... **184:** 57(58)va–.
- Erat quidam languens... (Jn 11:1) Inter omnia miracula que fecit dominus.... **442:** 105vb–; **442:** 112va–.
- Erat quidam regulus... (Jn 4:46) Aliquociens contingere solet ut nonnulli a qualitate mentis.... **445:** 116b–.
- Erat quidam regulus... (Jn 4:46) Ex persona huius reguli et filii designatur infirmitas ecclesie.... **53:** 103(105)a–.
- Erat quidam regulus (Jn 4:46) In hoc evangelio fuit mentio de quattuor personis.... **15:** 32a–; **19:** 167va–.
- Erat quidam regulus... (Jn 4:46) In hoc evangelio quod continet sanationem filii reguli.... **19:** 167a–.
- Erat quidam regulus cuius... (Jn 4:46) Ista loco sancti evvangelii quam audistis secundum.... **160:** 53(54)–; **161:** 175(178)–.
- Erat quidam regulus... (Jn 4:46) Lectio sancti evangelii quam modo fratres audistis.... **445:** 117va–.
- Erat quidam regulus... (Jn 4:46) Nota quod dominus rogatus ut descenderet ad domum.... **184:** 115(116)a–.
- Erat quidam regulus... (Jn 4:46) Regulus diminutivum nomen est a rege.... **445:** 115va–.
- [Text] Erat quidem senes monachus a prima etate.... **367:** 172(162)–.
- Eratis ei aliquando sicut... (1 Pet 2:25) Verba sunt beati petri apostoli quibus homines.... **20:** 162–.
- Erit magnus coram domino (Lk 1:15) Ista verba sunt archangeli nativitatem precursoris domini.... **17:** 65(67)–.
- Eruditus in verbo reperiet bona (Prov 16:20) In verbis istis tanguntur tria a quibus.... **57:** 236(235)va–.
- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) Dominus ac redemptor noster paratos nos invenire.... **441:** 3(2)vb–.
- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) Duo sunt adventus primus occultus secundus manifestus.... **171:** 8a–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) Hoc tempore recolit ecclesie adventum sapientie dei.... **19:** 6va-.
- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) In dominica precedente recoluit ecclesia adventum salvatoris.... **19:** 7va-.
- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) In hoc evangelio principaliter de adventu domini.... **184:** 13(14)b-.
- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) Nota hystoriam et primus nota quod triplex est signum.... **57:** 4va-.
- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) Nota quod christus dicitur sol unde malis.... **57:** 4b-.
- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) Previdens vel condescendens atque consulens dominus.... **441:** 5(4)vb-.
- Erunt signa in sole... (Lk 21:25) Quod vero dicit: Erunt signa.... **441:** 2(1)vb-.
- Esichijs. Pre omnibus necesse est interpretationem.... Esicius. Vocavit autem et cetera. Secundum septuaginta. Revocavit...coelos vel scriptura in qua imagines et figure.... **207:** 1a-.
- Est astis clara.... **62:** 176(192)-.
- Est erga zophilatium claustrum ubi aurum argentum et lapides preciosi.... **22:** 68v-.
- [Sal] Est in quodam monasterio dicionis vestre.... **146:** 218v-.
- <E>st namque ut fertur in regno portugalie.... **38:** 24-; **420:** 198(200)a-.
- [Sal] Est quidem ita ut dicis.... **440:** 164vb-.
- Est pater hic cura et cetera. Superius tractavit autem de figuris et grecis dictionibus.... **204:** 22a-.
- Est puer unus hic... (Jn 6:9) Sicut ihesus tunc corporaliter quinque mina hominum de istis quinque.... **57:** 44a-.
- Est triplex silentium. Primum quando parati sunt auditores nec est qui doceat.... **21:** 86-.
- Esto cum(!) venerint adversum israel madianite qui interpretatur.... **360:** 238va-.
- Esto fidelis... (Apoc 2:10) Videre mihi videor verum vincentium dimicantem et dimicanti.... **53:** 27(29)vb-.
- Estote ergo misericordes... (Lk 6:36) Inter ceteras virtutes quibus dominus ihesus christus celestem gloriam querere monuit.... **444:** 128b-.
- Estote ergo misericordes... (Lk 6:36) Misericors est deus super ingratos et malos.... **444:** 126vb-.
- Estote fac(tores) (Jas 1:22) Duo facit in hiis verbis primo invitat nos ad verbi dei.... **57:** 68a-.
- Estote factores verbi... (Jas 1:22) In epistola hodierna incitantur fideles ad quattuor.... **60:** 138b.
- <E>stote factores verbi et... (Jas 1:22) Non dicit hoc audi vivios sed fac.... **61:** 160(159)v-.
- Estote factores... (Jas 1:22) Sic et paulus de legis cultoribus ait.... **444:** 1va-.

- Estote imitatores dei... (Eph 5:1) Necessarium est verum exemplar ei qui vult....
60: 108b.
- Estote imitatores... (Eph 5:1) Non enim puto quod in ceteris quoque
 quecunque.... **442:** 36a-.
- Estote imitatores dei (Eph 5:1) Primo monet hic apostolus ut deum imitemur....
60: 109vb.
- Estote imitatores dei... (Eph. 5:1) Notandum quod iste articulus scilicet quod
 vere.... **60:** 111b.
- Estote misericordes (Lk 6:36) In hoc evangelio primo ad misericordiam monet
 secundo impedimenta.... **19:** 120vb-.
- Estote ergo misericordes sicut... (Lk 6:36) Inter omnes virtutes quos dominus
 discipulis suis docuit.... **160:** 38(39)v-; **161:** 153(156)-.
- Estote misericordes... (Lk 6:36) Notandum quod multa sunt que ad
 misericordiam.... **57:** 96a-.
- Estote misericordes... (Lk 6:36) Plenus est mundus iste malis et malis culpe....
19: 121b-.
- Estote misericordes... (Lk 6:36) Quoniam tunc est vera aqua cum originali suo
 principio continuatur.... **53:** 68(70)b-.
- Estote misericordes... (Lk 6:36) Verba sunt domini ihesu luce VI nos....**20:**
 233v-.
- Estote perfecti (Mt 5:48) Duo facit primo invitat ad perfectionis.... **57:** 27b-.
- Estote prudentes... (1 Pet 4:7) Et dominus in evangelio nos in certi finis
 intuitu.... **444:** 33b-.
- Estote prudentes et vigilate... (1 Pet 4:7) Legitur quod tempore medio inter
 ascensionem christi.... **60:** 139vb-.
- Estote prudentes et vigilate (1 Pet 4:7) Monemur in epistola hodierna ad
 prudentiam que.... **60:** 140b-.
- Estote prudentes et vigilate (1 Pet 4:7) Prudens esse dicimus in previdentes
 furura pericula.... **60:** 142a-.
- Estote prudentes et vigilate... (1 Pet 4:7) Si velimus loqui post quondam
 apparitionem.... **57:** 76va-.
- <E>stote prudentes et vigilate... (1 Pet 4:7) Tria quidem sciendum quod
 quoniam aliquis.... **61:** 179(177)-.
- Estuat. exurit gramen.... **62:** 175v(191v)-.
- [Sal] Estus animi tui postea quam didici litteris tuis.... **440:** 162va-.
- Et accedens temptator (Mt 4:3) Attendendum est quod post quadragesimam ad
 temptandum.... **19:** 53a-.
- Et adducant ei surdum et mutum... (Mk 7:32) Surdum non audientum mutum
 loqui non potentem.... **171:** 10va-.
- Et adduxerunt eam ad Annam... (Jn 18:13-27) Posteaquam persecutores
 tradente iuda comprehensum dominum.... **402:** 312(313)va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Et ait dominus dico tibi... (Lk 22:34) Alius dixit antequam gallus cantet ter me negabitis.... **184:** 48(49)vb–.
- Et ascendens ihesu ait illis... (Mt 15:29) Diligencia magistri discipulis relinquandos nobis in exemptis.... **19:** 9va–.
- Et baiulans sibi crucem... (Jn 19:17–22) Iudicante atque damnante pilato pro tribunali dominum ihesum christum.... **402:** 319(320)vb–.
- Et conversus dominus respexit petrum... (Lk 22:61) Unde non potum in tenebris manere quam lux.... **184:** 50(51)va–.
- Et cum apparuisset sigillum quintum... (Apoc 6:9). **412:** 96(97)a–.
- Et cum iciunasset XL diebus... (Mt 4:2) Iciunavit christus tanto tempore ut ostendaret convenientiam legis.... **19:** 52va–.
- Et cum venerit ille arguet (Jn 16:8) Notandum quod spiritus sanctus per spirituales viros.... **19:** 93va–.
- Et deus clarificatus est meo... (Jn 13:31–32) Intendamus mentis obtutum et adiuvante domino dominum requiramus.... **402:** 239(240)a–.
- Et(!) dilectus meus loquitur michi (Cant 2:10) Videte processus gratie et dignationis divine.... **357:** 154b–.
- Et dixit dominus ad me. Filius hominis vade a domum israel... (Twenty-first Sunday after Pentecost). **190A:** 312–.
- Et ecce homo erat in ierusalem cui nomen symeon.... **413:** 15(16)b–.
- Et ego dispono vobis... (Lk 22:29) Ut primo subitem ignominiam passionis et sic pervenientem.... **184:** 48(40)b–.
- Et erat anna et cetera (Lk 2:36) Evangelium hodiernum materiam edificationis ministrat mulieribus et viris.... **19:** 19va–.
- Et factum est dum irent leprosi mandati sunt (Lk 17:14) Sunt autem tres principales lepre species Prima que alba.... **171:** 9a–.
- Et factum est in anno quo mortuus est.... **335:** 16(17)b–.
- Et factum est post... (Jos 1:1) Ut loqueretur dominus pater ad iosue filium nunc id est ihesum.... **353:** 210b–.
- [Text] Et factum est postquam percussit... (1 Mac 1:1) Initium libri machabeorum simile est.... **435:** 71(74)va–.
- Et fecit iosias pascha in ierosolimis... (3 Esdras). **455:** 152a–.
- Et hoc cum dixisset... (Jn 21:19–25) Non parva questio est cur apostolo Petro... **402:** 334(335)b–.
- Et introibo ad altare dei.... **1003:** 26–.
- Et locutus est dominus ad moysen dicens... (Lv 6:24–30) Hec omnia nisi alio sensu.... **360:** 20b–.
- Et milites quidem... (Jn 19:24–30) Crucifixo domino poste aquam diviso vestimentorum eius etiam sorte.... **402:** 323(324)b–.
- Et moysi obitum oportet nos enarrare nisi.... **360:** 178b–.
- Et nec post illusionem que per somnium solet contingere.... **232B:** 215a–.
- Et nunc dixi vobis... (Jn 14:29–31) Dominus et salvator noster ihesu christus dixerat discipulis suis si diligenter.... **402:** 257(258)vb–.
- [Sal] Et petisse te et promisisse me recolo.... **440:** 110b–.

- Et post dies sex... (Mt 17:1) De regionibus messis gaudium divinum fructus suavitatis.... 160: 43(44)–.
- Et preteriens vidit hominem... (Jn 9:1–41) De homine quem dominus ihesu illuminavit qui cecus natus.... 402: 190(191)b–.
- [Text] Et quoniam fide tanquam mensura.... 153: 104(105)vb–.
- Et requiescat super eum spiritus domini... (Is 11:2) Hodie fratres in christo dilectissimi salutis humane misterium.... 58: 85(87)v–.
- [Text] [Inc. mut.]...et simpliciter confitemur quod unus est.... 201: 1(10)a–.
- Et sepulchrum gulosis tatis pullotionis simulationis falsitatis sanctificationis.... 184: 57(58)va–.
- Et tamen in his vanitas quasi per quosdam.... 242: 98a–.
- [Text] Et ut intentio nostra sub aliquibus.... 269: 1a–.
- Et vade et ostende te sacerdotibus (Mk 1:44) Mittit ad sacerdotes propter humilitatem ut sacerdotes deferat honorem.... 19: 31a–.
- Et vos mundi estis... (Jn 13:10–15) Iam illa verba sancti evangelii ubi dominus lavans pedes discipuli.... 402: 232(233)vb–.
- Etiam ante nos quidem observantes notarunt.... 360: 207va–.
- Etiam hodie fratres aliquid audiamus de promissione.... 358: 77(79)va–.
- Etsi Auditores Ornatiissimi in arte oratoria plusquam mediocriter versatum me agnoscerem.... 330: 46–.
- Etsi Magistri Auditoresque praestantissimi nihil gloriosus ubique sit.... 330: 28–.
- [Prol] Etsi mihi longe iocundius fuisset italie.... [Text] Zenone Romano Principe imperante: gothici theodorico duce.... 80: 1–.
- <E>tsi negocii familiaribus impediti(!) vix satis ottium(!)... 285: 298a–.
- [Sal] Etsi redeunt isthuc dilecto fratri felici de venetiis.... 303: 337–.
- Euntes in mundum... (Mk 16:15) Quod resurrectionem dominicam discipuli trade crediderunt.... 444: 21va–.
- Eva triplicem habuit maledictionem corruptionem in conceptu.... 184: 117(18)a–.
- Evangelica lectio dilectissimi que sacratissimam dominice passionis.... 372B: 151vb–.
- Evangelica lectio proposuit vobis unde loquamur ad caritatem vestram.... 347: 118(119)b–.
- Evangelicis sanctionibus dilectissimi multum utilitatis prebet.... 372B: 102vb–.
- Evangelium quod recentissime recitatum est de domino ihesu christo qui super aquas.... 347: 31(32)va–.
- [Prol 1] [Sal] Ex alia in aliam linguam.... [Prol 2] [Sal] Optimum fratres in istis certamen aut equari.... [Text] Igitur beatus antonius nobilis religiosisque.... 367: 46–.
- Ex concilio lateranensis Constitutio prima. Firmiter credimus et simpliciter confitemur.... 381: f.225a–.
- Ex illa ergo turba... (Jn 4:40–53 and 8:1–11) Meminit karitas vestra sermone pristino ex occasione lectionis.... 402: 155(156)a–.
- [Sal] Ex litteris tuis et fideli nunciorum relatione.... 12: 222(224)–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] Ex maiestatis vestre precepto gislebertum.... **146:** 25-.
- [Sal] Ex quo cepi ad te scribere aut tua scripta desiderare.... **335:** 29(30)va-.
- Ex quo honorabilis factus es... (Is 43:4) A tribus commendat deus beatum iacobum in verbis istis.... **57:** 227(226)b-.
- Ex tribu XII milia signati (Apoc 7:5) Verba sancti iohannis qui spiritualiter.... **22:** 167v-.
- Ex utraque parte fluminis... (Apoc 22:2) Verba hec sunt illius discipuli qui supra pectus domini in cena recubuit.... **53:** 35(37)b-.
- Ex verbis dominum nostri ubi ait adhuc multa.... **402:** 282(283)vb-.
- Exaltasti super terram habitationem meam (Eccles 51:10) Verba scripta sunt ecclesiastico LI et possunt dici.... **17:** 97(89)-.
- Exaltavit eam ut regnum eius... (Tob 13:23) Commendatur a duobus primo ab exaltatione cum dicitur.... **57:** 234(323)b-.
- Exaltavit in eternum cornu eius... (Eccl 47:13) In verbis istis commendatur sanctus petrus apostolus.... **57:** 205(204)a-.
- Exalent eum in ecclesia plebis... (Ps 106:32) Auctoritas ista recte potest exponi beato petro.... **57:** 206(205)a-.
- Exaudi nos deus salutaris noster.... **437:** 144(142)-.
- Exaudi quesumus domine supplicum.... **1002:** 224v-.
- Excedit quidem dilectissimi multumque supereminet humani eloquii facultatem.... **372B:** 115a-; **412:** 163(164)b-.
- [Sal] Excellentie vestre litteras nuper accepi quibus.... **146:** 35v-.
- <E>xcellencie vestre recipi litteras ex quibus et piam.... **262:** 223vb-.
- Exceptiones ecclesiaticarum regularum partim ex epistolis.... **146:** 180-.
- Excogita penas eternas acerbissimas tuum munium gaudium in deo.... **184:** 58(59)vb-.
- [Sal] Exemplar litterarum quas misi domino nostro.... **146:** 34v-.
- Exeunte duo ex discipulis... (Lk 24:13) In cotidiana nobis solemnitate laborantibus.... **443:** 84a-.
- Exeunte duo ex discipulis... (Lk 24:13) In exordio lectionis huius solet movere.... **443:** 84vb-.
- Exeunte duo ex discipulis... (Lk 24:13) Stadium quo greci auctore ut dicunt hercule.... **443:** 81vb-.
- Ex<h>ortor vos dilectissimi ut cotidianis ieuniis.... **441:** 141(140)vb-.
- Exiens ihesus de finibus tyri... (Mk 7:31) Decapolis est ut ipso nomine probat.... **445:** 34vb-.
- Exiens ihesus de finibus tiri... (Mk 7:31-32) Due iste civitates et thiri et sidom fuerunt.... **160:** 45(46)-; **161:** 160(163)v-.
- Exiens ihesus de finibus tyri... (Mk 7:31) Si quis beneficia domini diligenter avertat sufficienter.... **184:** 97(98)a-.
- Exiens ihesus de finibus tyri... (Mk 7:31) Supra retulit evangelica lectio qualiter dominus finibus tyri.... **445:** 37v-.

- Exiens ihesus de finibus tyri... (Mk 7:31) Surdus ille et mutus quem mirabiliter curatum.... 445: 35va-.
- <E>xiens ihesus de finibus tyri (Mk 7:3) Tirus et sydon civitates sunt inter medios.... 15: 12b-; 19: 145b-.
- Exiens ihesus vidit publicanum... (Lk 5:27) Idem levi qui matheus est.... 414: 30va-.
- Exierunt de civitate et... (Jn 4:30) Verba ista scripta sunt Iohanne IIII et sunt ipsius evangeliste.... 17: 186(178)-.
- Exigit fides dilectissimi ut partem sermonis.... 372B: 140va-.
- Exiit edictum... (Lk 2:1) Lucas volens describere nativatem salvatoris apposuit nomen.... 184: 16(17)vb-.
- Exiit edictum... (Lk 2:1) Nasciturus in carne dei filius sicut parentes.... 412: 42(43)b-.
- Exiit edictum... (Lk 2:1) Nativitate domine nostri ihesus christi fratres karissime luchas evvangelista(!) plus aperte.... 160: 4(5)v-; 161: 100(103)-.
- Exiit edictum... (Lk 2:1) Non solum autem hec nova mundi descriptio... 412: 40(41)va-.
- Exiit edictum... (Lk 2:1) Quia largiente domino missarum sollemnia.... 412: 14(15)va-.
- <E>xxit edictum a cesare augusto (Lk 2:1) Proprietas visibilium est simulacrorum invisibilium Que foris in hoc mundo... 21: 60v-; 171: 67vb-.
- Exiit ergo iesus portans spineas.... 410: FPD-.
- Exiit qui seminat seminare... (Lk 8:5) Hic videndum quis est seminator et quis est semen.... 57: 20a-.
- <E>xxit que seminare semen suum (Lk 8:5) Verba propheta dicit malum esse fugiendum.... 61: 66-.
- [Prol] Eximus sacre interpres ac doctor scripture.... [Text] Cunctis legentibus liquet domum sive templum dei.... 435: 7(10)vb-.
- Existimo enim quod non sint condigne... (Rom 8:18) Hinc vult futuram gloriam commendare.... 444: 126b-.
- Existimo enim quod non sint condigne... (Rom 8:18) Si quis intueatur quod pro eo quis efficiatur.... 444: 123vb-.
- Exivit vincens ut vinceret (Apoc 6:2) Commendatur beatus vincencius a tribus scilicet primo a tocius.... 57: 197(196)b-.
- [Prol] Exodus grece exitus vel ingressus latine.... [Text] Hec sunt nomina que scripta sunt in celo.... 404: 102vb-.
- Expecta respecta mandare manda modicum ibi modicum ibi (Is 28:10). Hec verba prophete ad deum intercedentis pro vitiis.... 194: 168va-.
- [Sal] Expectans expectavi dominum meam diu.... 12: 117(118)-.
- [Sal] Expectans expectavi et non intendisti mihi.... 146: 105-.
- Expectatio ei creature revalationes (Rom 8:19) Verba sunt apostoli pauli romani 8.... 20: 233-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Expectationi vestre dilectissimi quod debetur domino.... 372B: 142a–.
Expedit vobis ut ego vadam (Jn 16:7) Verba ista scripta sunt Iohanne XVI et....
20: 174–.
- Expertus quantum sit periculum prelatorum iuxta.... 146: 68–.
[Prol] Expletis longo vix tempore in duodicim prophetas.... [Text] Visio ysaie...
(Is 1:1) Pro iuda in quo significantur due tribus LXX et theodotion....
400: 1va–.
- Expurgate vetus fermentum... (1 Cor 5:7) Id est nichil vobis remaneat.... 443:
70va–.
- Expurgate vetus fermentum... (1 Cor 5:7) Tripliciter solent peccare homines
paschali tempore quia.... 60: 124a.
- Expurgate vetus frumentum... (1 Cor 5:7) Verba sunt apostoli pauli cor. V
nos....
20: 152v–.
- [Sal] Exultat et gratias agit vel refert gratie.... 12: 69(68)–.
- Exsurgens maria in montana... (Lk 1:39–40). In ista leccione sancti evvangelii
fratres karissime manifestatur quia beatissima virgo maria.... 160:
62(63)v–; 161: 195(198)–.
- Exterinos fugiendus est ad vidos. Navigandus est ad oceanum.... 171: 4b–.
Extorsisti mihi delectissime fili volusiane ut de unitate.... 359: 43va–.
- Exultavit ihesus in spiritu... (Lk 10:21) Confessio non semper penitentiam sed et
gratiarum actionem.... 414: 210b–.
- Exultemus in domino dilectissimi et spirituali iocunditate.... 372B: 105vb–; 412:
155(156)b–.
- Exultemus in domino dilectissimi et congruis honoribus festivitatem beati iacobi
celebremus.... 334: 117(120)–.
- Exurgens autem maria... (Lk 1:39) Morale est omnibus ut qui fidem exigunt....
413: 195(197)va–.
- Exurgens maria; abiit in montana... (Lk 1:39). 434: 228(229)–.
- Exurgens maria... (Lk 1:39) Lectio quam audivimus sancti evangeli et
redemptionis nostre.... 441: 29(28)a–.
- Exurgens maria... (Lk 1:39) Morale est omnibus ut qui fidem exigunt.... 441:
30(29)va–.
- Exurientes(!) implevit bonis (Lk 1:53) Bonis id est spiritus sanctus donis....
57: 78a–.
- Eya expediti sumus. Diximus hesterno sermone quales.... 357: 207a–.
[Inc. mut.]... (F) Toletana urbe quidam archiepiscopus qui vocabatur
hyldfonsus.... 149: 21–.
- Faciamus ei adiutorium simile... (Gen 2:18) Verba ista scripta sunt in Genesi II
et sunt patris.... 17: 7(9)–.
- Faciamus hominem ad ymaginem... (Gen 1:26) Licet beatem trinitatis nec
forme.... 20: 210–.

- Faciebat signa super hiis qui in... (Jn 6:2) Signa dico predicabilia ideo autem
predicabilia quia itaque mirabilia (Dan 3:99)... 57: 44v-.
- [Prol] Facies mihi in introitu tabernaculi tentorum quatuor coloribus (Cf. Exod
26:36).... [Text] Beatus vir (Ps 1:1) Psalmus iste est prologus et titulus
totius libri.... 241: 1a-.
- Facite vobis amicos... (Lk 16:9) Proverbium Gallicanum est vulgare plus valet
amicus in via quam denarius.... 53: 77(79)a-.
- Facite vobis amicos... (Lk 16:9) Quod ammonemus ammonere debemus.... 347:
67(68)va-.
- Facta est contentio... (Lk 22:24) Sicut bonis esse moris solet.... 414: 61vb-.
- Facta est contentio... (Lk 22:24) Veniet veniet profecto ille dies.... 414: 63va-.
- Facta itaque persecutione sub valeriano et galieno.... 419: 17vb-.
- Facta sunt hencenia... (Jn 10:22) Quod iam commendavi dilectioni vestre.... 402:
204(205)vb-; 442: 142vb-.
- Facti sumus sicut consolati.... 437: 116(114).
- Factum est autem cum apollo... (Acts 19:1) Cum ecclesie regula sit fideles in
nomine sancte trinitatis baptizari.... 444: 41vb-.
- Factum est autem cum appropinquasset (!) iericho (Lk 18:35) In hac parte que
continet ceci illuminacionem quinque.... 19: 47a-.
- Factum est autem cum exissent sacerdotes.... 414: 238b-.
- Factum est autem cum ihesus ibat... (Lk 7:14) Naym interpretatur comitio(!) vel
fluctus et significat mundum.... 184: 106(107)va-.
- Factum est autem dum iret ihesus... (Lk 17:11) Ecce qualis effectus confessionis
plerique enim dum.... 184: 101(102)va-.
- Factum est contentio... (Lk 22:24) Ad huc et ad carnales dominationes
diligentes.... 184: 47(48)va-.
- Factum est contencio... (Lk 22:24) Ista contencio quam discipuli habuerunt inter
se.... 160: 48(49)-; 161: 166(169)-.
- Factum est cum intraret ihesus... (Lk 14:1) Hoc est enim proprium iudeorum
observare iustum.... 184: 108(109)va-.
- Factum est in una dierum... (Lk 5:17) Dominus ac redemptor noster ihesus
christus ubi sedens docuerit.... 444: 74vb-.
- Factum est in una dierum... (Lk 5:17-18) Iste paraliticus quae dominus sanavit
significat animam.... 160: 31(32)-; 161: 142(145)v-.
- [Sal] Factum est ut in perastis(!) et manus.... 146: 46-.
- Factum est vatem cum complesset salomon.... 414: 245a-.
- Factum est verbum.... Priusquam te formarem... (Jer 1:4) Non quod ante
conceptionem.... 413: 109(111)va-.
- Factus est obediens usque ad mortem (Phil 2:8) Quod dicitur christus intravit
ordinem nostram in nativitate.... 57: 55vb-.
- <F>actus est repente de celo... (Act 2:23) Intravit de celo dominus et
altissimus.... 61: 184(182)-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Prol] Facundissima illustrium oratorum.... [Text] Beatus igitur marcellus
antistes natus parisii.... 421: 100(101)vb–.
- Falsitatis hereticus adulator et mendax a mente sepulcri.... 184: 57(58)va–.
- [Sal] Fama est quod velis interdictum.... 12: 177(179)v–.
- Fama volet cleris totum diffusa per orbem.... 329: 102–.
- Famulorum tuorum domine delictis ignosc.... 433: 233(234)va–.
- Fasciculus mirre dilectus meus... (Cant 1:12) Ante rex modo dilectus ante in
accubitu.... 357: 125a–.
- Fateor me frater dilectissime dardane illustrior.... 440: 86a–.
- (Jn 1:32–33) Fateor sanctitati vestre timueram ne frigus hoc frigidos.... 402:
26(27)a–.
- Fatorum series inexcitabilis cuncta suo procedere.... 171: 4a–.
- Fecit Salomon duos cherubim... (3 Reg 6:23) Sub metaphora rei artificialis
describuntur preconia apostolorum Petri et Pauli.... 53: 48(50)va–.
- Felicissimum beati felicis triumphum quam in nola campanie civitate
promeruit.... 418: 147(149)va–.
- Ferculum fecit sibi rex salomon... (Cant 3:9) Duo sustenta mentorum genera
legimus ferculum sunt salomonis.... 22: 46v–.
- Ferculum fecit sibi rex salmon... (Cant 3:910) Nequaquam credendum est
salomonem tantae multitudinis regem.... 136: 70v–.
- [Text] Fertur aurelius teophrasti liber de nuptiis in quo.... 238: 193b–.
- Festivitatem presentis diei fratres karissimi venerandi iohannis baptiste.... 413:
119(121)va–.
- Festivitatis hodierne dilectissimi verus venerator est.... 372B: 112b–.
- Festum clementis hiemis.... 62: 171v(187v)–.
- Ficus protulit grossos suos (Cant 2:13) Ex superioribus pendet presens locus.
Dixerat enim.... 357: 162b–.
- [Text] Fidei catholice fundamento preter quod teste Apostolo.... 216: 65a–.
- [Sal] [Text] Fidei catholice fundamento preter quod teste Apostolo.... 216: 65a–.
- [Text] Fideli ac devota professione fatemur quod.... 215: 1–; 216: 1a–; 217: 1a–;
274: 1–.
- Fidelis sermo et omni acceptione dignus... (1 Tim 1:15) De divinis lectionibus
quod dominus ammonere dignat.... 347: 149(150)vb–.
- Fidelis sermo et omni acceptione dignus... (1 Tim 1:15) Quod lectioni est modo
de sancto evangelio hoc et paulus apostolus dicit.... 347: 147(148)vb–.
- Fidelis servus et prudens quod... (Mt 24:45) Hec verba beato ysydoro vel
Gregorio vel aliis.... 57: 248(247)b–.
- Fidelium deus omnium conditor et redemptor.... 1002: 226v–; 1003: 113–.
- Fidutiam talem habemus... (2 Cor 3:4) Ac si diceret: illa fidutia inexpugnabilis
est.... 445: 34a–.
- Figitur hic petri glosarum meta magistri/ Que pellant.... 401: 207v–.
- Figura ad mores de penitencia.... 61: 255(253)–.
- Figura predicabilis ad clericos et religiosos Genesis 8.... 61: 256(254)v–.

- Figura predicabilis ad mores actibus 6 verbi dicitur.... **61:** 254(252)–.
- Figura predicabilis ad mores actibus 8 capitulo verbi.... **61:** 253(251)–.
- Figura predicabilis ad mores et maxime contra agende diabolo.... **61:** 252(250)–.
- Figura predicabilis ad mores et maxime contra superbiae.... **61:** 246(244)v–.
- Figura predicabilis contra peccatum accidie.... **61:** 251(249)–.
- Figura predicabilis contra peccatum avaricie.... **61:** 248(246)v–.
- Figura predicabilis contra peccatum iniusticie.... **61:** 249(247)v–.
- Figura predicabilis contra peccatum ire.... **61:** 247(245)–.
- Figura predicabilis fideliter de caritate Iudices capitulo.... **61:** 256(254)–.
- Fili memorare... (Eccles 7:40) Filius prodigus iam in regione dissimilitudinis.... **384:** RPD–.
- Fili recordare quia recepisti bona... (Lk. 16:25) Quoniam magis exempla quam verba imprimunt et opposita.... **53:** 64(66)a–.
- [Prol] Fili uterque karissime. Debui si potuissem.... [Text] A ideo prior est litterarum quod ipsa prior nascentibus.... **424:** 1(3)va.
- Fili matris mee... (Cant 1:5) Annas et cayphas et iudas scarioth filii sinagoge.... **357:** 87b–.
- Fili syon exultate et letamini... (Joel 2:23) Nota tria dicuntur hic primo ecclesia gaudium.... **57:** 199(198)va–.
- Filioli adhuc modicum vobiscum... (Jn 13:33) Advertenda est karissimi dominorum verborum ordinata conexio(!).... **402:** 240(241)b–.
- Filius meus apodemius qui interpretationem nominis.... **335:** 188(189)a–.
- Filius meus frater tuus ausonius in ipso iam profectionis articulo.... **335:** 209(210)a–.
- [Sal] Filius vester et confrater noster silvanectensis.... **146:** 14–.
- Finis precedentis sermonis principium huius. Est ergo lilum.... **357:** 189a–.
- Finitis in ysaia propheta decem et octo explanationum voluminibus.... **337:** 2a–.
- [Text] Firmiter credimus et simpliciter confitemur quod... **41:** 1(6)a–; **173:** 1a–; **382:** 1(3)v–.
- Firmiter in prima partes ponit xxii.... **42:** 1a–.
- Fistula dulcissona tubaque dei sonora frater martinus dona dei taceri non debet.... **449:** 3va–.
- Flagellavit ihesum pilatus (transposition marks) fortassis eum absolvere volens.... **433:** 227(228)a–.
- [Sal] Flatum (Periatum recte) est ad aures nostras quod melletinus.... **171:** 6vb–.
- Flebat iohannes quia non erat... (Apoc. 5:4) Liber iste vetus est testamentum ante christi.... [Text] Beatus vir (Ps. 1:1) id est christus qui non abiit in consilio impii id est.... **240:** 1a–.
- Flecto genua mea... (Eph 3:14) In epistola hodierna tangit apostolus quinque.... **60:** 233vb–.
- Flos libani elanguit (Nahum 1:4) Documentum est sapientis. Ante mentem ne laudes.... **61:** 207(205)–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Fluvius egrediebatur de loco voluptatis (Gen 2:10) Sicut deo vias nativitas christi temporalis et fuit.... **57:** 162(161)a-.
- Fluvius egrediebatur de loco voluptatis... (Gen 2:10) Verbum domini est quod audistis per os meum cibus.... **21:** 82-; **22:** 58v-.
- Forma claustral discipline speciem tenet angeli nuntiantis.... **22:** 69-.
- Fortes facti sunt in bello (Heb 11:15) Verba ista obtime beatissimus convenit martyribus.... **17:** 128(120)v-.
- [Sal] Fortis est dilectio ut mors (Cant 8:6) Cum enim compagem membrorum.... **12:** 66(67)v-.
- Fortitudo et decor indumentum eius... (Prov 31:25) Verba ista possunt adaptari beate Agnete.... **57:** 195(194)a-.
- [Sal] Fortunium quem tubusicum habetis episcopum.... **440:** 179va-.
- Frater ambrosius michi tua munuscula perferens detulit simul.... **205:** 1a-; **335:** 60(61)va-; **396:** 1(2)a-; **455:** 1a-.
- Frater fratrem adiuvans, civitas est munita.... **22:** 70v-.
- [Sal] Frater iste presentium portitor litterarum.... **146:** 228v-.
- Frater karissime cipriane scito prenoscens quia si scribatur extrema littera que appellatur nun exprimit dexteram.... **335:** 128(129)vb-.
- Fratres dilectissimi honorificentissimi summi auctoris.... **414:** 18a-.
- Fratres dilectissimi cum aliquid amore creatoris in creatura eius dignis laudibus predicator.... **413:** 201(203)b-.
- Fratres karissime auditus lectionis sensus excitat.... **443:** 154va-.
- Fratres karissimi beatus stephanus martyr sanctus et primus.... **412:** 63(64)b-.
- Fratres karissimi diligite inimicos vestros.... **414:** 165b-.
- Fratres karissimi duas vitas sibi divinitus predictas.... **412:** 80(81)vb-.
- Fratres karissimi obhoc ad sanctum propositum convenimus ut domino.... **1:** 83(88)v-.
- Fratres karissimi quam speciosa.... **443:** 151va-.
- Fratres karissimi quamquam et notitiam scriptuarum et earum.... **1:** 115(120)-.
- Frequenter diximus fratres karissimi quo semper christianus persecutionem patitur.... **1:** 75(80)-.
- [Sal] Frequenter pulsat aures vestre sollicitudinis bone.... **146:** 65-.
- <F>ructuosus ex clarissima regali progenie.... **38:** 60vb-.
- Fructus spiritus est caritas... (Gal 5:22) Nota inter creaturas hominem maxime esse.... **60:** 211a-.
- [Inc. mut.] ...fugeret locum cuatendi(?) quieret.... (Vita s. Martinae, (BHL, 5587)) **38:** 51a-.
- Fuit igitur beatissima maria secundum seculi fastum.... **413:** 148(150)va-.
- [Text] Fuit igitur beatus antidius crispoltane urbis.... **420:** 1(3)b-.
- Fuit in diebus herodis regis... (Lk 1:5) Sanctissima precursoris domini non nobilitas eius nativitatis festa.... **160:** 35(36)-; **161:** 146(149v-).

- Fuit in diebus herodis... (Lk 1:5) Venturus in carne dominus et redemptor....
413: 103(105)b-.
- Fuit quidam diebus nostris stephanus nomine.... **414:** 203a-.
- Fuit quidam senex in palestine monasteriis.... **454:** 41va-.
- Fuit rome vir magnus et nobilis.... **420:** 89(91)a-.
- Fuit venerabilis furseus nomine nobilis quidem genere.... **418:** 158(160)a-.
- Fuit vir in alexandrio nomine paphnutius.... **1:** 154(159)-; **38:** 57vb-.
- Fuit vir unus de ramataim... (1 Sam 1:1) Dicamus primum de generatione prophete.... **333:** 6va-.
- Fuit vir venerabilis modernis temporibus de terminis conventus fratrum predicatorum.... **449:** 2va-.
- Fuit vir vitae venerabilis gratia benedictus et nomine.... **413:** 49(51)va-; **433:** 122(123)a-.
- Fulcite me floribus... (Cant 2:5) Crevit amor quia incentiva amoris plura.... **357:** 140vb-.
- Fulcite me floribus... (Cant 2:5) Hic duo notantur sollemnitas hodierne processionis et excessus dominice passionis.... **53:** 34(36)a-.
- Fundamenta eius in montibus sanctis (Ps 86:1) Glosa (!) dicta <G>loriosam fratres karissimi civitatem cepit ab initio mundi.... **58:** 68(70)v-.
- [Sal] Furens parco qui obvius bello.... **440:** 204vb-.
- Galaat id est tumulus testis; fuerunt autem iacob obviam angeli dei.... **409:** 126va-.
- [Prol] Galli qui prius a candore.... [Text] Paulus et cetera more solito primo salutat eos.... **178:** 53b-.
- [Prol] Galli qui prius a candore.... [Text] Paulus et cetera premittit salutationem in qua tanquam.... **178:** 65a-.
- Gaudeamus et exultemus... (Apoc 19:7) Non <sunt> bone nuptie quam convertentur in lactum.... **53:** 15(17)a-.
- Gaudeamus omnes in domino diem festum celebrantes sub honore discipulorum.... **447:** 267a-.
- Gaudeamus omnes in domino... Scriptus est venit hora et nunc est.... **184:** 174(175)va-.
- [Sal] Gaudent omnes qui diligunt.... **12:** 115(116)-.
- Gaudeo dilectissimi de religioso nostre devotionis affectu.... **372B:** 95va-; **413:** 34(36)a-.
- [Epist 2][Sal] Gaudeo sancte frater.... **415:** 44(45)va-.
- [Sal] Gaudeo te quasi postliminio redisse gratias.... **146:** 144v-.
- [Sal] Gauderem plurimum si esset modestior.... **12:** 80(81)-.
- Gaudete in domino dilectissimi iterum dico gaudete.... **412:** 166(167)vb-.
- Gaudete in domino... (Phil 4:4) Ac si diceret Gaudete in domino qui in seculari gaudio.... **441:** 37(36)va-.
- Gaudete in domino semper... (Phil 4:5) Ecclesia sicut in festo natalis recolit ortum.... **60:** 70b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Gaudete in domino dilectissimi iterum dico gaudete... (Phil 4:4) Quoniam brevi
intervallo temporis post sollemnitatem nativitatis.... 372B: 118a-.
- Gaudete in domino semper (Phil 4:4) Tria facit apostolus in hiis verbis primo
invitat spem.... 57: 6b-.
- Gaudete fratres karissimi quia redemptionis nostre precium persolutum est....
443: 150va-.
- Gaudia quibus plus gaudes honore virtutes.... 149: 161a-.
- Gaudiat fratres karissimi omnis orbis omnis etas diabolum.... 414: 17a-.
- Gaudium enim erit angelis dei... (Lk 15:10) Hec est conclusio evangelii in quo
verbo invitamus ad penitenciam.... 53: 67(69)a-.
- Gaudium est angelis dei... (Lk 15:10) Dominus ihesus venit in hoc mundus
peccatores.... 57: 93va-.
- Gavisi sunt discipuli... (Jn 20:20) Nota quod deus solvit promissum discipulis
suis superius.... 57: 60b-.
- Generatio et generatio laudabit... (Ps 144:4) Festum hodiernum est nobis cum
devotione et.... 17: 48(50)-.
- Genesim ad tertium scribitur quod filius dei.... 61: 16-.
- <G>eometria est arismestice(!) consecutiva [recte assertiva] nam posteriores
ordinis est.... 285: 1-.
- [Sal] Gesta tue promisit prestancia tua vehementer expecto.... 440: 168va-.
- Gloria dilectissimi dominicae passionis de aqua.... 443: 50b-.
- Gloria dilectissimi dominice passionis de qua nos.... 372B: 153a-.
- Gloria et honore coronasti eum (Ps 8:6) Domine qui dicit gloria et honore
duobus modis.... 57: 231(230)vb-.
- [Prol] Gloria et honor omnipotenti deo patri.... [Text] Igitur beatus vigor
attributensi provincia.... 421: 105(106)a-.
- Gloria in confusione eorum... (Phil 3:19) Sapientia huius mundi deo valde
inimica est.... 60: 254vb-.
- [Sal] Gloria misericordi et sapienti deo qui cor.... 146: 155v-.
- Gloria omnipotenti deo qui os.... 168: 25vb-; 180: 29va-.
- <G>loriabor in infirmitatibus meis... (1 Cor 12:9) Loquitur apostolus contra
questionem qui.... 61: 63v-.
- Gloriosa dicta sunt de te... (Ps 86:3) Quam teste psalmista sumus beati
peregrini et.... 17: 55(56)-.
- Gloriosa martirum certamina studiosus reserare.... 418: 165(167)va-.
- Gloriosa mater christi nata est ex patre nazareno.... 149: 19v-.
- Gloriosissimam civitatem dei sive in hoc temporum cursu.... 332: 1b-.
- Gloriosissimos christiane fidei principes annuis sollemnitatibus.... 413:
135(137)vb-.
- [Text] Gloriosissimus nanque christi apostolus iacobus aliis apostolis et
dominicis discipulis diversa cosmi climata adeuntibus.... 334:
186(189)v-.

- Gloriosissimus nanque christi martir eutropius.... **334:** 182(185)v–.
 [Sal] Gloriosum est nomen virginitatis sed gloriae est fructus.... **146:** 142–.
 [Text] Gloriosus vir lambertus pontifex oppido triectensi oriundus fuit.... **422:**
 180(179)b–.
 Glosarum(!) diversitas intelligentium textus nonnunquam(!)... **43:** 1a–.
 Gracia dei sum id quod sum (1 Cor 15:10) Glossa id est quod sunt gratia dei
 sunt.... **57:** 105(104)a–.
 Gracia dei sunt(!) que sunt(!)... (1 Cor 15:10) His verbis invitat apostolus omnes
 peccatores.... **57:** 106(105)vb–.
 Grandes materias ingenia parva non sufferunt.... **335:** 204(205)va–.
 Grandis quidem est dilectissimi hoderna dominice.... **358:** 25(27)vb–.
 [Sal] Grate admodum nobis iocundeque accedit.... **440:** 147a–.
 Gratia dei sum... (1 Cor 15:10) Nota gratiam dei in presenti summe
 necessarium.... **60:** 197b–.
 Gratia dei sum... (1 Cor 15:10) Valde necessarium est homini ut scipsum
 cognoscat.... **60:** 198vb–.
 Gratia domini nostri ihesu christi... (2 Cor 13:13) Ecclesia in epistola hodierna
 recolit fidelibus orationem.... **60:** 148b–.
 Gratia domini nostri... (2 Cor 13:13) Verba ista scripta sunt corinthios vult
 que.... **20:** 207–.
 Gratia spiritus sanctus per quos vult potentie.... **245:** 136b–.
 Gratiam dei qua christiani sumus quidam dicere.... **356:** 96vb–.
 [Sal] Gratias agimus deo qui procellam vestre.... **146:** 177–.
 [Sal] Gratias agimus iusto et misericordi deo qui.... **146:** 94–.
 Gratias ago deo meo... (1 Cor 1:4) Gratias quidem ago quod habetis
 scientiam.... **445:** 81vb–.
 <G>racias ago domino meo semper... (1 Cor 1:3) In his verbis secundam
 glossas agit apostolus.... **15:** 57(55A)b–.
 Gratias ago deo meo... (1 Cor 1:4) In quo verbo exemplo apostoli monemur ad
 tria.... **60:** 240b–.
 Gratias ago deo meo... (1 Cor 1:4) Quia in omnibus divites facti estis.... **60:**
 242b–.
 Gratias ago deo meo... (1 Cor 4:1) Glossa gratias ago corde lingua et opere....
57: 121(120)va–.
 Gratias ago deo meo... (1 Cor 4:1) Videns apostolus et considerans quam te
 utilitatis.... **57:** 122(121)va–.
 [Sal] Gratias ago grate largitori quod.... **12:** 170(172)–.
 [Sal] Gratias ago primum deo liberatori meo.... **146:** 110–.
 [Sal] Gratias ago vestre gratie quantas possum.... **12:** 164(165)–.
 Gratias redemptori nostro qui tam copiose.... **358:** 52(54)vb–.
 [Sal] Gratias referimus excellentie vestre quod paterna.... **146:** 84–.
 [Sal] Gratias referimus liberalitati vestre quod memor.... **146:** 129–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] Gratias referimus summe paternitati vestre.... 146: 32v–.
Gratias tibi ago domine sancte omnipotens eterne deus qui me de transacto
noctis spatio ad mane.... 1001: 97–.
Gratias tibi ago omnipotens deus qui mihi in hac nocte non meis sed tua
piissima misericordia dignatus es custodire.... 1001: 94–.
[Sal] Gratioso et feliti militi Reymundi.... [Text] Doceri petisti a nobis de cura et
modo.... 380: 86b–.
[Sal] Gratum deo credimus impartiri famulatum.... 303: 342–.
[Sal] Grave nobis est bellum.... 440: 205b–.
[Sal] Gravi de pugna conquereris.... 440: 205b–.
[Text] Gregorius celtico galliarum tractu fuit exortus.... 421: 134va–.
Gregorius episcopus servus servorum dei etc. Sicut continetur in privilegio quod
anno secundo sui praesulatus.... 303: 352–.
Gregorius papa romane sedis apostolice presul compunctione timore dei plenus
et humilitate summus.... 349: 1va–.
Gregorius urbe romulea a patre gordiano editus.... 413: 40(42)a–.
Gregorius urbis rome a patre gordiano.... 419: 20b–.
[Sal] Habebam in desideriis ad vos cum festinatione.... 12: 1(2)v–.
Habens crebro tuis affatibus letificari et instinctu.... 440: 38vb–.
Habentes autem donationes... (Rom 12:6) Donum non ex nostro sed ex
donantis pendet arbitrio.... 441: 52(51)a–.
[Sal] Habeo gratiam beatitudini tuae.... 440: 145vb–.
[Sal] Habeo gratiam quod pro subscripta salutatione mihi plenam epistolam
reddidisti.... 335: 28(29)b–.
Habeuntes pharisei consilium inierunt... (Mt 22:15) Ab eo tempore quo tocius
mundi monarchia.... 445: 128a–.
Habeuntes pharisei consilium inierunt... (Mt 22:15) Et observantes miserunt
insidiatores.... 445: 127b–.
Habeuntes pharisei consilium inierunt... (Mt 22:15) Nuper sub cesare augusto
iudea subiecta romanis.... 445: 126va–.
Habitare christum per fidem... (Eph 3:17) In istis verbis tria facit apostolus
primo obtat nobis.... 57: 116(1150a–.
<Haec dies quam fecit....> 346: FPD–.
Haec igitur audiens antiochus et scribens.... 454: 64a–.
Haec igitur tue beatitudini narrans.... 454: 76b–.
Hanc beati iacobi translationem a nostro codice excludere nolui.... 334:
111(114)v–.
Hanc ergo occupationem pessimam... (Eccles 1:13) Quid est distendantur?
Exterius intumescant interius manes.... 242: 93b–.
Has eadem scripturas ante adventum quidem.... 360: 201vb–.
Haurite nunc et ferte architriculo (Jn 2:8) Tria facit in hiis verbis nos ad
doctrinam.... 57: 10b–.
Hebreorum quondam populus et omnis israelitice.... 372B: 125b–.

- Hec autem vobis ab initio... (Jn 16:5-7) Cum dominis ihesu predixisset discipulis suis persecutiones.... 402: 275(276)va-.
- Hec cum dixisset ihesu... (Jn 18:1-12) Terminatio magno prolixoque sermone quem post cenam dominus.... 402: 311(312)b-.
- Hec dixit in synagoga... (Jn 6:60-72) Verba domini ex evangelio que sermonem pristinum consequuntur.... 402: 136(137)va-.
- <H>ec est dies quam fecit dominus (Ps. 117:24) David plenus gratia et benedictione celesti pregustans odoratu.... 171: 62b-.
- Hec est dies quam fecit... (Ps 117:24) David rex et propheta et amicus dei.... 17: 35(37)v-.
- Hec est dies quam fecit dominus... (Ps 117:24) Dies ista quam fecit dominus fratres mei dies est.... 58: 76(78)v-.
- Hec est dies quam fecit dominus.... (Ps 117:24) Hec est dies gloriosa gloriorsum cuius misterium est humana.... 58: 74(76)v-.
- <H>ec dies(!) quam fecit... (Ps 117:24) Quod precipue dominus paschalis diebus in quibus.... 61: 126v-.
- [Sal] Hec est vera caritas. Hec perfecta dilectio.... 440: 31vb-.
- Hec est voluntas dei... (1 Thes 4:13) Docet apostolus in epistola hodierna que sit voluntas.... 60: 105b-.
- Hec est voluntas dei (1 Thes 4:13) Notanda quod quinque signa domine voluntatis sunt.... 57: 35a-.
- Hec est voluntas dei (1 Thes 4:13) Tria ostendit nobis apostolus in hac epistola.... 60: 106vb-.
- Hec facta est mihi (Ps 118:56) Sensibiliter videmus quod res quanto est.... 61: 234(232)v-.
- Hec locutus est ihesu... (Jn 17:1) Ante ista que nunc sumus domino adiuvant tractaturi.... 402: 295(296)a-.
- Hec locutus sum vobis (Jn 14:25-27) In precedenti lectione sancti evangelii quam sequitur ista.... 402: 255(256)va-.
- Hec locutus sum vobis... (Jn 15:11-12) Audistis karissimi dominum dicentem discipulis suis hec locutus.... 402: 262(263)a-.
- Hec locutus sum vobis... (Jn 16:1-4) In his que precedent hoc evangelii capitulum dominis 402: 273(274)a-.
- Hec mando vobis ut diligatis... (Jn 15:17) In hoc domini precepto.... 414: 172vb-.
- Hec mando vobis... (Jn 15:15-17) In lectione evangelica que hanc antecedit dixerat dominus.... 402: 266(267)va-.
- <H>ec octo si bene excolueris omnium virtutum perfectionem.... 71: 11v-.
- Hec omnia que figuraliter... (1 Cor 10:11) Cum legit is qui in manifesto.... 360: 200va-.
- Hec oratio est de dolore.... 22: 171v-.
- [Sal] Hec ovis gregis vobis commissi derelicto grege.... 146: 205-.
- Hec passus sum absque... (Job 16:18) Verba ista scripta sunt iob XVI et satis congruere beato petro martyri.... 17: 102(94)-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Hec precepta que subscripta sunt.... 24: 49-.
- Hec sunt nomina episcoporum turonensium: Gratianus.... 334: 103(106)v-.
- [Text] Hec sunt nomina que scripta sunt in celo.... 404: 102vb-.
- Hec sunt verba sequentia(!)... (Dt 1:1) Moyses de se tamquam de alio loquitur.... 353: 163b-.
- Hec tibi summa fuit donari facta iohannes. Aurea gutta pio cuius ab ore fluit.... 348: 203va-.
- Helena mater constantini in bethania consistens.... 38: 44va-.
- Helisabeth impletum... (Lk 1:57) Non solum opera et virtutes sanctorum plene sunt.... 413: 116(118)a-.
- Helisabeth impletum... (Lk 1:57) Precursoris domini nativitas sicut sacratissima.... 413: 112(114)b-.
- Helisabeth impletum... (Lk 1:57) Verbum impletionis sancta scriptura in bonorum tantum ortu.... 413: 115(117)a-.
- [Prol] Henrico dei grati bituriensi patriche aquitanorum primati alanus dictus magister opus suum. Quam hoc fluctuantis mundi debucantes.... [Text] Ha ha ha dicit deus quam puer ego sum et nescio loqui (Jer 1:6) Si ieremias ab utero sanctificatus...non illuminatos ab tenebrent ne illuminati tenebrentur.... 161: 1(4)a-.
- Heri celebravimus temporalem sempiterni regis nostri natalem.... 411: 91a-; 412: 74(75)a-.
- Heronimus nanalibus(!) de quindecim diebus.... 161: 197(200)-.
- [Epist 1] Hesterna die cum ad me plerique monachi venissent.... 334: 14(17)v-.
- Hesterna die dixeramus quomodo seon rex.... 360: 113va-.
- Hesterno die qui adfui stis promissionem nostram tenetis.... 347: 51(52)va-.
- Heu heu mundi vita. quare me delectas ita?.... 85: 133(141)v-; 195: 109va-.
- Heu me quid agam? unde sermonis exordium.... 413: 212(214)va-.
- Heu mihi misero quia iratum adverssum(!) me.... 387: FELii-.
- Hi sunt dies quos observare debemus dies pleni.... 358: 112(114)a-.
- Hic agit de prima specie.... 50: 1(2)v-.
- Hic amos propheta non fuit.... 455: 295b-.
- Hic consolatur tu vero cruciaris (Lk 16:25) Verba sunt abraham iaziri et dimittis.... 20: 214-.
- Hic est ille insignis locus ubi ferus draco de quo habetur in gestis sancti silvestri erat.... 303: 353-.
- Hic non habemus manentem civitatem sed futuram.... 38: 40-.
- Hic peccatores recipit e manducat... (Lk 15:2) In verbis istis nota tria commendatione.... 57: 91va-.
- Hic peccatores recipit (Lk 15:2) Secundum philosophum cuiilibet passivo in.... 20: 226v-.
- Hic requiescit corpus beatissimus patris.... 62: RELi-.
- Hic venit in testimonium ut... (Jn 1:7) Tria nota in verbis istis primo est mentis.... 57: 223(222)a-.

- [Prol] Hiis qui in libro vite in celis.... [Text] A luno et super luno et toto luno
deo et rege.... **387:** 4(7)–.
- His medis dilexit eum beatus andreas apostolis.... **38:** 34v–.
- Historia nobis recitata est cuius quamvis.... **360:** 68b–.
- [Prol] Historia sacre legis non sine aliqua prenunciatione.... [Text] Creature
celi(!) et terre quomodo historialiter.... **194:** 7a–.
- Historia Tobie exordium habuit in captivitate.... **340:** 1(4)a–.
- [Prol] Historiam scribere disponentis non unam.... [Text] In principio creavit
Deus celum et terram (Gen 1:1).... London, BL MS Add. 22,859 olim
Cod. Alc. CCCL): 1va–.
- [Prol] Historiographus noster eusebius.... [Text] Silvester itaque cum esset
infantulus... **418:** 26(28)va–.
- Hoc autem nolo te lateat patre quod.... **231:** 85(87)–.
- Hoc demum tercio fratres redditum ab urbe.... **357:** 66va–.
- Hoc enim sentite... (Phil 2:5) Hoc loco apostolus humilitatem tenere nos
docet.... **443:** 3a–.
- Hoc est corpus meum (Mt 26:26) Res abscondite et quam talis conditiones....
61: 228(226)–.
- Hoc est et quasi.... **157:** 3(2)–.
- Hoc est preceptum meum... (Jn 15:12) Cum cuncta sacra eloquia dominicis
plena sint preceptis.... **414:** 168a–.
- Hoc est preceptum meum ut diligatis invicem... (Jn 15:12). Domine nostri
propter hoc dignatus est descendere de celis.... **160:** 55(56)–; **161:**
179(182)–.
- Hoc est praeceptum meum... (Jn 15:12) In verbo proposito invitat dominus
apostolos suos ad dilectionem.... **53:** 37(39)va–.
- Hoc est preceptum meum... (Jn 15:11) Iob si locutus... (Jb 26:7) Quatuor
exiguntur ad hoc quod aliquis digne.... **184:** 147(148)va–.
- Hoc est preceptum meum. omelia.... **190A:** 229–.
- Hoc est preceptum meum... (Jn 15:12) Sive dicatur preceptum sive mandatum....
413: 99(101)a–.
- Hoc est preceptum meum... (Jn 15:12) Ut quid enim nos dilexit christus.... **414:**
171vb–.
- [Text] Hoc est remedium (animae) eius qui vitiorum.... **169:** 101(1)–.
- Hoc oratio est de dolore.... **22:** 171v–.
- <H>oc oro ut caritas vestra... (Phil 1:1) Videns apostolus caritatem licet summe
naturam.... **15:** 70(67)v–.
- Hoc sentite in vobis (Phil 2:5) Tripliciter debemus sentire quod fuit in christo....
60: 122b–.
- Hoc sentite in vobis... (Phil 2:5) Ecclesia in hodierno officio duo intendit
ostendere.... **60:** 120a–.
- [Prol] Hoc volumen quatuor(!) continet libros quibus.... [Text] Quod attinet ad
totum hoc universum pro certo.... **102:** 320–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Hodie celebratur sollemnitas dominorum principium apostolorum... Petrus
maior dignitate paulus maior in predicatione.... 184: 144(145)b-.
- Hodie dilectissimi omnium sanctorum sub una sollemnitas leticia.... 414: 78a-.
- Hodie dilectissimi sacram quadregisime tempus ingredimur.... 358: 56(58)va-.
- Hodie fratres adventus initium celebamus cuius utique.... 358: 1(3)a-.
- Hodie fratres karissimi christus natus est nos renati.... 412: 34(35)va-.
- Hodie fratres karissimi magnum pietatis sacramentum manifestum est.... 413:
12(14)a-.
- Hodie fratres karissimi natalem illorum infantium colimus.... 412: 110(111)a-.
- Hodie fratres adventus initium celebamus. Cuius utique.... 358: 1(3)a-.
- Hodie in iordane baptizato dominus... (Resp. 1 in Epiph.) De illis qui mare
rubrum transierunt filii mei.... 58: 25(27)v-.
- Hodie nobis iohannis virtus herodis feritas.... 413: 211(213)a-.
- Hodie nobis celorum rex... (cf. Lk 2:11) Quod a vero fidei connicione(!)
originali delicti.... 58: 19(21)v-.
- Hodie nobis celorum rex dominus... (cf. Lk 2:11) Scio nonnullos adesse fratres
mei qui sunt quod.... 58: 12(14)-.
- Hodie salus domui... (Lk 19:9) Hoc dupliciter exponitur primo de domo
materiali.... 60: 290va-.
- Hodie scietis quia veniet... (Exod 16:6-7) Quique terrigene et filii hominum
audite.... 358: 15(17)a-.
- Hodie templum dominum in templum domini virgo mater.... 358: 51(53)va-.
- Hodie veritas de terra orta est.... 412: 13(14)b-.
- Hodie vobis sicut hesterna promissionis tenetis.... 357: 14va-.
- Hodiernam dilectissimi festivitatem descensione sancti spiritus.... 372B: 168b-.
- Hodiernam dilectissimi festivitatem toto terrarum orbe.... 372B: 167b-.
- Hodiernam festivitatem dilectissimi apparatio domini et salvatoris nostri....
372B: 121va-; 412: 191(192)vb-.
- Hodiernam sollempnitatem dilectissimi in precipuis festis.... 372B: 164va-; 444:
62va-.
- Hodiernam dilectissimi fratres festivitatem.... 444: 66b-.
- Hodierni misterii sacramentum fratres karissimi.... 412: 36(37)vb-.
- Hodiernum quidem sermonem ordinis nostri consuetudo.... 358: 17(19)vb-.
- Hodiernus dies in magno sacramento.... 443: 152vb-.
- Hodiernus dies magnum nobis contulit gaudium.... 413: 13(15)b-.
- [Text] Hominis autem sapientia pietas est. Habes hoc.... 238: 4b-.
- Homo erat paterfamilias... (Mt 21:23) Homo nomine non natura.... 442: 25vb-.
- [Text] Homo microcosmus id est minor mundus appellari.... 238: 182b-.
- <H>omo nascitur ad laborem est avis ad volandum (Job 5:7) Qui estavis vadit
ad libanum et tollit medulam cedri.... 171: 65va-.
- Homo natus de muliere... (Job 14:1) Dicit beatus gregorius super locum istum
Ecce sancti.... 17: 208(200)v-.

- Homo quem rex voluerit honorare... (Esther 6:7) Verba ista convenit beato andree qui.... **57:** 147(146)a-.
- Homo quidam descendebat ab ierusalem... (Lk 10:30) Gaudere nos apostolus precipit.... **347:** 70(71)va-.
- Homo quidam descendebat a iherosolim... (Lk 10:30) Homo iste figuram teneret peccatoris et sciendum.... **15:** 14a-.
- <H>omo quidam descendebat... (Lk 10:30) Iob XIX similiter venerunt latrones eius et notandum.... **15:** 15a-.
- Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk 16:1) Homo dives erat ille qui in celo dominatur.... **184:** 90(91)vb-.
- Homo quidam erat dives qui habebat vilicum... (Lk 16:1) In villico hoc quem dominus eiciebat.... **445:** 15b-.
- Homo quidam erat dives qui habebat vilicum... (Lk 16:1) Quis sit villicus iniquitatis.... **445:** 13b-.
- Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk 16:1) Spiritualiter iste homo dives est deus omnipotens.... **160:** 41(42)-; **161:** 157(160)v-.
- Homo quidam erat dives qui habebat vilicum... (Lk 16:1) Vis sacre scripture est.... **445:** 16b-.
- Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk 16:19) Ad exemplum nostre corrupcionis salvator noster.... **57:** 86vb-.
- Homo quidam erat dives qui habebat... (Lk 16:19) Duo notabilia ponuntur in his verbis.... **57:** 102a-.
- Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk 16:19) Ex hoc quod nomen lazari exprimitur videtur esse.... **19:** 109vb-.
- <H>omo quidam erat dives et cetera (Lk 16:19) In hac parabola ministrat vobis materiam.... **15:** 4(5)b-.
- Homo quidam erat dives qui habebit villicum (Lk 16:19) In hoc evangelio primo ponitur parabola contra avariciam.... **19:** 137a-.
- Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk 16:19) In verbis sacri eloquii fratres karissimi prius servanda est.... **444:** 90va-.
- Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk 16:19) Nota quod in istis verbis tanguntur tria.... **57:** 84vb-.
- Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk 16:19) Nota quod reprobis quasi ignotis apud deum.... **184:** 78(79)a-.
- Homo quidam erat dives... (Lk 16:19) Purpuram regii habitus esse colorem.... **444:** 96va-.
- Homo quidam erat dives.... (Lk 16:19) Scriptura divinitus inspirata.... **444:** 97va-.
- Homo quidam erat ex phariseis... (Jn 3:1) In hoc evangelio primo ponitur nichodemi descriptio secundo.... **19:** 105va-.
- Homo quidam fecit cenam... (Lk 14:16) Homo iste est christus hora cene finis seculi.... **184:** 79(80)va-.
- Homo quidam fecit cenam magnam... (Lk 14:16) In evangelio quattuor principaliter notantur primum est cene preparatio.... **53:** 65(67)b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Homo quidam fecit cenam... (Lk 14:16) In precedenti dominica locutus est dominus.... 20: 219v-.
- Homo quidam fecit cenam magnam (Lk 14:16) In verbis istis salvatoris pietas exprimi non cessantis.... 57: 90b-.
- Homo quidam fecit cenam magnam (Lk 14:16) Secundum gregorium cena hec magna est satietas interne.... 19: 114a-.
- Homo quidam fecit cenam... (Lk 14:16) Tria nota in ista verba primum singularitatis.... 57: 87vb-.
- Homo quidam fecit cenam... (Lk 16:16) Hoc distare fratres karissimi inter delicias cordis et corporis solet.... 444: 103vb-.
- Homo quidam fecit cenam... (Lk 16:16) Omnipotens deus in exordio mundane creationis.... 444: 108va-.
- Homo quidam habuit duos filios... (Lk 15:11) Hominem deum dici multis testimoniiis approbatur.... 442: 29va-.
- Homo quidam habuit duos filios... (Lk 15:11) In lectione evangelica quam audivimus de homine dictum est.... 347: 66(67)va-.
- Homo quidam nobilis... (Lk 19:12) Homo nobis ille est cui cecus supra clamabat.... 414: 152vb-.
- Homo quidem nobilis... (Lk 19:12) Utique dilectissimi non frustra homo iste.... 414: 156b-.
- Homo quidam peregre proficiscens... (Mt 25:14) Hostis antiquus per totam ebdomadam retia sua.... 184: 160(161)vb-.
- Homo sanctus in sapientia... (Eccl 27:12) Hic nota tria quam beato nicolao convenient.... 57: 150(149)vb-.
- Homo: loquar secreto animae meae et amica confabulatione.... 1: 16(21)-.
- Hora est iam nos... (Rom 13:14) Dicunt naturales quod secundum cursus naturalem.... 61: 258(256)v-.
- Hora est... (Rom 13:11) Hoc tempus dicitur tempus adventus quia cantus.... 60: 57-.
- Hora est... (Rom 13:11) Secundum quod esponitur de somno culpe circa.... 60: 58a-.
- Horosius in secundo hystoriarum suarum libro. Cyrus ut dixi cunctis adversum.... 400: 171vb-.
- <H>ortamus vos ne in vacuum... (2 Cor 6:1) In vacuum gratiam dei recipit.... 441: 124(123)va-.
- Hortamus vos ne in vacuum... (2 Cor 6:1) Solent principes quando pugnaturi sunt cum hostibus.... 60: 100va-.
- [Prol] Hortaris venerabilis pater augustine ut sicuti.... [Text] Igitur posito in administratione prefecture galliarum patre.... 367: 107(97)-; 413: 62(64)a-.
- <H>ortatur nos sepius salvator noster ad medicamenta confessionis.... 161: 198(201)-.
- Hos qui se sociaverint ad filios israel.... 360: 198a-.

- Hos sancte quadragesime dies fratres karissimi debemus omni veneratione suscipere.... **441:** 140(139)b-.
- [Prol] Hugoni milici christi... Semel et secundo et.... [Text] Novum milicie genus ortam nuper.... **152:** 128v-.
- Humanae vitae brevitas damnatio delictorum est.... **335:** 122(123)va-.
- Humanas laudes et mortalium fabulas videmus.... **414:** 101b-.
- Humanas laudes et mortalium infulas videmus.... **421:** 170a-.
- Humanum dico propter infirmitatem... (Rom 6:19) Ac si apertius diceretur: Si in equa quia amplius.... **444:** 145a-.
- Humanum dico propter infirmitatem... (Rom 6:19) Hesterno die de iustificatione nostra nobis est a domino deo nostro sermo.... **347:** 173(174)va-.
- [Text] Humanum genus et cetera. Casus iste sic ponitur. Dicitur his quo.... **267:** 1a-.
- Humanus sermo et omni acceptione dignus... (1 Tim 1:15) Audivimus beatum apostolum paulum dicentem: Humanus sermo.... **347:** 145(146)va-.
- Humiliamini sub potenci manu dei... (1 Pet 5:6) Beatus petrus considerans quod superbi non possunt.... **57:** 92vb-.
- Humiliamini sub potenti manu dei... (1 Pet 5:6) Ecclesia multas exhibitiones(!) facit fidelibus in epistola hodierna.... **60:** 157b-.
- Humiliamini... (1 Pet 5:6) Hanc ergo gratiam humilibus tribuit.... **444:** 113a-.
- Humiliamini... (1 Pet 5:6) Id est sub potestate dei.... **444:** 113a-.
- Humiliavit semetipsum factus obediens... (Phil 2:8) Tria nota hic de christo Primum est vera humilitas.... **57:** 51va-.
- Humiliavit semetipsum factus obediens (Phil 2:8) Tria tanguntur in ista materia Primum est humilitas domine.... **57:** 52a-.
- <H>umiliavit semetipsum factus obediens... (Phil 2:8) Que promissio superscripta per deum presentis.... **61:** 103v-.
- Humilis saluto quod primum est.... **440:** 204va-.
- [Sal] Hunc codicem a domino papa calyxo primitus editum.... **334:** 215(218)-.
- Hunc eundem pontifex sed spiritalem/Cesar ergo suscepit usum temporalem.... **220:** 138(140)va-.
- [Prol] Hunc modicum operis nostri libellum.... [Text] Hoc est remedium (animae) eius qui vitiorum.... **169:** 101(1)-.
- [Text] Hylarion ortus vico thauta(!) qui circiter quindecim milia.... **367:** 72(82)v-.
- Hystoriam veterem si versificando sequemur/ Tres tribus.... **149:** 19v-.
- I littera vocalis est et consonans.... **425:** 1va-.
- [Inc. mut.]...iacere debent in terra et conculcare pedibus.... **365:** 1a-.
- [Text] Iacob dilexi esau autem... (Aug. De praed. sanct. I3) In his tribus capitulis licet divisa sint.... **356:** 64a-.
- Iacobus apostolus sanctum instruit.... **431:** 80a-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Text]. 2a Iacobus dei et domini (Jas 1:1). Dixit de hoc Iacobo apostolus paulus.... **177: 1va-**.
- [Prol] Iacobus. Petrus. Iohannes iudas septem epistolas edderunt.... [Text] 2a Iacobus dei et domini (Jas 1:1) Dixit de hoc Iacabo apostolus paulus.... **177: 1va-; 431: 80a-**.
- Iacobus qui appellatur.... **431: 80a-**.
- Iacobus vero qui et frater domini igitur cognomento iustus.... **413: 73(75)va-**.
- [Sal] Iam a longo tempore audivimus langorem.... **146: 238v-**.
- Iam autem die festo... (Jn 7:14-18) Quod sequitur de evangelio et hodie lectum est.... **402: 144(145)a-**.
- Iam die festo... (Jn 7:14) <H>esterno die hucusque lectum erat.... **442: 88b-**.
- Iam diu est ut facere cogito atque dispono.... **331: 1va.**
- Iam dudum animis nostris insedit dilectissimi fratres.... **367: 167(157)v-**.
- [Sal] Iam dudum frater in Christo domino mi unanime.... **440: 29vb-**.
- [Prol] Iam dudum me mater venerabilis.... [Text] Postquam universalis humane salutis auctor.... **418: 244(246)vb-**.
- Iam parata sunt omnia (Lk 14:17) Philosophus qui dicit iam dat nobis intellegere.... **57: 89a-**.
- [Sal] Iam pridem tuae caritati prolixam epistolam misi.... **440: 17va-**.
- Iam queritur inter dispensatores... (1 Cor 4:2) Licet multa commendabilia sint in dispensatore.... **60: 68a-**.
- [Sal] Iam rescripseram caritati tue.... **440: 213vb-**.
- [Sal] Iam senio frigescientibus membris.... **440: 101vb-**.
- Ibat ihesus in civitate... (Lk 7:11) Littera plena est nec indiget expositione circa seriem.... **15: 19vb-; 19: 157a-**.
- Ibat ihesus in civitatem... (Lk 7:11) Mediator dei et hominus christus ihesus pro nobis factus homo.... **445: 64b-**.
- Ibat ihesus in civitatem... (Lk 7:11) Naim civitas est galilee in secundo miliario.... **445: 63b-**.
- Ibat ihesus in civitatem qui vocatur naim... (Lk 7:11) Naym est civitas in galilea quae longe est.... **160: 47(48)v-; 161: 165(168)v-**.
- Ibimus viam trium dierum et cetera (Ex 3:18) Tracta sunt verba ista de contextione in storiali... **171: 12a-**.
- Ibo michi ad montem (Cant 4:6) Sponsus quidem hic loquitur.... **1: 121(126)v-; 155: 100(101)va-**.
- Idcirco non possunt intelligere quia perve si sunt.... **242: 94b-**.
- [Inc. mut.]...idonei cogitare aliquid quasi ex vobis metipsis.. **359: 54a-**.
- [Text] Ier. i. a. A. a. Domine deus ecce nes<cio>.... **439: 1a-**.
- [Prol] Ieronimus. Non sicut ait monatanus prophete in extasi.... [Text] (ad Visionem) Tria genera sunt visionis. Primum corporale quo videmus.... **220: 1(3)va-**.
- Ieronimus noster in opido stridonis.... **422: 240(239)a-**.
- Ierosolimis inventio sancte crucis ab helena regina.... **413: 95(97)va-**.

- Iesu fili david miserere mei (Lk 18:35) Sicut habere ex verbis tulii in oratoris....
20: 75-
- <I>hesu filii david miserere mei (Lk 18:38) Verbi mittuntur quod in omni
 tribulacione.... **61: 70v-**
- Ihesus christus filius dei natus est hodie.... **38: 42b-**
- Iesus marie filius salus mundi et dominus sit mihi clemens.... **1001: 25-**
- [Text] Igitur Martinus sabaria panniarum oppido.... **334: 3(6)-**
- [Text] Igitur beata et gloriosa semper virgo maria ex regia stirpe.... **414: 8va-**
- Igitur beatissimus basolus quitania provincia.... **421: 187a-**
- [Text] Igitur beatus antonius nobilibus religiosisque.... **367: 46-**
- [Text] Igitur beatus aper in suburbio anguste trechorum vico.... **422:**
164(163)vb-
- [Text] Igitur germanus altisidorensis oppidi indigena fuit.... **367: 94(84)-**
- [Text] Igitur beatus hylarius pictavorum urbis episcopus.... **418: 136(138)b-**
- [Text] Igitur beatus martinus sabbaria panniarum opido.... **414: 85a-**
- [Text] Igitur beatus rudesindus dumiensis ecclesie episcopus.... **414: 1a-**
- [Text] Igitur beatus vigor attrabatensi provincia.... **421: 105(106)a-**
- [Text] Igitur posito in aministratio prefecture galliarum.... **367: 107(97)-; 413:**
62(64)a-
- [Text] Igitur post corporeum dominice nativitatis adventum.... **420: 33(35)vb-**
- Igitur post excessum beati martini turonicae civitatis episcopi.... **334: 98(101)v-**
454: 37b-
- Igitur post excessum beati martini turonice sedis episcopi.... **414: 100a-**
- [Text] Igitur post illum dominice ascensionis.... **421: 202b-**
- Igitur postea quam gloriosus hyreneus episcopus.... **419: 40b-**
- Igitur postquam gloriosus hireneus episcopus et martir migravit.... **422:**
213(212)a-
- [Text] Igitur probianus cum dubio iam vite penderet.... **418: 141(143)a-**
- [Text] Igitur sanctus gregorius ex senatoribus primis.... **418: 110(112)vb-**
- [Text] Igitur sanctus paulinus episcopus burdegala oppido galliarum.... **367:**
142(132)v-
- Igitur vitam sancti iohannis scribere exordiat.... **418: 202(204)vb-**
- Ignoscentes(!) et recti adeserunt mihi... (Ps 24:21) A tribus commendatur isti
 sancti in verbis istis.... **57: 171(170)vb-**
- [Prol] Ignota vultu fidei mihi ardore notissima es.... [Text] Interrogas quomodo
 perfectus esse quis possit.... **335: 180(181)vb-**
- [Sal] Ignotus quidem tibi facie sed iam aliquatenus.... **356: 96vb-**
- Iherico tubis subruritur sacerdotum. Statim enim.... **360: 187va-**
- Ihesum queritis nazarenum... (Mk 16:6) In ista auctoritate tria nota primum est
 nostra salvacio.... **57: 59b-**
- Ihesus autem abscondite se... (Jn 8:59) Notanda quod filius dei quattuor modis
 abscondite se.... **57: 46a-**

Index of Latin Incipits

- Ihesus abscondit se... (Jn 8:59) Verba sunt beati Iohannis evangeliste quibus humilitatem.... 20: 110v-.
- Ihesus christus primus et summus pontifex et sacerdos in eternum secundum ordinem melchisedech.... 447: 267va-.
- Ihesus ergo cum cognovisset... (Jn 6:15-44) Hesternam ex evangelio lectionem ista est hodie.... 402: 125(126)b-.
- Ihesus filius nave in heremo pugnabat.... 412: 159(160)va-.
- Ihesus filius nave in typum domine.... 427: 138a-.
- Ihesus manifestavit gloriam... (Jn 2:11) Verba ista leguntur Johanne II et sunt.... 20: 51-.
- Ihesus nazarenus rex iudeorum titulus triumphalis.... 334: 216(219)-.
- Illa autem que sursum est (Gal 4:26) Notandum quod illa civitas sunt celestis conveniatur a tribus.... 57: 42va-.
- Illa autem que sursum... (Gal 4:26) Quando aliquis crucem trans marinam assumpsit et proponit.... 60: 112vb-.
- Illa autem que sursum est (Gal 4:26) Tria ponuntur in verbis istis Primo est contemplacionis altitudo.... 57: 43vb-.
- Ille arguet (mundum) de peccato... (Jn 16:9) Cum communiter de his arguendus sit clerus qui.... 19: 94b-.
- Ille ego qui semper regali elatus tenore... 329: 96-.
- Illo tempore quo fulgens in tota seculi novella.... 421: 143b-.
- [Sal] Illustri viro et eloquentissimo nobisque dilectissimo Volusiano.... 440: 8b-.
- Imitatores mei estote... (Phil 3:17) Id est me sequimini me fideliter imitamini.... 445: 125v-.
- Immaculatus dominus immaculatam sibi famulam.... 412: 219(220)b-.
- Immensa divinae largitatis beneficia.... 433: 1a-.
- Immisit dominus soporem in adam (Gen 2:21) Immisit et in seipsum factus nimirum.... 358: 55(57)vb-.
- [Text] Imperatorie maiestatis est tres im (!) palatio.... 339: 1(3)va-.
- [Epist][Sal] Imperitorum desideria.... [Text] Lectis litteris quas misisti fili karissime scarila.... 415: 1(2)b-.
- Imperatrix reginarum et salvatrix animarum. Preciosa margarita rosa.... 149: 11-.
- [Sal] Impletis gaudio os nostrum.... 440: 201a-.
- [Sal] Impletum est gaudio os nostrum.... 440: 24a-.
- Importuna in evangelio mulier tandem meruit audiri.... 335: 15(16)a-.
- Imposuit dominus symoni nomen petrus.... (Mark 3:16) Symonem marcus nominat petrum.... 334: 185(188)-.
- In adventu domini dominica prima ysaias incipiatur ad vigilias.... 185: 4v-; 186: 4v-; 187: 1v-; 281: 15(17)a-.
- In adventu domini quem hodie celebramus.... 358: 5(7)a-.
- In adventu dominico fratres karissimi solutus est omnis paterne prevaricationis metus.... 412: 35(36)vb-.

- In agonibus corporalibus gradus quidam et differentie.... **360:** 72vb–.
- In anglia comes baruic communi nomine sit dictus.... **414:** 252va–.
- [Sal] In angustia corporis et mortis periculo.... **12:** 193(195)–.
- In baculo meo transvi Iordanem... (Gen 32:10) Sicut dicitur sapientie et umbre transitus est tempus.... **23:** 1–.
- [Prol] In carta caritatis inter cetera continentur.... [Text] In civitatibus castellis villis nulla nostra.... **185:** 148–; **187:** 38–; **187:** 50v–.
- In caritate radicati... (Phil 3:17) Super fidenda(!) est locutio flecto genua mea.... **60:** 236va–.
- In caritate radicati et fundati... (Eph 3:17) Queritur peccatores longe fuerit ad nomen.... **57:** 117(116)va–.
- In cena domini quidam excubantes alii dormientes.... **184:** 46(47)vb–.
- In chana galilee triplici nichilo minus documento.... **22:** 112–.
- In circumcitione domini fratres habemus quod amemus.... **358:** 36(38)vb–.
- [Text] In civitatibus castellis villis nulla nostra construenda.... **185:** 148–; **187:** 38–; **187:** 50v–.
- In consuetudine quidem homine cum aliquid sorte.... **360:** 218b–.
- In crastinum autem turba... (Jn 12:12–26) Posteaquam dominus quatriduanum mortuum suscitavit stupentibus iudeis.... **402:** 217(218)b–.
- In debus childeberti regis francorum.... **420:** 62(64)va–.
- In dei nomine Amen. Noverint universi presentis scripti.... **47:** 1(4)–.
- In die illa quinque civitates egipi loquntur lingua chanaan.... **21:** 89v–.
- In diebus claudii cesaris cum venisset petrus.... **420:** 93(95)va–.
- In diebus illis adveniens aurelianus.... **418:** 59(61)a–.
- In diebus illis cum imperiali iussione ferveret.... **418:** 222(224)va–.
- In diebus illis cum primum ab aureliano imperatore persecutio.... **422:** 51vb–.
- In diebus illis factum est in seculi interrogatione.... **422:** 130b–.
- In diebus illis postquam constantinus.... **420:** 32(34)a–.
- In diebus illis salvabitur iuda (Jer 23:6) Osee X (10:12) Tempus requirendi... Semper est tempus dominum requirendi.... **60:** 257b–.
- In diebus illis salvabitur iuda (Jer 23:6) Salvabitur suplex ab eo qui habet officium.... **57:** 133(132)a–.
- In diebus illis sub decio imperatore.... **413:** 2(30)va–; **418:** 226(228)b–.
- In diebus illis sub diocletiano et maximiano imperatoribus sedente lisia preside.... **422:** 228(227)a–.
- In diebus illis tertius romane ecclesie prefuit episcopus clemens.... **414:** 107vb–.
- In diebus tiberii cesaris imperatoris.... **420:** 194(196)va–.
- In diebus traiani imperatoris demonum prevalente fallatia.... **421:** 112(113)va–.
- In diebus unius iudicis... (Ruth 1:1–2) Lubricum semper et ad deteriora declinandi cursum.... **232A:** 19a–.
- In digito dei de eicio (Lk 11:20) Quanto membrum est nobilius si periculose.... **61:** 223(221)–.
- In divinis operibus.... **450:** FELii–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- In divinis voluminibus refertur quod ad constructionem.... 360: 175a-.
- In dominico agro dilectissimi cuius operarii sumus.... 372B: 100va-.
- In domo patris multi sunt mansiones (Jn 14:2) dicit verbum dei. Sed et resurrectio.... 360: 196vb-.
- In domum domini letantes ibimus.... 438: 102v-.
- In ea mihi parte heremi commoranti que iuxta siriam sarracenis iungitur.... 335: 114(115)b-.
- [Sal] In ecclesia anglorum damnosa omnibus.... 12: 157(158)v-.
- [Sal] In epistolari salutatione ferventior exitissent.... 12: 54(55)v-.
- In ezechieli XI. legitur quod cherub habebat faciem hominis.... 36: 103(108)b-.
- In facienda visitatione cautelam maximam et diligentiam visitator.... 185: 171-.
- In hac dilectissimi celebritate sicut relatu paterne traditionis instruimur.... 412: 183(184)va-.
- In his superstes adhuc apud asiam demorabatur.... 412: 160(161)vb-.
- In hoc apparuit caritas dei... (1 Jn 4:8) Quomodo ipse dominus ait maiorem hac dilectionem nemo habet.... 444: 87vb-.
- In hoc apparuit caritas dei... (1 Jn 4:18) Unum de deterioribus que sunt in mundo.... 60: 150b-.
- In hoc capite agit phylosophus de prenotionibus.... 102: 286-.
- In hoc capitulo proponit Porphyrius tres acceptiones.... 102: 1-.
- In hoc clarificatus est... (Jn 15:8-10) Magis magisque salvator gratiam qua salvamur discipulis.... 402: 261(262)a-.
- [Retractio] In hoc opusculo cum illud... (Index) XIIvs Corde et corpore semper humilitatem.... 152: 104-.
- In hoc vocati estis... (1 Pet 3:9) Exprimit bonus petrus hiis verbis consuetudinem patrum.... 57: 96va-.
- <I>n huius libri principio quinque preponenda videlicet.... 382: 1(3)v-.
- In iano claris calidisque cibis potiaris.... 1001: 1v-.
- In illo tempore assumpsit ihesus petrum... (Mt 17:1) Evangelica lectio dilectissimi que per aures.... 372B: 137vb-.
- In illo tempore dixit ihesus discipulis suis... (Jn 6:4) Fratres dilectissimi si mortuus loqueretur verba eius diligenter audientur.... 184: 179(180)vb-.
- In illo tempore post discessum beati dissiniani episcopi orta est in clero.... 422: 116a-.
- In illo tempore regnante decio imperatore.... 420: 124(126)va-.
- In illo tempore sub preside alexandro.... 419: 170a-.
- In illo tempore videns turbas ihesus... (Mt 5:1) Predicante dilectissimi domino nostro ihesu christe.... 372B: 178a-.
- In infantium laudibus intellige deum.... 412: 162(163)a-.
- In inferiori quidem libro admirabilis ego te omnium.... 387: 81(84)b-.
- In ipso iam profactionis articulo sancti fratris nostri sisinnii.... 335: 124(125)va-.
- [Sal] In ipso profactionis articulo sancti filii nostri.... 335: 24(25)vb-.
- In iudicio debent ad ei sensitibilis ymagiationibus.... 203: 115-.

- In lectione apostolica audivimus apostolum dicentem quia fundamentum.... 454:
186vb-.
- In lectione sancti evangelii hodie fratres audivimus.... 358: 45(47)vb-.
- In lectulo meo... (Cant 3:1) Ad quid? Dictum est et iterare superfluum.... 357:
225b-.
- In lectulo meo... (Cant 3:1) Magnum bonum querere deum. Ego hoc nulli in
bonis.... 357: 223va-.
- In lectulo meo... (Cant 3:1) Non est reversus sponsus ad vocem et.... 357: 200b-.
- In lege dei iudicavit congregationem (Eccli 46:17) Congregatio triplex prima
fidei pro qua facienda.... 57: 215(214)b-.
- [Sal] [Prol] In libris beate memorie augustini episcopi.... [Text] Iacob dilexi esau
autem... (Aug. De praed. sanct. I3) In his tribus capitulois licet divisa
sint.... 356: 64a-.
- [Sal] In litteris a sublimitate vestra nuper.... 146: 41v-.
- [Sal] In litteris quas tibi mitto ante.... 12: 82(83)v-.
- [Sal] In litteris sciscitata est fraternitas tua.... 146: 201v-.
- [Sal] In litteris tuis continentur facinorosum quendam vicini.... 146: 203-.
- In loco peregrinationis.... 171: 37b-.
- In luctaminibus huius seculi nullus sine.... 168: 39va-; 180: 44a-.
- [Sal] In magnorum discriminum angustiis ubi.... 12: 50(51)v-.
- In mansuetudine suscipe insitum... (Jas 1:21) Verba ista scripta sunt jacobo 1
que satis.... 17: 20(22)v-.
- In mansuetutinem suscipe verbum... (Jas 1:12) In verbis istis tria facit
apostolus primo invitat nos ad audiendum.... 57: 67va-.
- In manus tuas domine commendo spiritus.... 1001: 52-.
- In martirio beatissimi cipriani fratres karissimi universa.... 414: 25vb-.
- In memoria eterna iustus domini constitutus suorum.... 372A: 92va-.
- In mense ianuario congregata est multitudo.... 419: 65va-.
- In monte gargano venerabilis memoria beati michaelis archangeli.... 414: 44a-.
- [Prol] In narratione rerum factarum non omnia secundam.... [Text] In principio
creavit deus (Gen 1:1) et cetera. Creationem mundi insinuans
scriptura.... 206: 1v-.
- [Prol] In nomine domini nostri iesu christi. Cum proprietates rerum sequantur
substantias rerum.... [Text] De proprietatibus itaque vel naturis rerum
tam spiritualem.... 383: 1a-.
- In nomine domini nostri ihesu christi. Ego egidius de fuscariis civis bononiensis
doctor.... 371A: 1a-.
- [Prol] In nomine sancte et individue trinitatis incipit passio sanctissimi dionisii....
[Text] Post beatam ac salutiferam.... 421: 41(42)a-.
- In novissimo autem die... (Jn 7:37-39) Inter dissensiones et dubitationes
iudeorum de domino ihesu christo.... 402: 152(153)a-.
- In novitate vite ambulemus (Rom 6:4) In verbis istis duo nos docet apostolus...
57: 94va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- In novitate vite ambulemus (Rom 6:4) Verba sunt beati pauli apostoli quibus ad vitam.... **20:** 242v–.
- In omnem terra exxit.... **447:** 267a–.
- In omni opere bono fructificantes (Col 1:10) Quid dicit sitis fructificantes et debetis.... **57:** 132(131)vb–.
- In omnibus dilectissimi sollemnitatibus christianis non ignoramus.... **372B:** 133vb–.
- In omnibus quidem dilectissimi diebus atque temporibus.... **372B:** 135vb–.
- In omnipotentis dei nomine et christi ihesu filii eius domini nostri vitam vel acta sanctissimi arnulfi.... **422:** 42a–.
- In operibus domini fratres et minus capaces.... **358:** 47(49)a–.
- In pace et equitate... (Mal 2:6) Verba ista scripta sunt malachiaii(!) et sunt ipsius.... **17:** 92(84)–.
- In partibus orientis quidam presbiter nomine sapricius et niceforus laicus.... **454:** 185a–.
- In passione tua domine ihesu christe relucet exemplar perfectionis.... **55:** 91(90)v–.
- In prima statione. Resp.: Memento mei Deus.... **456:** 28–.
- In primis dicendum est cur apostolus paulus.... **431:** 39vb–; **455:** 380a–.
- [Sal] In primis peto caritatem vestram.... **440:** 145a–.
- [Prol] In primitiva ecclesia aliqui hebreorum.... [Text] Multiphariam(!) et cetera. Nomen suum hebreis eo quod.... **178:** 103b–.
- In primitiva ecclesia prohibitum erat ne quis loqueretur linguis.... **450:** 1a–.
- In primus proferendum quare antichristus dicitur. Ideo scilicet.... **194:** 169a–.
- In principio creavit deus celum et terram... (Gen 1:1) [Text] Celum significat summa, terra una.... **153:** 1(2)a–.
- [Text] In principio creavit deus (Gen 1:1) et cetera. Creationem mundi insinuans scripture.... **206:** 1v–.
- [Text] In principio creavit Deus celum et terram (Gen 1:1).... London, BL MS Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL): 1va–.
- In principio creavit deus celum et terram (Gen 1:1). In principio inquit et ante omnem creaturam.... **352:** 1va–.
- [Text] In principio... (Gen 1:1) In principio temporis vel ante cetera vel in filio.... **404:** 1a–.
- In principio fecit deus... (Gen 1:1) Quod est omnium principium.... **159:** 1v–.
- In principio... (Jn 1:1) Dominice nativitatis diem qua temporaliter natus.... **412:** 50(51)vb–.
- In principio... (Jn 1:1) In quo principio.... **412:** 57(58)b–.
- In principio erat verbum... (Jn 1:1) Nativitate Domine Nostri Ihesus Christi fratres karissime secundum carnem matheus.... **160:** 5(6)v–; **161:** 101(104)–.
- In principio... (Jn 1:1) Nos diximus verba cum loqueremur.... **412:** 16(17)vb–.
- In principio erat verbum... (Jn 1:1) Omnibus divine scripture ewangelium excellit eorum enim.... **184:** 18(19)vb–.

- In principio... (Jn 1:1) Quia temporalem mediatoris dei.... 412: 20(21)b-.
- In principio erat verbum... (Jn 1:1) Sicut in evangelio cum legeretur audivimus dilictissimi.... 58: 10(12)-.
- In principio erat verbum... (Jn 1:1) Verbum fratres alia quam aliis de seculo.... 58: 17(19)-.
- In principio fecit deus celum et terram.... 161: 90(93)vb-.
- In principio fecit deus celum et terram. Quod est omnium.... 3: 102-.
- In principio inquit(!) faciat deus celum et terrarum. Quid namque per.... 136: 1-.
- In provincia cappadocie apud cesaream civitatem... 418: 230(232)a-.
- [Sal] In publicam notitiam venit nec aliqui.... 12: 65(66)-.
- [Prol] [Inc. mut.]...in quo apprehensi sunt et.... [Text] Liber generationis (Mt 1:1) Sicut fluvius de loco voluptatis egrediens ad.... 264: 1a-.
- In refectione duo sunt: potus et cibo.... 1: 6(11)v-.
- In scriptura sacra aliquando deus nuncupative aliquando vero.... 370: 1(3)a-.
- In spe vivimus fratres nec deficimus in tribulatione.... 358: 69(71)vb-.
- [Prol 1] In subsequenti hoc libro qui nuncupatus.... [Prol 2] Venit nuper ad manus meas.... [Text] Anima mea in angustiis est.... 416: 69(70)vb-.
- In superioribus fornicati sunt filii Israel cum mulieribus.... 360: 156va-.
- In superioribus quidem dictum est quia.... 360: 223a-.
- In temore illo postquam constantinus augustus contra maxentium.... 414: 28b-.
- In tempore illo facta est persecutio christianorum in civitate nicomedia.... 420: 149(151)a-.
- In temporibus illis beatissimus martinus obitum suum longe ante presciens.... 414: 90b-.
- In temporibus illis cum per universam provinciam sicilie.... 414: 161va-.
- In temporibus illis post resurrectionem domini nostri ihesu christi et gloriosam eius ascensionem.... 420: 190(192)a-.
- In temporibus illis post resurrectionem domini nostri ihesu christi et gloriosam eius ascensione.... 420: 190(192)a-.
- In temptatione intrat quidem negligit. Intret ergo.... 184: 49(50)b-.
- In terra quidem habitasse iob auxiti de finibus.... 429: 2a-.
- In theologiis et speculativis cantamire(!) non antiqui.... 97: 125-.
- In titulo huius evangelii quinque sunt explicanda.... 95: 118(121)-.
- In tribulatione invocasti me... (Ps 80:7) Cum omnis christi actio nostra sit instructione.... 17: 73(75)v-.
- In veteri via novam semitam querimus.... 335: 177(178)a-.
- <I>n vicesimo et quinto anno... (Ezech 1:1) Dicturus mistica narrationem historicam premittit ut figat.... 369: 100(101)b-.
- In virtute sancte crucis et sacramentis altaris.... 161: 45(48)v-.
- In virtute sancte crucis et sacramento altaris magna est.... 187: 114-.
- Incendens in celum vidit gloriam dei... (Act 7:55) In verbis istis tria possunt nota primo nota pacientis.... 57: 166(165)vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Text] Incipientibus edificare querendus est locus fundamenti super positi
parietis.... **238:** 86a-.
- [Inc. mut.]...incipit esse a me scitum per mei mutationem.... **265:** 1a-.
- [Prol] Inclita sanctorum apostolorum trophea nulli credo latere.... [Text] Igitur
post illum dominice ascensionis.... **421:** 202b-.
- Inclitus ille arbiter cuius laude sollemni sanctorum chorum.... **422:** 61vb-.
- Indica mihi quem diligit... (Cant 1:6) Studiosis mentibus verbum sponsus
frequenter appetet.... **357:** 94vb-.
- Indica mihi quem diligit... (Cant 1:6; Iob 10:2) Ubi non sane sententiam
causatur sed scrutatur.... **357:** 101a-.
- Indica mihi ubi pascas... (Cant 1:6) Hic sumus hinc progredimur Sed
antequam.... **357:** 98a-.
- Indie tres apud historiographos esse dicuntur.... **422:** 75va-.
- Induamur arma lucis (Rom 13:12) Verbi expositionis haec erant quia christus
vocat.... **61:** 12-.
- Induite subtilibus et ornavi te... (Ex 16:10) Commendatur beata agnes a tribus
scilicet.... **57:** 196(195)va-.
- Induite vos armata(!) dei (Eph 6:11) Duo facit apostolus in verbis. Primo docet
nos.... **57:** 127(126)b-.
- Induite vos armatura dei... (Eph 6:11) Milicia est fratres vita hominis super
terram qua domini.... **171:** 46va-.
- Induite vos armatura dei... (Eph 6:11) Quamdiu hic vivimus bellum est prae
manibus.... **21:** 54-.
- Induite vos sicut electi... (Col 3:12) Sicut pueri solent vestibus spoliari quando
fruatur.... **60:** 85va-.
- Induite vos sicut electi dei (Col 3:12) Verbi in mytus quod aliis vestibus....
61: 55-.
- Indultum Primum. Alexandri III Anno 1163. Protectio apostolica, Exemptio....
228: 18(15)-.
- Ineffabilem nobis domine misericordiam tuam.... **1002:** 225-; **1003:** 113-.
- Infortunium quod deploras quandam compassionis.... **12:** 22(23)-.
- Ingens erat multitudo que adversum israel.... **360:** 240va-.
- Ingredientie domino in sanctam civitatem... (Resp. 1 in Processio Palmorum)
Hodie fratres dilectissimi unigenitus dei dominus noster.... **58:** 61(63)v-.
- Ingressus ihesus in templum... (Lk 19:45) Ingressus dei mei qui est in sancto
plures esse.... **21:** 77-.
- Inicium libri in iezechiele propheta magnis obscuritatibus.... **369:** 57(58)vb-.
- Inimicus homo hoc fecit (Mt 13:23) Dialecticus ut dicit locum matthei XIII....
20: 60v-.
- Inimicus homo hoc fecit (Mt 13:28) Dialecticus dicitur homo ab homine de
victo.... **20:** 63v-.
- Inmittit(!) angelus(!) domini in circuitu... (Ps 33:8) Hic habet translatio
Iohannis confundat angelis.... **17:** 41(43)-.

- Innocentes dicuntur triplici ratione sunt vite.... 38: 43b-.
- Innocentia vera est quae.... 153: 80(81)a-.
- [Prol] Innocentius episcopus... Devotioni vestre insinuatione presentium innotescat.... [Text] Cum omnes unum corpus simus in christo.... 381: 117a-.
- [Prol] Innocentius episcopus servus.... [Text] Dilectis filiis et fratribus ordinis die calatrava.... 75: 99(106)-.
- [Prol] Innocentius episcopus servus servorum dei.... [Text] Cum in multis iuris.... 41: 254(259)va-.
- Innumerus populus et infinita est multitudo.... 414: 156vb-.
- Ipone manum tuum super eum... (Mt 9:18) Verba sunt mattheo IX et sunt illius archisynagogi.... 20: 338-.
- <I>nquid apostolus paulus: christus dilexit ecclesiam... (Eph 5:25) Audite fratres karissimi paulum apostolum nuntium vestre exaltationis.... 58: 69(71)v-.
- [Sal] Inquisitiones tue multiplicati agent et prolixia.... 146: 211v-.
- [Text] Insignia miraculorum apostolici purgatisissimique.... 454: 67a-.
- Inspientes doctus interrogas queris quid tibi.... 1: 14(19)v-.
- Inspice et fac secundum exemplar (Ex 25:40) Quatuor(!) hic notantur primum quod dicit inspice.... 21: 19v-.
- [Prol] Inspirante rerum omnium factore et gubernatore.... [Text] Sacramentum igitur regis et angelica auctoritate prolatum est.... 367: 118(108)-.
- Inspirante rerum omnium factore et gubernatore deo.... 413: 204(206)-.
- Instanti ut quando res deliberanda est facilis.... 96: 1-.
- Instruit nos atque hortatur sermo divinus qualiter.... 1: 67(72)-.
- [Sal] Intelligens in vobis pro gratia divinitus.... 146: 64-.
- [Prol] Inter alia que ad fidelium christi doctrina.... [Text] Aaron. Quod aaron sacerdotium approbatur di XXII sacro sancti. 276: 1-.
- [Sal] Inter angustias constitutus nescio quo.... 12: 117(118)v-.
- [Text] Inter amorem huius mundi et.... 154: 1va-.
- Inter cetera cum sanctum evangelium legeretur audistis ait dominus ihesu: Ego sum via.... 347: 107(108)a-.
- Inter cetera prophetie miracula hoc quoque mirandum.... 369: 81(82)a-.
- Inter ceteris quibus beatus David infirmitatibus.... 1: 108(113)-.
- [Prol] Inter defensores liberi arbitrii et predicatorum.... [Text] Omni anime humane quantum intelligere atque experiri.... 356: 74b-.
- [Sal] Inter desiderabilia huius mundi precipuum.... 12: 252(254)-.
- Inter martyrum splendidissimas classes.... 412: 61(62)vb-.
- <I>nter moralie discipline precepta quibus humana vita instituitur.... [Text] <Q>uoniam videmus omne incivitatem esse societatem quoddam.... 284: 139a-.
- [Prol] Inter multos sepe dubitatum est.... [Text] Sub decio et valeriano persecutoribus quo tempore.... 367: 42-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Text] Inter multos sepe queritur quis libri beati iob scriptor.... **349:** 3va-.
- Inter natos mulierum non surrexit... (Mt 11:11) Baptista domini die ista splendor ille.... **22:** 123-.
- Inter omnes dilectissimi dies quos multis modis.... **372B:** 134va-.
- Inter omnes materias quas ab adolescentia usque ad hanc etatem.... **335:** 157(158)va-.
- Inter omnia dilectissimi apostolice instituta doctrine.... **372B:** 169b-.
- Inter omnia dilectissimi opera misericordie dei.... **372B:** 141a-.
- Inter omnia que sancti fratris quintiliani mihi amicicie prestiterunt.... **335:** 86(87)b-.
- [Text] Inter ortodoxos sancte ecclesie viros.... **419:** 149b-.
- Inter parabolas a domino dictas solet querentes multum exercere.... **347:** 50(51)a-.
- Inter pressuras atque angustias presentis temporis.... **412:** 24(25)a-.
- [Sal] Interdictus est ut audivimus precepto vestro.... **146:** 209v-.
- Interea cum roma gothorum irruptione agentium sub rege alarico atque impetu magne clavis eversa est.... **332:** 1-.
- [Text] Interrogas quomodo perfectus esse quis possit.... **335:** 180(181)vb-.
- [Prol] Interrogasti me de differentia spiritus et anime et cetera. Iste liber qui est de differentia spiritus et anime.... **179:** 117v-.
- Intrantes domum invenerunt puerum... (Mt 2:11) Magi quesierunt christum quia querentibus et invenientibus.... **57:** 181(180)a-.
- Intravit ihesus capharnaum... (Lk 7:1) Refert enim alias evangelista quod iste puer.... **441:** 118(117)vb-.
- Intravit ihesus in quoddam castellum... (Lk 10:38) Conditor pro redemptione generis humani.... **413:** 191(193)va-.
- Intravit domni ihesus in quoddam castellum... (Lk 10:38) Dominus noster fratres karissime quandiu corporaliter conversatus est in hac vita.... **160:** 47(48)-; **161:** 165(168)-.
- Intravit ihesus in quoddam castellum... (Lk 10:38) In scriptura sacra res una et eodem multotiens invenitur.... **413:** 192(194)vb-.
- Intravit ihesus in quoddam castellum.... (Lk 10:38) Sanctum evangelium cum legeretur audivimus.... **413:** 190(192)b-.
- Intravit ihesus in quoddam castellum... (Lk 10:38) Textus istius lectionis heret superioribus.... **413:** 194(196)vb-.
- Intravit iesus in quodam castellum... (Lk 10:38) Ut narrat ieronimus paula et eustochium voluerunt videre corpus.... **184:** 130(131)a-.
- Introducantur angeli loquentes ad christum in zaca.... **184:** 56(57)a-.
- Introduxit me rex in... (Cant 1:3) Ecce unde odor ecce quo curritur.... **357:** 60b-.
- Introduxit me rex... (Cant 2:4) Ut quidem propositi capituli videtur sonare littera.... **357:** 136va-.
- Introivit ergo iterum in pretorium... (Jn 18:33-40) Quid pilatus dixit christo quidve pilato ille.... **402:** 316(317)a-.

- Inveni quem diligit anima mea... (Cant 3:4) Ista beata virgo et martyris beatam vitam.... **17:** 167(159)v-.
- Invenientis infantem pannis involutum... (Lk 2:12) Verba sunt angeli ad pastores salvatoris.... **20:** 19-.
- Inventus est sapiencior in proximus mihi... (3 Esd 4:42) Commendatur hic a christo beatus jacobus.... **57:** 228(227)va-.
- Invicem honera portate... (Gal 6:2) Omnes nos per apostolum ammonet veritas ut invicem honera nostra portemus.... **347:** 184(185)va-.
- Invicem honera portate... (Gal 6:2) Quia legis veteris testamenti custodia timore habebat.... **347:** 183(184)a-.
- [Sal] Invidia proprium est laudem alterius suam.... **12:** 253(255)v-.
- [Sal] Invitavit me sollicitudo vestra ad agendum causam.... **146:** 67-.
- Invocato spiritus sancti auxilio. de tabernaculo moysi aliquid.... **232A:** 1a-.
- Iob quoque exemplar.... **429:** 24a-.
- [Prol] Iohannes apostolus et evangelista a christo.... [Text] Biformen divine legis historiam dupli gratiam sacramenti.... **247:** 183a-.
- Iohannes idem apostolus et evangelista in epistola sua ait: Qui odit fratrem suum.... **335:** 171(172)b-.
- Iohannes igitur qui et marcus famulus domini nostri.... **419:** 167b-.
- Iohannes iohannem gaudete Suscepit ita cum nementem pudice me.... **387:** 3(6)b-.
- Iohannis apostolus et evangelista filius zebedei.... **412:** 95(96)va-.
- Iohannis baptista ait facite fructus dignus penitencie.... **161:** 198(210)v-.
- Iona columba et dolens filius amathi.... **455:** 297vb-.
- Ioseph natus est homo... (Eccl 49:17) In hiis verbis nota tria scilicet virtuosa christi.... **57:** 157(156)a-.
- Tosephus ut ait ieronimus fuit malathie filius.... London, BL MS Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL): 234b-.
- Ipse arguet mundum de peccato... (Jn 16:8) Cum dominus et salvator noster ihesus christus de adventu spiritus sancti.... **347:** 116(117)b-.
- Ipse mihi laborem suscito qui vos sponte.... **357:** 12b-.
- Ipse vero apprehensum sanavit... (Lk 14:4) Verba ista scripta sunt luce XIII et sunt ipsius.... **20:** 299-.
- Ipse vero scit viam meam... (Job 23:10) Sicut approbatus per strenuitatem bone operationis probatus per acerbitatem passionis.... **53:** 51(53)va-.
- [Inc. mut.]...ipsorum scribit Gelasius papa dicens Sancta romana ecclesia.... **16:** 1(3)-.
- Iste sanctus digne in me vertitur homo... (Resp. 1 in die) Adest nobis dilectissimi gloriosissimi beati patris nostri benedicti.... **58:** 42(44)v-.
- Isti sunt viri misericordie... (Eccl 44:10) Comendantur a tribus primo a discreccione generis.... **57:** 223(222)vb-.
- [Text] Itaque pulchritudo bonum quoddam est.... **153:** 198(199)ab-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Ite dicite Iohanni Surdi audiunt... (Mt 11:5) His verbis tria vobis breviter proponiter.... **384: RPD-**.
- Ite et vos in vineam meam (Mt 20:7) Per quem significationem ecclesia sunt.... **61: 61-**.
- Item districtio iudicis erunt per peccatorum revelationem.... **184: 14(15)vb-**.
- Item hic ionas proicitur in ventre cete... (Mt 12:40) Qualiter tres dies et noctes intelligas require.... **184: 54(55)a-**.
- Iubilantes exultemus collaudantes.... **447: 267a-**.
- Iudas frater iacobi.... **431: 88va-**.
- Iudei autem ne remanerent... (Jn 19:31) Cumque milites duo frangerent crux latronum.... **184: 56(57)b-**.
- Iudei ergo quoniam parascheve... (Jn 19:31-42; 20:1-9) Posteaquam dominus ihesus peractis omnibus que ante suam mortem.... **402: 324(325)vb-**.
- [Text] Iudei nefaria incredulitate christum dei filium abnegantes.... **375: 139a-**.
- Iudicabat nos rex noster... (I Reg 8:20) Hodie fuerunt veraciter ad inpleta Nam rex regum.... **57: 57a-**.
- Iudicate: formavit deus hominem ad imaginem et funditudinem.... **381: 1a-**.
- Iulius cesar ut traditur tres gentes nubianos scilicet scotos et cornubianos... **334: 211(214)v-**.
- Iulius Sachertus Dei et Apostolicae Sedis gratia.... **112: 313(308)-**.
- Iungat epistola quos iungit sacerdotium.... **455: 200a-**.
- [Sal] Iungat epistula quos iungit sacerdotium.... **429: 24b-**.
- [Text] Iungit et cetera (Prov 1:1) Iungit id est iunctos se esse ostendat me.... **374: 1a-**.
- Iunius. Aprilis. Septemque.... **62: 172v(188v)-**.
- Iure divino continentia conubio et nuptiis pia virginitas.... **403: 1a-**.
- [Sal] Iure primatus vestri invitatis nos ad concilium apud ansam.... **146: 54v-**.
- Iussit ihesus discipulos suos ascendere... (Mt 14:22) Cum sanctum evangelium legeretur audivimus navicellam.... **413: 147(149)va-**.
- Iussit ihesus discipulos suos ascende in naviculam... (Mt 14:22) Dominus noster postquam pavit quinque milia homines de... **160: 38(39)-; 161: 152(155)-**.
- [Sal] Iusta consilium et admonitionem vestrem abbatem blesensem.... **146: 65v-**.
- [Prol] Iuste iudicate filii homini et.... [Text] Canonum statuta ab omnibus custodiantur.... **173: 10va-; 381: 1a-**.
- Iustissime fratres festivitate presentis diei in omne se gaudium.... **412: 33(34)b-**.
- Iustissimum erat Iosephe I Rex.... **329: 71-**.
- Iustum deduxit et est asinibus.... **171: 2va-**.
- Iustum deduxit per vias rectas (Sap 10:10) Iustus a iusticia dicitur. Iusticia autem tripliciter accipitur.... **21: 42-**.
- Iustum et rationabile dilectissimi vere pietatis obsequium est.... **372B: 119vb-; 412: 170(171)a-**.
- Iustum quidem fuerat nequaquam tibi litteris satisfacere.... **335: 105(106)b-**.

- Iustus de angustia liberatus est... (Prov 11:8) Nota quod iste sanctus commendatur hec a tribus.... **57:** 173(172)b-.
- Iustus perit et non est... (Is 57:1) Verba ista scripta sunt ysia LVII et possunt satis de.... **17:** 67(69)-.
- Iustus ut palma florebit.... (Ps 91:13) Novit caritas vestra fratres omnes unum magistrum habere.... **58:** 47(49)-.
- [Prol] Iuxta sanctorum traditionem quedam que una sunt.... [Text] Cupientes et cetera Primus liber dividitur in septem partes.... **147:** 2(8)v-.
- Januarius habet dies xxxi.... **39:** 353(352)-.
- Jerusalem laetaberis in filiis suis.... (Tob 13:17) Verba hec allegorice intelliguntur presenti sollemnitate et moraliter.... **53:** 40(42)a-.
- Jesu preeceptor miscerere nostri. (Lk 17:13) Verbum est X leprosorum per quos designatur.... **15:** 41a-.
- Johannes baptista predicans in deserto.... **38:** 41a-.
- Johannes episcopus servus... Ad ea ex quibus cultus augeatur divinus.... **75:** 86(93)v-.
- Joseph relicto pallio... (Gen 39:12) Proponitur vobis beatus Bartholomeus ex persona Joseph filii iacob.... **53:** 54(56)vb-.
- Karissimi atque dilectissimi sacerdotes quos dominus adoptavit.... **367:** 170(160)v-.
- Karissimi (!) desiderio desideravi nunc videre faciem tuam.... **446:** 1b-.
- Karissimi nolite omni spiritum cedere... (1 Jn 4:1) Quando iohannes apostolus legebitur audivimus loquentem per eum spiritum.... **347:** 198(199)vb-.
- [Prol] Karissimo michi in christe soror diu est.... [Text] Dominus dicit in evangelio omnia possibilia sunt credendi (Mk 9:22) nemo potest venire.... **56:** 1(2)-.
- [Sal] Karissimo suo Alchero... Religiosa mens religiosa humilitate querit de religione conscientei.... **232A:** 85vb-.
- [Sal] <K>arissimus in christo fratribus.... [Text] Primum loquar tibi frater wilhelme.... **154:** 79b-.
- Kyrie eleyon christe eleyon... pater de celis deus miserere nobis qui coeternum.... **55:** 84(83)-.
- Labora sicut bonus miles christi iesu (2 Tim 2:3) Glossa in predicando evangelium contra hostes fidei.... **57:** 232(231)va-.
- Laboravi sustinens (Is 1:14) Dicentis in prima christi laboravit enim dominus materialiter pro nobis.... **57:** 55b-.
- Lactantius ille Firmianus optimi auditores cuius linguam unice miratur Hieronimus.... **330:** 64-.
- [Sal] Lamentabiliter conqueritur et causatur adelita.... **12:** 113(114)v-.
- Lapidabant Stephanum... (Act 7:58) Nota quod merentur homines lapidatinem spiritualem scilicet penam.... **53:** 19(21)b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Prol] Laudabilissima christi martirum certamina.... [Text] Tempore quo nequissimo errore gentilium.... 420: 115(117)vb–.
- Laudem domini... (Ps 144:21) Anima mea ac spiritus caro et lingua benedic.... 372B: 94a–.
- Laudemus viros gloriosos et parentes... (Eccl 44:1) Laudemus viros gloriosos id est sanctos qui ideo dicuntur.... 57: 244(243)vb–.
- Laudent eam in portis... (Prov 31:31) Verba ist scripta sunt proverbiis ultimo et dicuntur.... 17: 164(156)–.
- Laudibus celebrate o Lusitani.... 329: 63–.
- Laudo et gratulor et ammiror fili dilectissime Bonefaci.... 440: 61a–.
- <L>avantur pedes vestri et... (Gen 18:45) Verbi apostolis ostenditur quod quilibet.... 61: 109–.
- Leander genitus patre severiano natione cartaginensis.... 413: 46(48)va–.
- Lectio actuum apostolorum que nobis hodie lecta est.... 412: 75(76)vb–.
- Lectio hodie recitata est primam quidem hystoriam.... 360: 139vb–.
- Lectio nobis exodi recitata est que nos ad intelligentie inquisitionem.... 3: 116–.
- Lectio nobis putei et cantici quod.... 360: 108va–.
- Lectio sancti evangelii secundum matheum In illo tempore Accessit ad ihesum mater... (Mt 20:20). Hec est salome cuius apud altarium evangelistam ponitur.... 263: 1a–.
- [Text] Lectis litteris quas misisti fili karissime scarila.... 415: 1(2)b–.
- [Sal] Lectis litteris reverentiae tuae.... 440: 208va–.
- [Sal] Lectis litteris tuis de salute.... 440: 129vb–.
- <L>ectis litteris vestris in eis inveni orticulorum multitudinem.... 262: 221vb–.
- [Sal] Lecto me vacare nobilitatem tuam latere.... 440: 205va–.
- Lector quidem presentis lectionis legebat. Et timuit populis.... 360: 224va–.
- Lectori quidem presentis lectionis ita legebat.... 360: 224vb–.
- Lectulus noster floridus tigra... (Cant 1:15–16) Epitalanium canit cubile et thalamos pulchro sermone.... 357: 130va–.
- Lecturos hec que de trinitate disserimus prius oportet ut noverint stilum nostrum.... 331: 35vb–.
- Lectus sermo dignationis tue quem mihi nec opinanti tua benivolentia tribuit.... 335: 89(90)va–.
- Legatus fidelis sanitas (Prov 13:17) Intelligens predictor catolicus(!) iste fuit beatus ieronymus.... 57: 243(242)va–.
- [Sal] Legatus quem tua fraternitas misit mihi.... 146: 195v–.
- [Sal] Legi epistolam quam misisti fratribus consolari.... 440: 34vb–.
- [Sal] Legi litteras tuas in quibus vidi magni cuiusdam dialogi specimen.... 440: 3va–.
- Legimus in ecclesiasticis hystoriis quod sanctus bonifacius.... 414: 73a–.
- Legimus in isaia: Fatuus fatua loquitur.... 335: 77(78)va–.
- Legimus in libro qui apostolorum actus inscribitur tantam sub memoratis viris devotionem.... 347: 189(190)vb–.

- Legimus sanctum moysen populo dei precepta dantem.... **412:** 27(28)vb–.
- Legitur Mattheum XIII Simile est... (Mt 13:33). In hac auctoritate tanguntur ea que pertinent. **374:** 158a–.
- Letare iherusalem(!) et conventum facite... (Is 60:10) Iherusalem(!) quatuor(!) modis dicitur historice allegorice.... **21:** 68–.
- Letare... (Is 66:10) O quam dulcis et quam quavis fratres mei et dilecti est.... **171:** 35va–.
- Letare Iherusalem(!) et conventum facite... (Is 66:10) Quid est quod tam sollemniter ecclesia.... **21:** 72v–.
- Letare sterilis que non patris (Gal 4:27) Spiritus sanctus a quo ordinatum est officium.... **60:** 114va–.
- <L>etatus sum in his que dicta sunt mihi... (Ps 14:1) Valde fratres nunc delectabile est et iocundum de quo tantus propheta.... **171:** 44a–.
- [Sal] Letatus sum supra quam dici possit.... **146:** 12v–.
- Letitia quanta sit quantusque concursus.... **412:** 4(5)vb–.
- Leva oculos tuos et vide... (Zach 5:5) Angeli verbum est, ad Zachariam prophetam.... **22:** 153v–.
- Levate capita vestra... (Lk 21:28) Hec verba de secundo adventu leguntur scilicet ad iudicium.... **53:** 117(119)–.
- Lex peccatum est; absit... (Rom 7:7) Hesternam lectionem de sancti apostoli pauli epistola quam qui sermoni affuistis audistis.... **347:** 135(136)vb–.
- [Prol] Libellus hic Salomonis Cantica Canticorum inscribitur nec minus.... [Text] Primum abruptum a consensum angelii cui in hic.... **93:** 1–.
- Libenter gloriabor in infirmitatibus meis (2 Cor 12:9) Beatus paulus apostolus et doctor gentium cupiens.... **20:** 72–.
- Libenter gloriabor... (2 Cor 12:9) Cum homo creatura nobilis sit et ad gloriam.... **60:** 95b–.
- Libenter gloriabor in infirmitatibus meis (2 Cor 12:9) Duo in his primum est apostoli voluntaria glorificatione.... **57:** 21b–.
- Libenter gloriabor in infirmitatibus meis (2 Cor 12:9) Hic plane nota miseri tum scilicet in infirmitatibus.... **57:** 20b–.
- Libenter suffertis insipientes... (2 Cor 11:19) Hoc est dicere Miror cum sapientes.... **441:** 92(91)vb–.
- Libenter ubi mihi congruere.... **24:** 24v–.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Audistis fratres karissimi incarnationis eneffabile sacramentum.... **448:** 191(187)vb–.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) In genesi scriptum est hic est liber.... **414:** 14va–.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) In libro sapientiae (18:14) dum medium silencium tenerent.... **184:** 126(127)vb–.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Karissimi hodie omnes leges et fide.... **61:** 225(223)v–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Liber iste sic legitur dei filius filius hominis.... 21:
61v-.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Liber quandoque dicitur carta ipsa scriptura
continens.... 60: 286vb-.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Matheus apostolis hebreus ex hebreis natus et....
160: 4(5)-; 161: 99(102)-.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Matheus descendit per generationes.... 414: 12va-.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Nativitas salvatoris de more temporaliter in
verbis.... 57: 162(161)vb-.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Querendum est cur hic liber generationis
dicatur.... 414: 22va-.
- Liber generationis... (Mt 1:1) Rorate celi de super et nubes pluant iustum....
184: 126(127)va-.
- [Text] Liber generationis (Mt. 1:1) Sicut fluvius de loco voluptatis egrediens
ad.... 264: 1a-.
- Liber iste dicitur liber hymnorum. Hymnus est laus dei cum cantico facta.... 342:
132(131)vb-.
- [Prol] Liber iste more hebreorum a principio genesis.... [Text] In principio...
(Gen 1:1) In principio temporis vel ante cetera vel in filio.... 404: 1a-.
- <L>iber iste quem per manibus habemus.... 179: 126va-.
- Liber sancti patris nostri tobie et superficie littere salubris patet legentibus....
435: 1(4)a-.
- [Sal] Liberalitate et prudentie vestre gratias referimus.... 146: 200-.
- [Sal] Liberalitatis tue fama nullo simulationis fuko.... 146: 122v-; 171: 6a-.
- Liberatoris predicatio nostra est liberatio.... 443: 102b-.
- Libros de trinitate que deus est xv scripsi.... 331: 35b-.
- <Lib>rum hester variis translatoribus constat esse vitiatum.... 429: 122vb-.
- [Epist 2] Librum intitulatum primam et secundam partem.... [Text] Aureas
sanctorum vitas post inclitam.... 447: 1a-.
- Licet fratres dilectissimi de sollemnitate diei huius veterum sit diversa traditio....
412: 190(191)b-.
- [Sal] Licet futura omnino vitare scandala.... 12: 112(113)-.
- Licet in quibusdam accentibus a ratione.... 37: 111(113)-.
- Licet in superioribus libris quaedam scripsisse visus sim.... 334: 100(103).
- Licet ipsa ars inventiva veritatis essemus implimentia.... 203: 272v-.
- [Sal] Licet marina discrimina corporalem presentiam.... 146: 125-.
- [Prol] Licet mistice queque velut tuba increpuerit.... [Text] Prima littera aleph
dicitur cuius interpretatio.... 183: 1v-.
- Licet multi doctissimi et probatissimi viri.... 416: 112(113)va-.
- Licet nobis dilectissimi appropinquante festivitae paschali.... 372B: 126b-.
- Licet nos ordo lectionum que recitantur.... 360: 120b-.
- Licet omnes virtutes quas in terris dei filius maiestatem suam proditurus
imperiverit.... 347: 101(102)vb-.

- Licet omnium sanctorum fratres karissimi veneranda nostris.... 413:
199(201)va-.
- [Prol] Licet plurima de apostolicis signis.... [Text] Igitur post corporeum
dominice nativitatis adventum.... 420: 33(35)vb-.
- [Sal] Licet prudencia vestra sibi sufficiat.... 12: 140(141)v-.
- [Sal] Licet vos diligamus in christi.... 12: 181(183)v-.
- Linguam meam solvit hilaritas.... 330: 26-.
- Liquet dilectissimi quod dum corpore.... 152: 97-.
- Littera est nota elementi que cum scribitur.... 78: 69-.
- [Sal] Littera fraternitatis tuae.... 440: 190a-.
- [Sal] Litterae tuae impleverunt grandi dolore cor.... 440: 125b-.
- Litterae tuae nec ad reddenda convicia me provocare.... 440: 200vb-.
- [Sal] Litteras contumeliosas et amaritudinis plenas.... 146: 76-.
- [Sal] Litteras domini pape et vobis transmissas.... 146: 123v-.
- [Sal] Litteras fraternitatis tue nuper accepi Neque enim.... 146: 49-.
- [Sal] Litteras sanctitatis tue quas ad venerabilem senem Donatianum.... 440:
210b-.
- [Sal] Litteras tue Benivolentie indices nuper accepi.... 146: 61-.
- [Sal] Litteras vestras licet plurimum invectivas.... 12: 4(5)-.
- [Sal] Litteras vestre paternitatis nuper accepi invitantes.... 146: 53-.
- [Sal] Litteras vobis sepissime destinasse sed.... 12: 53(54)v-.
- Littere tue et amorem sonant pariter et querelam.... 335: 136(137)b-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Litteris nobilitatis tue iterata vice.... [Text] Igitur sanctus paulinus
episcopus burdegala oppido galliarum.... 367: 142(132)v-.
- [Sal] Litteris vestris per portitorem presentium nuper.... 146: 101v-.
- Litterus(!) a metropolitano vestro ad vos directas.... 146: 68v-.
- [Sal] Livor quo tendat invidia quo feratur.... 12: 240(242)v-.
- Livore eius sanati sumus (Is 53:57) Nos suple qui eramus sanabiles hic ad
differenciam demonum.... 57: 56va-.
- [Text] Locuturus ergo de gradibus humilitatis.... 152: 105-.
- [Text] Loquar secreto anime mee et.... 155: 114(115)vb-.
- Loquebatur ihesu cum... (Mt 22:1-3). Regnum celorum in hoc loco significat
sanctam ecclesiam presentii.... 160: 51(52)-; 161: 171(174)-.
- Loquente ihesu ad turbas... (Mt 9:18) Hoc evangelium continet duo scilicet
emorisse(!) sanationem et filie.... 19: 172a-.
- Loquente ihesum ad turbas... (Mt 9:18). Inter omnia miracula quae Domine
nostri per semetipsum hostendit.... 160: 54(55)-; 161: 177(180)-; 445:
131a-.
- Loquente ihesu ad turbas... (Mt 9:18) Nomen archisinagogi iairus Marcus dicit
filiam eius.... 184: 120(121)va-.
- Loquente ihesu ad turbas ecce princeps... (Mt 9:18) Octavum signum es in quo
princeps suscitari.... 445: 130b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Text] Loquente me coram si quando.... **152:** 180v–.
Lucas antiochensis natione syrus.... **455:** 383a–.
Luceat lumen vestrum... (Mt 5:16) Solet multos movere fratres karissimi quod dominus noster ihesus christus in sermone.... **347:** 2(3)b–.
Lugubri nuncio consternatus super sancti et venerabilis mihi dor<m>itione lucini.... **335:** 220(221)va–.
Lumen ad revelationem gencium (Lk 2:32) Verba ista festivita(!) hodie ne possunt optime convenire.... **17:** 26(28)v–.
Lumen illius super terminos terras... (Job 37:3) Per modum collationis potest verbum hoc exponi de beato luca.... **53:** 9(11)va–.
Lux et sol ortus est... (Esther 11:11) Lux et sol qui ortus est ipse christus sunt.... **57:** 164(163)a–.
Lux in tenebris lucet (Jn 1:15) Verba hec scripta sunt Johanne 1 et competit beato Dominico.... **17:** 89(81)v–.
Luxuria est mater ydolatrie 37 que 8 Salome.... **59:** 148(149)va–.
<L>ux venit in mundum (Jn 3:19) Id est spiritum tuum ratio autem.... **61:** 190(188)v–.
Macedonia provincia est grecorum.... **409:** 1va–.
<Mac>habeorum libri duo prenotant inter hebreos.... **429:** 153v–.
Machabeorum libri duo prenotavit prelia.... **455:** 307va–.
Magdalena vale quaeso concede petenti.... **303:** 354–.
Magis igitur per stellam iohanni per columbam.... **22:** 112v–.
[Sal] Magis quid agas cum eis qui obtemperare nolunt.... **440:** 145va–.
Magister oliverius quem parisius in scalis videre... Cum sesorum a collega meum mandatum.... **184:** 56(57)b–.
Magister quod est mandatum magnum... (Mt 22:36) Nota quod in verbis istis tria notanda **57:** 121(120)va–.
Magister scimus quia verax es... (Mt 22:16) Magna laus ut dicit quidam est ab hoste laudare.... **53:** 106(108)b–.
Magister scimus quia verax es (Mt 22:16) Verba ista scripta sunt mattheo XXII que licet.... **20:** 334v–.
Magister scimus quia verax es... (Mt 22:16) Verba sanctorum qui volebant ihesus capere.... **57:** 130(129)a–.
Magister vester unus est christus (Mt 23:8) Precipuus fuit ei a patre.... **57:** 36a–.
Magister volumus a te... (Mt 12:38) Nota quod sed que fureunt quattuor tempore in hic mundo.... **57:** 31va–.
Magna erit gloria domus... (Ag 2:10) Verba ista scripta sunt agei II sicut habetur ex pluribus.... **17:** 198(180)–.
Magna legentium debet esse discrepacio(!) ut in.... **369:** 146(147)va–.
[Sal] Magna martirum et precelsa sunt testimonia.... **421:** 194b–.
Magna mihi consolatio est fratres mei in verbo.... **358:** 54(56)b–.

- Magna opera domini (Ps 110:2) ait propheta Magna quidem omnia opera....
358: 28(30)a-.
- Magnae devotionis et fidei.... **433:** 235(235)b-.
- [Sal] Magnanimitati vestre congratulor quia iuxta.... **12:** 200(202)-.
- Magnas domino gratias referre debemus.... **454:** 38a-.
- Magnificabo eum in laudem (Ps 68:31) Verba sunt spiritus santi(!) per os daniel.... **17:** 140(132)-.
- [Sal] Magnificat anima mea domini (Lk 1:46) magnifice et mirifice....
12: 56(57)v-.
- Magnificatus est rex salomon... (3 Reg 10:23) Ordo verborum, Rex salomon cuius vultum.... **21:** 85-.
- Magnificavi opera mea Que opera... (Eccles 2:4-6) Hoc est quod dixi extra quaeris quod.... **242:** 101vb-.
- [Sal] Magnis honestatis propugnatoribus et turpitudinis.... **146:** 146v-.
- Magnis nos provocas questionibus et torpens otio ingenium dum interrogas doces.... **335:** 196(197)vb-.
- Magnitudo quidem dilectissimi ineffabilis sacramenti.... **372B:** 157vb-.
- Magnum bonum est fratres karissimi... **414:** 214va-.
- Magnum et mirabile donum.... **433:** 18va-.
- [Text after "Quis sit ordo"] Magnum et profundum novi verique.... **450:** 67vb-.
- Magnum pietatis sacramentum manifestatum... (1 Tim 3:16) Vere magnum pietatis sacramentum quod aparavit angelis.... **58:** 80(82)v-.
- [Text] Magnum summo per studium in perquirendis.... **422:** 145a-.
- Maiora spiritus vincula esse quam corporum.... **335:** 13(14)a-.
- Maiores hac dilectionem... (Jn 15:13) Plenitudinem dilectionis qua nos invicem diligere debemus.... **402:** 263(264)b-.
- [Text] Maiores nostri orbem.... **415:** 52(53)va-.
- [Inc. mut.]...mala et de misericordia dei nimis presummentes(!) et patiencia....
234: 1a-.
- [Text] Malachia noster ortus hybernia de populo.... **152:** 67v-.
- Malos male perdet (Mt 21:41) Nota quod quinque sunt adiutores perditionis nostre.... **57:** 37vb-.
- [Sal] Mandastis mihi per litteras vestras quod.... **146:** 223-.
- Mandatum novum do vobis... (Jn 13:34-35) Dominus ihesus mandatum novum se discipulis suis dare.... **402:** 241(242)b-.
- [Sal] Mandavit mihi fraternitas vestra quorumdam.... **146:** 210v-.
- Manducaverunt et saturati sunt (Ps 77:29) Manducaverunt corpus christi in cena saturati sunt quia digne.... **57:** 54b-.
- Mane facto surrexit homo et aperit.... (Judic 19:27) In verbis istis nota tria Primum est resurgendum temporis.... **57:** 58v-.
- Mane nobiscum quoniam advesperascit.... **450:** RELi-.
- Mane viri fantur.... **62:** FELiv-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- <M>anet fides spes caritas (1 Cor 13:13) Sciendum quod comparere pacis vel....
61: 68v-.
- Manete in me... (Jn 15:4-7) Vitem se dixit esse ihesus et discipulos suos
palmites.... 402: 260(261)a-.
- Manifestavi nomen tuum... (Jn17:6-8) De his verbis domini sicut ipse donaverit
sermone isto.... 402: 299(300)a-.
- Manifestavit se ihesus discipulis... (Jn 21:1) Cum memoriam dominice
resurrectionis semper animo retinere.... 443: 99vb-.
- Manifestavit se ihesus discipulis... (Jn 21:1) Lectio sancti evangelii que modo in
vestris auribus.... 443: 97a-.
- Manifestavit se ihesus... (Jn 21:1). Redemptor noster fratres karissimi vult
semper ut resurrectionem.... 161: 129(132)v-..
- [Sal] Mansuetudinem vestram adversum me amaricatam.... 146: 162v-.
- [Sal] Manus superba deo iuvante cegidit.... 440: 205b-.
- [Prol] Marcus evangelista dei electus et petri in baptimate filius.... [Text] Per
idem tempus quo dispersi erant apostoli.... 419: 34vb-.
- Marcus evangelista dei et petri in baptimate filius.... 413: 69(71)a-.
- Maria autem optimam partem.... (Lk 10:42) Hoc de magdeleno scribebatur vos
cum hoc verius.... 60: 283a .
- Maria Magdalene et maria iacobi et salome... (Mk 16:1) Commendat nobis hec
sacratissima lectio.... 443: 73a-.
- Maria magdalene et maria iacobi (Mk 16:1) Ex ioachim cleopha salome tres
anna marias quas habuit.... 19: 75b-.
- Marie(!) magdalene... (Mk 16:1) In hoc quod marie unguenta preparant datur
intelligi.... 19: 76b-.
- Maria magdalene... (Mk 16) Iste sancte mulieres sicut sanctus evangelista
luchas manifestat secute dominum.... 160: 22(23)-; 161: 127(130)-.
- Maria Magdalene et maria iacobi et salome... (Mk 16:1) Multis vobis
lectionibus fratres karissimi per dictatum.... 443: 70va-.
- Maria magdelen (Mk 16:1) Notandum quod series hodierni tria nobis ostendit
pertinencia.... 19: 75vb-.
- Maria optima partem elegit... (Lk 10:42) Est pars terrene possessionis ecclesia
hanc virtus.... 57: 227(226)a-.
- Maria stabat ad monumentum... (Jn 20:11) In hoc loco fratres karissime
debemus considerare.... 160: 23(24)v-; 161: 130(133)-.
- Maria stabat ad monumentum... (Jn 20:11) In multis locis scripture virtus
perseverentie.... 443: 112b-.
- Maria stabat ad monumentum... (Jn 20:11) Maria magdalene que fuerat in
civitate.... 443: 107vb-.
- Maria templum domini sacrarium paracliti.... 37: 84(86)-.
- Maria virgo assumpta est ad ethereum thalamum.... 22: 43-.
- [Text] Maronias triginta ferme milibus ab antiocha.... 367: 39-.
- Martinus Baracina tomus / distinctio / de sacramentis.... 301: 1-.

- [Sal] Mater mea belvacensis ecclesia que.... 146: 12-.
- <M>ateria gaudii est materia loquendi (?) Novitas festis Simonis(?) est ministeria heri de virginum natum est.... 171: 66va-.
- Matheus cum primo predicasset in iudea.... 3: 22-; 455: 325a-.
- Matheus ex iudea sicut in ordine primus ponitur.... 431: 91a-; 455: 325a-.
- Mathias apostolus dilectissimi hodie festum colimus.... 413: 39(41)va-.
- [Prol] Mathias hebraice latine dicitur donatus.... [Text] Salvator etenim noster dominus ihesus christus humani generis conditor.... 419: 1va-.
- [Sal] Maxima nos affecerunt in domino laetitia literae fraternitatis tuae.... 303: 336-.
- Maximini urbis equitanice pictavorum.... 419: 123va-.
- Me autem propter innocenciam sucepisti(!)... (Ps 40:13) Propheta loquitur hic in persona beate virginis.... 57: 235(234)a-.
- [Sal] Me nuper ad obedienciam vestre.... 12: 110(111)-.
- Mediator dei et hominum.... 433: 13a-.
- Medici quos vocant cyrurgicos crudeles putantur et miseri sunt.... 335: 197(198)va-.
- Medicum dici in scripturis divinis dominum nostram.... 360: 40vb-.
- Meditatio cordis mei in conspectu tuo semper (Ps 18:15). Scilicet certe qui cum propheta potest ex sententia.... 71: 62vb..
- Meditatio est frequens cogitatio.... 1: 1(6)v-.
- Mel et lac sub lingua tua... (Cant 4:11) Considerans Salomon in spiritu prophetico beate agnetis excellentiam.... 53: 25(27)vb-.
- Melchisedech rex salem.... 450: FELii-.
- <M>elior est puer pauper et sapiens rege stulte et sene... (Eccles 4:13)
Sapientia in his verbis corda humilium instruit hora superbo.... 171: 49b-.
- Mementote sermonis mei... (Jn 15:20-21) Exhortans dominus suos servos ad mundi odia.... 402: 267(268)va-.
- [Prol 1][Sal] Memini me ante hoc.... [Prol 2] Rutilantem atque eximio fulgore....
[Text] Columbanus etenim qui a columba.... 421: 146vb-.
- [Prol] Memini me ante hoc ferme.... [Text] Verba ecclesiastes... (Eccles 1:1). Tribus nominibus vocatum fuisse salomonem scripture.... 356: 37b-.
- Memini me hoc ferme quinquennio.... 455: 207a-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Memini me impalatio (!).... [Text] Et factum est postquam percussit... (1 Mac 1:1) Initium libri machabeorum simile est.... 435: 71(74)va-.
- [Sal] Memini me in palatio.... 455: 307b-.
- Meminit caritas (scored through) caritas vestra sermone pristino.... 347: 88(89)va-.
- Meminit sanctitas vestra evvangelium secundum iohannem ex ordine lectionum nos solere tractare.... 348: 1va-.
- Memor debiti quod ex tua petitione.... 440: 115b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- <M>emor esto unde excideris... (Apoc 2:5) Circa sciendum habet veritatem dicit iniuria.... **61: 75-**.
- Memorare novissima tua et... (Eccl 7:40) Cum secundum sapientem omnem agens agat propter finem.... **17: 204(196)v-**.
- Memores estote quomodo salvi facti... (1 Mac 4:9) In vita magister hic ad memorium sanctorum.... **19: 174va-**.
- [Inc. mut.]...memoria et hec habent duo nomina. Nam vocatur.... **285: 14a-**.
Memoria rerum ab humani generis salvatore gestarum.... **372B: 123vb-**.
Memoriam beati michaelis archangeli toto orbe venerandam.... **422: 231(230)b-**.
Memoriam fecit mirabilium.... **450: FELii-**.
Mensuratis superius thalamis propheta subiungit quia thalamis.... **369: 129(130)vb-**.
Mentio facta est a beato ysidoro.... **375: 162va-**.
Merito quidem dilectissimi conversio doctor gentium.... **358: 49(51)b-**.
Metalus illud habet.... **62: 172(188)-**.
Michael et angeli eius preliabantur... (Apoc 12:7) Auctoritas ista postest exponi duobus modis.... **57: 242(241)a-**.
[Sal] Michi frequenter ad votum occurrit.... **12: 52(53)v-**.
Michi quidam fidelissime papa laurenti ad scribendum animus.... **245: 105va-**.
Mihi non latet et praecipue vobis.... **330: 56-**.
[Sal] Miles iste presentium portitor nomine raimbaldus.... **146: 18v-**.
Milites ergo... (Jn 19:23-24) Ea quae gesta sunt iuxta crucem domini cum iam crucifixus.... **402: 321(322)b-**.
Milites ergo presidis suscipientes... (Mt 27:27) Notandum quod aplicibus fuit domini coronatus quam.... **184: 52(53)vb-**.
Ministri christi sunt et ego (2 Cor 11:23) Nota quod hic non minister potest accipi ad presens.... **57: 20vb-**.
Ministri christi sunt et ego... (2 Cor 11:23) Notandum quod secundum verbum gregorii vita presens.... **60: 92b-**.
[Epist 2][Sal] Mira vere est et vera mire.... [Text] Beatus evangelista lucas de omnibus.... **423: 1a-**.
Mirabilis deus in sanctis suis (Ps 67:36) Sicut est ordo in corporalem dicitur multo.... **61: 230(228)-**.
Mirabilis et glorusus deus in sanctis suis.... **303: 354v-**.
[Sal] Miracula que dominus deus noster per beatum martinum antistem suum in corpore positum operari dignatus est.... **334: 48(51)v-**.
[Sal] Mirari non desino; exactionis vestre instantiam.... **429: 104vb-**.
Mirari vos credo amplissimi auditoris.... **330: 22-**.
[Sal] Miro modo affitio sapientia tua.... **440: 70va-**.
[Sal] Miror quomodo subito fidei murum.... **440: 204b-**.
[Sal] Miserabilis ac deploranda conquestio P. latoris.... **12: 191(193)-**.
Miserere mei.... **437: 106(104)v-**.

- <M>isere mei domine filii david (Mt 15:22) Et licet ponantur in multae verba....
61: 83v-.
- Miserere mei dominus fili david... (Mt 15:22) Et tangit unde duo breviter in his
 verbis.... **57:** 34vb-.
- <M>iserere mei domine... (Mt 15:22) Universaliter dicere quod peccatorum
 est.... **61:** 85v-.
- Miserere me domine fili david... (Mt 15:24) Verba sunt cananee mulieris
 domini.... **20:** 88v-.
- Miserere meus(!) Deus cum gloria Patri.... **100:** RELii-.
- Misererē nostri.... **437:** 147(145)v-.
- Miserere nostri deus omnium... (Eccl 36:1) Verba sunt afflitti populi sicut
 presents dies.... **17:** 175(167)-.
- Misericordes sicut pater... (Lk 6:36) Quatuor subiungit in quibus misericordia
 precipue exercetur.... **184:** 82(83)a-.
- Misericordia dilectissimi et iusticia dei formam retributionum.... **372B:** 97b-.
- Misertus dominus servi illius... (Mt 18:27) Verba ista scripta sunt mattheo
 XVIII et sunt.... **20:** 324-.
- Miserunt iudei... (Jn 1:19) Ex huius nobis lectionis verbis fratres karissimi
 iohannis humilitas commendatur.... **441:** 20(19)b-.
- Miserunt iudei... (Jn 1:19) His verbis iohannis humilitas commendatur.... **441:**
 19(18)a-.
- Miserunt iudei ab iherosolimus... (Jn 1:19–21) Humilitas iohannis bātiste
 fratres karissime demonstrat a nobis.... **160:** 2(3)v-; **161:** 97(100)-.
- Miserunt iudei ab ierosolimis sacerdotes... (Jn 1:19) In evangelio dominice
 precedentis ecclesia ad fidei confirmationem.... **19:** 13a-.
- Miserunt iudaei... (Jn 1:19) Notandum quod quidam putaverunt iohannem esse
 messayam.... **184:** 15(16)vb-.
- Miserunt iudei... (Jn 1:19) Potest movere ad investigandum quare iudei.... **441:**
 22(21)b-.
- Miserunt iudei ab ierosolimis... (Jn 1:19) Series huius evangelii domino nobis
 ostendit scilicet phariseorum.... **19:** 16b-.
- Miserunt principes... (Jn 7:32) Principes vero illi sunt qui audita multitudinis
 fide.... **442:** 134va-.
- Misisti mihi volumen ANONIMON ACECPOTON et nescio.... **335:** 78(79)b-.
- Misit deus filium suum... (Gal 4:4) Duo notantur hic primo notatur missio filii
 qui misit deus.... **57:** 8va-.
- Misit herodes rex manus ut affligeret... (Acts 12:1). **413:** 163(165)va-.
- Misit herodes rex ut affligeret... (Acts 12:1) Hunc herodem tercio claudii
 anno.... **413:** 135(137)a-.
- Misit ihesus duodecim discipulos suos... (Mt 10:5) Cum constet omnibus fratres
 karissimi quia redemptor.... **413:** 202(204)b-.
- Misit servos suos vocare (Mt 22:3) In verbis istis nota tria primo nota....
57: 126(125)b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Misit servos suos vocare... (Mt 22:3) Verba ista scripta sunt mattheo XXII et sunt ipsius.... 20: 309v-.
- Misit servum suum hora cene et cetera (Lk 14:17) Duo nota in hiis verbis primo omnia laudabitur.... 57: 229(228)b-.
- Misit servum suum hora cene... (Lk 14:17) In hiis verbis quattuor notari potest.... 57: 91b-.
- Misit servum suum hora cene... (Lk 14:17) Nota quod in ipsis verbis commendatur beatus Dominicus.... 57: 231(230)vb-.
- Misit servum suum dicere... (Lk 14:17) Verba ista scripta sunt luce XIII et.... 20: 220-.
- Misit verbum suum et sanavit eos... (Ps 106:20) Ex peccato primi hominis humanum genus duo incurerat(!)... 261: 1a-.
- Misit verbum suum et sanavit eos... (Ps 106:20) In verbis ipsis duo nota scilicet incarnatione redemptoris.... 57: 159(158)vb-.
- <M>issione usus minus legitima et.... 12: 11(12)-.
- [Sal] Missus a te clericus anxie et diligenter.... 146: 225-.
- Missus est gabriel angelus... (Lk 1:26) Dominus apparuit in flamma ignis in medio rubi.... 184: 128(129)b-.
- Missus est angelus... (Lk 1:26) Exordium nostre redemptionis fratres karissimi hodierna nobis sancti evangeliū lectio.... 413: 56(58)a-.
- Missus est gabriel angelus... (Lk 1:26) Fratres karissimi multum dilexit nos deus pro quibus tanta facere.... 161: 196(199)-..
- Missus est angelus... (Lk 1:26) Latent quidem divina misteria.... 441: 25(24)vb-.
- Missus est gabriel et cetera (Lk 1:26) Missus est inquam angelus ut adventum filii dei.... 21: 47-.
- Missus est angelus... (Lk 1:26) Quando sanctus angelus mittuntur ad nos de celo.... 161: 118(121)-..
- Mistice vederi erant a ceterum degenerantes.... 184: 55(56)va-.
- <M>ittam vobis spiritum veritatis (Jn 15:26) Quod interpretatur augustinus qui est victus.... 61: 182(180)-.
- Mobilis ibo citos.... 62: 175v(193v)-.
- Modicum et non videbitis... (Jn 16:16) Dominus noster duos sollempnes fecit sermones.... 184: 65(66)a-.
- Modicum et iam non... (Jn 16:16-23) Hec domini verba ubi ait Modicum et iam.... 402: 290(291)a-.
- Modicum et non videbitis me (Jn 16:16) Hoc evangelium tria continet primo quedam verba que.... 19: 89a-.
- Modicum et iam non videbitis... (Jn 6:16) Id est mortalem corruptibilem.... 443: 165b-.
- Modicum et iam non videbitis... (Jn 16:16) In illa nocte quam dom. nost. erat transcendus postquam lavit.... 160: 26(27)v-; 161: 133(136)v-.
- Modicum et iam non videbitis... (Jn 6:16) Leta domini et salvatoris nostri promissa.... 443: 161va-.

- Modicum et iam non videbitis... (Jn 16:16) Moraliter potest verbum propositum intellecti duobus modis.... **15:** 1(2)-.
- Modicum iam et non videbitis me (Jn 16:16) Sunt quidam modica in viro religioso quibus impedimentibus(!)... **57:** 64a-.
- Modicum et non videbitis me (Jn 16:16) Verba sunt domini ad discipulos de sua.... **20:** 167v-.
- Modo de temporibus exivimus sed utinam pervenisse.... **242:** 147va-.
- [Text] Monachorum quatuor esse genera manifestum est.... **231:** 88(90)-; **281:** 1(3)a-.
- [Sal] Monachus portitor presentium litterarum fugam qua.... **146:** 229v-.
- Moraliter per asinam in theoricam cui debemus edomanda.... **184:** 12(13)va-.
- Morte turpissima condempnemus eum (Sap 2:20) Premittitur ibidem dixerunt impii scilicet iudei.... **20:** 130-.
- Mortuus est dives et sepultus est... (Lk 16:22) Mortuus dives triplici morte Primo mortuus est morte culpe.... **57:** 37va-.
- Moyses hereditatem terre distribuit trans iordanem.... **360:** 179a-.
- Moyses quadraginta diebus et quadraginta noctibus in heremo.... **441:** 141(140)a-.
- Mulier fortis ecclesia catholica vocatur quam iohannes.... **194:** 162a-.
- Mulier grata inveniet gloriam... (Prov 11:16) In verbis istiis beata Caterina vobis commendatur.... **57:** 248(247)vb-.
- Mulier timens dominum ipsa laudabitur... (Prov 32:30) In verbis istis tria nota scilicet sextus.... **57:** 155(154)va-.
- Mulierem fortem quis inveniet... (Prov 31:10) Mulierem fortem ecclesiam vocat catholicam.... **413:** 153(155)a-.
- Multa habeo de vobis loqui... (Jn 8:26-27) Verba domini nostri ihesu christi que habuit cum iudeis.... **402:** 173(174)va-.
- Multa in orbe monstra generata sunt.... **335:** 107(108)b-.
- Multa quidem et alia signa... (Jn 20:30-31; 21:1-11) Post narrationem rei gestae in qua thomas discipulis.... **402:** 328(329)b-.
- [Sal] Multa vobis de me referuntur que non oportet.... **146:** 197-.
- Multi enim sunt vocati... (Mt 22:41) Verbum hoc, immo tocius evangelii conclusio plenum est amoris et timoris.... **53:** 100(102)a-.
- Multi enim sunt vocati... (Mt 22:41) Verbum hoc sicut plenum est amoris sicut(!) timoris.... **53:** 102(104)a-.
- [Prol] Multi homines quibus nonnunquam boni.... [Text] 198(199)vb Itaque pulchritudo bonum quoddam est.... **153:** 198(199)ab-.
- Multi multa sciunt et semet ipsos nesciunt.... **387:** 120(123)-.
- Multi sunt qui sana doctrina.... **1:** 103(108)v-.
- Multi sunt sermones hominis quia cor hominis.... **242:** 125vb-.
- Multi super hoc sermone diversa finixerunt.... **335:** 13(14)b-.
- Multi unam substantiam patris et filii predican ut iudei.... **362:** 1a-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Multi utroque claudicant pede et nec fractis quidem cervicibus.... 335:
45(46)va-.
- Multipharie multisque modis... (Heb 1:1) Dicendo enim multipharie et multis
modis.... 412: 48(49)va-.
- [Text] Multiphariam(!) et cetera. (Heb 1:1) Nomen suum hebreis eo quod....
178: 103b-.
- Multipharium vel multipharie et cetera (Heb 1:1) Paulus doctor egregius
gentium apostolus ministerium suum.... 233: 185(188)a-; 234: 114c-;
401: 179va-.
- Multifarie et multis modis... (Heb 1:1) Vere ubi abundavit delictum
superabundavit et gratia.... 348: 55va-.
- [Prol] Multipharie multisque modis olim deus electos.... [Text] Beatus
dominicrus predictorum dux et pater.... 24: 140-.
- Multis divinarum scripturarum testimonii edocemur quantum.... 372B: 96vb-.
- [Sal] Multis et magnis negotiis occupatus fraternitati tue.... 146: 164v-.
- Multitudo maxima venit ad eum (Jn 6:5) Cum secundum philosophum in tertio
physica.... 20: 104v-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Multo cogor longoque confectus vite tedio.... [Text] Sicut in divinis
litteris diversa leguntur.... 416: 131(132)va-.
- Multum in utranque partem crebro fama mentitur.... 335: 112(113)a-.
- Mundare (Mt 8:2) In hoc verba tria potest homo querere scilicet.... 57: 12vb-.
- <M>undus autem gaudebit vos... (Jn 16:20) Et sunt pacem et meditacionem
per.... 61: 152(151)v-.
- Murmurabant ergo Iudei... (Jn 6:41-59) Cum dominus noster ihesus christus
sicut in evangelio cum legeretur.... 402: 131(132)va-.
- Naciones ex longinque(!) ad te venient... (Tob 13:14) Auctoritas ista potest
intellegi de nationibus.... 57: 184(183)vb-.
- Narravit sanctus basilius Fuit in quodam monasterio.... 149: 150v-.
- Natale prime cathedre sancti petri apostoli.... 413: 32(34)vb-.
- Natale sancti barnabe apostoli. Qui cum esset.... 413: 97(99)vb-.
- Natale sancti calixti pape qui sedit in episcopatu annos septem.... 414: 55b-.
- Natale sancti iohannis inter cetera que dicenda videbantur.... 347: 160(161)vb-.
- Natalem hodie iuvante domino apostolorum celebramus.... 413: 146(148)b-.
- Natalis sancti laurentii archdiaconi.... 413: 174(176)a-.
- Nativitas igitur sancti iohannis babbiste (!) multa miraculorum sublimitate
refulget.... 447: 129vb-.
- Nato michi quondam sub lege.... 153: 104(105)a-.
- Natus est nobis(!) hodie salvator... (Lk 2:11) Duo nota hic. Primo nativitas illi
natus est.... 57: 158(157)a-.
- Natus est vobis hodie... (Lk 2:11) Verba illi scripta sunt Luce II et angeli....
20: 25-.
- Natus salvator. Tres habuit virgas. Virgam sustentationis qua utuntur senes....
21: 88v-.

- [Prol 1] [Sal] Ne mihi prima cura est.... [Prol 2] [Sal] Merito inter omnes virtutes obedientia... (Prol 3) Plerique ad scribendum sollicitate materia....
 [Text] Igitur germanus altisidorensis oppidi indigena fuit.... 367: 94(84)-.
- Ne quidam me fortasse tacita cogitatione reprehendant.... 369: 109(110)a-.
- Nec nostra est nec nova vobis sed nota.... 358: 79(81)vb-.
- Nec opinanti mihi subito littere tue reddite sunt.... 335: 97(98)vb-.
- [Inc. mut.]...Nec quolibet modo id a monachis... (C. LXIX). 187: 1v-.
- Nec ros nec pluvia et cetera... (2 Reg 1:21) Aliter sicut dicit beatus gregorius profertur maledictum amore iusticie.... 171: 51a-.
- Necessarium nobis videtur fratres secundum ceterarum.... 358: 43(45)a-.
- Necesse est ut loquemur hodie brevius.... 358: 105(107)a-.
- [Sal] Necessitate urgentissima tractus vado cantuarum.... 12: 55(56)v-.
- [Sal] Negociosissimum in te publica virum.... 440: 74a-.
- Neminem vestrum ignorare sentio patres nihil esse difficilius.... 330: 60-.
- Nemini quicquam debeatis... (Rom 12:8) Quod dicit nemini quicquam
 debeatis.... 441: 73(72)b-.
- Nemini quidquam debeatis nisi... (Rom 13:8) Constat autem quod nossimus
 filii dei.... 61: 50-.
- Nemini quidquam debeatis (Rom 13:8) Secundum cetera ita solvite ut non
 debeatis alicui.... 60: 84b-.
- Nemo accedit lucernam... (Lk 11:33) De se ipso dominus hec loquitur.... 414:
 221a-.
- Nemo accedit lucernam (Lk 11:33) Lucerna est christus apocalypsis xxi lucerna
 eius.... 60: 271a-.
- Nemo ascendet in celum... (Jn 3:13) Quatuor(!) tanguntur in hodierno evangelio
 que multum valent.... 19: 108va-.
- Nemo potest dicere... (1 Cor 12:3) Habent in usu omnes christianitas boni.... 60:
 184va-.
- Nemo potest duobus... (Mt 6:24) Cum ad unius dei culturam dominus ihesus
 christus mentes.... 445: 59a-.
- Nemo potest duobus dominis servire... (Mt 6:24) Dominus noster manifestat in
 hoc loco quia nullus homo.... 160: 46(47)v-; 161: 164(167)-.
- Nemo potest duobus dominis servire... (Mt 6:24) Duo domini sunt deus et
 diabolus domini dicitur.... 184: 104(105)a-.
- Nemo potest duobus dominis servire (Mt 6:24) In hoc evangelio intendit
 dominus inducere contemptum bonorum temporalium.... 19: 153b-.
- <N>emo potest duobus dominus servire (Lk 16:13) Notandum quod necesse
 habet homo deo seruire.... 15: 16va-.
- Nemo potest duobus... (Mt 6:24) Qui sunt duo domini deinceps ostendit.... 445:
 56va-.
- Nemo potest duobus... (Mt 6:24) Quia non valet simul trasitoria.... 445: 57va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Nemo potest venire ad me... (Jn 6:44) Fratres karissime in hoc loco demonstrat nobis Dominus noster quia.... **160:** 30(31)–; **161:** 141(144)v–.
- Nemo potest venire... (Jn 6:44) Quid est karissimi quod salvator discipulis loquitur.... **444:** 72a–.
- Nemo reprehendat quod in epistolis aliquos aut laudamus aut carpimus.... **335:** 223(224)vb–.
- [Sal] Nepotum vestrorum militum fastuosam gloriam.... **12:** 246(248)v–.
- Neque in quo haurias habes... (Jn 4:11) Verba sunt mulieris samaritanis in quibus possunt.... **57:** 191(190)b–.
- Nescitis quia corpora vestra membra christi sunt... (1 Cor 6:15) Apostolum audivimus cum legeretur corripien tem.... **347:** 175(176)vb–.
- Nescitis quid petatis (Mt 20:22) Nota quod ad vestram pecacionem tria sunt primo est fides.... **57:** 36va–.
- Nescitis quod hi qui in stadio... (1 Cor 9:24) Hic stadii cursum iusticie vel fidei comparavit.... **441:** 83(82)b–.
- Nichil deo sic placet quomodo obedientia.... **1:** 77(82)–.
- Nichil est christiano felicius cui promittuntur regna.... **335:** 118(119)vb–.
- Nichil opertum quod non reveletur... (Mt 10:26). In hoc loco ammonet dominus discipulos suos ne persecutores suos timerent.... **160:** 59(60)v–; **161:** 188(191)–.
- Nichil opertum quod non revelabitur... (Mt 10:26) Nichil opertum est quod non revelabitur et occultum.... **414:** 191b–.
- Nichil vobis deest in illa... (1 Cor 1:7) Quod dicit opus bonis fidelibus quia non.... **20:** 302–.
- [Text] Nicholaus itaque ex illustri prosapia ortus.... **414:** 141a–.
- Nimis honorati sunt.... **447:** 267a–.
- Nimis honorat(!) sunt amici tui deus (Ps 138:17) Verba ista intelliguntur quod in specialiter modo.... **17:** 122(114)–.
- [Prol] [Inc. mut.] ...nis genere quo mens rationalis.... [Text] Quisquis ad divinarum scriptuarum lectionem.... **156:** 1–.
- Nisi bella ista carnalia figuram bellorum spiritalium.... **360:** 203vb–.
- Nisi studia catolicorum securitatis sue somno quiescerent.... **419:** 84a–.
- Nisi granum frumenti cadens... (Jn 12:24) Breve verbum sed multa continet latet ibi.... **22:** 118–.
- Nisi granum frumenti... (Jn 12:24) Mos est in regionibus ubi guerra exercetur.... **184:** 156(157)va–.
- Nisi granum frumenti... (Jn 12:24) Mos est in regionibus ubi guerra exercetur.... **184:** 156(157)va–.
- Nisi habundaverit iusticia vestra... (Mt 5:20) Iustitia phariseorum fuit ut manus non animus.... **184:** 86(87)va–.
- Nisi habunderavit(!) iustitia vestra... (Mt 5:20) Iustitia scribarum et phariseorum diminuta erat et quantum.... **19:** 126b–.

- Nisi habundaverit(!) iusticia vestra... (Mt 5:20) Potest autem duo in predictis
verbis.... **57:** 98b-.
- Nolite arbitrari quia veni... (Mt 10:34) Nolite arbitrari quia veram mittere
pacem.... **414:** 190a-.
- Nolite arbitrari... (Mt 10:33-34). Pax non semper ponitur in bona significacione
sed.... **160:** 57(58)v-; **161:** 184(187)-.
- Nolite conformari huic seculo... (Rom 12:2) Duo domini in verbis istis primum
est utilis apostoli.... **57:** 9a-.
- Nolite conformari huic seculo (Rom 12:2) Nota quod conformatio huius seculi
sic fit.... **60:** 79b-.
- Nolite conformari huic seculo sed reformamini in novitate. (Rm 12:2) Ordine
natali (vitia) prius evellit et extirpat.... **171:** 8va-.
- Nolite considerare quis ego sum... (Ps 1:4) Cuius vita contemptibilis cuius sermo
contemnendus.... **21:** 6-.
- Nolite esse prudentes apud vos (Rom 12:16) dupliciter est prudencia bona et
mala de mala dicitur.... **57:** 14a-.
- Nolite esse prudentes... (Rom 12:16) Qui sibi ipsi prudentes esse videtur.... **441:**
64(63)b-.
- Nolite fieri imprudentes sed intelligentes... (Eph 5:17) In verbis istis duo facit
apostolus primo quid.... **57:** 125(124)b-.
- <N>olite inebriari vino... (Eph 5:18) Duo mala sunt que nostris temporibus
maxima.... **15:** 64(61)a-.
- Nolite mirari si odit vos... (1 Jn 3:13) Ecclesia in epistola hodierna tria intendit
facere.... **60:** 154vb-.
- Nolite mirari... (1 Jn 3:13) Mundum dilectores mundi dicunt.... **444:** 103a-.
- Nolite prudentes esse... (Rom 12:16) Sed unam exponere dissuadetur in hoc
verbo.... **60:** 82va-.
- Nolite solliciti esse... (Mt 6:31) Hec est conclusio tocius evangelii in qua(!) pius
magister.... **53:** 89(91)a-.
- [Sal] Nollem quidem in his afflictionibus esse.... **440:** 128vb-.
- Nomina duodecim apostolorum domini nostri ihesu christi scripta sunt in
evangelio.... **447:** 263a-.
- Non cessamus... (Col 1:9) Id est ex quo audivimus dilectionem vestram.... **445:**
130a-.
- Non commovebitur.... **438:** 62-.
- Non debet charta dividere quos amor mutuus copulavit.... **335:** 123(124)a-.
- [Sal] Non decet maiestatem tuam vilia.... **146:** 37-.
- [Sal] Non dubito in hac potestate quam tibi deus homini.... **440:** 169va-.
- [Sal] Non ego recusanti voluntati tuae iudicium.... **440:** 189b-.
- Non enim loquetur... (Jn 16:13) Quid est quod ait dominus de spiritu sancto....
402: 285(285)va-.
- <N>on enim vocavit nos... (1 Thess 4:7) Venturus autem quod principes
volunt.... **61:** 81v-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Non est arbor bona... (Lk 6:43) Quia propitia te (scored through) divinitate
fratres karissimi.... 414: 246vb-.
- Non est audienda questio cui quicquid.... 3: 20v-.
- Non est bonum sumere panem... (Mt 15:26) Nota quod nomen canis tribus
modis consideratur.... 57: 33va-.
- Non est dubium quicquid in laudibus.... 24: 35v-.
- Non est ita ordo apud grecos.... 455: 393vb-.
- Non est quid vos verbis Doctrinae Palladii exportibus mirer.... 330: 40-.
- Non est quod a me iam queritur.... 357: 229va-.
- [Sal] Non est sine causa fratres dilectissimi quod preceptorum.... 146: 242v-.
- Non est talis mulier... (Judic 11:19) Ora pro nobis quoniam mulier sancta es...
(Judic 8:29) Solent existentes in periculo petere sanctorum suffragia....
53: 24(26)a-.
- <N>on huic...duplex occurrit responsi....Deus vult omnis homines salvos facere
et ad agnitionem.... 171: 54b-.
- Non idem ordo est duodecim prophetarum apud hebreos.... 430: 162b-; 455:
291va-.
- Non ignorat fides vestra karissimi et ita vos didicisse novimus.... 347: 93(94)va-.
- (Jn 13:6-10) Non immemor mei debiti iam reddendi tempus agnosco.... 402:
231(232)b-.
- Non incommodo ante dies complures.... 444: 68a-.
- Non inquinaverunt vestimenta sua... (Apoc 3:4) Duo oportet ante istis sanctus
primo oportet.... 57: 170(169)vb-.
- [Prol] Non minime difficultatis venerande pater videtur.... [Text] Sancti
leodegarii fratres karissimi venerandam passionem.... 421: 21(22)vb-.
- [Sal] Non miror sathanan fidelium animos perturbantem.... 440: 142va-.
- Non nos igitur pigeat iterato parabolarum istarum.... 242: 135va-.
- Non omnes uniformiter gradiuntur ad dominum. Quidam.... 22: 78-.
- Non plus sapere... (Rom 12:3) Scientia inflat ysidorus in libro ethimologiarum
credere debemus.... 60: 80va-.
- Non possum ego... (Jn 5:30) Quia dicturi illi eramus.... 442: 23vb-.
- Non pro his autem... (Jn 17:20) Dominus ihesus iam sua propinquante passione
cum orasset.... 402: 304(305)a-.
- Non quia (corr. to quasi) aerem cedens... (1 Cor 9:26) Beati apostoli epistola
cum legeretur de constituendis.... 347: 178(179)vb-.
- Non quid habemus quid deo ex tantis beneficiis retribuamus.... 72: ff. 6-.
- Non relinquam vos orphanos... (Jn 14:18-21) Post promissionem spiritus sancti
ne quisquam putaret.... 402: 253(254)b-.
- Non simus concupiscentes... (1 Cor 10:6) In tertia decima mansione.... 445:
11va-.
- Non simus concupiscentes... (1 Cor 10:6) In verbo isto monet nos ecclesia de
quodam.... 60: 179va..
- Non sine causa spiritum sponsi pariter et dei.... 358: 104(106)a-.

- Non solum ex apostolorum recordatione et immitatione(!) et sollempnitas eorum venerazione.... **21:** 81–.
- [Sal] Non solum litteris tuis verum etiam ipso referente.... **440:** 12a–.
- Non sum ego profundi sensus neque adeo.... **357:** 19va–.
- Non sum nescius piissime imperator.... **168:** 115va–.
- Non sumus sufficientes cogitare... (2 Cor 3:5) Cum carnis malicia nos ad malum.... **57:** 108(107)va–.
- Non sunt condigne passiones (Rom 8:18) Octo sunt ex quibus apparere potest quod.... **60:** 162a–.
- Non sunt condigne passiones... (Rom 8:18) Passiones amare sunt sed tamen salubres et ideo.... **60:** 160vb–.
- Non sunt condigne passiones... (Rom 8:18) Videns apostolus debilitatem nostrarum de qua.... **57:** 94vb–.
- Non tunc tantummodo deus plantavit paradisum sed donec.... **3:** 118–; **159:** 151(150)–.
- Non turbetur cor vestrum... (Jn 14:27) Accepimus fratres verba domini dicentis ad discipulos suos: Non turbetur.... **347:** 108(109)vb–; **402:** 256(257)vb–.
- Non turbetur cor vestrum... (Jn 14:1–3) Erigenda est nobis fratres ad deum maior intentio.... **402:** 243(244)vb–; **413:** 74(76)a–.
- Non turbetur cor vestrum... (Jn 14:1,27) Dominus noster in ea nocte quam traditus est consolatus est discipulos.... **160:** 28(29)–; **161:** 136(139)–.
- Non usque a deo contristari debemus.... **441:** 142(141)vb–.
- Nonagesimum psalmum legens in eo loco qui scribitur: qui habitat.... **335:** 198(199)b–.
- Nonne decem mundati sunt... (Lk 17:17) Sub typo leprosorum quos hodie <legitur> mundasse dominus in evangelio.... **53:** 86(88)va–.
- Nonne moyses dedit vobis legem... (Jn 7:19–24) Evangelii sancti lectionem de qua pridem caritati vestre locuti.... **402:** 146(147)b–.
- Nonnulli fratres qui aut milicie cingulo detinentur.... **347:** 47(48)a–.
- [Prol] Nos cistercienses primi huius ecclesiae.... [Text] Anno ab incarnatione domini millesimo nonagesimo octavo.... **187:** 78–.
- Nos enim sumus circumcisio... (Phil 3:3) Ad apostolicam lectionem aures et animum intendat sanctitas.... **347:** 166(167)va–.
- [Sal] Nos quidem tum pro beate semper virginis marie.... **146:** 2v–.
- Noscat fraternitas vestra dilectissimi rectores totius christianitatis.... **334:** 114(117)v–.
- Nosse nos credo fratres que sit ratio.... **444:** 67b–.
- Nostis karissimi fratres quia dies ista que a nobis in honore domini per annos singulos celebratur.... **412:** 199(200)va–.
- Nostra conversacio in celis est... (Phil 3:20) Nota quod in istis verbis de sanctis apostolus.... **57:** 131(130)b–.
- [Sal] Nostri karissime de te ipso et melius.... **146:** 226–.
- Nota quidem sunt vobis dilectissimi et frequenter.... **372B:** 107b–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Nota quod est congregacio miserorum qui sunt in infero...in die illa visitabit dominus... (Is 24:2122)... **57: 248(247)a-**.
- Notandum igitur quod tres sunt processiones sollempnes.... **184: 13(14)a-**.
- Notandum quod per illusiones quas dominus sustinuat autem.... **184: 54(55)b-**.
- Notandum quod in hac dominica oratione.... **170: 93-**.
- Notas mihi fecisti domine.... (Ps 15:7) Verba ista potuit hodie dicere beatus paulus cum ipsum.... **17: 76(78)v-**.
- Notum enim vobis facio... (1 Cor 15:1) Hic pretermissso ordine predicandi.... **445: 30a-**.
- Notum enim vobis fatio evangelium quod evangelizatum... (Gal 1:11). **413: 144(146)vb-**.
- [Sal] Notum esse volumus excellentie vestre quia ego.... **146: 24-**.
- [Sal] Notum facere volo celsitudini tue quia.... **146: 226v-**.
- [Sal] Notum facimus paternitati vestre quod.... **146: 19-**.
- [Sal] Notum facimus vestre paternitati quod clerus.... **146: 86v-**.
- [Sal] Notum sit vobis dilectissimi qui ad supernam.... **146: 158v-**.
- [Sal] Notum tibi facio domine quia symon.... **342: 3(2)vb-**.
- Notum vobis dilectissimi et familiare mandatum.... **372B: 96vb-**.
- Notus in iudea deus... (Ps 75:2; Is 9:2) quae erat in iudea et in israel.... **357: 31va-**.
- Nova bella elegit dominus... (Judic 5:8) Et nota hic tria primo bellorum iteracio vel renovacio.... **57: 203(202)va-**.
- Nova bella elegit dominus virginis... (Judic 5:8) Id est novas personas ad bellandum de istis.... **57: 153(152)vb-**.
- Noverint universi hoc presens publicum instrumentum in specialiter.... **75: 96(103)-**.
- Noverint universi que per nostri presentis venerabilis.... **118: 1-**.
- [Sal] Noverit dilectio vestra preterita estate cum.... **146: 130v-**.
- [Sal] Noverit fraternitas tua litteras mihi esse directas.... **146: 163v-**.
- [Sal] Noverit paternitas vestra quam hugo pateacensis.... **146: 82v-**.
- [Sal] Noverit sancta romana ecclesia noverint omnes ecclesie.... **146: 215v-**.
- [Sal] Noverit vestra paternitas me guidonem.... **146: 25v-**.
- [Sal] Noveritis nos mandatum pontificis suscepisse... **12: 218(220)-**.
- Novissime recumbentibus... (Mk 16:14) Ascensurus in celum dominus.... **444: 26va-**.
- Novissime recumbentibus... (Mk 16:14) Quomodo novissime quasi iam ultra eum.... **444: 25a-**.
- Novistis et in fines terre credimus.... **12: 52(53)v-**.
- [Sal] Novit dilectio tua mihi et coepiscopis nostris.... **146: 224-**.
- [Sal] Novit dilectio tua quia primitive ecclesie.... **146: 239-**.
- [Sal] Novit vestra paternitas quia regnum francorum.... **146: 29v-**,

- [Text] Novum milicie genus ortam nuper... **152:** 128v–.
 <N>ox precerit(!) dies autem appropinquavit et cetera (Rom 13:12) Gratias
 referre debemus summo auctoris fratres karissime que huius noctis..
171: 52b–.
- Nox praecessit dies (Rom 13:11) Inter noctem et diem est inter distinctiones....
61: 260(258)–.
- Nudius tertius cum centesimum octavum decimum psalmum tibi insinuare
 conarer.... **335:** 203(204)b–.
- [Text] Nulla ars doceri presumatur nisi intenta prius.... **239:** 121v–.
 Nulla novem decem.... **62:** 175(191)–.
- [Sal] Nullas debui iam reddere litteras.... **440:** 131va–.
 [Sal] Nullus magister fidelior aut efficacior.... **12:** 162(163)–.
- [Text] Num (tam corr.) multos iam laudatores caritas... **155:** 128(129)vb–.
 Num quem diligit anima mea vidistis (Cant 3:3) Amor intemperans is est qui
 omnem in se.... **24:** 48–.
- Num quem diligit anima... (Cant 3:5) O amor preceps vehemens flagrans
 impetuose.... **357:** 211a–.
- Numeri sunt quod(!) legimus et priore quidem.... **360:** 144vb–.
 Numerorum liber eat qui legitur nobis in quo.... **360:** 83vb–.
- Numquid ad preceptum tuum... (Job 39:27) Sub metaphora aquila
 commendatur beatus iohannes.... **53:** 17(19)va–.
- Nunc anima mea turbata est... (Jn 12:27–36) Postquam dominus ihesus verbis
 lectionis hesterne ministros suos.... **402:** 220(221)a–.
- Nunc iuditium est... (Jn 12:31) Quid ergo expectandum est in finem.... **414:**
 26va–.
- Nunc scio vere et cetera (Act 12:11) Vox ista gratiarum est acci. Nec mirum....
22: 164–.
- Nunc scio vere quia (Act 12:11) Legitur in annalibus quod gaius herodem....
21: 25v–.
- Nunc terra sancta recuperata est.... Quidam miles qui divine secutus fuerat....
184: 56(57)b–.
- Nunc vos pharisei quod foris est... (Lk 11:39) Audistis sanctum evangelium
 quomodo dominus ihesus in eo quod phariseis dicebat.... **347:**
 61(62)vb–.
- Nunquam fili oceane fore putabam.... **335:** 73(74)vb–.
 [Sal] Nunquam me (corr. to aequo) quisquam tam facile.... **335:** 26(27)va–.
- [Text] Nuntiabatur apud maiestatem nostrum quod diligebas excellentias.... **380:**
 83b–.
- [Sal] Nuper aurelianis rediens dominus galterius carno tensius.... **146:** 240V–.
 [Sal] Nuper cum essemus apud castrum militonense.... **146:** 100–.
- [Sal] Nuper cum in capitulo nostro quedam officia.... **146:** 90–.
- Nuper cum pariter essemus non per epistolam ut ante consueveras.... **335:**
 198(199)a–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Nuper in auribus ecclesie recitatus est.... **360:** 57va–.
[Sal] Nuper in conflictu scholastico quedam.... **12:** 39(40)v–.
[Sal] Nuper ingrediebar an baciam(!) ubi vir nobilis.... **12:** 86(87)–.
Nuper rogatus a fratribus ut adversus libellum cuiusdam helvidii responderem....
335: 98(99)vb–.
Nuptie et cetera (Jn 2:1) In hoc evangelio primo matrimonium commendatur
secundo ostenditur marie.... **19:** 26vb–.
Nuptie facte sunt... (Jn 2:1) Miracula domini et salvatoris nostri quandoque
leguntur.... **441:** 51(50)vb–.
Nuptie facte sunt... (Jn 2:1) Nec vacat a misterio quod die tercio.... **441:**
54(53)b–.
Nuptie facte sunt et cetera (Jn 2:1) Notandum quod triplex est matrimonium
carnale inter virum et mulierem.... **19:** 25a–.
Nuptie facte sunt et cetera (Jn 2:1) Notandum quod triplex est matrimonium
sicilicet matrimonium carnale.... **19:** 24a–.
Nuptie facte sunt... (Jn 2:1–2) Quocienscumque fratres karissime nos legimus
redemptorem nostrum venisse.... **160:** 12(13)–; **161:** 112(115)v–.
Nuptie facte sunt in chana galilee (Jn 2:1) Sex continet evangelium hodiernum
primo enim determinatur locus.... **19:** 23b–.
Nuptie facte sunt... (Jn 2:1) Vocati fuerunt discipuli futuri quod ad hac.... **184:**
25(26)vb–.
O cunctarum feminarum decus atque gloria.... **149:** 152v–.
O beate vincenti martyr christi inclite exora pro me.... **1001:** 107–.
O bone iesu illumina oculos meos.... [6] Domine deus meus **1002:** 251–.
O bone iesu illumina oculos.... **1002:** 263–.
O bone iesu scribe in corde.... **1002:** 245v–.
[Sal] O bone vir et bone frater latebas animam meam.... **440:** 28va–.
O dilecte fili dilige lacrimas noli differre eas.... **238:** 51a–.
O Domine iesu christe adoro te in cruce.... **1001:** 20–.
[Inc. mut.] ...O homo ne edas pestiferi suggestionibus diaboli.... **71:** 1–.
O intemerata et in eternum benedicta.... **1001:** 33–; **1003:** 90–.
O iuda et ierusalem... (2 Par 20:17) Vos(!) alloquimur iudeos non littera.... **358:**
12(14)vb–.
O lux mentium expelle a me stulticie noctem.... **260:** 11–.
O mater Academia quanta est in te verum omnium scientia.... **329:** 69–.
O pastor.... **450:** RELi–.
<O> pie domine et virorum prestantissime.... **331:** FELii b–.
O pie domine et virorum prestantissime.... **446:** 1b–.
O quam metuendus est locus ille.... **190A:** 134v–.
O quam mira est profunditas eloquiorum dei.... **369:** 25(26)a–; **414:** 56vb–.
O sacramentum.... **450:** RELi–.
O vos filie iherosolim sponsae dilecte dei.... **149:** RELi–.

- <O> vos omnes qui transitis... (Lam 1:12) Saltem vos dimitimum(!) quia magnem enim.... **61:** 120-.
- [Text] Obiectio. Quia dominus noster ihesus...Responsio Contra vulnus originalis peccati quo in adam.... **356:** 71vb-.
- [Text] Obiectio Quod ex predestinatione dei...Responsio Predestinationem dei nullus catholicus christianus negat.... **356:** 67va-.
- [Prol] Objectum huius doctoris est deus habeas.... [Text] Sit unica resolutio. Incarnatio verbi ita potest.... **86:** 1-.
- Oblata tibi domine sacrificium.... **447:** 267a-.
- Oblatus est quia voluit (Is 53:7) Quotiens oblatus est dominus ihesus.... **22:** 65-.
- [Text] Obscura hec nos hortantis beati verba sunt benedicti... **263:** 9a-.
- Obsecramus tamquam advenas et... (1 Pet 2:11) Felices qui se presenti seculo nequam.... **358:** 61(63)va-.
- Obsecras litteris et suppliciter deprecaris ut tibi describam immo scribam.... **335:** 171(172)va-.
- Obsecro te domina sancta maria....**1001:** 27-; **1002:** 251-; **1003:** 87-.
- Obsecro vos ut digne ambuletis... (Eph 4:1) Duo facit apostolus in hiis primo obsecrat.... **57:** 119(118)b-.
- Obsecro vos ego victus(!)... (Eph 4:1) Hoc dicit apostolus rome existens in carcere ephesiis.... **60:** 237b-.
- Obsecro vos (Eph 4:1) Humilitate et mansuetudine in patientia supportantes invicem.... **60:** 239b-.
- <O>bsecro vos ego vinctus in domino... (Eph 4:1) In verbis istis invitat nos apostolus ad perfectum.... **15:** 54b-.
- Obsecro itaque vos... (Eph 4:1) Potest et in christo vinctus.... **445:** 66vb-.
- Obsecro vos fratres... (Rom 12:1) Primo monet ad regimen corporis quid sit.... **60:** 78va-.
- Obsecro vos ne deficiatis... (Eph 2:13) Hoc est ergo quod apostolus rogat.... **445:** 61va-.
- Obsecro vos per misericordiam... (Rom 12:1) Cum superius docuisset apostolus.... **441:** 46(45)a-.
- Obsecro vos tanquam advenas... (1 Pet 2:11) Advene latine grece dicuntur proseliti.... **443:** 161va-.
- <O>bsecro vos tamquam advenas... (1 Pet 2:11) Id est medicamenta que fecit deus pater.... **61:** 149(148)-.
- Obsecro vos tamquam advenas... (1 Petr 2:11) In epistola prime dominice post pascha induxit(!).... **60:** 134va-.
- Obsecro vos tamquam advenas... (1 Petr 2:11) Tria sunt que caro desiderat in quibus carni.... **60:** 135b-.
- Obsecro vos ut digne ambuletis (Eph 4:1) Verba sunt beati pauli apostoli ad bene agendis.... **20:** 298v-.
- Observantiam quidem vestram dilectissimi ita novimus.... **372B:** 171vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Obtulerunt animas suas morti... (Judic 5:18) Unde nota quod mors sanctorum dicitur preciosa.... **57:** 225(224)a-.
- Obtulerunt pro eo domino par turturum... (Lk 2:24) Cum offerebantur in templo pari offeri solebant.... **58:** 37(39)v-.
- Odientes malum adherentes bono (Rom 12:9) Apostolus in multis in hac epistola nos instituit.... **57:** 12b-.
- Odientes malum adherentes bonum (Rom 12:9) Cum ei sed philosophum intentio legis.... **20:** 47v-.
- Oleum effusum nomen tuum (Cant 1:2) Quid certum demonstrat spiritus sanctus nobis.... **357:** 44a-.
- [Text] Omne caput languidum et... (Is 1:5). Novit dominus figmentum suum nec latere potest.... **370:** 199(201)a-.
- Omne datum optimum... (Jas 1:17) Duo sunt necessaria hiis qui denovo.... **60:** 136vb-.
- Omne datum optimum... (Jas 1:17) Et generaliter de omnibus.... **443:** 169a-.
- Omne datum optimum... (Jas 1:17) Postquam docuit vitia quibus temptamus.... **443:** 169a-.
- Omne datum obtainim et omne... (Jas 1:17) Spiritus sanctus fratres dilectissimi dei donum est.... **58:** 84(86)-.
- Omne quod natum est... (1 Jn 5:4) Bernardus: postquam unigenitus dei hominis dignatus est.... **60:** 132vb-.
- Omne quod natum est... (1 Jn 5:4) Ideo namque mandata divina non sunt gravia.... **443:** 133a-.
- Omne quod natum est... (1 Jn 5:4) Idem genus electum et spiritale in fide.... **443:** 134b-.
- Omne quod natum est... (1 Jn 5:4) Sicut christus a die resurrectionis usque ad ascensionem.... **60:** 130va-.
- Omne quod natum est (1 Jn 5:4-5) Superius dixerat quia mandata illius non sunt gravia.... **244:** 191va-; **443:** 134va-.
- Omne regnum in seipsum(!) divisum... (Lk 11:17) Tria facit dominus in hiis verbis primo describit ecclesie statum.... **57:** 40vb-.
- Omne regnum in semetipsum divisum... (Lk 11:17) Tria possunt in hiis notari primum est diversitas mundi.... **57:** 39vb-.
- Omnes anime motiones universitatis.... **335:** 8(9)vb-.
- Omnes filii israel acceperunt sortes suas in terra.... **360:** 221vb-.
- Omnes isti congregati sunt... (Is 49:18;60:4) Ysaias spiritu sancto afflatus et ideo prescius.... **17:** 110(102)-.
- Omnes morimur et quasi... (2 Reg 14:14) Non unus tamen aut duo vel tres sed omnes morimur.... **17:** 213(205)v-.
- Omnes qui inbuendi sunt eminentioribus disciplinis.... **360:** 153b-.
- Omnes qui pie voluit vivere in christo.... **455:** 398b-.
- Omnes sicientes venite ad aquas... (Is 55:1). **412:** 164(165)va-.

- Omnis sicientes venite ad aquas (Is 55:1) Quam contraria contrariis cantur quia non sanat.... **57:** 70vb--.
- Omnis unanimes in oratione... (1 Pet 3:8) Quoniam superius diversas personas.... **444:** 132a--.
- Omnis unanimes... (1 Pet 3:8) Sicut dicit glossa super illud apud me.... **60:** 163vb--.
- [Text] Omni anime humanae quantum intelligere atque experiri.... **356:** 74b--.
- Omni custodia serva cor tuum (Prov 4:23) Fideli dicitur homini ut servet cor suum.... **22:** 158v--.
- <O>mni desiderio desideravi nunc videre faciem tuam.... **331:** FELii b--; (see **446:** 1v--).
- [Sal] Omni quidem tempore beatitudinem tuam eo quo decet.... **335:** 45(46)b--.
- Omnia ad(!) te expectat... (Ps 103:27) Et iuste qualis quia tua es potestas tuum.... **17:** 177(169)--.
- <O>mnia parata sunt venire ad nuptias (Mt 22:4) Parabola per se patet. Dicitur eius in.... **15:** 62(59)a--.
- Omnia per ipsum facta sunt... (Jn 1:3) Dominus noster ihesus christus et venit ad homines.... **347:** 76(77)b--.
- [Prol] Omnia que a sanctis gesta.... [Text] Pretextat illustissimi viri.... **418:** 1(3)vb--.
- Omnia que a sanctis gesta sunt.... **418:** 1vb--.
- Omnia quidem tempora dilectissimi christianorum animos.... **372B:** 150vb--.
- Omnia te expectant... (Ps 103:27) Et iuste qualis quietens postestas tuum.... **20:** 347--.
- Omnia tempus havent et... (Eccles 3:1) Quesierat supra ecclesiastes unum aliquid in mundo.... **242:** 132va--.
- Omnibus quidem diebus dilectissimi atque temporibus.... **372B:** 111a--.
- Omnipotens sempiterne deus in cuius manus...; sacrificium domine quod immolamus intende...; Protector noster aspice deus.... **163:** 271--.
- Omnipotens sempiterne deus miserere famulo.... **1002:** 225v--.
- Omnipotens sempiterne deus qui gloriose virginis matris marie corpus.... **1002:** 115v--; **1003:** 86--.
- Omnipotens sempiterne deus qui vivorum dominaris.... **1002:** 227--.
- Omnipotens sempiterne deus qui ex abundantia charitatis.... **434:** 228(229)va--.
- Omnis arbor bona fructus... (Mt 7:17) Magister noster christus volens suos fideles.... **57:** 101b--.
- <O>mnis arbor et cetera (Mt 3:10) Tempore isto libri salomonis in ecclesia.... **15:** 3(4)--.
- Omnis arbor bona fructus bonos facit... (Mt 7:17) Sub methofora(!) arboris et fructus determinat dominus differnetias.... **53:** 75(77)a--.
- Omnis arbor que non facit... (Mt 3:10) Hoc verbum dictum est a precursore.... **15:** 2(3)a--.
- Omnis ars omnes disciplina ut sapienter Artes.... **101:** 1--.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Text] <O>mnis artis omnisque doctrina similiter autem et artus.... **284:** 1–.
Omnis dilectissimi divinorum eruditio preceptorum hoc.... **372B:** 176vb–.
Omnis gloria (eius) filie regis... (Ps 44:14) Celestis curie citharedus ad celestes
nuptias.... **21:** 43v–.
- [Prol] Omnis novi testamenti fidelis.... [Text] Beatus igitur et vere fulgentius
nobili genere secundum carnem procreatus.... **418:** 76(78)va–.
- [Prol] Omnis qui bene confiteri desiderat curam.... [Text] Examen
interrogatorium iuxta decem precepta Decalogi quae.... **96:** 218(224)–.
- Omnis qui in agone... (1 Cor 9:25) Hoc plane verum est de contendentibus
cursu.... **60:** 90a–.
- Omnis qui irascitur fratri suo... (Mt 5:22) Prohibet dominus motum ire sed
quoniam quidam est motus interior.... **53:** 71(73)va–.
- [Text] Omnis sapientia a domino (Eccles 1:1–7) Igitur in principio lectionis
huius omnes species philosophie.... **244:** 1a–.
- Omnis spiritus qui confitetur... (1 Jn 4:2) Vestre karitatis expectatio mei debiti
exactio est.... **347:** 200(201)va–.
- Omnis textus vel numerus epistolarum.... **431:** 2a–.
- Omnium cantorum que in scripturis sanctis leguntur.... **359:** 30b–.
- Omnium quidem fratres (expunged) sanctarum sollemnitatibus dilectissimi....
413: 126(128)b–.
- Omnium quidem martirum sollemnitates mirabiles.... **413:** 197(199)a–.
- Omnium quidem sanctarum sollemnitatem dilectissimi totus mundus.... **372B:**
170a–.
- [Prol] Omnim quidem sanctorum iure memoria.... [Text] Gregorius celtico
galliarum tractu fuit exortus.... **421:** 134va–.
- Opera sancti patris velut sol.... **437:** 95(93)–.
- Operamini... (Jn 6:27) Queritis me propter aliud querite me.... **442:** 58b–.
- Operatus est salutem in medio terre... (Ps 73:12) Duo enim promiserat deus
scilicet salutem in ecclesia.... **57:** 213(212)vb–.
- [Epist] Opere precium duco pater amantissime domini obtectum.... [Prol]
Sepius rei cuiuslibet innovatione potiusquam novitate.... [Text] Urbanus
igitur urbis rome episcopus.... **419:** 100vb–.
- Oportet fratres karissimi ut flagella die que ventura metuere debemus.... **444:**
96a–.
- <O>portet fratres karissime ut tota mentis intentione inquirere vel intelligere....
171: 30a–.
- [Sal] Oportet nos dilectissime clericatus honorem.... **335:** 94(95)b–.
- Oportet scire quid significant vestimenta sacerdotalia aliter enim.... **248:** 170va–.
- [Text] Optarem per Deum immortalem expectatores.... **330:** 42–.
- [Sal] Optatas admodum sanctitatis tuae litteras accepi.... **440:** 73vb–.
- Optaveram te frater dilectissime pristini erroris tui.... **440:** 200va–.
- [Prol] Opus subditam propter quosdam antequam.... [Text] Saepe et
studiosissime a multis rogatus.... **170:** 56–.

- [Prol] Opusculum de gratia et libera.... [Text] Loquente me coram diu quando....
152: 180v-.
- [Prol] Orationes sive meditationes quae deus et misericors pater.... **37:** 3(5)-.
- [Prol] Orationes sive meditationes quae subscriptae sunt.... [Text] Omnipotens
 deus et misericors pater.... **37:** 1(3)-.
- Oravit anne et ait Exultavit cor meum in domino et cetera (1 Reg 2:1). Anna
 diu sterilis et post.... **359:** 35vb-.
- [Ad Prol] Ordo prophetarum secunda septuaginta.... **157:** 1v-.
- Orietur stella ex iacob... (Num 24:17) Hodie dilectissimi mediator dei et
 hominum homo.... **58:** 30(32)-.
- Orietur stella ex iacob (Num 24:17) Verba ista scripta sunt numeri XXIII
 quibus nativitas.... **17:** 2(4)v-.
- Origo fontium et fluminum omnium mare est.... **357:** 28b-.
- Orire haec alma gerit sanctorum corpora fratrum.... **446:** 96-.
- [Sal] Ornet mores tuos pudicitia.... **440:** 203vb-.
- Orta tempestate sub decio multi christianorum necati sunt.... **420:** 159(161)b-.
- Osanna filio david benedictus qui venit (Mt 21:9) In verbis istis commendatur
 christus et laudatur a quattuor scilicet.... **57:** 49b-.
- Osculetur me osculo oris sui (Cant 1:1) Audite, fratres karissimi, marie virginis
 et christi celeste colloquium.... **22:** 87-.
- Osculetur me osculo oris sui (Cant 1:1) Sic domino, sic patri filia, sponsa de....
22: 138-.
- Oue(!) sunt porte quibus ingredimur.... **180:** 93a-.
- Pacem meam do vobis... (Jn 14:27) Domini vox est fratres karissimi pacem
 meam do vobis.... **347:** 108(109)va-.
- [Sal] Pacem quam feci cum adelicia putacensis castri.... **146:** 166-.
- [Sal] Parabam me pro viribus ad iter concilii.... **146:** 23v-.
- [Sal] Parabam me sicut mihi mandaverat vestra paternitas.... **146:** 79-.
- [Text] Parabole attentum facit auditorem Salomonis pacifici filii david
 argumentum a natura.... **356:** 1a-.
- <P>arabulum dicitur claustrum ubi ihesus cum latronibus suspenditur.... **22:**
 68v-.
- Paradisi porta per evam cunctis clausa est.... **22:** 40v-.
- Partes orationis quot sunt? Octo. Que?.... **426:** 252va-.
- Participale est etiam que a participio.... **78:** RELi-.
- Parvulus natus est nobis... (Is 9:6) Hodie magnus Dominus et laudabilis nimis
 factis est puer.... **53:** 16(18)a-.
- Parvulus natus est nobis... (Is 9:6) Parvulus intellegi christus natus est
 intellegi.... **57:** 157(156)b-.
- Parvum initium refere movam facere improbabile(!).... **96:** 208(214)-.
- Pascha hebreorum (corr. hebreum) est nomen non grecum.... **443:** 57va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Pascha nostrum immolatus est christus (1 Cor 5:7) Christum audio pascha nostram. Nostram audis.... **22:** 119-.
- Pascha nostrum immolatus est (1 Cor 5:7) Hoc verbo ostendit ecclesia fidelibus quod christo.... **60:** 126b-.
- Passio sancti andree apostoli domini nostri ihesu christi qui passus est in civitate... **414:** 131vb-.
- Passionem sancti andree apostoli quam oculis nostris aspeximus.... **421:** 198b-.
<P>astoralis cure me pondera fugete.... **168:** RELi(v)-.
- [Prol] Pastoralis cure me pondera fugere delitescendo.... [Text] Nulla ars doceri presumatur nisi intenta prius.... **239:** 121v-.
- Pastores loquebantur... (Lk 2:15) Breviter sanctus lucas et quomodo.... **412:** 15(16)b-.
- Pastores loquebantur ad invicam... (Lk 2:15) Id est verbum a deo genitum in eo.... **184:** 18(19)a-.
- Pastores loquebantur... (Lk 1:15) Isti pastores fratres karissime qui ab angelo nativitate christi audierunt.... **160:** 5(6)-; **161:** 101(104)-.
- Pastores loquebantur... (Lk 2:15) Nato in bethleem domino salvatore sicut sacra evangelii testatur hystoria.... **412:** 118(119)a-.
- Pastores loquebantur... (Lk 2:15) Verba pastorum quam sint rationabilia.... **412:** 46(47)vb-.
- Pastores ovium sumus... (Gen 47:3) Requisisti filii Israel in praesentia regis quid haberent operis.... **53:** 38(40)a-.
- [Inc. mut.] ...pastores vocaret vos convenientes.... **201:** FELii-.
- Pater enim diligit Filium... (Jn 5:20-23) Qua potuimus facilitate tractavimus et qua potuimus capacitate.... [recte Hesterno die quantum Dominus donare dignatus....] **402:** 107(108)a-.
- Pater ille familias fidelibus suis vel regiones.... **21:** 51v-.
- Pater meus usquemodo... (Jn 5:17) Misit in eis magnum tumultum.... **442:** 96vb-.
- Pater quos dedisti michi... (Jn 17:24-26) In magnam spem dominus ihesus suos erigit.... **402:** 308(309)va-.
- Pater tuus et ego dolentes... (Lk 2:48) De amissione ihesu sed heu multi hodie plus dolent.... **57:** 10a-.
- Pater tuus et ego (Lk 2:48) Hic duo possunt inquirit scilicet quis modus querendi.... **57:** 9vb-.
- [Sal] Paternitatem vestram apostolici culminis gradum.... **146:** 10-.
- [Sal] Patior pacior vehementer et non est.... **12:** 102(103)v-.
- Paulus apostolus ihesus christi... (2 Cor 1:1) Amat paulus dici a nobis peccata sui ut glorificetur.... **368:** 1a-.
- Paulus apostolus... (2 Tim 1:1) Paulus iam a mundo transiturus hanc secundam epistolam.... **233:** 177(180)a-; **234:** 109va-; **401:** 169vb-.
- Paulus apostolus... (Col 1:1) Hanc epistolam scribit apostolus colosensibus. Colosensi autem sunt asiani.... **233:** 149(152)va-; **234:** 95c-; **401:** 143a-.

- Paulus apostolus et cetera... (Eph 1:1) Hanc epistolam scripsit apostolus
ephesiis. Ephesi sunt asiani.... 233: 127(130)b-; 234: 83c-; 401: 121b-.
- Paulus apostolus et cetera... (Gal 1:1) Hanc epistolam scripsit (scribit, recte)
apostolus galathis. Galathe sunt greci... 233: 108(111)-; 234: 70vc-;
401: 104va-.
- Paulus et cetera... (1 Tim 1:1) Hanc epistolam scirbit apostolus thimoteo.
Thimoteus autem iste fuit.... 233: 167(170)vb-; 234: 104va-; 401:
160vb-.
- Paulus et cetera... (2 Cor 1:1) Hanc item epistolam incipit (scribit, recte)
apostolos chorintiis quorum.... 233: 81(84)vb-; 234: 58c-; 401: 85b-.
- [Text] Paulus et cetera more solito primo salutat eos.... 178: 53b-.
- [Text] Paulus et cetera premitit salutationem in qua tanquam.... 178: 65a-.
- [Text] Paulus et cetera primum salutat eos et illis.... 178: 73va-.
- [Text] Paulus et cetera Solito more salutationem premittit et.... 178: 84va-.
- [Text] Paulus et cetera. Primo salutat eum et propter illos.... 178: 91va-.
- [Text] Paulus et cetera. Primum salutat eos Timotheum apponit. 178: 88va-.
- [Text] Paulus et cetera. Primo salutat eum. Apostolum se nominat.... 178:
97va-.
- [Text] Paulus et cetera. Primum salutat eum et ait. Paulus nomine.... 178: 100-.
- Paulus apostolus presente agrippa rege de criminibus responsurus.... 335:
65(66)b-.
- Paulus et silvanus... (1 Thes 1:1) Hanc epistolam scribit apostolus
tessalonicensibus. Tessalonica metropolis est.... 233: 157(160)vb-; 234:
99va-; 401: 150vb-.
- Paulus et silvanus... (2 Thes 1:1) Hanc epistolam item scribit apostolus
thessalonicensibus. Orta enim.... 233: 163(166)va-; 234: 102va-; 401:
157a-.
- Paulus et thimoteus(!)... (Phil 1:1) Hanc epistolam scribit apostolus
philipensibus. Philipenses autem sunt.... 233: 140(143)a-; 234: 90c-;
401: 134b-.
- [Text] Paulus et timotheus. timotheum apponit per hoc quodammodo.... 178:
81b-.
- [Text] Paulus primum salutant eos et contra.... 178: 28va-.
- [Text] Paulus quo nomine vocatur a proconsule sergio.... 178: 102va-.
- [Text] Paulus servus (Rom 1:1-7) Hucusque entia pendet littera ut perficiatur
sentencia.... 233: 1(3)a-; 401: 1a-.
- Paulus servus dei et cetera... (Tit 1:1) Hanc epistolam scribit apostolus tito
quem creavit episcopum.... 233: 183(186)a-; 234: 112c-; 401: 175vb-.
- [Text] Paulus servus et cetera (Rm 1:1). More scribentium epistolas premitit
salutationem.... 178: 1a-.
- Paulus vincitus... (Phil 1:1) Hanc epistolam scribit apostolus philemoni colosensi.
qui nulla.... 233: 186(189)b-; 234: 113vc-; 401: 178va-.
- Paulus vocatus... (1 Cor 1:1-5) Hanc epistolam scribit apostolus chorontiis.
Chorontiis autem.... 233: 45(48)b-; 234: 33vb-; 401: 50b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Inc. mut.]...<pa>vebit assur virga percussus (Is 30:31) Virga vicitur illa vox ad distinctam baculi.... 60: 28a-.
- Pax vobis (Jn 20:21) Tres sunt partes scilicet parte Malorum.... 57: 61b-.
- Peccatori quidem omnis creatura hostis est.... 360: 181vb-.
- <P>eccavit anima tua deus qui... (Hab 2:10) Est inter iuncturas hedificiorum responit hoc abacuc fortis luctator.... 171: 71a-.
- Peniteas cito peccator cum sit misericor.... 161: FELiii-.
- Penitentiam agite appropinquabit enim regnorum celorum (Mt 4:17). Legitur in parabolis Aqua fragida (Prov 25:25) Si quis valde sitiret et aquam.... 184: 1(2)a-.
- Per ad custodiendam viam ligni vite. (Gen 3:11) Libet fratres mei hoc vitam considerare.... 171: 38va-.
- [Text] Per idem tempus quo dispersi erant apostoli.... 419: 34vb-.
- [Sal] Per miseram vobis librum vestrum die.... 12: 71(72)v-.
- Per misericordiam Dei evasimus manus impiorum.... 422: 8b-.
- Per multas tribulationes fratres karissimi sicut dicit apostolis oportet res.... 171: 29va-.
- Per pacientiam vere afflictionis.... 414: 222a-.
- Per sanctum prophetic spiritum pennata animalia subtiler.... 369: 20(21)va-.
- Per vicos et plateas... (Cant 3:2) Adhuc ut parvula sapit. Puto arbitraria est.... 357: 204b-.
- <P>eracta passione beati sisti.... 151A: 70(69)-.
- Perdidit absalon scelestissimus mentem.... 445: 9vb-.
- Perfecta caritas foras mittit... (1 Jn 4:18) Duo specialiter sunt necessaria homine qui vult.... 60: 152va-.
- Perfectio delectionis fratres karissimi ipsius dei patris.... 414: 164b-.
- Perfectum hanc celestemque quisquis legeris.... 364: 1a-.
- Perfice quae sumus domine pium in nobis.... 432: 214b-.
- Perficiant in nobis domine.... 447: 267a-.
- [Prol] Peritorum dicunt esse medicorum verbi minime.... [Text] Successiones sanctorum apostolorum et temporum que a salvatore.... 375: 1va-.
- [Sal] Perlatum est ad aures nostras quod mellentinus.... 146: 161-.
- <P>erlecto libello a vobis exhibito inveni assertionem.... 262: 214b-.
- Perrexit ihesus in montem... (Jn 8:1) Meminit caritas vestra sermone pristino ex occasione.... 442: 67a-; 443: 179v-.
- Perrexit ihesus in montem... (Jn 8:1) Mons quippe oliveti sublimitatem dominice pietatis.... 442: 69vb-.
- Pervenit ad nos que in epertu tuo.... 173: 115a-.
- <P>etis a me fili et frater quod numquam... 71: 8-.
- Petis a me nepotiane karissime litteris transmarinis.... 335: 54(55)a-.
- [Sal] Petis me vir probitatis iusticieque documentum.... 440: 3a-.
- [Prol] Petisti me karissimi ex arte grammatica vobis competentes.... [Text] Vox est aeris tenuissimi ad linguam percussio.... 426: 155vb-.

<P>etite et accipietis ut... (Jn 16:24) Et fuerit verba christi ad discipulos....
61: 164(163)–.

Petite et dabitur vobis... (Mt 7:7) In lectione sancti evangelii hortatus est nos dominus ad orandum.... **347:** 6(7)a–.

<P>etite et dabit vobis (Lk 11:9) Sunt per devotam orationem petendo tumque.... **61:** 170(169)–.

[Prol] Petitis a me ut vobis rescribam.... [Text] Igitur beata et gloria semper virgo maria.... **149:** 12v–; **414:** 8va–.

[Sal] Petitorio vestro mandavit nobis vestra fraternitas.... **146:** 165v–.

Petitus tus tui id est petitione peticus ei patricius eii id est qui amat.... **220:**
 FELii(v)a–.

<P>eto ne deficiatis in tribulationibus... (Eph 3:13) Videns apostulus multos(!)
 in tribulatione positos exortatum.... **15:** 50vb–.

Peto non infirmari... (Eph 3:13) Magna scientia ista continentia.... **347:**
143(144)b–.

Petra (autem) erat christus (I Cor 10:4) Ante passionem saxum durissimum post resurrectionem.... **22:** 171–.

Petre diligis me... (Jn 21:15) Lectionem hodiernam animadvertisit caritas vestra....
347: 117va–.

Petrus et iohannes ascendebat in templum... (Acts 3:1) Apostoli nona hora templum ingressuri.... **413:** 126(128)b–.

Petrus et iohannes ascendebant in templum... (Acts 3:1) Post resurrectionem christi eius imperum patrocinio.... **347:** 190(191)va–.

Petrus galileus natural dehet(!) Esaida dicitur Cephas.... **228:** 1(3)–.

Petrus quidem servabatur... (Act 12:5) Nota quod est cancer iustorum peccatorum dampnatorum.... **60:** 278vb–.

Petrus sequere me, conversus... (Jn 1:43) Hanc lectionem sancti evangelii, fratres karissime si subtiliter considerare.... **160:** 7(8)–.

Pharao interpretatur elidens quod diabolo competit qui quoscumque.... **248:**
106a–.

[Prol] Philipenses(!) sunt macedones qui ipso.... [Text] Paulus et timotheus.
 timotheum apponit per hoc quodammodo.... **178:** 81b–.

Philippus apostolus domini nostri ihesu christi post ascensionem.... **419:** 39b–.
 Philo vir dissertissimus iudeorum.... **426:** 220b–.

Pictores imitantur arte naturam et.... **168:** 54b–; **180:** 58va–.

Pilatus multum laboravit ut dimitteretur ihesus (Lk 23:16) Primo dicitur se nullam causem invenisse in eo.... **184:** 52(53)a–.

Pilatus volens satisfacere sacerdotibus... (Mt 27:24) Multi in diebus istis dimittunt barabam.... **184:** 52(53)va–.

Placebo domino in regione vivorum.... **456:** 1–.

Placebo domino.... **1002:** 130–.

[Sal] Placet ad modum parvitiati nostre quod audivimus.... **146:** 95v–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Plantavit autem dominus paradisum... (Gen 2:8) **Paradisus ecclesia est sicut de illa legitur.... 248:** 125a-.
- Plectentes milites coronam.... **410:** FPD-.
- Plenissime quidem nobis dilectissimi causam atque rationem.... **372B:** 165va-; **444:** 64a-.
- [Prol] Plerique mortales studio et glorie.... [Text] Igitur beatus martinus sabbaria pannonicarum opido.... **414:** 85a-.
- [Prol] Plerique mortalium studio.... [Text] Igitur Martinus sabaria pannonicarum oppido.... **334:** 3(6)-.
- Plerosque nimirum illustrium viros non ambigo nosse.... **414:** 46vb-.
- Plerumque de facili convertuntur quos in terrenis actibus.... **22:** 103-.
- Plorabitis et flebitis vos mundus... (Jn 16:29) Duo nota ibi scilicet ihesus est proprietas bonorum.... **57:** 64b-.
- Plura sunt que nobis resederunt exponentibus.... **360:** 118a-.
- Plures anni sunt quo super dormitione blesille.... **335:** 221(222)b-.
- Plures fuisse qui evangelia scripserunt.... **431:** 90a-.
- [Sal] Pluribus de causis cogit me.... **146:** 31v-.
- Plurima autem turba (Jn 12:12) Duplex processio salvatoris recolitur hodie in ecclesia una.... **19:** 74b-.
- Plurima autem turba (Jn 12:12) In hiis verbis ostenditur honor exhibitus salvatori ad locam.... **19:** 74va-.
- Plurima autem turba (Jn 12:12) Sic habetur turba multa que convenerat ad diem festum.... **19:** 73va-.
- Plurima [recte Plura] quidem superiori lectione fuerunt recitata.... **360:** 32vb-.
- Plurimi nequaquam pleniter intelligentes iuditiorum sentencias.... **231:** 85(87)-.
- Pocula Ianus amat.... **62:** 171v(187v)-.
- Polimnis vir illustrissimus alexandrine urbis.... **421:** 217vb-.
- Ponam spiritum meum... (Ez 36:27) In verbis istis duo nota spiritus sunt.... **57:** 81va-.
- Populo dure cervicis cultellus erat necessarius.... **358:** 44(46)vb-.
- Populus gentium... (Is 9:2) Hic locus ita explanatur. Adveniente christo.... **412:** 37(38)va-.
- Populus gencium qui ambulabit... (Is 9:2) Lux magna christus est enim ipse est.... **57:** 165(164)b-.
- [Prol 1] Populus qui ambulabat in tenebris... (XII.25, III Nocturn). **190A:** 187-.
- [Sal] Portitor ilitterarum(!) vestrarum festinabat ad redditum.... **146:** 80-.
- <P>osiciones succedunt in locum probacionum quod patet.... **371B:** 21(101)b-.
- Possumus hunc versum qui in manibus est.... **358:** 87(89)a-.
- Post ascensionem dominicam ad caelos apostolus domini.... **334:** 107(110)-.
- [Text] Post beatam ac salutiferam.... **421:** 41(42)a-.
- Post beatam et gloriosam resurrectionem domini nostri.... **372B:** 162vb-; **444:** 30va-.
- Post compilationem decretorum factam a gratiano.... **381:** 117a-.

- Post dies octo iterum venit ihesus (Jn 20:20) Circa hunc adventum domini ad discipulos primo nobis communitas.... **19:** 84a-.
- Post domini nostri ihesu christi passionem.... **414:** 54a-.
- Post epi. tria.... **62:** 174(190)-.
- [Prol] Post explanationes prophetarum duodecim.... [Text] Verba Iheremie Fili Elchie... (Jer 1:1) Ceteri prophetae.... **336:** 1va-.
- Post festum stelle.... **62:** 173v(189v)-.
- Post hec ambulabat ihesus in galileam... (Jn 7:1-13) In isto evangelii capitulo fratres dominus noster ihesus christus secundum hominem.... **402:** 140(141)b-.
- Post hec de penitencia agendum est.... **22:** 1-.
- Post hesternum festivissimum diem.... **412:** 73(74)a-.
- [Sal] Post idus ianuarii paternitatis vestre.... **146:** 20v-.
- Post illam namque generale baptismi gratiam et.... **375:** 163a-.
- Post mortem beati Nicholai Geto et uxoris eius.... **38:** 41va-.
- Post mortem Iosue consulerunt... (Iud. 1:1) Iudas id est tribus iude ascendit Ecce tradidit... **353:** 24avb-.
- [Sal] Post multam oblivionem recordatus sum tue petitionis.... **146:** 166v-.
- Post nonas maicij(!)... **62:** 174(190)-.
- Post VIII idus februarii.... **62:** 174v(190v)-.
- Post VIII idus maii.... **62:** 174v(190v)-.
- Post passionem suam dominus prebuit... (Act 1:3) Magnum et ineffabilem caritatem vobis clementissimus salvator noster.... **58:** 82(84)-.
- Post priorem epistulam in qua de hebreis verbis pauca perstrinxeram.... **335:** 199(200)b-.
- Post resurrectionem domini nostri ihesu christi.... **420:** 80(82)b-.
- Post salvatoris nostri passionem eiusdem glorioissimum resurrectionis tropheum.... **334:** 112(115)-; **412:** 113(114)va-.
- Post VII kalendas May(!)... **62:** 174v(190v)-.
- Post XVI kalendas februarii.... **62:** 174v(190v)-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Post translatam a me ad peticionem.... [Text] Salvatore igitur nostro ihesu christo domino.... **420:** 22(22)a-.
- Post varios casus pios hic processus passus est volebam tempus.... **229:** 229-.
- Post vindictam scelerum que facta est.... **421:** 1(2)v-.
- [Inc. mut.]...postea illi plurimorum ad fidem... (Vita S. Cecilie BHL, 1495) **38:** 33-.
- [Epist 2] Postea quam a me mane digressus es.... [Ep 3] Si parentes vocari in ius liceret.... **334:** 14(17)v-.
- Posteaquam a me mane digressus es.... **414:** 93vb-.
- Posteaquam subvertit ihesus at id est cahos.... **360:** 193b-.
- Postquam a paradisi gaudiis expulsum est genus humanus.... **372A:** 1a-.
- Postquam admirabilis asclas beato fine apud antinoum... **419:** 11vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Postquam antiquas mundi tenebras superne veritatis.... **454:** 49a-.
- Postquam consummati sunt dies... (Lk 2:21) Ab initio deus modum acceptat et nichil.... **358:** 34(36)b-.
- Postquam consummati sunt... (Lk 2:21) Audivimus paucis expressum magnum pietatis sacramentum.... **358:** 35(37)va-.
- Postquam consummati sunt... (Lk 2:21) Circumcisione nostri redemptoris fratres karissime breviter sanctus evangelista.... **160:** 8(9)v-; **161:** 106(109)v-.
- Postquam consummati... (Lk 2:21) Quia mediatoris dei et hominum circumcisionem hodierna lectione recitata audivimus.... **412:** 151(152)b-.
- Postquam consummati... (Lk 2:21) Quid est autem hoc quod octava die circumciditur puer.... **412:** 146(147)va-.
- Postquam consummati sunt... (Lk 2:21) Salvator noster qui venit non ut legem solveret.... **184:** 22(23)vb-.
- Postquam consummati... (Lk 2:21) Sanctam venerandamque presentis festi memoriam.... **412:** 143(144)va-.
- Postquam consumatis(!) sunt dies octo... (Lk 2:21) Tria dicuntur in hiis verbis circa circumcisionem christi.... **57:** 177(176)va-.
- Postquam convertisti me egi penitenciam (Jer 31:19) Loquitur in partiala pauli et tangitur duo primo tangitur.... **57:** 198(197)va-.
- Postquam de contemplationis gratia obliquas fenestras.... **369:** 137(138)vb-.
- Postquam deus et dominus noster ihesu christus ovem querere.... **418:** 233(235)vb-.
- [Sal] Postquam discessi a facie vestre beatitudinis.... **146:** 7v-.
- Postquam dominus noster ihesu christe triumphator ad alta.... **334:** 1(4)-.
- [Sal] Postquam epistolam tue sanctitatis accepi.... **335:** 2(3)a-.
- <P>ostquam et cetera. intencio(!) in libro est de corpore mobili.... **179:** 90a-.
- Postquam gens francorum christi gratia insignita.... **422:** 234(233)va-.
- Postquam igitur beatissimus thomas requievit a laboribus.... **143:** 1v-; **172:** 7-.
- Postquam impleti sunt dies purgationis... (Lk 2:22) Dies ista dilectissimi que a nobis in honore.... **58:** 32(34)v-.
- Postquam impleti sunt... (Lk 2:22) Dominus ihesu christus qui non venit legem solvere sed ad implere.... **413:** 22(24)vb-.
- Postquam impleti sunt... (Lk 2:22). Dominus noster ihesu christus in hoc loc hostendit nobis cum.... **161:** 116(119)v-.
- Postquam impleti sunt dies purgacionis... (Lk 2:22) In hiis verbis de tribus agitur scilicet de matre christi.... **57:** 201(200)va-.
- Postquam impleti sunt... (Lk 2:22) Sollemnitatem nobis hodierne celebritatis.... **413:** 14(16)vb-.
- Postquam completi(!) sunt... (Lk 2:22) Statutum erat in lege quod mulier pariens.... **184:** 29(30)b-.

- Postquam inventum fuit corpus beati Joannis monfort dum fratres simul loquerentur.... **303:** 352-.
- [Text] Postquam universalis humane salutis auctor.... **418:** 244(246)vb-.
- Posuerunt me custodem... (Cant 1:5) Qui tuine illi oppugnatores quos proxime memorasti.... **357:** 90vb-.
- Posui vos ut eatis... (Jn 15:16) In verbo isto notatur apostolorum gratuita electio et officio.... **53:** 10(12)vb-.
- Posui vos ut eatis... (Jn 15:16) Verba ista dicta sunt specialiter apostolis a domino.... **17:** 125(117)v-.
- Posuit me quasi signum ad sagitam... (Lam 3:12) Quam beatus sebastianus iusso diocletiano fuit.... **57:** 192(191)vb-.
- Posuit solium eius super... (Esther 3:1) Verba ista scripta sunt hester IIIet satis hodiernae.... **17:** 71(73)-.
- Potens est facere omnia... (Eph 3:20) Secundum gregorium divinorum operum magnitudo nec ex altitudine.... **61:** 220(218)-.
- [Inc. mut.]...potest homo sine peccato esse quod vitari potest.... **359:** 47a-.
- Praesidia dilectissimi sanctificandis mentibus nostris atque corporibus.... **372B:** 103va-.
- Pre intelligentia tituli quasi Doctor Thomas notemus et.... **87:** 1(2)-.
- [Sal] Precepit sublimitas vestra radulfo abbatii.... **146:** 74v-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Preceptis tuis parui.... [Text] Maiores nostri orbem.... **415:** 52(53)va-.
- Precepto autem dedertus ei arundinem et illud.... **184:** 53(54)a-.
- [Sal] Preces vobis affectuosas porrigerem pro G.... **12:** 160(161)-.
- [Prol] <Ps>reciosa(!) sunt interdum parvi corporis quod lagilli.... [Text] <R>es familiaris et res publica inter se differunt.... **284:** 130a-.
- Preclara sollemnitas hodierna beati iacobi apostoli.... **334:** 161(164)-.
- Predica verbum insta opportune (Tim 4:2) Sicut dicitur osee 4 videns deus quod non erat.... **17:** 86(88)-.
- Predicante domino nostro ihesu christo apud iudeam.... **454:** 78a-.
- Predicationem nostram dilectissimi familiaris vobis adiuvat.... **372B:** 173va-.
- Predicaturus vobis dilectissimi sacratissimum maximum.... **372B:** 128b-.
- Prefationem huius operis totiens necessario repeto.... **351:** 2(3)a-.
- [Sal] Prefationibus coloratis et picturato fustu.... **12:** 76(77)v-.
- [Text] [ad Ausculta o fili.] Premittit regule sue sanctus pater Benedictus hunc prologum.... **282:** 2(1)-.
- Preparate corda vestra domino... (1 Reg 7:3) Desiderium caritatis vestre fratres a nobis exigit.... **58:** 50(52)v-.
- Preparare in occursum dei... (Amos 4:12) Consueverunt principes et magistrates legatos suos.... **20:** 120-.
- Preparare in occursum dei... (Amos 4:12) Verba ista scripta sunt Amos IIII que satis.... **20:** 117-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] Presbiter iohannis potentia et virtute dei.... [Text] Nuntiabatur apud maiestatem nostrum quod diligebas excellentias.... 380: 83b-.
- Presbiterorum ordo a filiis aaron sumpsit exordium qui cum episcopis in pluribus.... 359: 37vb-.
- Presens sancti evangelii lectio hodie ne sollemnitati conveniens.... 413: 165(167)-.
- Presidia dilectissimi sanctificandis mentibus nostris.... 445: 142b-.
- Preteriens ihesu videt hominem... (Jn 9:1) De homine quem dominus ihesu illuminavit.... 442: 93b-.
- [Text] Pretextat illustissimi viri.... 418: 1(3)vb-.
- Pridie kalendas marcii translatio beati augustini episcopi de sardinia.... 413: 209(211)a-.
- [Sal] Pridie quam has daremus.... 440: 32vb-.
- Prima die ipso introeunte in monasterium abbas loci.... 76: 15(16)v-.
- Prima distincio agit in generali de ordinacione.... 45: 1(4)-; 46:1.
- [Text] Prima figura de novem principalibus constituta est.... 203: 131-.
- [Prol] Prima igitur distinctio agit de abbatia.... [Text] In civitatibus, castellis, villis nulla nostra construenda.... 187: 50v-.
- [Text] Prima littera aleph dicitur cuius interpretatio.... 183: 1v-.
- Prima notatio superbia in hoc seculo sunt duplicitis.... 95: 4(7)-.
- Prima numerorum lectio docuit quod exercitus dei.... 360: 80a-.
- Prima ratio est quia beata virgo in sabbato.... 149: 4-.
- Prima virtus viri sancti.... 437: 95(93)-.
- Prime conversionis ordinem.... 454: 98va-.
- [Epist 1] Primitias labores dudum mihi imponiti.... [Epist 2] Librum intitulatum primam et secundam partem.... [Text] Aureas sanctorum vitas post inclitam.... 447: 1a-.
- Primitias omnium frugum omniumque peccorum (pecudum) sacerdotibus.... 360: 102a-.
- Primitus nanque his qui per viam edidianam ad sanctum iacobum tendunt.... 334: 211(214)v-.
- Primo debent in dua qui aliquem habuerint.... 36: 121(xviii)b-.
- Primo die exaltabuntur.... 161: 197(200)-.
- Primo die exaltabuntur maria omnia in altum.... 194: 161va-.
- Primo tempore alleviata est terra Zabulon et terra Neptalim... (Is. 9:1). 411: 1a-; 412: 9(10)vb-; 432: 1va-.
- Primula Jan. g.g. ultima... 62: 172v(188v)-.
- [Text] Primum igitur tanquam verum fundamentum nostri operis.... 367: 1v-.
- Primum in planicie ubi archam depingere.... 154: 54b-.
- [Text] Primum loquar tibi frater willeme.... 154: 79b-.
- [Sal] Primum loquitur tibi frater Willeme.... 180: 128vb-.
- Primum oportet dicere circa quid et de quo.... 77: 125-.

- Primum querite regnum dei... (Mt 6:33) In his verbis pius et sapiens magister....
15: 45a-.
- Primum queritur quare post.... **158:** 1a-.
- Primum quidem sermonem feci (Acts 1:1)...De omnibus se dicit.... **151:** 3(2)v-;
444: 20a-.
- Primus omnium episcoporum lemovicensis fuit beatissimus Marcialis
 prothopresul.... **447:** 280a-.
- Primus omnium pontificum romanorum symon petrus.... **448:** 193(189)a-.
- [Prol] Primum vestimentum est ephod quod super humerale.... **248:** 92a-17,1)
 In trans, **184:** 123(124)a-.
- [Text] Primus abusionis gradus si sine.... **153:** 183(184)a-.
- Primus inflatio orationis sive dictionis(!)... **48:** 4(7)-.
- Principes autem sacerdotes acceptis argenteis... (Mt 27:6) Corbana in templi
 oblatio ebraice que in.... **184:** 51(52)va-.
- [Prol] Principia rerum requirenda sunt prius ut.... [Text] Paulus servus (Rom
 1:1-7) Hucusque entia pendet littera ut perficiatur sentencia.... **233:**
 1(3)a-.
- [Prol] Principio nostro sit presens virgo maria.... [Text] Circa personas iudicium
 sic distingue alii sunt ordinarii.. **371B:** 14(94)b-.
- [Prol] Principio rerum requirenda sunt prius ut.... [Text] Paulus servus... (Rom
 1:1-7) Hucusque enim pendet littera ut perficiatur sentencia.... **401:**
 1a-.
- [In nomine...] Principum et maxime Regum est loca religiosa honorare.... **304:**
 9(8)-.
- Priori tractatu inquantum possible fuit primas.... **360:** 123b-.
- [Prol] Prisorum mundialium gesta viororum.... [Text] Temporibus diocletiani et
 maximiani imperatorum.... **421:** 120(121)b-.
- [Sal] Priusquam ad rem veniam.... **440:** 103va-.
- (Factum est verbum...) Priusquam te formarem... (Jer 1:4) Non quod ante
 conceptionem.... **413:** 109(111)va-.
- [Prol] Pro colossensi onesimo familiares litteras.... [Text] Paulus. quo nomine
 vocatur a proconsule sergio.... **178:** 102va-.
- Pro hoc mirari apud te non solum superfluum est.... **440:** 78vb-.
- <P>ro omnibus mortus est christus (2 Cor 5:15) Habet questione faciunt prope
 rex noviter.... **61:** 114-.
- Pro patribus tuis nati sunt... (Ps 44:17) Sermo novus placidus sermo sub quo
 pro patribus suis ecclesie.... **22:** 125-.
- Pro salute enim vestra... (Gen 45:5) Verba ista scripta sunt in Genesi 45 que
 secundum.... **17:** 4(6)v-.
- [Sal] Pro summa caritate qua diligo principatum vestrum.... **146:** 193v-.
- Probabile satis est ad gloriam sancti vincentii martiris.... **413:** 1(3)va-; **418:**
 197(199)vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Prochere cherubim respiciebat versis vultibus... (Ex 25:20) Querite Christum apud qui est propiciator sed qui dicitur.... 53: 50(52)vb-.
- Produxit dominus deus lignum vite... (Gen 2:9) Verba ista scripta sunt Genesi IIquod spiritualiter.... 17: 119(111)v-.
- [Prol] Profiscenti mihi ex urbe magnopere.... [Text] Victus sum ut fateor me superatum.... 356: 137b-.
- [Prol] Prologus id est pre locutio Proemium est inicium.... [Text] Bresith hebraice genesis grece generatio latine Paradisus est.... 248: 1a-.
- Promissam beatitudini tue paginam satis et super.... 171: 1a-.
- Promittens dominus missarum se spiritus sanctum Cum venerit.... 402: 277(278)a-.
- Prope erat pascha... (Jn 2:13) In psalmo audistis gemitum.... 442: 83b-.
- Prope est iustus meus... (Is 51:5) Verba ista scripta sunt ysaie LI in quibus.... 20: 27.
- Prope est iustus egressus est... (Is 51:5) Verba sunt patris promittentis filium de virginie.... 57: 158(157)vb-.
- Prope iustus meus egressus est... (Is 51:5) Videns propheta in spiritum filium dei apropinque ad.... 57: 160(159)va-.
- Propheete verba que largiente domino hodie caritati.... 369: 155(156)va-.
- Propositio fuit de eadem apostoli epistola.... 335: 65(66)a-.
- Proposito sibi gaudio sustinuit... (Heb 12:2) In hiis verbis potest commendari beatus andreas.... 57: 148(147)b-.
- Proposito sibi gaudio sustinuit... (Heb 12:2) Verba ista leguntur de rege christo possunt.... 57: 145(144)a-.
- Propositorum quidem negotii est methodum invenire.... 77: 1-.
- [Sal] Proposueras omnes seculi pompas et... 12: 19(20)-.
- [Inc. mut.] ...proprietate Afuit autem corpus christi formatum ex sanguine beate virginis.... 55: 102(100)-.
- Propriior est nostra salus... (Rom 13:11) Legimus aliquos antiquos reges dies natalicias.... 20: 1-.
- Proprium atque indigenam arelatensis urbis beatissimum genesium.... 422: 99a-.
- [Sal] Propter imperitorum hominum vanitates.... 440: 153va-.
- Propter timorem tuum libenter... (2 Mac 6:30) Verba ista potuit dicere iste gloriosus martyr in tormentis.... 17: 148(140)-.
- Proverbiorum XI dicit mulier gratiosa invenit gloriam (Prov 11:16) Iob xxvii frumentum desiderat nubes... (Job 37:11) In ac(!) secunda actoritate(!) tria notantur primo congregatio.... 58: 122(124)-.
- [Sal] Provisionis nostrae debet subvenire subsidio.... 303: 344v-.
- Proximum autem erat pascha... (Jn 12:1-11) Hesternam lectionem sancti evangelii de qua locuti sumus.... 402: 214(215)b-.
- Proximum erat pascha... (Jn 11:55) Moris esse prudentium solet.... 443: 40va-.

- Prudentes virgines acceperunt oleum (Mt 25:4) Meritum sanctarum virginum ostenditur verbis propositis quo ad se.... **53:** 14(16)b-.
- [Prol] Prudenti ac religioso verbi divini.... [Text] Queritur de anima christi idem.... **155:** 75(76)a-.
- Prudentia est rerum divinarum et humanarum quia.... **57:** 200(199)b-.
- Psallite domino qui ascendit (Ps 67:33) Psallere monemur vel audio. Psallamus ergo.... **22:** 120v-.
- Psalmi vicesimi primi seriem de cursuri.... **443:** 30va-.
- Psalmus brevis est de quo loquendum suscepimus caritati vestre.... **344:** 1(3)a-.
- Psalmus qui cantatur domino videtur sanctis martyribus convenire.... **414:** 195b-.
- [Sal] Publicis negociis prepeditur plura que volui fraternitati vestre.... **146:** 122v-; **171:** 6b-.
- Puer autem crescebat et confortabatur... (Lk 2:40) Simile plenum gratie et veritatis (Jn 1:14) Habuit christus in primo statu.... **19:** 20b-.
- Puer crescebat et confortabatur (Lk 2:40) Quod sunt veritate de christo qui nascens.... **61:** 34v-.
- Puer natus est nobis... (Is 9:6) Hic notatur duplex beneficium scilicet incarnationis et passionis.... **5:** FELv-.
- Puer natus est nobis (Is 9:6) Licet ysaie IX dicatur parvulus natus est.... **20:** 21v-.
- Pueri mei sunt in cubiculi (Lk 11:7) Verba ista scripta sunt luca XI et potest dominus.... **17:** 107(99)v-.
- Pueris nostris quibus navigaturis tempestas mare.... **171:** 2va-.
- Pueros percosserunt gladio (Job 1:15)... Verba ista possunt intellegi de innocentibus ab herodis.... **59:** 80a-.
- Pulchre sunt gene tue... (Cant 1:9) Tenera est sponse verecundia et ad increpationem.... **357:** 118vb-.
- Purificatione beate virginis hodie celebramus que secundum.... **358:** 53(55)b-.
- <P>urification beata virginis xla die post.... **38:** 47a-.
- Putamus ne satis processum est in sanctuario.... **357:** 41vb-.
- Puto levius esse crimen ubi homo peccarem.... **149:** 139-; **153:** 190(191)a-.
- Puto non habemus nunc opus hortari ad vigilandum.... **357:** 113a-.
- Puto nullatenus originale posse asseri esse in.... **147:** 268(274)v-.
- Q littera prius non erat. Unde supervacua vocata est quia per c greci cuncta scripserunt.... **426:** 1va-.
- Qam(!) nimis insanus preses fuerit datianus/Ex celerum(!)... **245:** 132va-.
- Qua duplex est predicatorum missio non per hominem.... **57:** 9a-.
- Qua gratia vel quibus laudibus.... **412:** 11(12)b-.
- Qua mente iam tacebo? Qua.... **152:** 49-.
- [Text] Qua mente iam tutelu? Qua fronte tamen.... **187:** 83v-.
- [Prol] Quadam die nimiis quorundam secularium... Venantii quandam patricii in somnie partibus.... **176:** 2(5)-.
- Quadraginta dies et noctes.... **453:** FELi verso-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Quadraginta sex... (Jn 2:20) In principio erat verbum. Hoc contra arrianos....
347: 71(72)vb-.
- Quae ad hunc usque diem Academic.... 329: 73-.
- Quaeritur quid sit dos. utrum sit donum quod.... 147: 266(272)-.
- <Q>ueritis cruxifixum surrexit (Mk 16:6) De christus cuilibet nostram ihesu
consolatio.... 61: 122-.
- <Q>ueritis cruxifixum surrexit (Mk 16:6) Quod tempus sanctus XLa precedens
sunt tempus.... 61: 124-.
- Quaesivi mihi eam sponsam... (Sap 8:3) Verba ista possunt esse domini ea ad
comendationem.... 17: 171(167)-.
- [Sal] Quaesivit a me tanquam divinorum secretorum.... 146: 241-.
- Quaestio CLXVII De Curiositate Postea considerandum est de curiositate....
21: FPD-.
- Quaestio de innovatione mundi et primo quaesitum est.... 147: 266(272)v-.
- Qualem utique descripsisti talem alicubi et tuum existere.... 387: 87(90)b-.
- [Sal] Quam atrociter iuraverint in exitum domini.... 12: 243(245)-.
- Quam bene venisti salve mi chare viator.... 303: 354-.
- [Sal] Quam crebis luporum incursionibus quam multiplicibus.... 146: 70v-.
- [Sal] Quam delectabilis quam necessaria servis dei.... 146: 206v-.
- Quam dives es in misericordia quam magnificus.... 358: 96(98)b-.
- Quam dulcis hodie dilectissimi devotis filiis paterna.... 372A: 86a-.
- Quam gratum Magistri ac Doctores Sapientissimi quam jucundum.... 330: 58-.
- Quam vellem nunc commorantes vestro interesse conventui.... 335: 124(125)b-.
- [Prol] Quamquam beatissimorum vita virorum.... [Text] Sequanus itaque vir
moribus probatissimus.... 422: 189(188)va-.
- Quanquam mihi multorum sim conscious peccatorum.... 335: 114(115)vb-.
- Quamquam non dubitem vos karissimi perpetuam sollicitudinem.... 412:
150(151)a-.
- [Sal] Quamvis ab animo nostro nullomodo separatum te esse permittat.... 440:
150va-.
- Quamvis ad aliam Provinciam (a primordiis meis studiis).... 330: 3-.
- [Sal] Quamvis ad presens lateres oculos meos.... 146: 124-.
- Quamvis beata vita sanctorum apud omnipotentem deum eternaliter maneat..
418: 211(213)a-.
- Quamvis dilectissimi christus salutis nostre dominus omnipotentis patris filius....
412: 186(187)a-.
- Quamvis dilectissimi ineffabilis sit nativitatis domini.... 372B: 109vb-.
- [Sal] Quamvis existimem ante quam istas sumeres.... 440: 15va-.
- Quamvis in prolixo opere esse culpabilis stili mutabilitas non debet.... 350:
1(2)a-.
- [Sal] Quamvis lateat oculos corporis mei corporalis.... 146: 125-.
- [Sal] Quamvis mox ut audivimus te merito sublimatum.... 440: 129b-.

- [Sal] Quamvis placuerit ei qui te invitavit ut tibi non alta.... 146: 93–; 171: 6b–.
 [Sal] Quamvis sapientiam quam mihi tribuis in me non agnoscam.... 440: 71a–.
 Quamvis sciam dilectissimi quod sanctitatem vestram hodie rite festivitatis non
 lateat.... 372B: 118vb–; 412: 181(182)vb–.
 Quamvis sollemnitas festivitatis hodie rite a nobis merito honore.... 413:
 32(34)b–.
 Quando fecerunt filii israel malignum in conspectu.... 360: 229va–.
 [Sal] Quando venerunt ad nos littere vestre.... 146: 36v–.
 [Sal] Quanta caritate hactenus sollicitudo romanorum pontificum.... 146: 16–.
 Quanta liber sit mellis massa potest cum amaricari amaritudine.... 239: 87v–.
 [Sal] Quanta sit caritas patriae.... 440: 101va–.
 [Sal] Quantas pro gaufredo quondam episcopo.... 146: 3–.
 [Prol] Quante sint in clericis ac predestinatis sacerdotibus.... [Text] Tempore illo
 cum uandalorum gens barbara.... 419: 97vb–.
 Quanto amore et studio contenderim... 335: 51(52)va–.
 Quanto tempore heres... (Gal 4:1) Monstrare vult ecclesia qualiter ille qui
 sine.... 60: 76va.
 Quanto tempore heres... (Gal 4:1) Secundum ceptam comparationem.... 441:
 38(37)b–.
 [Sal] Quantum ad oculos attinet corporales.... 440: 150vb–.
 [Prol] Quantum beatissimi fratres desiderio fervorique.... [Text] Sanctus
 namque famulus christi eugendus.... 418: 95(97)vb–.
 [Sal] Quantum ex tenore litterarum tuarum perpendi.... 146: 110v–.
 [Sal] Quantum ex tenore litterarum tuarum perpendere potui.... 146: 157–.
 [Sal] Quantum intellexi ex litteris ex vestra parte.... 146: 170v–.
 [Sal] Quantum nos studium tuum sanctum letificat.... 440: 146va–.
 Quantum quidem regularis hora permisit quam.... 357: 221va–.
 Quantus beatitudinis tue rumor diversa populorum ora.... 335: 114(115)a–.
 [Sal] Quanvis (!) tue sanctitatis nullas ad me ipsum datas acceperim litteras....
 440: 165a–.
 [Text] Quare de vulva matris... (Jer 20:18) Si talia ille de se locutus est quem
 deus.... 380: 56va–.
 Quare septagesima celebratur? Ideo ut quaemadmodum populis Dei.... 161:
 56(59)a–.
 Quarta decimo queritur (recte Questio est) de caritate et primo queritur
 utrum.... 262: 44vb–.
 Quartam nunc prophetiam ex his [recte iis] que Balaam.... 360: 133va–.
 Quattuor a quadro consurgunt.... 446: 219(220)vb–.
 Quatuor(!) libri siquentes dicuntur analatici(!) id est resolutionis.... 102: 187–.
 <Q>uatuor reges adversus quinque... (Dan 8:22) Huius propheticie misterium
 expositionem alcius(!) breviendum censuimus. 171: 55b–.
 Quatuor sunt spirituum genera nota sunt vobis.... 357: 8va–.
 Quatuor sunt debitores Deus spiritus caro.... 170: 100v–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Prol] Quator(!) virtutum spes multorum sapientium.... [Text] Quisquis ergo sequi prudenciam desiderus tunc per.... 248: 86b-.
- Que acceperis reddenda cum fenore sunt.... 335: 204(205)a-.
- [Prol] Que de libro salomonis qui ecclesiastes.... [Text] Verba ecclesiastis filii David... (Eccles 1:1) Titulus est libri iste in quo breviter.... 242: 61a-.
- Que est spes nostra.... 410: RPD-.
- <Q>ue legitur suscitasse dominus (?) His tribus homine traxit diabulus in regionem dissimilitudinis.... 171: 60vb-.
- Que loquor vobis a me ipso non loquor... (Jn 14:10) Audite auribus accipite mentibus dilectissimi.... 347: 108(109)a-.
- [Sal] Que mihi mandasti per landricum presbyterum.... 146: 161v-.
- Que prius tangere nolebat anima mea nunc autem perangustia cibi mei sunt.... 409: 126va-.
- Que quibus invenias quando vel quomodo dicas/.... 403: 165vb-.
- Que senciuntur de penis et de flaviis inferni.... 171: 4va-.
- Quecumque diversa vel adversa de me vobis rumor.... 146: 145-.
- Quecumque scripta sunt... (Rom 15:4) Filius sapiens letificat patrem suum proverb. X (15:20) et etiam.... 60: 63b.
- Quecumque scripta sunt... (Rom 15:4) Nota quattuor esse libros scriptos ad eruditionem.... 60: 60b.
- Quecumque scripta sunt... (Rom 15:4) Propter nos enim scriptum est.... 441: 10(9)va-.
- Quemadmodum sanctus petrus missus sit in carcere.... 413: 164(166)b-.
- [Sal] Queris a me utrum parentes baptizatis parvulis suis noceant.... 440: 25va-.
- Queris dardane christianorum nobillissime nobilium christianissime.... 335: 91(92)vb-.
- [Sal] Querit fraternitas tua quomodo inter se convenient.... 146: 231-.
- Querite dominum dum inveniri potest... (Is 55:6) In hoc verbo notantur duo fidelitas dominum suum.... 53: 31(33)a-.
- Querite ergo primum regnum dei... (Mt 6:33) Hiis verbis monet deus servos suos duo facere.... 57: 113(1123)b-.
- Querite primum regnum dei... (Mt 6:33) Sicut dicitur ethicorum idest bonum est.... 20: 287v-.
- Querite et invenietis (Lk 11:9) Cum homo in hac vita in multis.... 20: 181-.
- Queritis de statu nostro.... 422: 8va-.
- [Text] Queritur de anima christi idem.... 155: 75(76)a-.
- Queritur de die qua celos ascendit virgo.... 22: 114v-.
- Quesitum ante de affinitate anime ad verbum.... 357: 215va-.
- [Sal] Quesitum est nuper a parvitate mea.... 146: 109-.
- [Sal] Quesivit a me dilectio tua utrum contra eum.... 146: 150-.
- [Sal] Quesivit a me quod melius me novit.... 146: 71v-.
- [Sal] Quesivit a me parvitate mea prudens diligentia et diligens.... 146: 232-.

- Quesivit lanam vel linum... (Prov 31:13) Verbum hoc allegorice potest exponi de beata Elisabeth.... **53:** 15(17)va–.
- Questio de anima est quia queritur utrum anima.... **262:** 1–.
- Questio est de malo et primo queritur an malum.... **262:** 56va–.
- Questio est de spiritualibus creaturis Et primo queritur.... **262:** 135a–.
- Questio est de virtutibus in communi Et prima.... **262:** 30a–.
- [Prol] Questio nostra circa tria versabatur(!) primo circa ea.... **262:** 153a–.
- Questio occurrit si non erit ignis.... **170:** 147–.
- Questio. nona est qua queriter cur non nisi pane.... **239:** 72–.
- [Sal] Questio quam mihi proposuisti ex epistola apostoli.... **440:** 106vb–.
- [Text] Questio. Quidam habens uxorem condepnatus (!) est de crimine.... **371A:** 44a–.
- [Text] Questionem ex officio(!) sollemnitas pauli apostoli atque laurentii.... **195:** 1–.
- Questiones de sacrosanto sacramento qui monendas non esse.... **239:** 79–.
- [Sal] Questiones tibi propositas mihi delegare maluisti.... **440:** 54vb–.
- [Inc. mut.] ...qui ad superna. Inclina domine aurem tuam... (Ps. 85:12) De virtutibus. Custodi animam meam id est meritam meam.... **55:** 1–.
- Qui blasphemaverit in spiritum sanctum... (Mt 12:31) Magna questio est de recenti evvangelica lectione proposita.... **347:** 19(20)vb–.
- Qui cepit in vobis opus bonum... (Phil 1:6) Commendatur gratia dei hec ad duplex.... **57:** 128(127)a–.
- Qui christi sunt carnem suam... (Gal 5:24) Duo innuit apostolus ab facienda. Docet enim nos.... **57:** 111(110)va–.
- Qui christi sunt... (Gal 5:24) Dupliciter dicitur aliquis esse christi scilicet.... **60:** 226a–.
- Qui circa te effectus meus sit carissimus (expunged).... **335:** 123(124)vb–.
- Qui credit in eum... (Jn 11:26) Hec ammonuit dominus cum evangelium legeretur. Quoniam qui credit in illum.... **347:** 103(104)b–.
- Qui credit in me... (Jn 12:44–50) Loquente domino nostro ihesu christo apud iudeos.... **402:** 226(227)b–.
- Qui congregat in mensse(!) filius sapiens est (Prov 10:5) Hoc ad litteram verum est: prov. VI Wade ad formicum (Prov 6:6).... **57:** 238(237)a–.
- Qui creavit me... (Ecclus 24:12) Hoc dicit beata virgo de filio dei et suo.... **60:** 281vb–.
- Qui credit in me... (Jn 11:25) Verba sunt salvatoris nostri quibus christianos in morte.... **17:** 201(193)–.
- Qui cura aliena committitur speculator vocatur ut.... **248:** 208a–.
- Qui descendit ipse est.... (Eph 4:10) Hodie dilectissimi verus pastor noster ovis centesima.... **58:** 83(85)–.
- Qui dixerit fratri suo fatue... (Mt 5:22) Sancti evangelii capitulum quod modo cum legeretur.... **347:** 4(5)vb–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Qui est ex deo... (Jn 8:48) Verba ista sunt domini Iohanne VIII Iudeos....
20: 107v-.
- Qui fecerit et sic docuerit... (Mt 5:19) Dum nobis pro officio competit dicere....
347: 3(4)vb-.
- Qui fecerit et docuerit magnus... (Mt 5:19) Nota quod dominus in hiis verbis
spiritualiter.... 57: 221(220)a-.
- Qui fecerit voluntatem patris... (Mt 7:21) Verba sunt domini modis
perveniendi.... 20: 251-.
- [Inc. mut.]...qui fecerunt hereses et scismata et diviserunt ecclesiam dei (Tract.
13).... 402: 1(2)a.
- [Sal] Qui gallicanarum ecclesiarum pericula cotidianarum.... 171: 7b-.
- Qui habet aures (Lk 8:8) Triplex auditus hic notatur qui necessarius est
auditoribus.... 19: 43vb-.
- Qui habitat in adiutorio... (Ps 90:1) Dicit in gratiarum actione confitens domino
et.... 358: 64(66)a-.
- Qui habitat in adiutorio altissimi... (Ps 90:1) Inclinavit celos altissimus et
descendit (Ps 17:10) A deo descendit quod.... 21: 65v-.
- Qui habitat in adiutorio... (Ps 90:1) Quis sit divini inhabitator adiutorii per
non.... 358: 63(65)a-.
- Qui in domo dei per condiconem manet diabolus cumeo.... 238: 61va-.
- Qui manducat carnem meam... (Jn 6:55) Dominus noster ihesus christus fratres
dilectissimi excitatur promissionem.... 58: 75(77)v-.
- Qui me invenerit inveniet vitam... (Prov 4:35) Verba hec et si ad <secundum>
litteram intelliguntur de sapientia tamen secundum allegoriam
exponi.... 53: 45(47)a-.
- Qui me odit... (Jn 15:23) Audistis dominum dicentem Qui me odit et patrem....
402: 270(271)a-.
- Qui meliores sunt inferiorum semper culpas.... 360: 99vb-.
- Qui miseretur in hilaritate (Rom 12:8) Notandum quod eleemosina duodecim
bona facit.... 60: 61vb-.
- Qui miseretur in hilaritate (Rom 12:8) Potest exponi de duplice que consistit
in.... 57: 11vb-.
- [Prol] Qui navalii prelio diminicaturi sunt.... [Text] Maronias triginta ferme
milibus ab antiocha.... 367: 39-.
- Qui non baiulat.... 433: 200(201)b-.
- Qui non humiliaverit se... (Mt 18:3) Verba sunt salvatoris que.... 21: 37-.
- Qui non obedientes fuerunt mandatis domini incircumcisi.... 360: 185vb-.
- Qui nunc dominum timebat... (Lk 18:1) Lectio sancti evangelii hedificat nos ad
orandum.... 347: 69(70)va-.
- Qui parce seminat... (2 Cor 9:6) Id est qui parum tribuit.... 413: 176(178)b-.
- Qui perfectus est ab ipso deo docetur.... 360: 64va-.
- Qui preest in sollicitudine... (Rom 12:8) Noto quod sollicitudinem solum illis
appropriat qui.... 60: 81va.

- Qui probatus et perfectus inventus est (Eccl 31:10) Commendatur in vita a
mentis constancia.... **57:** 229(228)a-.
- Qui procul sunt veniant et... (Zach 6:15) In istis verbis tanguntur tres status
humani generis.... **57:** 187(186)a-.
- Qui pronus est ad misericordiam... (Prov 22:9) Nota hic meritum et premium
beati Nicolai.... **57:** 151(150)b-.
- Qui sanctorum merita religiosa caritate miratur.... **414:** 197vb-.
- Qui se exaltat... (Lk 18:14) Verba ista sunt Luce 18 et sunt verba domini....
20: 264v-.
- Qui se exaltat humiliabitur... (Mt 23:12) Duo docet nos evangelium in verbis
istis.... **57:** 107(106)b-.
- Qui se existimat stare... (1 Cor 10:12) In verbis istis duo docet apostolus
primo.... **57:** 102va-.
- Qui se existimat stare... (1 Cor 10:12) Nota quod non dicitur qui stat sed....
60: 182b-.
- Qui se existimat... (1 Cor 10:12) Qui villicus de quo evangéliste loquente.... **20:**
254v-.
- <Q>ui se humilitat exaltabitur. (Lk 14:11) Christus ihesus tamquam humilitatis
nec misericordia.... **15:** 52va-.
- Qui se humiliat exaltabitur... (Lk 18:14) Hoc(!) est brevis conclusion tocius
evangelii in qua deus commendata.... **53:** 80(82)va-.
- Qui sedes super cherubin(!)... (Ps 72:2) Frequenter scripserunt nobis
promissiones de adventu.... **21:** 12v-; **22:** 52v-.
- Qui sequitur me non ambulat... (Jn 8:12). Hec sunt verba Christi quibus
ammonemur quatenus vitam.... **71:** 18a-.
- Qui sponte obtulisti vos discrimini benedicte dominum (Judic 5:9)Discrimen
conflictus sive congressus gravis.... **22:** 162-.
- [Sal] Qui sunt celum terris (Act 4:24) Credendum est de levi posse....
12: 174(176)-.
- Qui suo proprio genere et propria natura.... **419:** 69vb-.
- [Epist 1][Sal] Qui terrenis indigent facultatibus.... [Epist 2][Sal] Gaudeo sancte
frater.... **415:** 44(45)va-.
- Qui tribuit in simplicitate... (Rom 12:8) Qui tribuit tribuere debet in simplicitate
future glorie.... **60:** 129va.
- [Prol] Qui volunt scire qui sunt fratres domini.... **263:** 8a-.
- Qui vos audit me audit... (Lk 10:16) Ut in audiendo quisque vel supernendo....
414: 192vb-.
- Qui vos spernit me... (Lk 10:16) Dominus noster ihesus christus hoc quod
discipulis suis loquebatur illo tempore scribebatur.... **347:** 54(55)a-.
- Qui vult venire post me... (Mt 16:24) Ista verba possunt competere beato
andrea.... **57:** 149(148)b-.
- Qui vult post me (Lk 9:23) Tacere vellem si loqui non cogerer(!).... **22:** 148-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Sal] Quia ambulas in viis dominus custodis que.... **12:** 70(71)–.
- [Sal] Quia apostolicum illud in me completum.... **146:** 82–.
- [Sal] Quia belvacensem ecclesie lapsum dudum vobis.... **146:** 61v–.
- [Prol] Quia catholice veritatis doctor non solum.... [Text] Et ut intentio nostra
sub aliquibus.... **269:** 1a–.
- Quia debetis humanitatis officiis amicum revertentem.... **357:** 77vb–.
- [Sal] Quia decorem domus dei vos hactenus.... **146:** 51v–.
- [Sal] Quia deo annuente satagimus cum regem francorum.... **146:** 54–.
- [Sal] Quia dispensationis apostolice consideration non omnibus.... **146:** 28v–.
- [Sal] Quia divina miseratio sollicititudinem vestram.... **146:** 92v–.
- Quia ego ad patrem (Jn 14:10–14) Magnam spem dominus suis sperantibus
dicens quia.... **402:** 250(251)va–.
- Quia ego eduxi.... **456:** 20v–.
- Quia fratres largiente domino de vera conversatione.... **243:** 1a–.
- [Sal] Quia galicanarum ecclesiarum pericula cotidianarum.... **146:** 7–.
- Quia humilitatem nostram vestri reprehendunt.... **440:** 194a–.
- Quia ieunii quadragesimalis tempus advenit quod tota.... **358:** 60(62)va–.
- Quia igitur certum esse constat quod omnibus modis.... **239:** 59v–.
- Quia multi curis prementibus ihezechielis prophetie.... **369:** 99(100)vb–.
- [Sal] Quia nichil sanctitatem tuam soleo preterire.... **420:** 15(17)b–.
- <Q>ua non valeo te perfruere oculis carnis.... **331:** FELii a–.
- Quia non valeo te perfruere oculis carnis.... **446:** 1a–.
- <Q>ua omne quod movetur necesse est habere motorem.... **262:** 216a–; 224va–.
- [Sal] Quia portitor litterarum vestrarum festinabat ad redditum.... **146:** 194–.
- [Text] Quia profundissime et sua dignitate altissime.... **422:** 9–.
- Quia propositerius(!) est ordo prius hu<m>ana subsidia petere.... **273:** 1a–.
- [Sal] Quia sanctitas tua reverende pater sancte veliternensi preest decenter
ecclesie urbis beati clementis.... **342:** 1va–.
- [Sal] Quia scio velle te laborare de componenda pace.... **146:** 148v–.
- [Sal] Quia scio vos occupatum circa.... **12:** 74(75)v–.
- [Prol] Quia sicut dicit damascenus homo factus.... [Text] Ubi primo
considerandum occurrit de ultimo fine.... **266:** 1a–.
- [Sal] Quia te dominus gratie sue precipuo munere.... **440:** 171a–.
- <Q>ua te incolumem cognovi gratias christo egi.... **331:** FELii va–.
- Quia te incolumem cognovi gratias christo egi.... **446:** 1va–.
- Quia te reverande preceptor audivi de numeris disputantem.... **426:** 250va–.
- [Sal] Quia teste ieronimo, nescio quid.... **12:** 128(129)vb–.
- [Text] Quia unius veri regis domini et magistri.... **283:** 1–; **187:** 77–.
- Quia veniet hora... (Jn 5:25) Spes nostra fratres non de isto tempore neque de
hoc mundo est.... **347:** 123(124)a–.
- Quia vidisti me thoma credidisti... (Jn 20:29) In verbis istis bonus thome
commandatur a tribus.... **57:** 156(155)vb–.

- [Prol] Quibusdam corinthiorum per precedentem epistolam.... [Text] Paulus et cetera more solito primo salutat eos.... 178: 53b-.
- [Sal] Quicquid sis secundum seculi huius cursum.... 440: 127va-.
- Quicumque baptizati(!) sumus... (Rom 6:3) In christo ihesu baptizatus(!) est qui in institutione.... 60: 169b.
- Quicumque baptizati sumus... (Rom 6:3) Precipit apostolus ut quia propter nos christus mortuus.... 444: 138va-.
- Quicumque honorificaverit(!) me glorificabo... (1 Reg 2:30) Verba sunt domini quibus allicit(!) homines ad honoris.... 17: 94(86)-.
- Quicunque vult salvus esse.... 1001: 80-; 1002: 228v-.
- [Inc. mut.] ... (illegible) quid ad ea qui sunt de benedictio esse.... 59: 1-.
- Quid existis in desertum... (Mt 11:2) In harundine peccator significator eo quod harundini.... 19: 10vb-.
- Quid existis in desertum... (Mt 11:2) Primo videndum est quare claustrum dicatur(!) desertum.... 19: 12a-.
- Quid habet amplius homo... (Eccl 3:9) Id est quid dicit presens defunctus nullus hom.... 17: 206(198)v-.
- Quid his status tota die... (Mt 20:6) Nota a tribus reprehenditer eos primo a loco stacionis.... 57: 18b-.
- Quid ignorantia dei parturit? Nam hic incipiendum.... 357: 115a-.
- Quid retribuam domino pro omnibus... (Ps 115,10) Indicabo tibi homo quid sit.... 1: 63(68)-.
- Quid sibi ergo vult septenarius iste.... 357: 37b-.
- Quid sibi velit et quomodo accipendum sit quod dominus.... 402: 249(250)-.
- Quid sumus de mysticis sensibus ihezechielis prophete.... 369: 163(164)vb-.
- Quid tibi vis faciam... (Lk 18:41) In dialago(!) primo inter medicus.... 20: 74-.
- Quid ultra.... 456: 20v-.
- Quid vobis videtur? Possumus ne iam regredi ad exponendi.... 357: 219a-.
- [Prol] Quidam christiane ac fraterne veritatis(!).... [Text] Obiectio. Quia dominus noster ihesus... Responsio Contra vulnus originalis peccati quo in adam.... 356: 71vb-.
- Quidam enim ex eis... (Mk 8:3) Verba ista scripta sunt marci VIII et sunt domini et.... 20: 245v-.
- Quidam ex eis de longe venerunt (Mk 8:3) Nota quod quattuor sunt que faciunt.... 57: 100va-.
- [Sal] Quidam frater monasterii tui nomine daniel.... 146: 176-.
- Quidam hos et priores illos longo virtutum.... 22: 114-.
- Quidam non abiciunt deus quibus.... 34: 26v-.
- [Sal] Quidam parochianus vester nomine petitus de rupibus.... 146: 113v-.
- Quidam pedes sunt lutosi Lutosi per luxuriam vulnerati per avaritiam quam.... 184: 47(48)va-.
- Quidem vestram ut comperi minus equo animo.... 357: 212vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Quiescit terra donec quiescit peccatum. Moveri autem.... **360:** 237a–.
- Quilibet diei crucifigi cum christo iudei. Qui vult venire... (Mt 16:24) Duo pedes sunt duo affectus animis et spiritus.... **184:** 55(56)a–.
- Quinque filie fuerunt quarum etiam nomina.... **360:** 146va–.
- Quinque septenis sunt in sacra scriptura inveni.... **1:** 8(13)–.
- Quinque status habet vita humana.... **1:** 62(67)–.
- Quinta nobis hec eademque ultima barlaam.... **360:** 136vb–.
- Quintam accidentiam quod in hoc signo a devastante.... **239:** 100v–.
- Quinto loco a beato petro apostolo romane urbis ecclesie cathedram sedit alexander.... **419:** 56b–.
- Quinto persecutionis anno diocletiani imperatoris.... **422:** 171(170)a–.
- Quis dabit capiti meo aquam et oculis meis fontem.... **335:** 210(211)vb–.
- Quis dabit capiti meo aquam... (Ier 9:1) Oportunius multo nunc a me quam tunc a propheta.... **367:** 145(135)–.
- Quis ex vobis arguet me... (Jn 8:46) Evangelium huius dominice que dicitur dominica in passione.... **19:** 59b–.
- Quis ex vobis arguet me... (Jn 8:46) In hoc evangelio proponitur nobis salvatoris bonitas.... **19:** 60b–.
- Quis ex vobis arguet me... (Jn 8:46) Nota quod quattuor sunt gratia redargucionis Est enim redargucio.... **57:** 49a–.
- Quis ex vobis arguet... (Jn 8:46) Pensate fratres karissimi mansuetudinem dei.... **442:** 122b–.
- Quis ex vobis arguet... (Jn 8:46) Postquam dominus iudeos convicit.... **442:** 124b–.
- Quis ex vobis arguet... (Jn 8:46) Quidam theologus rogatus a quibusdam canonicis ut.... **184:** 44(45)a–.
- Quis ex vobis arguet... (Jn 8:46) Quomodo ego arguo et vos et patrem.... **442:** 129vb–.
- Quis ex vobis arguet... (Jn 8:46) Tria dicit Primo se ipsum a peccato excusari.... **57:** 49b–.
- Quis nos separabit... (Rom 8:35) Huic questioni respondeatur sap. 1(1:3) perverse cogitationes.... **60:** 276va–.
- [Sal] Quis nostrum erret in fide.... **440:** 157b–.
- <Q>uis putas est fidelis servi et prudens et cetera. (Lk 12:42) Hec verba dilectissimi nichil aliud qua magisteria divina fide.... **171:** 59b–.
- (Accesserunt discipuli...) Quis putas maior... (Mt 18:1) Si diligenter audistis evangelicam lectionem.... **414:** 41a–.
- (Accesserunt discipuli...) Quis putas maior... (Mt 18:1) Superius enim scriptum est quia dixit dominus petro: Vade.... **414:** 45a–.
- Quis putas puer iste erit (Lk 1:66) Quis erit vir qui tantus est puer.... **60:** 293va–.
- Quis revolvet nobis lapidem... (Mk 16:3) Verba possunt esse dolentium et gemencium.... **20:** 148–.

- Quis vestrum habebit amicum... (Lk 11:5) Audivimus nos exortantem dominum nostrum celestem magistrum.... 347: 58(59)vb-; 444: 13vb-.
- Quis vestram habebit amicum... (Lk 11:5) Hoc evvangelium legitur in letania minor et letania maiorem.... 184: 68(69)b-.
- Quis vestrum habebit amicum... (Lk 11:5) Rogatus a discipulis salvator.... 444: 9va-.
- Quis vestrum habebit amicum... (Lk 11:5) Sciens dominus ihesus christus post amissionem liberi arbitrii.... 444: 10vb-.
- [Text] Quisquis ad divinarum scriptuarum lectionem.... 156: 1-.
- [Prol 1] Quisquis ad eternum vult (rectre mavult) concendere regnum.... [Prol 2] Cumque turmas(!) plurimorum cernerem monachorum.... [Text] Obsculata Hec Nos hortantis beati verba sunt benedicti.... 263: 9-.
- [Text] Quisquis ergo sequi prudenciam desideras tunc per.... 248: 86b-.
- Quo primo igitur tempore relictis scolis beato me viro iunxi.... 414: 95-.
- [Text] Quo studio et quo affectu a nobis.... 155: 135(136)b-.
- [Sal] Quociens communis ecclesie anglicane pressuras.... 12: 44(45)v-.
- [Sal] Quod ad multorum noticiam pervenire congruum.... 146: 207v-.
- Quod ad te huc usque nos scripsi causa fuit silentium tuum.... 335: 129(130)va-.
- Quod ad te scripsi honorande mihi in christo.... 335: 41(42)a-.
- Quod autem sedes apostolorum episcoporum in ecclesiis exclese.... 234: 131vb-.
- [Sal] Quod concordia parve res crescant discordia autem (Sallust, *Bel. Jug.* 10).... 146: 234v-.
- [Sal] Quod de perventione tam prospera fratris.... 440: 95vb-.
- Quod dictum est audivimus a domino ihesu christo nathanaeli.... 347: 77(78)vb-.
- [Prol] Quod ea sit vite contemplative.... [Text] Contemplativa vita est in qua creatura creatorem.... 356: 112b-.
- Quod erat plurimum optandum sacratissime Rex.... 329: 91-.
- Quod exemplo iustorum multi proficiant(!) superiori locutionis.... 369: 46(47)vb-.
- [Sal] Quod fama vulgante audivimus hac es litteris.... 146: 37-.
- Quod ignotus ad ignotum scribere audeo sancte ancille Christi edibie.... 335: 86(87)vb-.
- [Prol] Quod in hoc Monasterio paucis ante diebus.... [Text] Optarem per Deum immortalem expectatores.... 330: 42-.
- [Prol] Quod inventum est in publicis codicibus.... [Text] Annas et caiphas et sume.... 419: 175vb-.
- Quod iustum fuerit dabo vobis (Mt 20:4) Divisionem inveniens qui dominus dabit.... 20: 66v-.
- Quod iustum fuerit dabo vobis (Mt 20:4) Verba sunt domini horyantis ad.... 20: 64-.
- [Sal] Quod licentiam postulavi a domno papa.... 146: 104v-.
- [Sal] Quod me in siciliam redire cupitis.... 12: 92(93)v-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Prol] [Sal] Quod me quidem olim vestre regionis fines ingressum.... [Text]
Magnum summo per studium in perquirendis.... 422: 145a-.
- Quod militibus redimendis aut puellis nupturis.... 187: 45v-.
- Quod mortuus est christus peccato mortuus est.... 412: 151(152)a-.
- [Sal] Quod nostris tribulationibus compaciatur vestra.... 146: 105v-.
- [Prol] Quod petis sepissime atque instantissime.... [Text] Cum ergo dominus
ascendisset.... 416: 97(98)va-.
- [Sal] Quod simonem de melfa adhuc in adulterio.... 146: 59v-.
- Quod supplente et quodam modo cum caritate iubente.... 1: 72(77)v-.
- [Sal] Quod te aministrantem multum desiderans.... 440: 155vb-.
- Quod temporis ratio et devotionis vestre.... 372B: 100b-.
- Quod transactis annis immo saeculis observantissime praesul.... 330: 52-.
- (Jn 5:19–40) Quodam loco in evangelio dominus ait prudentem auditorem....
402: 117(118)b-.
- Quocumque ligaveris super terram (Mt 16:19) Queritis a me utrum hec ligandi
atque solvendi.... 238: 64vb-.
- Quomodo ceciderunt fortis nolite... (2 Reg 1:1920) Experiencia cotidiana et
asidua(!) edocemur quod homo.... 61: 203(201)-.
- Quomodo didicimus per moysen esse quedam.... 335: 5(6)a-.
- [Sal] Quomodo grecorum hystorias magis intelligent.... 455: 131vb-.
- [Prol] Quomodo petrus gundisalvi crepuit medius.... [Text] In tempore namque
regis adelfonsi.... 24: 196v-.
- Quomodo sedet sola civitas (Lam 1:1) Quantum ad litteram spectat
desolationem... ierusalem plangit ieremias.... 242: 1va-.
- Quomodum vidimus ex ordine apud philosophos et maiores nostros.... 71: 97v-.
- [Sal] Quoniam a principio conditionis humane naturali.... 146: 115v-.
- <Q>uoniam ab intestato successionum materiam in iuris corpore. 371A: 35vb-.
- Quoniam ad immitationem maiorum imminet correptio ad immitationem....
202: 1a-.
- Quoniam ad imitationem maiorem in minimis imminet.... 371B: 1(81)a-.
- [Sal] Quoniam ad ovile nobis commissum pertinere te credimus.... 146: 201-.
- [Prol] Quoniam adiuvante domino nostro Ihesu christo expositioni.... [Text] [ad
Ausculta o fili.] Premittit regule sue sanctus pater Benedictus hunc
prologum.... 282: 2(1)-.
- [Sal] Quoniam adversus electionem domini manasse.... 146: 82-.
- Quoniam ait apostolus ad hebreos xi: Sine fide impossibile est placere deo....
447: 270vb-.
- [Sal] Quoniam apud nos quotidie videmus ecclesiam ruentem.... 146: 17-.
- [Sal] Quoniam apud sedem apostolicam viget.... 146: 32-.
- Quoniam beati iacobi vigilias dilectissimi fratres desideratis.... 334: 105(107)v-.
- [Prol] Quoniam bellum quod cum populo romano... [Text] Cum potentes
iudeorum inter se discedent eo tempore.... London, BL MS Add. 22,861
(Olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII): 1va-.

- [Sal] Quoniam cum patitur unum membrum debent.... **146:** 130–.
- [Prol] Quoniam de bonis bona de sanctis.... [Text] Maria Virgo gloria genetrix.... **39:** 336(335)b–.
- Quoniam deo cura est de hominibus.... **422:** 195(194)va–.
- [Sal] Quoniam diabolus adversarius noster tanquam.... (1 Pet 5:8) familiaritatem vestram familiari.... **146:** 116v–; **171:** 5b–.
- Quoniam dictum est supra de resurrectione queri.... **147:** 263(269)v–.
- Quoniam dispositiones rerum ecclesiasticarum episcopali.... **146:** 229v–.
- [Sal] Quoniam divina gratia fratrem presentium portitorem.... **146:** 242–.
- [Sal] Quoniam divina providentia vestram elegit sanctitatem.... **170:** 43–.
- [Prol] Quoniam Domini Abbates nostri quando sacras functiones.... [Text] Abbatii Missam Pontificalem solemniter celebraturi.... **307:** 233–.
- [Sal] Quoniam ego belvacensis ecclesie vestre.... **146:** 71v–.
- [Sal] Quoniam ex antiqua institutione provintiale.... **146:** 79v–.
- [Sal] Quoniam ex officio nobis iniuncte.... **12:** 63(64)–.
- [Sal] Quoniam fama vulgante gloria vestra longe.... **146:** 40v–.
- Quoniam fieri meo fato dicam ut locus hic ornatissimus.... **330:** 20–.
- [Prol] Quoniam frequenter in foro penitentiali.... [Text] Quoniam matrimonium sponsalia procedere(!) corrigat et emendet.... **36:** 104(i)a–; **197:** 187(188); **271:** 183b–.
- Quoniam frequenter-huic summule de matrimonio permittit.... [Text] Quoniam inter crimina ecclesiastica symonia heresis.... **197:** 187(188)–; **271:** 1–.
- [Prol] Quoniam ignorancie nobilo quidam.... [Text] Est proprie meta trans graece.... **48:** 1(4)–; **49:** 1–; **50:** 1(2).
- [Prol] Quoniam ihesu sacerdote magno per proprium sanguinem in sancta semel ingresso.... [Text] Beatus igitur robertus de campanie partibus oriundus.... **422:** 253(252)a–.
- Quoniam in ante expositis libris de partibus hiis.... **78:** 1–.
- [Prol] Quoniam in beatorum martyrum natali.... [Text] Fuit igitur beatus antidius cripolitane urbis.... **420:** 1(3)b–.
- [Sal] Quoniam in cunctis cosmi climatibus.... **334:** 103(106)v–.
- [Sal] Quoniam in oculis apostolice maiestatis aliquam.... **146:** 30v–.
- [Sal] Quoniam in quibusdam negotiis aliqua dubia.... **146:** 87–.
- [Sal] Quoniam importunitas pulsantium frequenter quod querit.... **146:** 84v–.
- [Sal] Quoniam instanter precum sepe flectitur.... **146:** 40–.
- [Text] Quoniam inter crimina ecclesiastica symoniaca heresis.... **197:** 1(2)–.
- [Sal] Quoniam iudicia romane ecclesie a nemine.... **146:** 22–.
- [Text] Quoniam matrimonium sponsalia procedere consuerunt ideo.... **197:** 187(188); **271:** 183b–.
- [Sal] Quoniam molendinum ex constructore donatum et non.... **146:** 175–.
- [Sal] Quoniam nobis notam esse voluisti.... **440:** 182b–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Prol] [Sal] Quoniam nuper mandastis mihi apud viennam.... [Text]
Gloriosissimus nanque christi apostolus iacobus aliis apostolis.... 334:
186(189)v-.
- [Sal] Quoniam omnis iniuria ecclesiastica que admonitione.... 146: 192v-.
Quoniam omnis scientia est de universalibus ut per universalibus.... 203: 1-.
Quoniam ordo iudicarius modusque prodendendi in causis.... 202: 39v-..
[Sal] Quoniam paterni regni solium concendere vos.... 146: 39v-.
Quoniam paternitatem vestram a civibus babilonie.... 146: 29-.
[Sal] Quoniam patres nostri antecessores vestri.... 146: 20-.
[Sal] Quoniam per sacrum vestre manus.... 146: 3v-.
Quoniam plus exempla quam verba morient.... 35: 1-.
[Sal] Quoniam post multos circuitus levem christi sarcinam.... 146: 156v-; 171:
5vb-.
[Sal] Quoniam precedente divina gratia de stercore.... 146: 35-.
[Sal] Quoniam pro domo dei stare et murum.... 146: 94-.
[Sal] Quoniam pro gratia nobis collata.... 146: 18-.
[Sal] Quoniam pro gratia tibi divinitus collata annonam.... 146: 149-.
[Sal] Quoniam que gerentur in ecclesiis.... 146: 43-.
Quoniam quidam contingere intelligere et cetera. Iste liber prima divisione
dividitur in prohemium(!) et tractatum.... 179: 1a-.
Quoniam quidam perfectionis ignari de perfectionis statu vana.... 262: 199a-.
[In nomine...] Quoniam quidem decet unumquemque fidelium a superno
largitore de bonis sibi collatis dei ministros participes efficere.... 303:
359v-.
- [Text] Quoniam quidem multi conati sunt... (Lk 1:4) Multi non tam
numerositate quam heresum diversitate.... 246: 1(9)a-; 407: 1(8)va-.
- [Sal] Quoniam regiam sublimitatem libram convenit.... 146: 38v-.
[Sal] Quoniam romana ecclesia post multa naufragia.... 146: 6-; 171: 6va-.
Quoniam sanctorum martirum et confessorum ac virginum tempora.... 448:
217(210)a-.
- Quoniam sanctorum miracula fidelibus ad edificationem.... 418: 146(148)b-.
[Sal] Quoniam sapienti pauca sufficient fraternitatem tuam.... 146: 58-.
Quoniam scriptum est. Sapiens verbis innotescit paucis et ut prolixitas
evitet.... 426: 258v-.
- [Sal] Quoniam sicut quorumdam relatione didicimus iam.... 146: 155-.
[Sal] Quoniam speculatores domui israel positi sumus.... 146: 100v-.
[Sal] Quoniam spouse christi custodes et paronymphi... 146: 91-.
[Sal] Quoniam sub disciplina et timore domini.... 146: 151v-.
- [Prol] <Q>uoniam suffragentibus antiquorum laboribus iuniores possunt....
[Text] Humanum genus et cetera. Casus iste sic ponitur. Dicitur his
quo.... 267: 1a-.
- [Sal] Quoniam summus pastor pastoris nomen habere.... 146: 138v-.

- [Sal] Quoniam tam scientia quam experientia novi prelatos.... **146:** 116v–; **171:** 5b–.
- [Sal] Quoniam tibi et omnibus quos in deum.... **146:** 196v–.
- [Sal] Quoniam unam te esse de prudentibus mulieribus.... **146:** 192–.
- [Sal] Quoniam universe vie domini misericordia et (Ps 24) **146:** 228–.
- [Prol] Quoniam ut ait ieronimus secunda post.... [Text] Quoniam inter crimina ecclesiastica symoniaca heresis.... **197:** 1(2)–; **271:** 1–.
- [Sal] Quoniam uterum filium romane ecclesiae.... **146:** 11–.
- Quoniam vero credimus divino te nutu vocante.... **146:** 137v–.
- Quoniam vetus oriens inter se populorum furore.... **335:** 14(15)b–.
- [Text] <Q>uoniam videmus omne in civitatem esse societatem quoddam... **284:** 139a–.
- [Sal] Quoniam vinitoribus et agricultoribus comparat nos.... **146:** 127–.
- [Sal] Quoniam zelus domus dei tepere non debet.... **146:** 102v–.
- Quos celesti domine dono satiasti.... **260:** 1–.
- Quotiens beatam virginem extollendam recolo et mariam.... **149:** 7v–.
- Quotiens de piis lacrimis cogito que et.... **387:** REL1–.
- Quotiens nobis misericordia dei donorum suorum.... **372B:** 94va–.
- Quotienscumque fratres sanctorum mysteria celebramus.... **412:** 111(112)b–.
- Quotienscumque fratres karissimi altaris vel templi festivitatem colimus.... **414:** 246vb–; **434:** 229(230)a–.
- [Prol] Quum(!) nuperrime veritatis repertorio quod aversus hebreos.... [Text] Domine ne in furore tuo (Ps 37:2)...Cuius titulus secundum hebreos est ad victoriam.... **81:** 1v–.
- Ramatha civitas quedam est. Sophim provincia de monte effraim.... **220:** 116(118)va–.
- [Sal] Rarissimus meus Celsus cum rescripta repereret.... **440:** 213a–.
- Recentissima in auribus nostris sonuit evangelica lectio.... **347:** 80(81)va–.
- Recepisti bona in vita tua (Lk 16:25) Pluriter boni quia tria bona Primum fuit bona generale.... **57:** 36vb–.
- Recitatur in parvo genesi quod iacob erat admirande pulcritudinis.... **447:** 275b–.
- Recitatus est nobis etiam ihesu obitus.... **360:** 227a–.
- Recte festum ecclesie colunt qui se ecclesie filios esse cognoscunt.... **414:** 243vb–.
- Recumbentibus undecim discipulis apparuit illis ihesu... (Mk 16:14) Dominus noster fratres karissime antequam ascendit in celum.... **160:** 28(29)–; **161:** 138(141)–.
- Recumbentibus XI discipulis... (Mk 16:14) Plerique enim discipuli marie magdelena et ceteris.... **184:** 71(72)a–.
- Redde quod debes... (Mt 18:28) Duo notantur in verbo isto obligatio debitoris et exactio creditoris.... **53:** 104(106)vb–.
- Redde quod debes (Mt 18:28) Verba ista conservo suo dixerit servus.... **20:** 321–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Redde rationem villicationis tue (Lk 16:2) Verba ista loquuntur luce XVI et sunt.... **20:** 257v–.
- Redemptionem misit dominus per spiritum et cetera (Act 7:35) Desiderare plurimum apostolibus et a diebus antiquis expectare.... **171:** 19va–.
- Redemptionis nostre auctor eternus omnipotens dominus unigenitus dei vivi.... **412:** 191(192)a–.
- Redemptor et salvator dominus ihesus christus antequam de interitu.... **419:** 163vb–.
- Reformamini in novitate sensus vestri (Rom 12:2) Commentatur in persona patris vere notandum.... **61:** 36v–.
- Reges tharsis et insule munera... (Ps 71:10) Salvator noster dilectissimi cuius hodie apareitionis(!)... **58:** 22(24)v–.
- Regina celi letare.... **1002:** 127v–.
- [Sal] Regionum clerici et circumcelliones vestri.... **440:** 191va–.
- Regis et sacerdotis. Salvatoris.... (ad ihesu christi). **158:** 2–.
- [Sal] Regius in excellentia vestra sanguis ex utraque.... **146:** 139–.
- <R>egnabit rex et cetera (Jer 23:5) Tria hic dicuntur de christo quod est rex.... **15:** 83(80)vb–.
- Regressus(!) ihesus secessit (Mt 15:21) In hoc evangelio quinque persone tanguntur scilicet demonium.... **19:** 54va–.
- Relictis omnibus... (Lk 5:11) Hec est conclusio totius evangelii.... **53:** 69(71)vb–.
- Relictis omnibus secuti sunt eum (Lk 5:11) In verbis istis commendatur christi discipuli.... **57:** 97–.
- Religiosa mens religiosa humilitate querit de religione conscientia.... **232A:** 85vb–.
- Religiosam devotionem dilectissimi quam(!) ob diem.... **372B:** 169vb–.
- [Sal] Religiosi pectoris studio sollicitante.... **454:** 17va–.
- [Prol] [Sal] Religiosi pectoris studio sollicitante.... [Text] Igitur beatus hylarius pictavorum urbis episcopus.... **418:** 136(138)b–.
- Religiosorum vita virorum quantum est.... **419:** 8b–.
- Religious fratribus qui in hybernia.... **152:** 102v–.
- Relinquo mundum et vado ad patrem (Jn 16:28) Sicut dicit gregorius omnis christi actio.... **20:** 177v–.
- Relinquo mundum et vado... (Jn 16:28) Sicut dicit Iohannes Omnis christi actio nostra est.... **61:** 211(209)–.
- Relinquo mundum et vado ad patrem (Jn 16:28) Sicut dicit philosophum in libro phisicorum.... **20:** 179–.
- Relinquo mundum et vado ad patrem (Jn 16:28) Sicut ex sacra scriptura colligitur perfecto homines.... **17:** 222(216)v–.
- Reliquia hesterne manse hodie vobis.... **168:** 68vb–; **180:** 73a–.
- Reliquorum autem primum considerandum de memoria et cetera. Quoniam non complete habeatur scientia de anima.... **179:** 122vb–.

- Reminiscere miserationum tuarum domine (Ps 24:6) Quando rex dat subditis libertates aliquas.... **61:** 117-.
- Remittuntur ei peccata multa... (Lk 7:47) Nota hic quod multa sunt que preparant nos.... **57:** 227(226)a-.
- Renovamini (Eph 4:23) Ad tria monet nos apostolus hic primo ad mentem.... **60:** 245va-.
- Renovamini spiritu... (Eph 4:23) Nec in sensu revovamus.... **445:** 93b-.
- Renovamini spiritu mentis vestre... (Eph 4:23) Que est ista commonitio cum fere nullus.... **60:** 243vb-.
- Renovamini spiritu mentis vestre (Eph 4:23) Ut habetur quarto ethicorum unicunque prohibitum eligibilissimam.... **53:** FELii-.
- Repleti sunt omnes in synagoga ira (Lk 4:28) Nota quod triplex est malum quo repletur homo.... **57:** 42b-.
- Repleti sunt omnes (Acts 2:4) Tria dicuntur primum est recipiendum plenitudo.... **57:** 80a-.
- [Sal] Requisitus ex tua parte qua penitencia.... **146:** 195-.
- [Text] <R>es familiaris et res publica inter se differunt.... **284:** 130a-.
- [Sal] [Prol] Rescriptum meum ad epistolas duorum carnotensium.... [Text] Qua mente iam tacebo? Qua fronte tamen.... **152:** 48v-; **187:** 83v-.
- Respexit helyas.... **450:** FELii-.
- Respondens unus de turba... (Mk 9:16) Factum est autem in sequenti die descendantibus.... **445:** 72b-.
- Responderunt igitur iudei... (Jn 8:48-59) In ista lectione sancti evangelii que hodie recitata est a potentia.... **402:** 186(187)vb-.
- Responsa dans dominus ad moysen et aaron dicit (Num 4:18) Primum [recte Primo] intelligamus ea quae secundum litteram.... **360:** 85va-.
- Responsio I. G. Detractores deo odibiles (Rom 1:29) Hi VI breviter requirimus Primo quid sit detractio.... **60:** 10a-.
- Responsum accepit Simeon a spiritu sancto... (Lk 2:26) Arborem desiderii patrum suspirancium christi in carne.... **58:** 40(42)-.
- Responsum accept simeon... (Lk 2:26) Canitis Ia prima responsum acceperat simeon. Non omnia responsa semper.... **22:** 136-.
- [Sal] Retulit mihi nuncius vester qualiter dominus.... **12:** 198(200)-.
- Retulit mihi quidam frater e gallia se habere sororem virginem.... **335:** 169(170)b-.
- [Sal] Revelationem que michi ostensa est dignum duxi.... **413:** 168(170)va-.
- Revella(!) domino viam tuam (Ps 36:5) Non ei aliquid magni gestundo quia oratio nuda.... **55:** 10(9)-.
- [Sal] Reverenda nomina magistri domini et patris singula ius suum.... [Text after "Quis sit ordo"] Magnum et profundum novi verique.... **450:** 67vb-.
- Reverendo in christo ac domino dei gratia Archiepiscopo Turonensi.... **275:** 6-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Prol] Reverendo patri et domino anselmo.... [Text] Quia christiani te dicunt litteris eruditum et.... **148:** 123-.
- [Sal] Reversus a concilio Trecensi filius noster.... **146:** 23v-.
- Revertere (Cant 2:17) inquit. Liquet non ad esse quem revocat.... **357:** 198b-.
- Revertere similis esto... (Cant 2:17) Quid? Modo it modo revocas? Quid subitum.... **357:** 196a-.
- Revertere virgo israel revertere... (Jer 31:21) Hoc sunt verba iheremie prophete fratres mei imo domini.... **171:** 34va-.
- Rex autem salomon amavit.... **433:** 82(83)va-.
- [Prol] Rex pacificus pia miseratione dispositus.... [Text] Firmiter credimus et simpliciter confitemur quod unus.... **41:** 1(6)a-; **201:** 1(10)a-; **382:** 1(3)v-.
- Rex set ad mensam noluntque venire vocati.... **375:** 163vb-.
- [3] Rex super illustris Franciscus in aedes.... **303:** 354-.
- Rogabat eum ut descenderet... (Jn 4:47) Sicut dicitur proverbiorum XVIII Cum obsecrationibus.... **20:** 318-.
- Rogabat ihesum quidam phariseus... (Lk 7:36) Cogitanti michi de marie magdalene penitentia.... **413:** 149(151)b-; **445:** 74vb-.
- Rogabat ihesum quidam... (Lk 7:37) In iii libro regum legitur quod rex israel.... **184:** 165(166)va-.
- Rogabis deum et exaudiet te (Job 22:27) Scriptura loquitur de tempore isto in quo sumus.... **57:** 69a-.
- Rogamus vos et obsecramus in domino... (1 Thes 4:1) Post laudem et consolationem.... **442:** 2b-.
- [Prol] Rogas me frater karissime(!) ut ea que.... [Text] Homo microcosmus id est minor mundus appellari.... **238:** 182b-.
- [Sal] Rogasti me dilectissimi frater et coepiscope petre.... **352:** 1b-.
- [Prol] Rogasti me frater godefride.... [Text] Locuturus ergo de gradibus humilitatis.... **152:** 105-.
- [Prol] Rogati nos frater amantissime quatinus aliue.... [Text] Incipientibus edificare querendus est locus fundamenti super positi parietis.... **238:** 86a-.
- [Sal] Rogatus vos rogare compellor verumtamen.... **12:** 122(123)-.
- Rogo vos dilectissimi tota devotione suscipite.... **358:** 59(61)vb-.
- Rogo vos et ammoneo fratres karissimi ut in isto legitimo ac sacratissimo tempore.... **441:** 138(137)va-.
- Romani sunt partes italie.... **158:** 2-; **455:** 361a-.
- Roma tributa dari sibi.... **62:** 175v(191v)-.
- Rome iohannis et pauli fratrum. Quorum primus prepositus.... **413:** 120(122)a-.
- Rome via numentiana milario septimo.... **413:** 82(84)vb-.
- Rursum orientalibus vos locuplete mercibus et alexandrinas opes primo romam vere transmitto.... **335:** 135(136)vb-.

- [Prol 2] Rutilantem atque eximio fulgore.... [Text] Columbanus etenim qui a columba.... **421:** 146vb-.
- Sacerdotes qui accedunt ad dominum... (Ex 19:22) In istis verbis commendatur sacerdos a tribus.... **57:** 134(133)vb-.
- Sacerdotes tui induantur iusticia... (Ps 131:9) Tanguntur in istis verbis duo ad commendacionem sacerdotum.... **57:** 135(134)a-.
- Rome iohannis et pauli fratrum. Quorum primus prepositus.... **413:** 120(122)a-.
- Rome via numentiana milario septimo.... **413:** 82(84)vb-.
- Rursum orientalibus vos locuplete mercibus et alexandrinas opes primo romam vere transmitto.... **335:** 135(136)vb-.
- [Prol 2] Rutilantem atque eximio fulgore.... [Text] Columbanus etenim qui a columba.... **421:** 146vb-.
- Sacram dilectissimi dominice passionis hystoriam evangelica.... **372B:** 158vb-.
- Sacramentum dilectissimi dominice passionis in salutem.... **372B:** 147vb-; **443:** 53b-.
- Sacramentum dilectissimi salutis nostre quamrecio.... **372B:** 163b-; **444:** 31va-.
- Sacramentum igitur hoc corpus christi et sanguinis diffenit(!)... **239:** 48v-.
- [Text] Sacramentum igitur regis et angelica auctoritate prolatum est.... **367:** 118(108)-.
- Sacratissimum(!) dilectissimi dominice passionis quam dominus.... **372B:** 139b-.
- Sacratum dilectissimi in septimo mense iciuniam.... **372B:** 174va-.
- Sacri eloquii mysticos sensus propheta per aspirationem.... **369:** 173(174)vb-.
- Sacrosancta precursoris domini nobilitas.... **413:** 107(109)vb-.
- [Prol] Sacrosancte Romane ecclesia quam in perscrutabilis divine.... [Text]
- Fideli ac devota professione fatemur quod.... **215:** 1-; **216:** 1a-; **217:** 1a-;
- 274:** 1-.
- [Text] Saepe et studiosissime a multis rogatus.... **170:** 56-.
- Sal appellantur Apostoli et Doctores quia per illos.... **432:** 213a-.
- <S>alomon edificavit domum domini... (3 Reg 6:2) Omnia ista fratres karissimi facta antique (!) legis sunt.... **58:** 69(71)-.
- Salomon fecit tronum de ebore....regionis (3 Reg 10:18) Trona mirabilis et magnificus grande portat misterium.... **171:** 24a-.
- [Sal] Salutandi sinceritatem tuam fidissima occurrit occasio.... **440:** 149b-.
- Salutare nobis est fratres atque conveniens.... **412:** 188(189)a-.
- Salva sancta parens.... **1003:** 26-.
- [Text] Salvator etenim noster dominus ihesus christus humani generis conditor.... **419:** 1va-.
- Salvator noster dilectissimi hodie natus est.... **372B:** 105a-; **412:** 12(13)b-.
- Salvator noster dominus ihesus christus humani generis conditor.... **413:** 36(38)a-.
- [Text] Salvatore igitur nostro ihesu christo domino.... **420:** 22(22)a-.
- <S>alvatorem expectamus dominum ihesum christum (Phil 3:20) Ergo videns apostolus quod adventus dominicus in ramus.... **15:** 74(71)v-.
- Salve festa dies iacobi veneranda.... **334:** 186(189)v-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Salve mater regis summi clausus mater virga firma.... **149:** 161va-.
- Salve regina misericordie.... **1002:** 114v-; **1003:** 86-.
- Salve sancta parens.... **1002:** 247-.
- Salvum me fac... (Ps 68:1). Due sunt commutationes una est de bono.... **355:** 1a-.
- Samuel quondam lugebat saulem quia penituerat dominum.... **335:** 115(116)b-.
- Sanato vulnere et in cicatrice super ducte cutis.... **335:** 227(228)vb-.
- Sancta Anna habuit tres maritos vero.... **38:** 43a-.
- Sancta crux, per quam nobis.... **37:** 31(33)v-.
- Sancta dei genetrix virgo.... **456:** 29-.
- Sancta et divina eloquia fratres iugiter immo cotidie nobis salubriter
recitantur.... **347:** 126(127)a-.
- Sancta fides de agenno civitate oriunda fuit.... **421:** 38(39)a-.
- Sancta Maria succurre.... **456:** 29-.
- Sancte N., pie N., beate N.... **37:** 67(65)-.
- Sancta quatuor animalia que prophetie spiritum futura previdentur.... **369:**
14(15)b-; 413: 71(73)a-.
- Sanctarum sollemnitatum dilectissimi ordine celebrato et spiritalis.... **372B:**
169b-.
- Sancte igitur recordationis beatus symeon cuius depositionem hodie
celebramus.... **454:** 15b-.
- [Prol] Sancte sorori florentine ysidorus. Quedam que.... [Text] Iudei nefaria
incredulitate christum dei filium abnegantes.... **375:** 139a-.
- Sancti cipriani festivitatem sicut omnibus notum est.... **414:** 25a-.
- [Text] Sancti leodegarii fratres karissimi venerandam passionem.... **421:**
21(22)vb-.
- Sancti martyris enim fratres karissimi fortissimam et et (!) gloriosam
passionem.... **414:** 193vb-.
- [Prol] Sancti medardi episcopi et confessoris vitam.... [Text] Inter ortodoxos
sancte ecclesie viros.... **419:** 149b-.
- Sancti per fidem vicerunt regna (Heb 11:33) Fidem hic accipe non eam quae
mortua est.... **21:** 40-.
- Sancti per fidem vicerunt regna... (Heb 11:33) Verbum hoc legitur specialiter de
prophetis quod tamen.... **53:** 11(13)vb-.
- Santi(!) per fidem vicerunt regna (Heb 11:33) Verba ista scripta sunt hebraeis xi
licet ab ecclesia.... **17:** 138(130)-.
- Sancti per idem vicerunt regna... (Heb 11:33). **414:** 211a-.
- Sancti stephani prothomartiris et levite septimo kalendas Ianuarii... (Major
initial) Stephanus prothomartir unus et primus fuit.... **448:** 1vb-.
- Sanctificamini hodie et estote (cf. Exod 19:10) Celebraturi dominice nativitatis
ineffabile sacramentum iure.... **358:** 20(22)vb-.
- Sanctificavit tabernaculum suum... (Ps 45:5) In spiritu propheticō constitutus
david festum hodiernum nativitatis beate virginis.... **53:** 55(57)vb-.

- Sanctissimus Pater Noster Bernardus Abbas ac Melifluus Doctor opido
Fontanensi ex provincia Burgundiae.... 432: 210a-.
- [Prol] Sancto pontifici G. hugo.... [Text] De incorrupta virginitate matris
domini.... 155: 86(87)a-.
- [Prol] Sanctorum martirum beata certamina.... [Text] Sanctus igitur quintinus
christi famulus.... 421: 92(92)va-.
- [Prol] Sanctorum martirum sacrosancta certamina.... [Text] Beatus itaque
valerius linguonice fuit urbis indigena.... 421: 75(76)a-.
- Sanctorum mortem in conspectu domini semper preciosam.... 414: 213va-.
- Sanctorum patrum memorias religiosis conventibus honorantes.... 413:
46(48)vb-; 414: 211vb-.
- [Prol] Sanctorum quidem ac propensiori cultu.... [Text] Sanctus igitur egidius
natione grecus a preclaris parentibus.... 422: 106va-.
- Sanctum est fratres ac deo placitum.... 413: 177(179)b-.
- Sanctum evangelium cum legeretur audivimus a femina religiosa susceptum
esse dominum.... 347: 56(57)vb-.
- [Sal] Sanctum propositum tuum et inviseratus cordi tuo tumor.... 440: 140b-.
- Sanctus ac venerabilis pater noster religiosa quidem humilitate.... 1: 87(92)-.
- Sanctus aliquis ex fratribus scedula ad nos cuiusdam detulit.... 335: 69(70)a-.
- [Prol] Sanctus eusebius cesare palestine.... [Text] Silvester enim cum esset
infantulus.... 412: 120(121)va-.
- Sanctus filius meus heraclius diaconus mihi retulit.... 335: 115(116)b-.
- Sanctus horosius presbyter hispani generis vir eloquens.... 400: 171ya.
- [Text] Sanctus igitur baudelius nobilibus per omnibus natalibus.... 419: 94va-.
- [Text] Sanctus igitur egidius natione grecus a preclaris parentibus.... 422:
106va-.
- Sanctus igitur petrus alexandrine urbis episcopus.... 421: 185vb-.
- [Text] Sanctus igitur quintinus christi famulus.... 421: 92(92)va-.
- [Sal] Sanctus innocentius presbiter qui huius sermonis est portitur.... 335:
45(46)va-.
- [Text] Sanctus namque famulus christi eugendus.... 418: 95(97)vb-.
- Sanctus Nicholas qui nobilis genere civis urbis.... 38: 35-.
- Sanctus philippus apostolus domini nostri ihesu christi post ascensionem
saluatoris.... 413: 72(74)vb-.
- <Sanctus We>nzellaus dux boemorum sic deum.... 40: RELv-.
- Sane quisquis legis nichil reprehendas nisi eum totum legeris.... 403: 107vb.
- Sapiens in populo hereditabit honorem (Eccl 37:29) Verba ista leguntur
ecclesiastico 37 et sunt verba.... 17: 156(148)-.
- Sapor(!) igneis exxit(!) carnes eius(!)... (Eccl 38:29) Commendatur beatus
vincencius a duobus scilicet primo.... 57: 196(195)vb-.
- [Inc. mut.]...satis a predecessoribus...quia iude sepe post.... 144: 1v-.
- Saulus adhuc spirans... (Acts 9:1). 413: 6(8)vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Scapulis suis obumbrabit tibi... (Ps 90:4) Confitenti humiliter et devote gratias referenti non.... **358:** 66(68)b-.
- Scedule quas misistis honorifica me affecere contumelia.... **335:** 69(70)b-.
- [Sal] Sciat fraternitas vestra quia in tribulationes vestris.... **146:** 197v-.
- Sciendum autem quod misericordia domini in tribus aperet.... **57:** 96b-.
- Sciebat pilatus.... **410:** RPD-.
- Sciendum etiam ne quem.... **431:** 89b-.
- [Sal] Sciens quia meliora sunt vulnera diligentis... (Prov 27: 6).... **146:** 62-.
- Scient omnia lingua(!) regionis... (Ez 17:24) Tria possunt notari in hiis verbis scilicet prophetica.... **57:** 214(213)va-.
- Scientes quia hora est... (Rom 13:11) Que singula non membra.... **441:** 2(1)b-.
- Scimus quam diligentibus deum omnia cooperantur.... **190A:** 283-.
- Scimus quidem spiritualis militiae cui nos mancipavimus.... **1:** 79(84)v-.
- Scimus quoniam diligentibus deum omnia cooperantur... (Rom 8:28). **414:** 176vb-; **447:** 267a-.
- Scimus quoniam translati sumus (1 Jn 3:14) Quam valeat stant eatis et quam laudabilis.... **57:** 89va-.
- Scio enim quia lex spiritualis est... (Rom 7:14) Sine dubio fratres gravem quandam sarcinam.... **347:** 154(155)va-.
- Scio quia filii abrahe... (Jn 8:37-47) Dominus noster etiam in forma servi non servus.... **402:** 183(184)a-.
- Scio quidem dilectissimi paschale festum tam sublimis.... **372B:** 145a-.
- Scio quidem dilectissimi plurimos vestrum ita in his.... **372B:** 177b-; **445:** 78va-.
- [Sal] Scio quod sit tua sanctitas.... **440:** 204b-.
- Scire deum summa scientia est. Et haec est illa beatitudo.... **21:** 55v-.
- Scire etiam super eminentem scientie... (Eph 3:19) In verbis istis tria facit apostolus primo obtat.... **57:** 115(114)a-.
- [Sal] Scit deus cui manifesta sunt.... **440:** 188va-.
- Scitis fratres in christum enim credentes didicistis.... **347:** 79(80)va-.
- Scitis quia post biduum... (Mt 26:1) Post duos dies clarissimi luminis.... **443:** 14vb-.
- Scitis quoniam cum gentes... (1 Cor 12:2) Hic sensus dicentis est hoc parum verbis.... **445:** 20v-.
- Scribere clericulis paro doctrinale novellis pluraque doctorum.... **52:** 1(4)-.
- [Prol] Scribere me aliquid et devotio iubet.... [Text] Missus est angelus Gabriel... (Lk 1:26) Quid sibi voluit evangelista tot.... **24:** 1v-; **152:** 158-.
- [Sal] Scripsisti mihi ut ad te aliquam prolixam.... **440:** 128a-.
- Scripsit autem pilatus titulum... (Jn 19:19) Que iohannes. Crucifixus est quia terra erat iudeorum.... **184:** 54(55)va-.
- [Sal] Scripsit mihi dilectio vestra vos audisse a quibusdam.... **146:** 128-.
- [Inc mut] ...scriptitent; et libros hos in suo putent numero.... **428:** 1a-.
- Scriptum est de manna quia secundum tempus.... **360:** 81vb-.
- Scriptum est et veraciter scriptum quia.... **358:** 81(83)vb-.

- Scriptum est quoniam abraham duos filios habuit... (Gal 4:22) Uterque quidem de semine abrahe.... **442:** 72a-.
- [Sal] Scriptum est: Interroga patrem tuum et indicabit.... **440:** 161va-.
- Scripture declarant reges esse felices.... **420:** 178(180)a-.
- [Prol] Scripturis vitam beati Hilarionis habitatorem.... [Text] Hylarion ortus vico thauta(!) qui circiter quindecim milia.... **367:** (72v) 82v-.
- [Prol] Scripturus vitam servi tui ad honorem.... [Text] Bernardus burgundie partibus fontanis oppido patris sui.... **372A:** 33va-.
- Scrutamini scripturas... (Jn 5:39) Ad evangelicam lectionem que recens sonuit in auribus nostris.... **347:** 86(87)vb-.
- Scuto circumdabit te veritas eius... (Ps 90:5) Vigilate et orate... (Mk 26:41) Et quis hoc dixerit scitis.... **358:** 67(69)b-.
- Se id quod futuri sumus sedula meditatione.... **245:** 134b-.
- Sebastianus mediolensem parcium civis narbona.... **418:** 171(173)b-.
- Sebesium nostrum tuis monitis profecisse.... **335:** 110(11)vb-.
- Secularibus aliter in ecclesia loquimur.... **1:** 100(105)-.
- Secunda tabula-tabula hic dicitur baptismus vel penitentia.... **197:** 1(2)-.
- [Sal] Secundum mandatum vestrum gratantur et devote.... **146:** 50v-.
- [Text] Secundum post neronem christianorum persecutionem.... **418:** 20(22)a-.
- Secundum quod dicit Hugo de claustrō anime in Iherusalem.... **61:** 245(243)v-.
- [Sal] Secundum spiritum quantum domino placet.... **440:** 155b-.
- [Sal] Secundum tenorem litterum vestrum quas dedistis.... **146:** 22v-.
- Secure(!) sunt eum turbe multe (Mt 8:1) Cuius ratio est duplex prima est quia.... **61:** 47v-.
- Secuti sunt eum discipuli eius (Mt 8:1) Sunt verbi christi in quibus intelligitur duplex.... **61:** 52v-.
- Sequi(!) sunt eum discipuli eius (Mt 8:23) Verba ista scripta sunt matthaeo VIII et possunt istis gloriosis apostolis.... **17:** 132(124)-; **20:** 57-.
- Sed est differentia inter videntes nec uno.... **22:** 113-.
- Sed iam tempus est ut post excusum temporum.... **242:** 139vb-.
- Sedebit solitarius et tacebit... (Lam 3:28) Verba ista satis possunt adaptari beato benedicto.... **57:** 210(209)vb-.
- Sedente ihesu in navi... (Mt 8:23) Mare estus seculi navicula crux christi cuius.... **184:** 28(29)a-.
- Segnies mentis bona corporis ocia carpunt.... **415:** 148(149)vb-.
- Semper quidem dilectissimi diversis modis multisque.... **372B:** 108b-.
- Semper quidem dilectissimi fidelium mentes in divinorum.... **372B:** 155a-.
- Semper quidem dilectissimi misericordia domini plena est.... **372B:** 130vb-.
- Semper quidem nos dilectissimi sapienter et sancte.... **372B:** 127b-.
- [Prol] Semper quidem opere pretium fuit.... [Text] Malachia noster ortus hybernia de populo.... **152:** 67v-.
- <S>ententia quam beatus Augustinus de tymeo platonis sumit.... **332:** 299a-.
- [Sal] Sententiarum multitudine quas mitti vobis postulastis.... **146:** 132-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- <S>entio enim, fratres karissimi, sentio cum sapiente illo qui ait.... 21: 11-.
Sepae (!) a me innocentia karissimi postulasti ut de eius rei miraculo.... 335:
224(225)b-.
- Sepe et multum flagitas virgo christi principia.... 335: 225(226)va-.
- Sepe etiam cogitatio necessariarum rerum ad istam vitam pertinentium.... 414:
166a-.
- [Epist][Sal] Sepe multa nolui affectu.... [Text] Epistola tua sancte frater et
condiacone ferrande.... 415: 13(14)vb-.
- [Sal] Sepe quidem cogimur in vestre sanctitatis auribus.... 143: 142v-.
- [Epist 1] Sepe quidem tue sancte fraternitate.... [Epist 2][Sal] Mira vere est et
vera mire.... [Text] Beatus evangelista lucas de omnibus.... 423: 1a-.
- [Sal] Sepe scriptis sepius viva voce te monui.... 12: 229(231)-.
- Sepe ut nostris karissimi de excellentia festivitatis.... 372B: 115vb-.
- [Prol] Sepius rei cuiuslibet innovatione potiusquam novitate.... [Text] Urbanus
igitur urbis rome episcopus.... 419: 100vb-.
- [Prol] Sepius rogatus (recte rogato) a codiscipulis quasdam questinulas....
[Text] Discipulis Gloriose magister rogo ut.... 170: 110v-.
- Septem sunt vitia: Superbia Invidia Ira Tristitia.... 1: 61(66)-.
- Septimo igitur anno consulatus sui.... 418: 11(13)-.
- Septuaginta: Et missum est ad me.... 335: 15(16)b-.
- [Text] Sequanus itaque vir moribus probatissimus.... 422: 189(188)va-.
- Sequar te quocumque ieris (Lk 9:57) Verba possunt esse beati petri martyris qui
ex toto.... 17: 100(92)-.
- Sequar te quocumque ieris (Lk 9:57) Verba sunt in luca IX et possunt esse beati
petri martyris.... 17: 99(91)-.
- Sequebantur ducem (Judic 9:49) Verba ista leguntur iudicis IX que satis....
20: 122-.
- Sequebatur cum multitudo magna (Jn 6:2) Sequendus est christus Primo
propter exemplum quod dedit.... 57: 43va-.
- Sequere me... (Jn 21:19) In huius serie lectionis tria sunt.... 412: 88(89)vb-.
- Sequere me... (Jn 21:19) Lectio sancti evangelii que nobis lectura est.... 412:
85(86)vb-.
- Sequere me... (Jn 21:19) Non parva questio est cur apostolo petro quando se
tercio manifestavit.... 412: 82(83)va-.
- Sequere me... (Jn 21:19) Postquam enim dominus ihesus significavit.... 412:
92(93)a-.
- Sequitur Et ecce velum templi... (Jn 27:51) Licet monumenta aperta fuerint non
tamen.... 184: 56(57)va-.
- Seruum ne aliquid inter nos agimus.... 440: 39b-.
- Sermo beati Fulgentii episcopi. Heri celebravimus.... 432: 117va-.
- Sermo proximus dilectissimi cuius vobis promissam.... 372B: 156vb-.
- Sermone proximo dilectissimi non incongrue vobis quantum.... 372B: 160a-.

- Sermonem dilectissimi de gloria domini ihesu christi.... 372B: 154b- ; 443:
52a-.
- [Prol] Sero quidem nisi quod penitenti promisi.... [Text] Omne caput languidum
et... (Is 1:5). Novit dominus figmentum suum nec latere potest... 370:
199(201)a-.
- Serpillum est fueri de vis et sicce sedat.... 4: 154(167)b-.
- Servata veritate historie divina eloquia aliquando.... 369: 89(90)vb-.
- <S>erve nequam omne debitum... (Mt 18:32) Circa servum istum qui
spiritualiter.... 15: 69(66)a-.
- [Prol] Servo christi petro h.... [Text] Num (tam corr.) multos iam laudatores
caritas.... 155: 128(129)vb-.
- Servus meus es tu... (Is 41:9) Commendatur a tribus dominicus primo
commendatur.... 57: 230(229)va-.
- Sexta autem hora tenebre... (Lk 23:44) Non fuit eclipsis solis ut quidam
mentiti.... 184: 55(56)b-.
- [Sal] Si cessantibus contradicentium questionibus grata sunt plerumque.... 359:
52va-.
- Si cognovissetis me... (Jn 14:7-10) Verba sancti evangelii fratres ita recte
intelleguntur.... 402: 247(248)a-.
- [Sal] Si concepte indignationis spiritum possem.... 12: 207(209)v-.
- Si conresurseris(!) cum christo... (Col 3:1) Non dubito fratres dilectissimi
quidem timetis quodam verbum.... 58: 72(74)-.
- Si consurrexistis... (Col 3:1) Superius enim dixerat: si mortui estis.... 443: 68vb-.
- Si cuncta mei corporis membra verterentur in linguas.... 335: 213(214)a-.
- Si deus magnus voluerit spiritu... (Eccl 39:8) Verba ista convenit obtime(!)
beato Augustino.... 57: 238(237)va-.
- Si deus pro nobis quis contra nos?... (Rom 8:31) Apostolum beatum audivimus
exortantem et confirmantem nos.... 347: 171(172)va-.
- Si devote celebramus adventum domini id facimus.... 358: 10(12)vb-.
- Si dicis te mihi dixisse fidem tuam.... 440: 200a-.
- [Sal] Si dilectioni vestre aliquando fuit.... 146: 45-.
- Si diligenteris me gauderetis... (Jn 14:28) Cum fletus et planctus immoderatus
viventium nisi profit defunctis.... 17: 219(211)-.
- Si diligitis me... (Jn 14:15-17) Audivimus fratres cum evangelium legeretur
dominum dicentem si diligitis.... 402: 251(252)va-.
- Si diligitis me... (Jn 14:15) Quia sancti spiritus hodie fratres karissimi
celebрамus adventum.... 444: 45vb-.
- Si dimisero eos ieiunos... (Mk 8:3) Verba sunt marci VIII et sunt pii patris....
20: 248v-.
- [Sal] Si divine legis fuissestis memores cuius.... 146: 78-.
- Si dixerimus quia peccatum non habemus... (1 Jn 1:9) Beatissimus iohannes
apostolus salubriter et veraciter scribens.... 347: 196(197)vb-.
- Si dormiatis id est si a strepitu seculari.... 72: 1-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Text] Si dormiatis inter medios... (Ps 67:14) In scriptura sacra frater tres columbas legendendo.... **238:** 202vb–.
- Si ea que per moysem de tabernaculo.... **360:** 199va–.
- Si ego testimonium... (Jn 5:31) Audivimus verba sancti evangelii et hoc potest aliquem permovere.... **347:** 81(82)va–.
- Si enim data esset lex... (Gal 3:21) Psalmum quem cantavimus deo et nos invicem exortati sumus.... **347:** 151(152)va–.
- Si enim data esset lex... (Gal 3:21) Verbi dei altitudo exercet studium.... **347:** 156(157)vb–.
- Si eorum virorum beatissimas passiones debita ammirazione veneramur.... **414:** 115b–, **421:** 195vb–.
- Si eorum quae orationem tractantur magnitudo et praestantia.... **330:** 16–.
- [Sal] Si esses ovis centesima in deserto perdita.... **146:** 141–.
- Si fideliter dilectissimi atque sapienter creatoris nostri.... **372B:** 99b–; **445:** 140vb–.
- [Sal] Si forte illi qui inter vos.... **440:** 156a–.
- [Sal] Si fraternitatem vestram in ius vocare.... **146:** 120v–.
- [Sal] Si haveremus hic manentem civitatem copiosissimus iure.... **152:** 102v–.
- [Sal] Si id quod in vestra civitate nos graviter contristabat.... **440:** 130vb–.
- Si ignoras te... (Cant 1:7) Olim sanctus moyses quam multum presumebat.... **357:** 106va–.
- Si in aliquo tempore sapientissimi Accademici... **329:** 66–.
- Si in explanationibus omnium prophetarum sancti spiritus indigemus adventu.... **338:** 1va–.
- [Sal] Si iniuste vobis a sagiensi episcopo.... **146:** 193v–.
- Si ita preciosa ita magnifica sponse unguenta.... **357:** 56b–.
- Si linguis hominum... (1 Cor 13:1) In his locis studet apostolus.... **441:** 104(103)b–.
- Si linguis hominem loquar... (1 Cor 13:4) Quando mercatores sunt innundinis si deus.... **60:** 96va–.
- [Sal] Si locor ad dominum meum cum.... **12:** 72(73)–.
- Si manseritis in me... (Jn 8:31) Novit caritas vestra omnes nos unum magistrum habere.... **347:** 92(93)a–.
- Si manseritis in me... (Jn 8:31) Quod lectionem pristinam.... **441:** 157(156)b–.
- Si meministis externo(!) sermone vias demonum.... **358:** 84(86)vb–.
- Si metias agnoscis quot egerit umbra pedes.... **446:** 219(220)vb–.
- Si mortui sumus cum christo... (Rom 6:8) Valde deberet(!) desiderare homo esse cum christo.... **60:** 173a–.
- Si non lavero te... (Jn 13:8) Verba ista non solum beato petro.... **20:** 127–.
- Si non venissem... (Jn 15:22–23) Superius dixerat dominus ad discipulos suos si me.... **402:** 268(269)vb–.
- Si observatio sacrificiorum et instituta legaliaque.... **360:** 148vb–,

- Si offert munus tuum... (Mt 5:23) Duo nos docet dominus in hiis verbis....
57: 97vb-.
- Si opera non fecissem... (Jn 15:24-25) Dixerat dominus Qui me odit et patrem
 meum odit utique enim.... **402:** 271(272)a-.
- [Prol] Si pagani per figmenta seva et nefanda.... [Text] Gloriosus vir lambertus
 pontifex oppido triectensi oriundus fuit.... **422:** 180(179)b-.
- [Ep 3] Si parentes vocari in ius liceret.... **334:** 14(17)v-.
- Si peccaverit in te frater... (Mt 28:15) Ammonet nos dominus deus noster non
 negligere.... **442:** 52va-.
- Si peccaverit in te frater... (Mt 18:15) Ammonet nos dominus noster non
 negligere invicem peccata nostra.... **347:** 36(37)vb-.
- Si peccaverit in te frater... (Mt 18:15) Hesterna die sanctum evangelium
 ammonuit nos non negligere peccata.... **347:** 34(35)va-.
- [Sal] Si posses videre dolorem cordis.... **440:** 105b-.
- [Sal] Si post errore homines et damnabili dissensione.... **440:** 187a-.
- Si quibus possibile est ascendere ad terram sanctam.... **360:** 213vb-.
- [Sal] Si quid durum tibi locuturi sumus.... **12:** 96(97)-.
- Si quid petieristis patrem... (Jn 16:23-28) Domini verba nunc ista tractanda sunt
 amen.... **402:** 291(292)vb-.
- Si quis diligit me sermonem... (Jn 14:23) Dominus noster in hoc loco
 manifestat quales deberunt esse illi qui.... **160:** 29(30)v-; **161:** 140(143)-.
- Si quis diligit me... (Jn 14:23) Duo continet evangelium hodiernam scilicet
 responsionem domini ad interrogationem,... **19:** 102va-.
- Si quis diligit me... (Jn 14:23) Hodie recolit ecclesia illam abundantem(!) et
 excellentem donationem spiritus sancti.... **19:** 101va-.
- Si quis diligit me... (Jn 14:23) Nota quod dominus ante passionem suum quasi....
184: 74(75)vb-.
- Si quis fratres oraculum reminiscatur quo fruga(!)... **150:** 120vb-; **170:** 105-.
- Si quis igitur ad perfectionem tendit.... **168:** RELi-.
- Si quis per ebrietatem vel voracitatem eucharistiam evomouerit.... **232B:** 215vb-.
- Si quis sermonem meam serva... (Jn 8:52) Sermonem dei servat qui ea que
 precipitur servari sermo dei.... **57:** 45vb-.
- Si quis venit... (Lk 14:16). Monet nos dominus que debemus habere odio....**161:**
185(188)v-.
- Si quis vult deum(!) salvatoris clemenciam vel gratiam lacrimis.... **56:** RELx(v)-.
- Si quis post me venire... (Mt 16:24) Precuntari libet quomodo parentes et
 carnaliter.... **414:** 188va-.
- Si quis vult post me venire... (Mt 16:24) Quia dominus ac redemptor noster novus
 homo.... **411:** 155va-; **414:** 179b-.
- Si quis vult post me venire... (Mt 16:24) Quia nisi quis a semetipso deficiat....
432: 206va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Si quis vult post me... (Lk 9:23; Mt 16:24-28) Salvator noster dilectissimi ammonet nos ut abnegemus nosmetipsos.... **160:** 58(59)v-; **161:** 185(188)v-.
- Si quis vult post me venire... (Mt 16:24) Si consideremus fratres karissimi que et quanta sunt.... **414:** 183va-.
- Si quod in me est Augustissime Rex.... **329:** 86-.
- [Sal] Si resurrectionis eterne gloriā fiducialiter.... **12:** 203(205)v-.
- [Sal] Si sacramenta ecclesiastica ab apostolica ut rumor.... **146:** 199-.
- Si sanctorum passiones pio amore perstringere cupimus.... **422:** 162(161)va-.
- Si secundum divine legis fidem haec que leguntur.... **360:** 14b-.
- Si septuaginta interpretum pura et ut ab eis in grecum.... **455:** 122va-.
- <Si Sep>tuagin<ta i>nterpretum.... **428:** 115va-.
- Si spiritu vivimus et ambulemus (Gal 5:25) Circa hominem perfectione duo sunt spiritualiter.... **57:** 112(112)a-.
- Si spiritu vivimus... (Gal 5:25) In ecclesia volo sensu nostra quinque verba.... **60:** 229a-.
- Si subtiliter a fidelibus que sit huius diei festivitas perpendatur.... **413:** 17(19)b-.
- Si summo ingenio parique fretus scientia.... **335:** 147(148)va-.
- [Sal] Si tanta esset nobis vicinitas (recte convicinitas) locorum quanta est.... **171:** 5va-.
- Si tantum domine reatum nostre delinquentie.... **260:** 1v-.
- Si te inquit ignoras... (Cant 1:7) Dura et aspera increpatio quod dicit.... **357:** 108a-.
- [Sal] Si tibi increpatoria et solitio.... **12:** 187(189)v-.
- Si tibi putem a me gratias referri posse non sapientiam.... **335:** 146(147)va-.
- [Sal] Si tue professionis ordinem et.... **12:** 37(38)-.
- Si versus tuus momentis inordinatis perversus esset.... **440:** 38b-.
- Si virtutum finis ille est maximus qui plurimorum spectat.... **150:** 93a-.
- Si vis ad vitam venire... (Mt 19:17) Dixit dominus cuidam adolescenti si vis venire ad vitam.... **347:** 40(41)b-.
- Si vis orare pro peccatis tuis dic septem peccatis penitentiales.... **426:** 259a-.
- Si vis pontifices romane discere sedis.... **447:** 289vb-.
- Si vivimus spiritu... (Gal 5:25) Utamur hoc testimonio adversus eos.... **445:** 54b-.
- Si vos manseritis in sermone meo (Jn 8:31) Primo monit ad perseveranciam cum dicit si manseritis.... **57:** 32a-.
- Sic currite ut comprehendatis (1 Cor 9:24) Circa quod sciendum quod omnis homo qui.... **61:** 59-.
- Sic currite (1 Cor 9:24) Cursus de quo apostolus loquitur nonest.... **60:** 88vb.
- Sic currite ut comprehendatis (1 Cor 9:24) Duo facit apostolus in hiis verbis primo invitat.... **57:** 17vb-.
- Sic currite (1 Cor 9:24) Quatuor sunt necessaria alicui ad hoc quod sic.... **60:** 87va.

- Sic currite... (1 Cor 9:24) Tria solent perpendere in istius intelligens cum dicitur.... 60: 88b.
- Sic deus dilexit mundum... (Jn 3:16) Dominus noster in hoc loco manifestat quod deus pater in tantum.... 160: 30(31)–; 161: 141(144)–.
- Sic dilexit deus... (Jn 3:16) Notandum quod eadem de filio dei unigenito replicat.... 444: 69a–.
- Sic honorabilitur quemque res.... (Esther 6:9) Secundum philosophum in primo ethicorum capitulus II honor magis est.... 17: 162(154)–.
- Sic nos existimet homo... (1 Cor 4:1) Apostolus se intelligebat ministrum esse non dominum.... 60: 67a.
- Sic nos existimet homo... (1 Cor 4:1) Cum quilibet christianus minister christi sit et pro.... 60: 65vb.
- Sic nos existimet homo et cetera (1 Cor 4:1) Ecce illud divinum ecce illud fidele quod in paulo.... 171: 15va–.
- Sic nos existimet... (1 Cor 4:1) Idem ut non equales Christo.... 441: 18(17)b–.
- Sic nos existimet homo... (1 Cor 4:1) Quilibet christianus minister christi est vel servus.... 60: 64vb.
- Sic nos existimet homo.... (1 Cor 4:1) Verba sunt apostoli quibus nos instruit.... 20: 12.
- Sicierunt et invocaverunt te (Sap 11:4) Nota sunt tria primum est misericordia.... 57: 139(138)va.
- Sicut apostolus dicit hec omnia in figura (1 Cor 10:11).... 360: 89b–.
- [Sal] Sicut de excommunicatione regis graviter doluimus.... 146: 63v–.
- [Sal] Sicut de invaliditudine vestra turbata.... 12: 147(148)v–.
- Sicut dedisti ei potestatem.... (Jn 17:1–5) Glorificatum a patre filium secundum formam servi.... 402: 296(297)va–.
- Sicut dicit Aristoteles in libro elenchorum et in primo libro posteriorum.... 175: 1a–.
- Sicut dicitur sapientia II (2:24) Invidia dyialectica mors.... 20: 141–.
- (Jn 1:33) Sicut dominus voluit ad diem promissionis nostre.... 402: 19(20)vb–.
- [Sal] Sicut eminentiam apostolice sedis magistrum.... 12: 143(144)v–.
- Sicut enim pater suscitat... (Jn 5:21) Miracula domini nostri et salvatoris ihesu christi omnes quidem audientes.... 347: 84(85)vb–.
- [Prol] Sicut enim seculum ab eius.... [Text] Igitur beatus rudesindus dumensis ecclesie episcopus clarissimo regum stemmate.... 24: 184–; 414: 1a–.
- [Sal] Sicut ex litteris vestris accepimus undique.... 146: 89–.
- Sicut exhibuistis membra vestra (Rom 6:19) Exhibit peccator membra sua et iniquitati velociter.... 60: 175a.
- Sicut exhibuistis (Rom 6:19) Immunditia et iniquitas potest sumipro immundo.... 60: 176a–.
- Sicut fulgor exit ab oriente... (Mt 24:27) Sampson tollens mandabilem asini iacentem in terra.... 184: 132(133)vb–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Text] Sicut in divinis litteris diversa leguntur.... **416:** 131(132)va–.
Sicut in novissimus diebus verbum dei ex maria.... **360:** 1va–.
Sicut lilium inter spinas et cetera (Cant 2:3) Beata virgo scion(!) lilii
comparatur.... **34:** 67(68)–.
Sicut lilum inter spinas... (Cant 2:2) Non bone filie que pungunt. Attende
pessimum.... **357:** 134va–.
[Sal] Sicut navis presentia gubernatoris destituta licet bonos.... **146:** 153–.
[Sal] Sicut nemo se debet iactare.... **421:** 59(60)va–.
Sicut nostris fratres karissimi consuetudo prophetie est.... **369:** 37(38)vb–.
<S>icut omnes homines naturaliter scire desiderant veritatem.... **262:** 208va–.
Sicut omnis materies si ab imperito artifice constructa.... **454:** 30va–.
[Prol] Sicut omnis matheria si ab imperito artifice constructa.... [Text] Nicholaus
itaque ex illustri prosapia ortus.... **414:** 141a–.
Sicut optime novit sanctitas vestra.... **414:** 240a–.
Sicut parvitatem meam vestra docuit pagina.... **171:** 1va–.
Sicut patrum nostrorum fratres karissimi non incerta.... **413:** 177(179)va–.
Sicut philosopho vocabulo vulgari aristotle appellato secundo....**149:**
RELvii(v)–.
[Sal] Sicut presens rogavi et nunc commoneo.... **440:** 205va–.
[Sal] Sicut presens rogavi sinceritatem tuam.... **335:** 25(26)b–.
[Prol] Sicut prophete post legem sic et apostoli post evangelium.... [Text] Paulus
servus et cetera (Rm 1:1). More sribentium epistolas premitt
salutationem.... **178:** 1a–.
[Sal] Sicut serenitati vestre dixi presens.... **146:** 34v–; **171:** 5a–.
Sicut tabernacula cedar... (Cant 1:4) Hinc incipientum quia hic desiit sermo
superior.... **357:** 72a–.
Sicut umbre et exemplari deserviunt celestium.... **360:** 209a–.
[Sal] Sicut visito presentiam vestram per legatum.... **146:** 66–.
Signa et mirabilia fecit... (Dan 3:99) Verba ista potuit hodie dicere beata
virgo.... **17:** 9(11)v–.
Significavit deus que opportet... (Apoc 1:1) Id est mysticis eandem apocalipsin
dictis innexunt.... **414:** 42vb–.
Signum definitus est a Domino Augustino hoc modo.... **102:** 143–.
Signum magnum apparuit in celo... (Apoc 12:1) Sublimis ad modis huius diei
magnificencia splendiore.... **171:** 21a–.
Sillogismus grece latine argumentacio appellatur argumetatio.... **375:** 164a–.
[Text] Silvester enim cum esset infantulus.... **412:** 120(121)va–.
[Text] Silvester itaque cum esset infantulus... **418:** 26(28)va–.
Simile est regnum celorum (Mt 8:23) In parabolam hodierni evangelii quattuor
personae tanguntur scilicet seminans.... **19:** 35va–.
Simile est regnum celorum (Mt 8:23) Notandum quod est ager superior et
inferior et interior.... **19:** 36b–.

- Simile factum est regnum... (Mt 13:24) Aliam parabolam proposuit illis... 445: 118vb-.
- Simile factum est regnum celorum homini qui seminavit... (Mt 13:24) Non comparatur hic persona persone sed negocium negocio.... 19: 35a-.
- <S>imile est regnum celorum... (Mt 13:44) Circa parabolam istam sex sunt nobis consideranda.... 15: 29b-.
- Simile est regnum celorum... (Mt 13:44) Legitur in libro regum IIII quod mulier quedam.... 184: 170(171)a-.
- Simile est regnum celorum thesauro abscondito in agro... (Mt 13:44). Thesaurus absconditus in agro significat celeste desiderium aget in.... 160: 61(62)v-; 161: 192(195)v-.
- Simile est regnum celorum... (Mt 18:23) Familiare est syris et maxime palestinis.... 445: 120a-.
- <S>imile factum est regnum celorum homini regi... (Mt 18:23) Mistice rex iste christus est et servus.... 15: 33a-.
- Simile est regnum celorum... (Mt 18:23) Rex iste est qui potenter sapienter benigne.... 184: 117(118)a-.
- Simile est regnum celorum... (Mt 18:23) Sed inter hec sciendum est.... 445: 120va-.
- Simile est regnum celorum... (Mt 18:23) Virtus et sapientia dei dominus ihesus christus hymane ignorantie condescendens..., 445: 122va-.
- Simile est factum regnum celorum homini regi... (Mt 19:23) Mistice rex iste christus est servus debens decem milia talenta.... 19: 168va-.
- Simile est regnum celorum homini paterfamilias (Mt 20:1) Comparatio est negotii ad negocium sub hoc sensu.... 19: 36vb-.
- Simile est regnum celorum homini patrifamilias... (Mt 20:1) In explanatione sua multa ad loquendum.... 441: 84b-.
- Simile est regnum celorum homini patrifamilias(!)... (Mt 20:1) In hac lectione tria sunt consideranda: materia intencio, utilitas. In venea.... 21: 75-.
- Simile est regnum celorum (Mt 20:1) In hac parabola primo magnitudo divine bonitatis nobis ostenditur.... 19: 37va-.
- Simile est regnum celorum (Mt 20:1) Notanda quod vinea hic potest intelligi ecclesia vel religio.... 19: 38vb-.
- Simile est regnum celorum homini paterfamilias... (Mt 20:1) Regnum celorum dicitur hic presens ecclesia sunt.... 184: 30(31)b-.
- Simile est regnum celorum homini patrifamilias... (Mt 20:1) Regnum dei in evangelio cum legitur.... 441: 87(86)b-.
- Simile factum est regnum (Mt 22:1) Circa hanc parabolam septem nobis consideranda sunt scilicet.... 19: 165a-.
- Simile factum est regnum... (Mt 22:1) Cum frequenter regnum celorum in evangelio nominatur.... 445: 109a-.
- Simile factum est regnum celorum homini regi... (Mt 22:1) Glossa de invitatis ad nuptias solus matheus narrat.... 19: 164va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Simile est regnum celorum... (Mt 22:1) Simile lucas supra dominica II de invitatis ad cenam dicit.... **184:** 113(114)a-.
- Simile factum est regnum... (Mt 22:1) Textum evangelice lectionis fratres karissimi volo.... **445:** 102vb-.
- Simile est regnum celorum decem virginibus... (Mt 25:1) Celorum regnum fratres karissimi.... **414:** 235b-.
- Simile est regnum celorum decem virginibus... (Mt 25:1) Crebris parabolarum obscuritatibus retardati.... **414:** 237va-.
- Simile est regnum celorum decem virginibus... (Mt 25:1) Dum enim regnum celorum constat quia reproborum.... **414:** 232a-.
- Simile est regnum celorum decem virginibus... (Mt 25:1) Inter parolas a domino dictas.... **414:** 230a-.
- Simile est regnum celorum... (Mt 25:1) Petrus dominum negaverat gallus cantavit et conversus.... **184:** 167(168)va-.
- Simile est regnum celorum decem virginibus... (Mt 25:1) Sepe vos fratres karissimi ammoneo prava opera fugere.... **414:** 226va-.
- Similis est dilectus meus... (Cant 2:9) Ex precedenti versiculo pendet. Quem enim salientem.... **357:** 151va-.
- Simon itaque cananeus et iudas zelotes.... **421:** 83(84)vb-.
- Simon qui interpretatur obediens petrus agnoscens.... **176:** 1(4)-.
- Simpliciter fides enim simplicibus verbis est proponenda.... **381:** 225a-.
- Sinite utraque crescere usque (Mt 13:30) Hic nota tria longanimitas dei illi finitnam sicut.... **57:** 16b-.
- Sint lumbi vestri precincti... (Lk 12:35). Iste sunt virtutes quos dominus docuit discipulos suos.... **160:** 60(61)-; **161:** 189(192)-.
- <S>int lumbi vestri precincti (Lk 12:35) Ortatur nos dilectissimi noster medicus qualiter ad altare.... **171:** 63va-.
- Sint lumbi vestri... (Lk 12:35) Qui inter mortales inimicos esset constitutus gratias.... **184:** 162(163)vb-.
- Sint lumbi vestri precincti... (Lk 12:35) Quia multos ostenderat vel in toto seculo subditos.... **413:** 48(50)b-.
- Sint lumbi vestri precincti... (Lk 12:35) Sancti evangelii fratres karissimi aperta nobis est lectio.... **414:** 217a-.
- Sisara cum exercitu suo et curribus ferreis.... **360:** 235a-.
- Sit igitur tanquam in imagine descripta.... **414:** 20vb-.
- Sit rector discretus in silentio.... **34:** 76(75)v-.
- Sobre et iuste et pie... (Tit 2:12) Servitum tenet christiana fides dilectissimi quod dominus.... **58:** 3(5)-.
- [Sal] Solere aiunt quandam veterum dicere.... **440:** 24b-.
- Solet in divinis scripturis adversitas designari.... **358:** 68(70)a-.
- Solet multos movere fratres karissimi quod dominus noster ihesus christus in sermone evangelico.... **347:** 1(2)a-.
- Solet repleri letitia homo interior ac spiritalis.... **331:** FELii(v)b-; **446:** 1vb-.
- Sollemnitates nobis diversorum martirum fratres karissimi.... **413:** 110(112)a-.

- Sollemnitas hodie dicte gaudia veneranda.... **414:** 15vb-.
- Sollemnem memoriam sacrosante virginis marie matris domini decet filios ecclesie sollempni officio celebrare.... **422:** 15-.
- Sollemnitas diei huius aut re fortitur.... **22:** 111-.
- Solent quidam scripta sacri eloqui legentes cum.... **369:** 68(69)vb-.
- [Sal] Sollerter inquerens et diligenter examinans.... **12:** 42(43)v-.
- Sollicitudo Pastoralis Officii.... **305:** RELi-.
- [Inc. mut.]...solito et ritus suos et sollempnitates.... **36:** 2(7)a-.
- Solutum est vinculum lingue eius... (Mk 7:35) Innuit evangelista hiis verbis que sit duplex.... **57:** 109(108)vb-.
- Solutum est vinculum... (Mk 7:35) Verba sunt beati Marci evangeliste VII....**20:** 270v-.
- Sonuit vox leticie in terra nostra vox.... **358:** 11(13)b-.
- Sousa hi terra est entre Douro fluv. absque.... **116:** FEL-.
- Spe salvi facti sumus... (Rom 8:24) Sicut apostolum dixisse meminit sanctitas vestra.... **347:** 187(188)va-.
- Species glorie domini quasi... (Ex 24:17) Naturales dicunt quod quando nusquam mirabiliter.... **61:** 233(231)-.
- Spiritali igitur iocunditate dilectissimi fratres letemus.... **334:** 140(143)v-.
- Spiritu ambulate... (Gal 5:16) Hec tripliciter accipiendum ut dicimus eos.... **445:** 47b-.
- Spiritu ambulate et desideria... (Gal 5:16) Scribuntur hec verba Galatianus V et.... **20:** 284-.
- Spiritu ambulate... (Gal 5:16) Si consideremus fratres ante gratiam domini quid fuerimus.... **347:** 129(130)va-.
- Spiritu ambulate et desideria.... (Gal 5:16) Sicut in precedenti epistola dicit apostolus caro.... **15:** 42vb-.
- Spiritu ferventes domino servientes (Rom 12:11) Circa quod sciendum quod quibus vasalus.... **61:** 41-.
- Spiritum tuum bonum dedisti.... (2 Esd 9:20) Ad litteram verba sunt neemie redderet.... **57:** 82b-.
- Spiritus clamat sitio qui sitit salutem animarum.... **184:** 55(56)va-.
- Spiritus designatur per arcum dei. In quoque colores.... **184:** 13(14)b-.
- Spiritus domini ornavit celos (Job 26:13) ysiah in LI. ethicorum Apostoli grece latine missi appellantur Propositionem ei.... **59:** 19a-.
- Spiritus domini replevit orbem... (Sap 1:7) In istis verbis tria notantur Primo magnus virtus.... **61:** 200(198)-.
- Spiritus domini replevit... (Sap 1:7) Scriptum est quod david mittigavit(!) furorem saulis.... **184:** 73(74)vb-.
- Spiritus domini super me eo... (Is 61:1) Glossa gaudium vite eterne scilicet mansuetis misit me.... **57:** 169(168)vb-.
- Spiritus sanctus doceat nos in hac hora.... **414:** 24b-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- <S>pirus sanctus docebit vos... (Jn 14:26) Certa quod facienda pro naturalis dicunt.... **61:** 186(184)v-.
- Spiritus sanctus quem promisit dominus se discipulis eius.... **402:** 280(281)vb-.
- Spiritus ubi vult spirat (Jn 3:8) Spirat non dubito, Spiraturo mundo fructifera.... **22:** 122-.
- <S>pirus veritatis docebit vos... (Jn 16:13) Et Johannes hoc est natura hominis.... **61:** 158(157)-.
- Spiritus veritatis docebit vos... (Jn 16:13) In istis verbis nota tria circa commendaco in doctrina.... **57:** 65va-.
- <S>pirus veritatis docebit vos... (Jn 16:3) In libro proverbiorum XX scribitur a collo(!)... **61:** 194(192)v-.
- Spiritus veritatis docebit.... (Jn 16:13) Sicut dicit ethicorum 4 qualis unusquisque.... **20:** 170-.
- Spiritus veritatis docebit vos... (Jn 16:13) Spiritus veritatis id est spiritus filii nam a patre.... **57:** 65a-.
- Sponsionis nostre memores dilectissimi sanctitati vestre.... **372B:** 144a-.
- Stabat autem iuxta crucem... (Jn 19:25) Quod suam habens matrem vel que in.... **184:** 55(56)b-.
- Stabat iuxta crucem... (Jn) Testabatur de cruce christi et testamentum.... **434:** 228(229)va-.
- Stabat iohannes et ex discipulis eius duo... (Jn 1:35) Congaudemus frequentie vestre quia ultra quam sperare potuimus.... **414:** 117a-.
- Stabat iohannes et ex discipulis eius duo... (Jn 1:35) Tanta ac talis est scripture divine sublimitas.... **414:** 127va-.
- Stabat iohannes et ex discipulis eius duo... (Jn 1:35) Utique iste singulariter agnus.... **414:** 118va-.
- Stabat virgo iuxta crucem videns pati veram lucem.... **1001:** 44-.
- Stadium dicitur claustrum a stando quia claustral is stare.... **22:** 69v-.
- Stans Petrus in medio... (Acts 10:37) Verbum hic missum evangelium dicit.... **443:** 80va-.
- State in viis interrogate dominum... (Is 6:16) Multipharie multisque modis valet omnis.... **22:** 134v-.
- Statura tua assimilata est (Cant 7:7) Vox est dilecti ad dilectam, sponsi ad sponsam, christus ad ecclesiam.... **21:** 22-.
- Statuta sunt hec apud cistercium in capitula generale.... **75:** 84(91)-.
- Stella caeli extirpavit quae lactavit.... **306:** 3-.
- Stella illa sicut flama choruscans splendorem glorie.... **22:** 111-.
- Stelle manentes in ordine... (Judic 5:20) Verba hec exponi possunt de angelis et consonant ei.... **53:** 1(3)a-.
- Stelle manentes in ordine... (Judic 5:20) Verba ista scripta sunt iudicibus V et possunt angelis.... **17:** 57(59)-.
- [Prol] Stephani primi martyris cantemus... **190B:** 305v-.

- Stephanus autem plenus... (Acts 6:8) Stephanus grece. Latine coronatus.... **412:**
71(72)vb-.
- Stephanus filius simonis filius zebedei frater iude.... **38:** 42vb-.
- <S>tetit in medio discipulorum... (Lk 24:36) Et in hoc differt fictus amicus....
61: 133(132)-.
- <S>tetit ihesus in medio discipulorum (Lk 24:36) Et Johannes quemparte
 loquitur.... **61:** 139(138)-.
- Stetit ihesus in medio... (Lk 24:36) Hanc ostensionem domini post
 resurrectionem.... **443:** 90vb-.
- Stetit ihesus in medio... (Lk 24:36) Inherent sibi divine lectiones.... **443:** 93b-.
- Stetit ihesus in medio... (Lk 24:36) Quociescumque fratres karissime nos
 congregamur in unum.... **160:** 23(24)-; **161:** 128(131)v-.
- Stipendia peccati mors gratia (Rom 6:23) Duo docet apostolus in hiis verbis....
57: 98vb-.
- Stipendia peccati mors gratia... (Rom 6:23) In verbis istis duo facit apostolus....
57: 100a-.
- Sub constantino augusto gallico duce romani exercitus.... **420:** 29(31)a-.
- [Text] Sub decio et valeriano persecutoribus quo tempore.... **367:** 42-.
- Sub decio imperatore fuerunt viri septem.... **454:** 53vb-.
- Sub luce florentis calami insule.... **37:** 116(118)v-; **39:** 359(358)-.
- [Prol] Subit animum dictare aliquid.... [Text] Unde iam ergo incipiam(?)
 Libet.... **152:** 1v-.
- <S>ubiit ihesus in montem (Jn 6:3) Sed prime verbi est quale ambulo.... **61:**
95-.
- Sublevatis ihesus oculis... (Jn 17:1) Glorificatum a patre filium secundum
 formam.... **444:** 17va-.
- Sublimitas quidem dilectissimi gratie dei hoc cotidie.... **372B:** 101va-.
- Subvenite sancti.... **456:** 17-.
- Succensa est enim quasi ignis impietas... (Is 9:18). **412:** 141(142)a-.
- [Text] Successiones sanctorum apostolorum et temporum que a salvatore.... **375:**
1va-.
- Sufficere nobis deberent ad profectum salutis nostre.... **414:** 114a-; **413:**
84(86)b-.
- Sufficientia nostra ex deo est (2 Cor 3:5) Multum solet placere homini magnum
 defectum patienti.... **60:** 200b-.
- Sufficientia nostra ex deo est (2 Cor 3:5) Qui vult salvare animam suam debet
 habitare.... **60:** 202b.
- Suficit tibi gratia mea (2 Cor 12:9) Hic nota duo primo est domini largitas....
57: 19va-.
- [Sal] Suggestum est excellentie vestre quod clerici.... **146:** 39-.
- Summa bonitas volens communicare bonum suum aliis fecit.... **72:** 41-.
- Summe innocentiae totius sanctitatis sacrarium.... **37:** 63(65)v-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Summe sacerdos et maior ceteris.... **37:** 75(77)–.
- Summe sacerdos et vere pontifex qui.... **37:** 73(75)–; **260:** 2–.
- Summopere precium est beati iacobi miracula.... **334:** 167(170)v–.
- Summum bonum deus est.... **416:** 1(2)b–.
- Summum bonum deus est quia incommutabilis est.... **195:** 1v–.
- [Inc mut] sunt confusionis errore sublato.... **431:** 89a–.
- Sunt nonnulli nullo dogmate fulti audacissime quidem.... **365:** 115b–.
- Sunt tria que nullus novit nisi conferat usus.... **204:** 1–.
- Super cathedra... (Mt 23:1) Postquam dominus impios sacerdotes super se
irruentes quasi feras bestias.... **442:** 19a–.
- Super eodem capitulo quod hesterno sermone versarum.... **357:** 148b–.
- [Sal] Super lectum doloris mei in infirmitate.... **12:** 236(238)–.
- Super mirabili equali angelo patri patrum et doctor.... **387:** 3(6)b–.
- Super omnia ligna.... **346:** RPD–; **456:** 20v–.
- Super psalmos aña Custodit dies. **190B:** 203–.
- Super servos meos... (Joel 2:29) Ut nullus sexus excipiatur dicit beatus
bernardus.... **20:** 203v–.
- [Sal] Super spelunca domini licet in meriti constituti.... **12:** 215(217)–.
- Superbia viorum regna cum devictum plene cor cepert.... **248:** 188vb–.
- Superior quidem de principio levitici disputatio.... **360:** 4va–.
- Surgam et circuibo civitatem per vicos... (Cant 3:2) Boethius in tertio de
consolatione philosophie inducens verba.... **57:** 226(225)a–.
- Surgam et ibo ad patrem meum... (Lk 15:18) In istis verbis tria tangitur. Primo
tangitur excellencia nature.... **57:** 38b–.
- Surgam et ibo... (Lk 15:18) Verba ista scripta sunt luce XV et possunt.... **20:**
150–.
- Surge amica mea... (Cant 2:15) Commendat sponsus multum dilectionem suam
iterando amoris.... **357:** 164va–.
- Surge et ambula (Mt 9:5) Verba ista sunt domini pro tempore illo paralitico....
20: 306–.
- Surge illuminare... (Is 60:1) Ecclesie dicitur que primum de iudaico populo
congregata est.... **412:** 178(179)va–.
- Surge illuminare ierusalem... (Is 60:1) Tres sunt partes istius auctoritatis. In
primo parte.... **57:** 183(182)a–.
- Surge illuminare ierusalem... (Is 60:1) Tria dicuntur in istis primo ecclesia vel....
57: 189(188)b–.
- Surge illuminare ierusalem... (Is 60:1) Verba ista qua dicitur exiuntur ut dicitur
beda.... **57:** 189(188)vb–.
- Surge et illuminare Jerusalem (Is 60:1) Verba loquitur propheta anime
peccatores que per.... **61:** 257(255)–.
- Surge illuminare ierusalem... (Is 60:1) Verba sunt ysaie prophetem exortatis et
notatur.... **57:** 181(180)vb–.

- Surge propterea amice mea... (Cant 2:10) Quis hoc dicit? Absque dubio sponsus.
 Et nonne.... 357: 157b-.
- Surge tolle lectum tuum.... (Mt 9:6) In hoc evangelio agitur de quodam
 paralitico.... 57: 123(122)va-.
- Surgens ihesus de sinagoga... (Lk 4:38) Mulier dilectissimi fratres que in hoc
 evangelio legitur.... 444: 76b-.
- Surgens ihesus de sinagoga... (Lk 4:17) Socrus symonis quam dominus liberavit
 de febribus significat.... 160: 31(32)v-; 161: 143(146)-.
- Surgens ihesus de sinagoga... (Lk 4:38) Vide clementiam domini salvatoris....
 444: 77b-.
- Surgens paulus et manu silentium... (Acts 13:16) Omnes quibus iste
 loquebatur.... 443: 89va-.
- Surgite tandem o felices Lusitani exultate... 329: 64-.
- <S>urrexit dominus vere (Lk 24:34) Et dicitur preterea per illa que.... 61: 129-.
- <S>urrexit dominus vere (Lk 24:34) Sunt deinde christus quod ista dicit
 surgendo.... 61: 131-.
- Surrexit dominus vere et apparuit symoni (Lk 24:34) Tria nota in hac
 auctoritate primum est potencia resurgentis.... 57: 60a-.
- Surrexit non est his (Mk 16:6) Surrexit Misericorditer de sinu patris quam
 assumpsit.... 57: 60a-.
- [Sal] [Text] Suscepti regiminis nos cura solicitat ut que in ecclesiis.... 216: 63a-.
- Suscipe benedictionem quam attuli... (Gen 33:11) Legitur deuteronomio 24
 dominum dixisse homini per moysen.... 17: 23(25)v-.
- Suscipimus deus misericordiam tuam... (Ps 47:10) Dicuntur ibi tria primo
 ponitur fidelium ad.... 57: 202(201)vb-.
- Suscipimus deus misericordam tuam... (Ps 47:10) Hodie dilectissimi templi
 dominum templum domini virgo mater.... 58: 35(37)v-.
- Suscipit invicem sicut christus.... (Rom 15:7) Tria facit his apostolus primo
 invitat ad bonum.... 57: 3vb-.
- Suscitabo mihi sacerdotum fidelem... (1 Reg 2:35) Hodie agit ecclesia festum de
 beato petro.... 57: 206(205)va-.
- Suscitabo mihi sacerdotem fidelium... (1 Reg 2:35) In hiis verbis spiritualiter
 intellectis comendatur beatus Nicolaus.... 57: 151(150)b-.
- Suscitabo mihi sacerdotem fidelem... (1 Reg 2:35) In verbis istis comandatur
 iste sanctus confessor.... 57: 175(174)va-.
- [Sal] Suscitata est a me dilectio tua utrum pueri.... 146: 178v-.
- Suspendit elegit anima mea... (Job 7:15) Ad laudem beati andree qui sicut
 hodie legitur.... 4: 1(14)a-.
- Sustinuisti propter nomen meum... (Apoc 2:3) A tribus commendatur
 vincencius in his verbis.... 57: 197(196)vb-.
- Symon iohannis diligis me... (Jn 21:15) Hunc invenit exitum ille negator.... 413:
 123(125)va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Symon iohannis diligis me... (Jn 21:15) Virtutem nobis perfecte dilectionis
presens domini nostri interrogatio ostendit.... 413: 120(122)vb-.
- Symon iohannis diligis me... (Jn 21:15) Virtutem nobis perfecte dilectionis
presens sancti evangelii lectio commendat.... 413: 123(125)va-.
- Symon qui interpretatur obediens petrus agnoscens... 248: 90vb-.
- Tales philosophus asianus Athenis claruit hic primus sapiens.... 71: 66-.
- [Text] Tam ad vigilias quam ad horas diei.... 185: 163v-; 187: 37v-.
- [Inc. mut.]...tamquam trunco silvatico quia unita est personaliter.... 21: 1-.
- [Sal] Tandem ex africa vestrae (corr. vestras) litteras.... 335: 35(36)b-.
- Tandem finito pentatheuco moysi.... 427: 139a-.
- Tanta religione dilecti filii nostri.... 173: 10A-.
- Tanto dolore et tristitia vexabam in mente quantus non possit explicari.... 57:
58b-.
- [Sal] Tanto tempestivius ac diligentius iniunctam.... 12: 56(57)v-.
- Tantumne opinionis adsum posse homines ut aliqui eorum.... 150: 1a-.
- Te matrem dei laudamus te mariam virginem confitemur.... 1002: 256-.
- Te pergens volvas.... 62: FELiv-.
- Tempore illo cum constantino augusto.... 37: 114(116)-.
- Temporibus archadii et honorii magnorum imperatorum fuit rome.... 176:
124(127)v-.
- ad In principio (Gen 1:1) Temporis vel ante cetera vel in filio.... 206: 3(2)-.
- Templum erat in quodam loco.... 422: 6b-.
- Tempore illo cum apostolus thomas qui et didimus esset.... 421: 234vb-.
- Tempore illo cum impiissimus imperator aurelianus sevissimam persecutionem
in toto romano imperio contra christianos exerceret.... 422: 57b-.
- [Text] Tempore illo cum uuandalorum gens barbara.... 419: 97vb-.
- Tempore illo postquam constantino augusto contra maxentium.... 422:
156(155)b-.
- Tempore illo que maximianus augustus rediit.... 412: 208(209)a-.
- Tempore illo sub imperatore diocletiano in civitate anthiicia.... 422:
217(216)va-.
- Tempore illo suscepit ecclesiam iherosolimorum frater domini.... 419: 37vb-.
- Tempore illo vir almificus benignus domini sacerdos.... 421: 109(110)b-.
- [Prol] [Sal] Tempore pie recordationis.... [Text] Insignia miraculorum apostolici
purgatisissimique.... 454: 67a-.
- Tempore quo apud alexandriam petri martiris diem alexander episcopus
agebat.... 419: 46b-.
- Tempore quo claudius matrem suam necavit.... 421: 95(96)vb-.
- Tempore quo constantius Imperator (!) regnabat Imperium (!) in bizantium....
367: 73(72)-.
- Tempore quo diocletianus augustus perexit pannonias.... 421: 122(123)vb-.
- Tempore quo maximianus augustus regrediens.... 418: 153(155)a-.
- [Text] Tempore quo nequissimo errore gentilium.... 420: 115(117)vb-.

- Tempore quo symon magus crepit.... 420: 59(61)vb–.
- Temporibus adriani imperatoris floruit secundus philosophus.... 447: 276a–.
- Temporibus antonii imperatoris fuit persequutio.... 419: 91vb–.
- Temporibus antonini imperatoris orta est seditio.... 420: 71(73)b–.
- Temporibus claudii venit quidam vir de persidis partibus.... 418: 190(192)b–.
- [Text] Temporibus commodi regis seva persecutio.... 422: 100va–.
- Temporibus diocletiani et maximiani imperatorum.... 419: 180a–.
- [Text] Temporibus diocletiani et maximiani imperatorum.... 421: 120(121)b–.
- Temporibus diocletiani et maximiani sceleratorum imperatorum.... 420: 158(160).
- Temporibus diocletiani quater et maximi.... 419: 140va–.
- Temporibus illis inmanis persecutio fuit christianis.... 419: 82va–.
- Temporibus impiissimi iuliani imperatoris divulgatis.... 419: 73vb–.
- [Text] Temporibus lotharii gloriosi principis.... 422: 82b–.
- Temporibus machrini et alexandri incendio divino.... 421: 60(61)vb–.
- Temporibus ozie et iathe achaz.... 455: 291va–.
- Temporibus suis maximianus et maximinus imperatores.... 421: 128(129)b–.
- Tempus affuit quo sol... (2 Mac 1:22) Tempus dum fuit expectate multum.... 20: 29v–.
- Tempus est loquendi quia iam.... 168: 103a–.
- Tempus quod inter homines mortem et ultimam resurrectionem interpositum est (!)... 445: 143–.
- Tempus tristitie tibi septuagesima signat.... 34: 69(68)v–.
- Tenebrosa aqua in nubibus (Ps 17:12) quia obscura est scientia in prophetis.... 369: 30(31)a–.
- Tenetis credo cuius et quibus salomonis.... 357: 82va–.
- [In nomine...] Tenore praesentium literarum instrumentique publici.... 302: 556–.
- Tenuisti manum dextram meam... (Ps 72:24) Vox virginis marie congrua. Sic ipsa filio.... 22: 126v–.
- Terciam nunc prophetiam ex his [recte iis] que.... 360: 128vb–.
- Tercius romane ecclesie prefuit episcopus clemens.... 414: 107vb–; 421: 181b–.
- Testamentum aeternum cum beato patre Bernardo.... 437: 95(93)v–.
- [Prol] Testatus quidam per suam karissimam litteram.... [Text] Anima que deum diligit in solo deo quietem.... 387: 90(93)vb–.
- Testes adversus reum non esse admittendos.... 146: 123v–.
- Testimonia que de iohannis evangelio congregata tibi.... 335: 198(199)va–.
- Testimonium havuit placuisse deo (Heb 11:5) Verba ista scripta sunt hebreos XI et satis convenient.... 17: 225(217)v–.
- [Prol] Thessalonicenses sunt macedones. qui verbum.... [Text] Paulus et cetera. Primum salutat eos Timotheum apponit.... 178: 88va–.
- Thomas abissus id est profundus in humiliatione.... 38: 43vb–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Thomas autem unus de duodecim... (Jn 20:24) Iste unus discipulus defuit.... 414:
166vb-.
- Thomus unum (Jn 20:24) Privatus scientias secreta domini sui si eius....
61: 237(235)v-.
- Thomas unus ex xii... (Jn 20:26-27) Sanctus evangelista manifestat quod thomas
qui erat unus.... 160: 25(26)v-; 161: 132(135)v-.
- Tibi dabo claves regni... (Mt 16:18) Hoc dicitur petro qui constitutus est a
domine.... 60: 280b-.
- Tibi offerent reges munera (Ps 67:30) Hodie completum est quod prophete....
20: 40-.
- Tibi offerent reges munera... (Ps 67:30) Previdens propheta David excellentiam
ecclesie fidenda per magos et eorum oblationem.... 53: 21(23)vb-.
- Tibi quidam papa gaudenti.... 342: 2(1)vb-.
- Tibiam expositurus illud imprimis occurrit sine liber.... 98: 17-.
- [Prol] Timotheum apostolus in asiaticum.... [Text] Paulus et cetera. Primo
salutat eum et propter illos.... 178: 91va-.
- Timuit helias iezabel et surgens (3 Reg 19:3) Helias qui solaris vel fortis
dominus interpretur.... 171: 13va-.
- [Prol] Titho relicto crete unde primum.... [Text] Paulus et cetera. Primum
salutat eum et ait. Paulus nomine.... 178: 100-.
- Tituli huius verba sicut sepe dictum est absolute referuntur ad dominum.... 443:
54va-.
- Tobias qui descendit ad flumen, christus est descendens.... 22: 117v-.
- [Sal] Tolardus Widoni fratri karissimo.... [Text] Questionem ex officio(!)
solllemnitatis pauli apostoli atque laurentii.... 195: 1-.
- Totum quidem dilectissimi paschale sacramentum evangelica.... 372B: 161b-.
- Tractatum istum de sancto Josepho et admirandis virtutibus.... 98: 52-.
- Tradidi vobis imprimis... (1 Cor 15:3) Hoc dicit apostolus corinthiis quibus
predicaverat... 60: 195va-.
- Traditur quod ubicunque melodia tube marium sancti iacobi.... 334: 117(120)-.
- Trahe me post te... (Cant 1:3) Quid sponsa ne ergo necesse habet trahi.... 357:
52va-.
- Transeamus usque bethleem que interpretur domus panis.... 184: 18(19)va-.
- [Sal] Transfetare tibi a regina illustris ut fertur.... 171: 2a-.
- Transi hospes et orna mensam... (Eccl 29:33) In hiis verbis tanguntur tria ad
que pater monet eum.... 57: 53b-.
- Transite ad me omnes... (Eccl 24:26) In verbis istis intelligimus in maria
primo humilitatem.... 60: 284b-.
- Transtulit nos in regnum... (Col 1:13) Transtulit nos glossa dicit mundo in
regnum.... 57: 133(132)a-.
- Tres apparitiones domini legimus una quidem die.... 358: 42(44)a-.
- Tres diversas leges de donorum venditionibus.... 360: 71b-.
- [Sal] Tres epistolas tue benignitatis acceperam.... 440: 141a-.

- Tres quondam modo virtutes dei assumens prophetia.... 335: 89(90)vb–.
 [Sal] Tres simul epistolas immo libellos.... 335: 30(31)b–.
 [Text] (ad Visio) Tria genera sunt visionis. Primum corporale quo videmus....
 220: 1(3)va–.
- Tria sancta <sunt> loca egyptus desertum et terra promissionis.... 1: 58(63)–.
 Tria sunt per que acquirimus misericordia a deo.... 57: 96b–.
 Tria sunt que in misericordie opere optanda.... 445: 121a–.
 [Prol] Tribus nominis(!) vocatus est salomon.... [Text] Parabole attentum facit
 auditorem Salomonis pacifici filii david argumentum a natura.... 356:
 1a–.
- Triplex est servitus. Prima est langoris. Secunda angoris.... 22: 105v–.
 Triplex est vocatio cui triplex est abrenuntiatio.... 22: 71–.
 Triplicem quandam anime profectum sub nomine.... 357: 7b–.
 Tristitia vestra vertetur in gaudium (Jn 16:20) Verba sunt domini Iohanne XVI
 Quibus consolatur.... 20: 164v–.
- Tristis est anima mea... (CXLIII) Karissimis(!) fratribus... Ex vobis perpendite
 quid... (CXLC) In multa infirmitate corporis.... 152: 126–.
 <T>rautatus(!) de espera quattuor capitulis distingamus dicentes primo.... 285:
 21a–.
- Tu autem cum ieuiunias (Mt 6:17) Duo facit primo suadit ieuiunium cum dicitur
 tu autem.... 57: 26a–.
- Tu domine qui corda nostri... (Act 1:24) Tria faciunt circa eleccione mathie
 primo.... 57: 207(206)vb–.
- Tu es qui venturus est... (Lk 7:19) Cum triplex adventus domini in scripturis....
 20: 6v–.
- Tu me innumberabilium questionum turba repente.... 440: 79a–.
 Tuam coronam.... 410: RPD–.
- Tuam crucem adoramus domine. O nova novitatum novitas.... 436: 204a–.
 [Sal] Tue sanctitatis epistolam admonitu me terrificantem suscepit.... 440: 204a–.
 Tue sanctitatis epistole me in urbem toletanam invenerunt.... 446: 3a–.
 <T>ulerunt lapides ut iacerent... (Jn 8:59) Ergo in prudens homo videns igitur
 malum.... 61: 100–.
- Tulerunt lapides ut iacerent in eum... (Jn 8:59) Hucusque vexilla vocis sunt
 involuta dum oculte de vite.... 57: 47vb–.
- Tunc apprehendit pilatus ihesum... (Jn 19:1–16) Cum iudei clamassent non
 ihesum sibi a pilato.... 402: 318(319)a–.
- Tunc fecerunt excepta tunica... (Jn 19:23) Tunica autem domini erat inconsutilis
 reticulato pere sancta.... 184: 54(55)va–.
- Tunc ihesus ductus est (Mt 4:1) Sicut dicitur ad Hebraeos decem (10:38) iustus
 ex fide.... 19: 52b–.
- Tunc principes sacerdotum scindit... (Mt 26:65) Consuetudo iudeorum talem
 erat audita blasphemia.... 184: 51(52)b–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Tunc um(!) assumpsit ihesus discipulos (Lk 18:31) Hodiernum evangelium duo
principaliter ostedit scilicet domine passionis.... **19:** : 45a-.
- Tunc videbunt filium venientem.... (Lk 21:27) Hic agitur de adventu christi qui
triplex est.... **57:** 3b-.
- Tunc videbunt filium hominis... (Lk 21:27) Hiis verbis ostenditur modus
veniendi ad judicium.... **19:** 8vb-.
- Turpilius comicus tractans de vicissitudine litterarum... **335:** 118(119)va-.
- Ubi cum adventibus nobis favens.... **177:** FELi-.
- Ubi est qui natus est... (Mt 2:2) Quondam philosophum quo non debet
formari.... **61:** 216(214)v-.
- Ubi est verbum domini veniat (Jer 17:15) Sicut dicit hugo de sancto victore
diferentia est.... **61:** 236(234)-.
- Ubi habundavit delictum superhabundavit gratia (Rom 5:20) Verba sunt beati
pauli apostoli romani V et satis competit.... **17:** 112(104)-.
- [Text] Ubi primo considerandum occurrit de ultimo fine.... **266:** 1a-.
- Ubi spiritus ibi libertas... (2 Cor 3:17) Verba hec congruent presenti
sollemnitati et nihilominus nostre eruditioni.... **53:** 42(44)va-.
- Ultima in libro numerorum historia refertur in qua.... **360:** 173b-.
- [Inc mut] ultra ad praelium.... **430:** 1a-.
- Una sabbati maria magdalene venit... (Jn 20:1) Fractus longa molestia
stomachus.... **443:** 127a-.
- Una sabbati maria magdalene... (Jn 20:1) Ista mulier qui venit ad monumentum
et vidi lapidem.... **160:** 24(25)v-; **161:** 131(134)-.
- Una sabbati maria magdalene venit... (Jn 20:1) Si quis huius mulieris
preteritas.... **443:** 131b-.
- [Text] Unde iam ergo incipiam(?) Libet.... **152:** 1v-.
- Undecim discipuli abierunt... (Mt 28:16) Domini iussionem obedientia
comitatur.... **443:** 119va-.
- Undecim discipuli abierunt... (Mt 28:16) Evangelica lectio fratres karissimi
quam modo audivimus.... **443:** 119va-.
- Undecim discipuli abierunt... (Mt 28:16) Post resurrectionem ihesus in galilea
monte conspicitur.... **443:** 117va-.
- Undecim discipuli abierunt in galileam... (Mt 28:16) Redemptor noster fratres
karissime dignatus est discipulis suis.... **160:** 24(25)-; **161:** 130(133)v-.
- Unicuique datur manifestacio spiritus (1 Cor 12:7) In verbis istis notatur duo
nobis utilia.... **57:** 103(102)vb-.
- Unicuique datur manifestatio spiritus... (1 Cor 12:7) Sicut aliquis est in corpore
humano dum vivit.... **60:** 189va-.
- Unicuique datur manifestio spiritus... (1 Cor 12:7) Manifestatio spiritus dicitur
gratia per quam patet.... **60:** 191va-.
- Unigenitus christus dei filius verus sol iusticie.... **412:** 29(30)b-.
- [Prol] Universum tempus presentis vite in.... [Text] Adventus domini per
quattor(!)... **39:** 1a-; **40:** 1a-.

- Unum vocavi eum et benedixi ei... (Is 51:2) Verba ista impleta sunt in beato Benedicto.... **57:** 210(209)a-.
- Unus de similes pendentibus... (Lk 23:39) Hoc recogit et qui sed in angustia constitutus.... **184:** 54(55)vb-.
- Unus ex duobus qui secuti sunt... (Jn 1:40) Licet alrordinata(!) in quibus verbis potest intellegenciam.... **57:** 150(149)a-.
- [Text] Urbanus igitur urbis rome episcopus communi mortalium nobilitate.... **419:** 100vb-.
- Ure igne sancti spiritus renes.... **1002:** 226-.
- Usque hodie in lectione veteris instrumenti (corr. testamenti) super faciem moysi.... **335:** 165(166)a-.
- [Sal] Usque modo si qua me scriptitate iussistis.... **168:** 122va-.
- Usus prophetice locutionis est ut prius personam.... **369:** 7(8)vb-.
- Ut a dictis eorum comprobavimus quorum professio erat non mentiri.... **380:** 73b-.
- Ut a magistri gentium verbis sermo exordium.... **357:** 49a-.
- Ut absentiam corporum spiritus confabulatione solemur.... **335:** 199(200)vb-.
- [Sal] Ut cipriani verbis utar si aliquis.... **146:** 26v-.
- Ut de duabus retributionibus sepe dictis.... **454:** 75a-.
- <U>t filii lucis ambulate (Eph 5:8) Hoc auctoritate valet pro festa unius sancti.... **61:** 88-.
- Ut inhabitet gloria... (Ps 84:10) Non quidem tale testimonium quale ille.... **358:** 99(101)a-.
- Ut omnes unum sit... (Jn 17:21-23) Cum dominus ihesus orasset pro discipulis suis quos.... **402:** 305(306)vb-.
- Ut precedenti sequens sermo cohereat tenetis ne.... **357:** 10va-.
- Ut statutorum cisterciensem ordinis scrutatores brevius.... **75:** 104(109/11)-.
- Ut tam parvam epistulam scriberem cause duplicitis fuit.... **335:** 203(204)a-.
- [Sal] Ut verbis dominicis utar ecce sathanas (Lk 22).... **146:** 219v-.
- Ut verbis tibi frater beati martyris loquar.... **360:** 77vb-.
- [Sal] Utinam scripturae dei sollicitamente intendententes.... **440:** 143a-.
- Utrum difficilius sit facere quod poscitis.... **429:** 133b-.
- [Sal] Utrum nescio quo ut ita dicam.... **440:** 158b-.
- [Inc. mut.]...uxori iniuste propter huius reprobatum repudium. **371A:** 31a-.
- Vade et vide si cuncta... (Gen 37:14) Verba ista scripta sunt Genesi 37 et sunt verba patriache iacob.... **17:** 188(180)v-.
- Vade ostende te sacerdotibus (Mt 8:4) Hoc verbum dicit dominus leproso historialiter.... **57:** 13b-.
- Vade ostende te sacerdotibus (Mt 8:4) Tria nota his que sunt nam ad obtinendam.... **57:** 13va-.
- Vado ad deum(!) qui misit me... (Jn 16:5) Cum christus verus deus usque sit quomodo.... **57:** 64vb-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Vado ad eum qui misit me... (Jn 16:5) Dominus et redemptor noster in illa nocte qua erat tradendus.... **160:** 27(28)–; **161:** 134(137)v–.
- Vado ad eum... (Jn 16:5) Frequenter ab initio sue predicationis.... **443:** 174a–.
- Vado ad eum qui misit me (Jn 16:8) In hoc evangelium dominus finit corporalem discessum discipulis.... **19:** 91va–.
- Vado ad eum... (Jn 16:5) Quia qui prius predicta passione quiescivit Domine.... **184:** 65(66)vb–.
- Vado ad eum... (Jn 16:5) Sicut ex lectione evangelica fratres karissimi audivimus.... **443:** 170vb–.
- Valde mane una sabbatorum veniunt... (Mk 16:2) Notandum quod enim duplex sit corpus christi scilicet corpus eius.... **19:** 78va–.
- Vani sunt autem omnes homines... (Sap 13:1) **29:** RELi–.
- [Text] Vanitas vanitatum et cetera (Eccles 1:1) Secundum unum expositionem philosophatur generaliter salo.... **374:** 103a–.
- Vanum est vobis ante lucem (Ps 126:2) Nota est et frequens vobis omnibus.... **21:** 45v–.
- Ve pregnantibus... (Mt 24:19) Scire et intelligere debemus fratres karissimi quia christianis dum in hoc corpore.... **347:** 47(48)vb–.
- Venerabili viro Fererico gonsalvi.... **47:** FELii–.
- Venerabilibus in christo carissimis coabitibus suis de line clarevallis.... **20:** RELii–.
- [Prol] Venerando commemoratio beatissimi gengulfi.... [Text] Vir itaque domini gengulphus parentum germine.... **419:** 76a–.
- [Sal] Venerunt ad nos duo iuvenes Cresconius et Felix.... **440:** 42a–.
- [Sal] Venerunt ad nos quidam fratres qui in.... **146:** 106v–.
- Venerunt nupcie agni et uxor... (Apoc 19:7) Verba ista convenient sancte agneti qui fuit uxor.... **57:** 195(194)vb–.
- Veniam ad te et benedicat tibi (Ex 20:24) Verba ista scripta sunt exodo XX et potuit ea.... **17:** 17(19).
- Veniat dominus et illuminabit (1 Cor 4:5) Karissimi doctores sacrae scripture faciunt quantitatem.... **61:** 23v–.
- Veniat dominus et illuminabit (1 Cor 4:5) Quia ecclesia isto tempore facit mentionem de adventu.... **61:** 21–.
- [Sal] Veniens ad nos petrus ecclesie vestre archidiaconus.... **146:** 177v–.
- [Sal] <V>eniens et inveniens vos tot negotiis.... **12:** 256(258)–.
- Veniens evangelizavit vobis pacem... (Eph 2:17) Dicit beatus dionysius et concedat philosophus.... **61:** 243(241)–.
- Venient et adorabunt coram te... (Ps 85:9) David rex et propheta ex dei.... **20:** 36v–.
- Veniet ad templum sanctum suum... (Mal 3:1) Tria nota hic primo nota paterna promissio.... **57:** 200(199)b–.

- Venit ad ihesum vir... (Lk 8:41) Priori lectione quam de abiectione sinagoge
sumus interpretati.... 445: 133va-.
- Venit ergo ad symonem... (Jn 13:6-10) Cum lavaret dominus pedes
discipulorum venit ad symonem.... 402: 230(231)b-.
- Venit ihesus a galilea... (Mt 3:13) Lectio sancti evangelii quam modo fratres
audivimus.... 412: 196(197)a-.
- Venit ihesus et stetit... (Jn 20:19) Verba ista scripta sunt iohanne XX et sunt....
20: 159-.
- Venit ihesus in civitatem samarie... (Jn 4:5) Non rude est auribus caritatis
vestre.... 442: 59vb-.
- Venit ihesus in partes... (Mt 16:13) Cesareas tres legimus. Duas in terra
repromissionis.... 413: 131(133)vb-.
- Venit ihesus in partes... (Mt 16:13) Lectio sancti evangelii quam modo fratres
audistis.... 413: 129(131)a-.
- Venit ihesus in partes... (Mt 16:13) Philippus iste est frater herodis... 413:
134(136)b-.
- Venit ihesus in partes cesaree philippi... (Mt 16:13) Philippus qui fuit filius
herodis hedificavit civitatem.... 160: 36(37)-; 161: 149(152)-.
- Venit ihesus in partes cesaree... (Mt 16:13) Legitur moyses dixisse in exodo c.
xxxii si quis.... 184: 143(144)va-.
- Venit in omnem regionem... (Lk 3:3) Verbi exposire haec erant verbi deus....
61: 30-.
- [Prol 2] Venit nuper ad manus meas.... [Text] Anima mea in angustiis est.... 416:
69(70)vb-.
- Venite ad me omnes qui laboratis... (Mt 11:28) Dirum (corr. to Mirum)
quibusdam videtur fratres karissimi cum audiunt dominum.... 347:
17(18)va-.
- Venite ad me omnes... (Mt 11:28) Laborantes ad refectionem invitat ad requiem
provocat.... 358: 91(93)a-.
- Venite ascendamus... (Is 2:3); et quis ascendit... (Ps 23:3) Non desperandum
fratres, ducem habemus in via... 21: 3v-.
- Venite dilectissimi fratres exhortationem meam.... 168: 44b-; 180: 48va-.
- Venite prandete... (Jn 21:12-19) In eo quod tertio dominus post resurrectionem
manifestavit.... 402: 331(332)vb-.
- [Sal] Venturi sunt ad vos in proximo nuncii.... 146: 6v-; 171: 7a-.
- Vera trinitas deus alme exaudi.... 454: 93vb-.
- Verba domini nostri ihesu christi que modo ex evangelio recitata sunt.... 347:
55(56)va-.
- [Text] Verba ecclesiastes... (Eccles 1:1). Tribus nominibus vocatum fuisse
salomonem scripture.... 356: 37b-.
- [Text] Verba ecclesiastis filii David... (Eccles 1:1) Titulus est libri iste in quo
breviter.... 242: 61a-.
- Verba ecclesiastes que cuncta sub sole vana esse.... 242: 75b-.
- Verba et conversionem apostoli pauli audiamus.... 413: 7(9)va-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- [Text] Verba Iheremie Filii Elchie... (Jer 1:1) Ceteri prophetae.... 336: 1va-.
- [Text] Verba ipsa nota sunt et magna.... 155: 104(105)vb-.
- Verba que ego loquor... (Jn 14:10-14) Auribus audite accipite mentibus dilectissimi loquentibus quiden nobis.... 402: 248(249)va-.
- Verba sacerdotis custodiunt scientiam quia angelus domini.... 22: 76v-.
- Verbo domini celi firmati sunt... (Ps 32:6) Fratres karissime scire debetis que et quanta sit sollempnitas ista.... 171: 30va-.
- Verbum ad breviatum fecit deus super terram (Rom 9:28) Si enim verbum de sinu patris nobis missum.... 68: 2b-.
- Verbum caro factum est (Jn 1:14) gratia sua non meritis nostris. Dignum.... 239: 43-.
- Verbum caro factum est... (Jn 1:14) Hec verbum habet multa bona primo sapientiam.... 57: 160(159)b-.
- Verbum crucis pereuntibus stulticia (1 Cor 1:18) Quod dicit apostolus crucis predicationis est circa virtutis.... 17: 116(108)-.
- [Sal] Verbum quod erat in ore multorum auditui.... 146: 172-.
- Verbum patris hodie processit.... 164: RPD.
- [Ad visio] Verecunde de se quasi de alio. spiritualis. intelligentia. haec est.... 220: 2(4)-.
- Vereor ne officium putetur ambitio.... 335: 174(175)va-.
- Veritas tua domine ihesu christe.... 387: 89(92)a-.
- Veritatem dico vobis quare... (Jn 8:46) Sicut habere ex tertio de anima.... 20: 110-.
- <V>eritatem meditabitur guttur emum... (Prov 8:7) Multitudinis usus quem in rebus nominandus sequendum philosophus.... 268: 1va-.
- Veritatis iter adgrediens olim calle salutis.... 454: 93vb-.
- [Prol] Veritatis theologice sublimitas cum sit superni splendoris.... [Text] Deum esse multis malis ostenditur hec enim.... 210: 3va-; 376: 3a-.
- Verti me ad alia... (Eccles 4:1) Ergo non putas hic patriam esse. Sed consideram.... 242: 158vb-.
- Verum ut ad villam et ad marie diversorium.... 335: 200(201)b-.
- [Prol] <V>erus et unus deus creator sine principio.... [Text] Ante omnia consule(!) magnum fore(!) scandalum evitandum in disputationibus.... 270: 1a-.
- Vespere enim sabbati que lucescit... (Mt 28:1) Vespere autem sabbati.... 443: 69b-.
- Vestimenta eius facta sunt alba... (Mt 17:2) Vestimenta christi sunt eius humanitas que dicitur vestimenta.... 57: 33a-.
- [Sal] Vestre indignationis litteras imo tonitruum legi.... 12: 119(120)v-.
- [Sal] Vestre pie devotionis opinio multorum maxime.... 146: 208v-.
- [Text] Veteris ac nove legis continentiam diligenti.... 235: 1v-; 362: 3b-; 417: 1a-.
- [Prol] Veteris instrumenti narrabat historia sapientissimum salomonem.... [Text] De institutis ac regulis monasteriorum dicitur.... 363: 1a-.

- Via sancti iacobi in urbe sanctionensium beati eutropii episcopi et martiris corpus... **334:** 182(185)–.
- Viam dei in veritate doces (Mt 22:16) Sicut dicitur beatus augustinus et plures alii... **20:** 331v–.
- Viam trium dierum ibimus... (Ex 3:18) Secure viam ingreditur qui de profectu.... **22:** 100v–.
- Vicinos quinos tredecim post.... **62:** 173(189)–.
- [Prol] Victoriosa sanctorum martyrum christi certamina.... [Text] Sanctus igitur baudelius nobilibus per omnibus natalibus.... **419:** 94va–.
- [Text] Victus sum ut fateor me superatum.... **356:** 137b–.
- Vide domine et considera quem vindemiaveris ita (Lam 2:20) Vinea domine sabaoth domus genitum est.... **21:** 33–.
- Vide et ecce manus domini (Ezech 2:9) Sermo quem audistis, fratres mei, unus.... **21:** 56v–.
- Videbam in visione mea... (Dan 7:1–4) Videamus nunc quid sit hoc mare magnum.... **238:** 74vb–.
- Videbant signa que faciebat... (Jn 6:2) Sicut dicitur matthei II non nature.... **20:** 102v–.
- Videbant signa que faciebat... (Jn 6:2) Sicut habere ex quarto ethicorum Laus.... **20:** 99–.
- Videbunt filium hominibus... (Lk 21:27) Verba sunt domini quibus predixit.... **20:** 4–.
- Videmus ihesum propter passionem mortis... (Heb 2:9) In verbis istis tria nota primo nota fides corporis.... **57:** 74a–.
- Videndum est qua ratione christus dicatus signum.... **95:** 1(4)–.
- Videns civitatem usque et... (Lk 19:41) Tria nota hic primo salvatoris nostri.... **57:** 102(102)a–.
- Videns ihesus turbas ascendit... (Mt 5:1) Cum dominus et salvator noster circuiret civitates.... **414:** 83vb–.
- Videns ihesus turbas ascendit... (Mt 5:1) Dominus noster quando predicabat in hoc mundo multi veniebant.... **160:** 56(57)–; **161:** 181(184)v–.
- Videns ihesus turbas ascendit... (Mt 5:1) Hodie miseri in presenti exilio solemnitatem regis.... **184:** 172(173)a–.
- Videns ihesus turbas ascendit... (Mt 5:1) Iohannes vidit turbam letantium quia sicut omnium.... **60:** 265va–.
- Videns ihesus turbas ascendit... (Mt 5:1) Predicante dilectissimi domino ihesu christo evangelium regni.... **414:** 79va–.
- Videns ihesus turbas ascendit... (Mt 5:1) Si queritur quid significet mons.... **414:** 82va–.
- Videns vidi afflictionem populi (Ex 3:7 and Act 7:34) Verba domini grana sunt non palee.... **21:** 59v–.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Videntibus illis elevatus est (Act 1:9) Id est secundum id videri poterat....
57: 75b-.
- Viderunt eam filie syon et... (Cant 6:8) Nota quod virgo maria dici beata propter.... **57:** 234(223)b-.
- Videte quomodo caute ambuletis... (Eph 5:15) Apostolum cum legeretur audistis immo omnes audivimus.... **347:** 188(189)vb-.
- Videte quomodo caute ambuletis... (Eph 5:15) Recte effesiis dicitur ut caute ambulent.... **445:** 101vb-.
- Videte quomodo caute... (Eph 5:15) Primo vivere recte vivere dicit ambulare vita.... **60:** 246b-.
- Videte quomodo caute ambuletis (Eph 5:15) Sapientis est previdere ea que possunt contingere.... **57:** 124(123)b-.
- Videte si est dolor sicut dolor meus (Lam 1:12) Verba ista possunt esse domini pendentis.... **20:** 138v-.
- Videte vocationem vestram (1 Cor 1:26) Fratres karissimi venire ad erenum summa.... **1:** 85(90)-.
- Videtur mihi in unus quisque.... **159:** 86(85)-.
- Vidi alterum angelum... (Apoc 7:2) Constitutus in spiritu beatus Johannes evangelista considerans.... **53:** 7(9)b-.
- Vidi alterum angelum... (Apoc 7:2) Hic tertio nota signa quid beatum franciscum ab aliis.... **53:** 5(7)vb-.
- Vidi ostium apertum in celo... (Apoc 4:1) De scriptis ecclesie operibus.... **444:** 79a-.
- Vidi speciosam et cetera (Cant 2:13). Cum dicit vidi, ostendit se ea que secundum non.... **22:** 115v-.
- Vidi supra montem... (Apoc 14:1) Agnus christus de quo iohannes ait: Ecce agnus dei.... **412:** 108(109)b-.
- Vidi spiritum descendenter... (Jn 1:32) Verba haec exponuntur ad litteram de baptisto christi in quibus.... **53:** 23(25)b-.
- Vidi sub sole in loco... (Eccles 3:16-17) Quia vero mentibus humanis de iudiciis dei.... **242:** 152va-.
- Vidi turbam magnam quam... (Apoc 7:9) Quadruplicem turbam vidi iohannes primo turbam signatorum.... **60:** 264b-.
- Vidi turbam magnam... (Apoc 7:9) Quadrupliciter turbam vidi iohannes primo turbam signaturum.... **60:** 263b-.
- Vidimus stellam eius in oriente... (Mt 2:2) Quatuor(!) possunt notari in istis primo redemptoris.... **57:** 181(180)a-.
- Vidit ihesus hominem sedentem matheum nomine... (Mt 9:9). In isto loco legamus quia dominus vocavit matheum.... **160:** 52(53)-; **161:** 173(176)-.
- Vidit ihesus hominem sedentem... (Mt 9:9) Legimus apostolo dicente quia omnes peccaverunt.... **414:** 31va-.

- Vidit iohannes ihesum venientem... (Jn 1:29) In huius lectionis brevitate considerandum est.... 412: 204(205)vb-.
- Vidit iohannes ihesum venientem... (Jn 1:29) Iohannes baptista et precursor domini salvatoris quemdiu venturum.... 412: 202(203)a-.
- Vidit iohannis ihesum... (Jn 1:29). Iohannis baptista qui fuit precursor domini.... 160: 10(11)v-; 161: 110(113)v-..
- [Text] Vidua in Sarepta sidoniorum manet (Cf. 3 Reg 17:9) Sarepta interpretatur panis inopia vel tribulatio.... (Bk I,1) 239: 1-.
- Vidua ista sareptena que in panis penuria fidelis est.... 239: 108v-.
- Vidua qualis debeat eligi apostolus quae dicit vidua inquit (1 Tim 5:9)... 239: 9-.
- Vidua sareptena manducare est ausa ipso dicente. Qui manducent.... 239: 53v-.
- Vidua sareptena non cessat esse sollicita tantomagis laboriosa.... 239: 82v-.
- Vidua sareptena per fide non ficta eodem die iudicio.... 239: 66-.
- Viduam in ecclesia docet apostolus honorandum esse (Cf. 1 Tim 5:3). [Text]
- Vidua in Sarepta sidoniorum manet (Cf. 3 Reg 17:9) Sarepta interpretatur panis inopia vel tribulatio.... 239: 1-.
- Vidue imaginem picturi honeste non querimus colorem.... 239: 30v-.
- Vidue ornatus nullus maior quam lugubris vultus. Ornatus nullus.... 239: 19v-.
- Vidue sareptena nulla malitia potest nocere que malitiam.... 239: 94-.
- Vigilate animo fratres ne infructuoso.... 168: 82a; 180: 85va-; 358: 108(110)a-.
- Vigilate quia adversarius vester... (1 Pet 5:8) In his verbis facit ecclesia tres exhortationes.... 60: 159va-.
- Vigilate quia nescitis... (Mt 24:42) Perspicue demonstrat quare superius dixit.... 414: 222va-.
- Vigilate quia nescitis qua hora... (Mt 24:41-42). Redemptor nostre fratres karissime voluit omnibus hominibus diem iudicii esse occultam.... 160: 61(62); 161: 191(194)v-.
- Vigilia natalis domini Apud antiochiam sirie natalis.... 231: 1(3)-.
- Viginti quinta centum.... 62: 172(176)-.
- Vince in bono malum (Rom 12:21) Circa quod sciendum quod quomodo atque.... 61: 45v-.
- Vincentius inquit vel levita vel martyr hyspaniis.... 245: 134b-.
- <V>incit mundum fides vestra (1 Jn 5:4) Non contrarius haberis aliquod incerte.... 61: 136(135)-.
- <V>inum in lustrum et forte parum distat.... 161: 201(204)-.
- Vinum non habent (Jn 2:3) Ad intelligenciam istius morale nota quod tempore est.... 57: 11a-.
- Vir cuius calamus mensure in manu eis.... 369: 114(115)vb-.
- Vir cuius erat species quasi species eris.... 369: 123(124)a-.
- [Sal] Vir egregius filius meus afinis vester Rufferius.... 440: 40b-.
- [Sal] Vir illustris volusianus beatitudinis tuae mihi litteras legit.... 440: 7va-.
- [Sal] Vir illustrissimus Castinus.... 440: 205b-.
- [Text] Vir itaque domini gengulphus parentum germine.... 419: 76a-.

Index of Latin Incipits

- Virga tua et baculus tuus... (Ps 22:4) Deflens david casum generis humani factum per evam et arborem.... **53:** 58(60)b-.
- Virginalis hodie sollemnitas linguam nostram fratres ad preconium.... **413:** 198(200)a-.
- Virgo hodie gloriosa caelos ascendens.... **433:** 231(232)a-.
- [Prol] Viro illustri domino aimerico...Orationes a me non.... [Text] Vultis ergo a me audire.... **152:** 140v-.
- Virorum orthodoxorum maximeque catholicorum prorsus vera esse.... **454:** 1a-.
- Virtus dilectissimi et sapientia fidei christiane.... **372B:** 131va-.
- Virtus et fortitudo que in infirmitate perficitur in illa... **239:** 17v-.
- Virtutem magnitudinis eius quis... (Eccles 18:14) Verba ista scripta sunt ecclesiasticus XVIIIque obtime(!)... **17:** 63(65)v-.
- [Prol] Virtutum laudes et belli gloriosa certamina.... [Text] Beatus igitur nazarius genitus extitit.... **420:** 134(136)va-.
- [Sal] Virum venerabilem fratrem meum filium dignationis tue.... **335:** 45(46)a-.
- Vis sanus fieri (Jn 5:6) Nota quod ad vestrum sanitatem due potentie exiguntur.... **57:** 32v-.
- [Text] Visio ysaie... (Is 1:1) Pro iuda in quo significantur due tribus LXX et theodotion.... **400:** 1va-.
- Visio ysaie quam vidit... (Is 1:1) Subintelligitur in primis hec est ut ita sit integer sensus.... **406:** 1(3)a-.
- Visitavit nos oriens ex alto... (Lk 1:78) Oriens ex alto id est christus qui nascitur.... **57:** 164(163)a-.
- Visum est mihi ut tue sanctitatib[us] breviter exponerem.... **413:** 60(62)vb-.
- Vix repperi occasionem scribendi tibi.... **440:** 36vb-.
- Vobis Donatistae catholica dicit aeccl[esi]a.... **440:** 190va-.
- Vobis datum.... **437:** 17v-.
- Vobis fratres alia quam aliis de seculo aut certe.... **357:** 1a-.
- Voca operarios et redde illis... (Mt 20:8) Quattuor notantur his primo sollicitudo creatoris illi voca.... **57:** 17b-.
- Vocabis nomen eius iesum (Lk 1:31) Verba sunt angeli gabrielis quibus beata instruit.... **20:** 34-.
- Vocati estis ut benedictionem... (1 Pet 3:9) Cum secundum beatum dyonisii bonam sit.... **20:** 235v-.
- Vocatum est nomen eius ihesus... (Lk 2:21) Duo dicuntur in verbis istis circa nomen dominii.... **57:** 178(177)vb-.
- Vocatus est Ihesus ad nupcias (Jn 2:2) Sciendum primum quod beati doctores ecclesiae.... **61:** 43-.
- [Text] Vocavit autem dominus moysen... (Lv 1:1) Huius libri initium precedens respicit finem.... **405:** 1(3)va-.
- Vocavit autem dominus moysen... (Lev 1:1) septuaginta revocavit et locutus est ei dominus.... **353:** 1a-.
- Vocavit te nobilis ecclesia carnotensis.... **12:** 30(31)v-.

- [Prol] [Sal] Volo sollicitam esse.... [Text] Secundum post neronem christianorum persecutionem.... **418:** 20(22)a-.
- Volo vos fratres non ignorare tempus visitationis.... **358:** 9(11)b-.
- Vouleram quidem petente atque instante.... **440:** 195va-.
- Volumus a littera incipientes inquirere ab.... **360:** 215vb-.
- Vos amici mei estis... (Jn 15:14-15) Cum dominus ihesus commendasset caritatem quam exhibuit.... **402:** 264(265)b-.
- Vos amici mei estis. O quanta est misericordia.... **414:** 169a-.
- Vos autem dixi amicos... (Jn 15:15-16) Merito queritur quomodo accipiendum sit quod ut dominus.... **402:** 265(266)b-.
- Vos elegit dominus ut stetit... (2 Par 29:11) Dicit convenienter quod dominus iustus vult.... **57:** 244(243)va-.
- Vos elegit dominus ut stetis... (2 Par 29:11) Verba ista scripta sunt paralipomenon XXIX et sunt exechie.... **17:** 195(187)v-.
- Vos estis lux mundi (Mt 5:14) Verba ista dixit dominis apostolis suis qui.... **17:** 135(127)-.
- Vos estis sal terrae... (Mt 5:13). **432:** 214a-.
- Vos estis sal terrae... (Mt 5:13) Audistis dilectissimi fratres de apostolis.... **413:** 207(209)va-.
- Vos estis sal terrae... (Mt 5:13) Sancti apostoli appellatur sal.... **413:** 65(67)a-.
- Vos forsitan expectatis tractari sequentia explicitum putantes.... **357:** 138vb-.
- Vos qui estis sal terre... (Mt 5:13) Nos estis sal terre gloria quia terre id est humana natura.... **18:** 48a-.
- Vos secundum carnem iudicatis... (Jn 8:15-18) In quatuor evangeliis vel potius quatuor libris unius evangelii.... **402:** 163(164)b-.
- Vos secundum carnem... (Jn 8:15) Non ergo iudicat quemquam dominus ihesus christus.... **442:** 147b-.
- Vos testimonium peribebitis (Jn 15:27) Peribenti testimonia de christo sexta sunt.... **57:** 77vb-.
- Vos testimonium perhibebitis de me (Jn 15:27) Verba sunt domini et salvatoris nostri.... **20:** 195-.
- Vos vocatis me magister et... (Jn 13:13) In hiis verbis tria possunt notari primum est apostoli disrecio.... **57:** 54vb-.
- [Text] Vultis ergo a me audire.... **152:** 140v-.
- Vox dilecti mei (Cant 2:8) Videns sponsam novam adolescentularum verecundiam et verecundum.... **357:** 145vb-.
- [Text] Vox est aeris tenuissimi ad linguam percussio.... **426:** 155vb-.
- Vox turoris auditæ est... (Cant 2:10) Minime iam dissimulare queo quod ecce secundo.... **357:** 160b-.
- Zelus quo tendat quo prosiliat livor.... **412:** 97(98)b-.
- Zenon naclerus per quem dicis mihi tue sanctitatis litteras esse transmissas.... **335:** 113(114)b-.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- A bem aventureada virgem he hum talamo.... **306:** 48-.
- A commemoraçom de santa maria seja dita fora.... **208:** 102-; **278:** 91(96)v-.
- A corta de V. M. de 14 de Fevereiro adeser causa.... **308:** 298.
- [Prol 1] A honorra et leunor de nosso senhor.... [Prol 2] A divinal estoria do novo e velho testamento.... [Text] Pois que avemus de fallar de teregra.... **384:** 1a-.
- [Text] Ihesu christo he virtude e sabedor y a de seus.... **198:** 1a-; **212:** 81a-.
- A hora segundo Ieronimo rociemos de sangue ho nosso livro.... **219:** 1(4)-.
- A huma ora nom leaaes muyto mes menos boo.... **386:** 1a-.
- A leyeslatura tem nesesidade de muita gente.... **306:** 52-.
- A linhagem d'Ayala he mui illustre e antiga sua origem dos Godos.... **314:** 7-.
- A nimgem fazia mal ainda que o meresese.... **306:** 50v-.
- A pacenta Silvano Cuidadozo.... **329:** 38-.
- [Prol 1] A quell que leer as couisas.... [Prol 2] A divida que soy prometida ao muy.... [Text] Conta San hoane(!) bispo de cassia que compose o prefaco.... **385:** 1a-.
- A Rainha Dona Felippa nela de Duarte tereiro.... **108:** 36(71)-.
- A Rainha Dona Mafalda foi filha de El Rey Dom Sancho.... **392:** 48(47)-.
- A solemidade do dia acabada de mandava que partida.... **386:** 2va-.
- A vossa divina majestade como muy protectora desta sagrada Religião.... **307:** 76-.
- Aamiga de deus deve aaver se ynlomynda esperinça.... **199:** 61v-; **214:** 45v-.
- Aapareceo ora novamente humu hombre chamado Ihesus.... **297:** 2lv-.
- Aaz apprehendens, vel apprehensio. Aad testificans vel testimonio.... **205:** 494a-.
- Abadir-Abaddir-Abbadir-Abadit-e outros.... **322:** 7(5)-.
- Achareis devoto e curioso leitor tam claras votas duas couisas.... **303:** 3-.
- Achei me tão alheo de mim mesmo.... **303:** 218-.
- Admiraveis são os arcanos da Divina Providencia.... **319:** 1-.
- Agonizante o dia nos crepusculos da tarde sepultada.... **321:** 1-.
- Agora ho tempo de dizer da terceira penitencia.... **213:** 126vb-.
- Agora segundo Ieronimo Roçemos de sangue o nosso livro.... **453:** 1va-.
- Agora vereis, o Illustres e Illuminados Academicos.... Figuem já os Romanos tão famosos.... Prostrado aos pes do Rey mais glorioso.... **329:** 46-.
- Alegraivos felizes Portugueses.... **329:** 62-.
- Altissimo e soberano senhor meu, criador e redentor e esperança minha... **306:** 6-.
- Ainda que o escrever aqui a vida da Rainha.... **108:** 1-.
- [Prol] Amigo, e benevolo leytor, eu compuz.... [Text] O principil da sciencia e o tomo de deos.... **133:** FELii-.
- Amigo na Memoria que o Marquez.... **329:** 13-.
- Amiravel privilegio, da gloria de Maria.... **306:** 48v-.

*Manuscript reference number is in bold typeface.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- Anno 1081 era 1119. Em hum livro de Mosteiro (?) de Alcobaça onde entre outras vidas de santos.... 310: 26-.
- Anno 1497. Em 2. de Julho de 1497 partia de Lisboa para descobrir a India Oriental Vasco da Gama.... 308: 159-.
- Anno do Nascimento de Nossa senhor Jesu Christo de Mil e seis centos e trenta e quatro.... 388: 1-.
- Anno do senhor 1532, par um plus vel minus (expunged), sendo Comendataryo de Real Mosteyro de Alcobaça.... 303: 11-.
- Anno domino 1304 capitulo geral elegerar.... 128: 1(4)-.
- [Text] Ante que hu hordem de cister fose muyto.... 218: 9a-; 223: 57v-; 298: 7-.
- [Prol] Antre todos os livros que iam achados. 198: 155v-.
- [Text] Ao anno de encarnacam de senhor de mil e noventa e oito.... 223: 48-; 298: 1-.
- [Text] Ao meramile esprever as viver e muy.... 294: 1-.
- Ao tempo que vim a ser tamben a bemburado.... 297: 215v-.
- Aos amados de deus, jouves de seus exercitos.... 307: 345-.
- Aos treze dias do mes de majo de mil e seis centos e sesenta e nove annos.... 305: 78-.
- Aos treze dias do mes de Mayo de mil e seis centos e sessenta e nove annos.... 305: 1-.
- Apologia he defensão quem se defende anim.... 129: FELiii-.
- [Text] Aqueste libro compos humu dos santos padres antiigos.... 213: 4a-.
- Aqui se começa o libro das profissões des ho anno de 1450.... 1000: 9v-.
- [Text] Aquita feira loguo seguinte dez dias do dito.... 291: 1-.
- As doações que se farão ao Mosteiros se charna vulgarmente.... 394: 125(126)-.
- As Monarquias sao como os rios mayores.... 119: 236-.
- As primeiras raizes desta monarchia.... 307: 484.
- As violencias, e inopinados in varoes que oljo vernados.... 135: 69(71)-.
- Avendo respeito a muita necessidade.... 308: 37-.
- Avos Excellentissimo Marquez... Viste Sabio o disvello e Zello ardente.... 329: 34v-.
- [Sal] Bem guizera dizer de Portugal.... 307: 467-.
- Benedicto bispo servo dos servos de deus em memoria.... 73: 268-; 218: 116a-; 223: 198v-.
- [Text] Bernarda ffoy natural de burgonha du huma villa.... 200: 1-.
- Bispos que ha avido neste reyno.... 304: 1-.
- Caantho—Filho de Oceano.... 323: 1(243)-.
- Cale vossa mesericordia, O Virgem Beatissima.... O tu que entre as ondas.... 306: 48-.
- [Text] Castigada e destruida Hispanha no principio do octavo seculo.... 394: 9(10)-.
- Certefiguo ey Balthezar couseiro.... 316: 12-.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- Chegou finalmente, o Preclarissimos.... Virtutem non artem tu mirare viator....
329: 60-.
- Cinco sortes de gener a via em Roma compresendenda.... 227: 317(316)v-.
- Cobiçando nos de pervee sauda velmente sobre ho perigos e malaudis.... 223:
270v-.
- Com apar universal que veo ao mundo nacendo.... 225: 7-.
- Com este titulo se distingue esta provincia das mais provincias seraficas
subjeytas a coroa de Portugal.... 307: 261-.
- Com o nobilissimo Reino de Portugal (marginal insertion) in cuius duratione....
307: 40-.
- Começa na prima dominga do auento leer o livro de Isayas.... 208: 4v-.
- [Prol] Começa humu livro que.... [Text] Conta sam gregorio de sy meesino....
181: 1-.
- Comecem na prima dominga do auento leer o livro de Isayas.... 278: 1(6)-.
- Como elRey tinha ordenado que a governanssa da India.... 318: 144(142)-.
- Como os tempos presentes sao tam contrarios aos.... 129: 1-.
- [Prol] Como querque ha conquista que christo.... [Text] Ho glorioso sum
Roberte foy natural.... 287: 1(2)-.
- Con omnem hominum introducas... (Deut 21:12) Estas palavras sam escriptas
no ceresiastico. E querem dizer.... 199: 79-; 214: 58-.
- Concrusam he de Aristoteles no segundo livro da natural filosofia.... 317: 1-.
- Conde Amigo eu elRey vos envio.... 308: 103v-.
- Confirma a Fernao Vacques da Cunha veu.... 117: FELi-.
- [Prol] <C>onta o sancto evangelho por semelhanca que.... [Text] <D>epois do
peccado dos primeiros nossos padres.... 89: 3-; 221: 1(2)-.
- [Text] conta sam gregorio de sy meesino.... 181: 1-.
- [Text] Conta San hoane(!) bispo de cassia que compose o prefaco.... 385: 1a-.
- Couen a ssaber que non conven a todos homeems.... 378: 2b-.
- [Text] Cousa certa e manifesta que quatro som.... 231: 135(137)-.
- Creou Deos no principio do mundo para ornato e formosura dos Ceos.... 302:
293-.
- [Text] Cunhe(!) que nempe ut sic loquitur auditu digna.... 387: 1(4)a-.
- [Text] Da criação do mundo ategora são pasados sinquo mil e quinhentos e
setenta annos.... 312: 1-.
- [Inc. mut.]-da e derrou(?) a christo. Os quaes tementes nostro senior dos
esquardamentos dessus.... 14: 1(3)-.
- De exalaçoens celestes e sutis vapores da terra.... 307: 414v-.
- De todollos beneficios de nosso senhor Ihesu christo que.... 199: 57v-; 214: 42v-.
- Decernit sancta Synodus Tridentina, sess. 22 celebrata die 17 Septembbris 1562
in decreto de observandis et evitandis in celebratione Missae entre
outras couzas.... 307: 223-.
- Despois de Francisco Barreto.... 308: 104-.
- Depois que o nosso senhor ihesu christo soberyo aos ceos.... 280: 10b-.
- [Text] Depoys do peccado dos primeiros nossos padres.... 221: 1(2)-.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- [Text] Despoem este evangelho Dagnalle esposcam alingnajem he tall.... 199:
151--.
- Devedes assaber que por orreçbimento do corpo.... 200: 190--.
- Devedes dessabes que deus leixa pecar o homem.... 200: 180--.
- [Inc. mut.] ...die monias e molheres da ordem a sse como do fogo.... 137: REL--.
- [Sal] Dis o Provedor e mais Irmãos da Irmandade. 307: 118--.
- Diz Johannes Gerson no livro de contemptu mundi.... 297: 204--.
- Diz santo agostinho de crarando et de partindo os pecados.... 200: 230--.
- Do Augusto Rey aprecioza.... 329: 11--.
- Do Mosteyro de Santa Maria de Aguiar trata o.... 394: 180(181)--.
- Dom Fernando deça filho do infante dom João.... 312: 150(149)--.
- Dom Guilhem de la Corne e D. Ruberto de la Corne erão irmãos.... 313:
121(117)--.
- Domus Iacob, vinite, ambulante... (Is 2:56) Casa de Iacob, vinde andai no
lume.... 98: 1(2)--.
- Dona Brittes, filha terceira de Pedro Vas.... 315: 25v--.
- [Prol] Duas cirus me movera a escriber este.... [Text] Mistos em hua vida
driftina para as.... 131: 15(22)--.
- [Inc. mut.]...e os saymentos das augas em sede e a terro.... 213: 1a--.
- Ea, Aea—Donzella, Caçadora.... 324: 1(501)--.
- El Rey alarm do algile da morto do conde.... 296: 385(383)v--.
- El Rey D. Afonso Henriques, quando veo da batalha d'Ouriques se achou em
Coimbra.... 310: 2v--.
- El Rey D. Sebastião nosso Senhor o primeiro deste nome.... 308: 29--.
- El Rey Dom Diniz VI Rey de Portugal teve de sua molher a Rajnha Senhora
Izabel hum filho e huma filha.... 315: 1--.
- El tomada ad Hyerusalem aques ta el Rey Luis.... 113: 1--.
- Em como per muito tempo ha gente de lombardia.... 287: 20(21)--.
- Em estora deus omnium sempre so começa A.... 223: 430(429)v--.
- Em ho primeiro domingo do advento hao deber ha mesa.... 223: 300(299)--.
- [Text] Em tao augusto e magestozo Theatro.... 320: 1--.
- Emuibilos alegres convertendo/ con justos que contem graves padecia/.... 393:
112--.
- En nome de deos Amen. Sabbatam quantos estestromento vizem.... 125: 1--.
- [Prol] Em Nome de deus amen Ede sancta maria.... [Text] Por em
dorachamados regula aquestes preceptos adiunte scriptos.... 74: 1--.
- Em nome de deus amen Porque do sabador he mudar o conselho.... 73: 349v--;
218: 160vb--; 223: 253v--.
- Em nome de Deus. Que sobre todalas couosas hi podexo padre.... 223: 255v--.
- Em nome de deus Que sobre todallas couosas he poderoso.... 73: 353--.
- Em nome de Deus. Que sobre todalas couosas hi podexo padre.... 223: 255v--.
- Em nome de santa e individua trindade Nos frey Johani de cistertio.... 223: 261--.
- Em nome e honrra da sancta e individua trindade e da gloriosa.... 223: 273--.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- Em primeiro Lugar se porao os titulos persoais que.... 230: 3-.
- En huma provincia aqui chamava ybernia soy humu cavaleyro.... 211: 90v-.
- [Prol] En nome de deus padre et filho.... [Text] Quando alguna veer ati
novamente a confision.... 377: 1a-.
- [Prol] En una noche obscura/Con Ansius en amores.... [Text] Antes que
entremos en la declaracion de estas.... 88: 3v-.
- Enae ai bemarian euxancas daterridir Placao seja principal si vera.... 225: 434-.
- Eneas sai de troya anno 2794 dain <...> do mundo.... 225: 451-.
- Enere as cousas que com mais conta demostracao.... 225: 3-.
- Entregou o Vizo Rey dom amtão de noronha.... 308: 152-.
- Era MCXXXIII, tertio nonas Augusti que he anno de 1095. 1. Era Senhor de
Portugal o Conde D. Raymundo.... 310: 38-.
- Era de MCXXX que he anno de Christo de 1092, reinando em Toledo D.
Afonso sesto.... 310: 1-.
- Era humu pphilosafo jentil que ove nome Robim.... 200: 205v-.
- Erd Roma foy humu homem per nome chamado.... 181: 152(153)-.
- Es tan extraordinaria y no pensada la commissian que teno.... 229: 187-.
- [Prol] Escrever punegyrico a hum Principe soberans.... [Text] Nascem os
humanos, e como propriedade natural.... 130: 3-.
- Escreverei a oitava (changed to "setima") Parte da Monarchia Lusitana:
Historia notavel.... 302: 1-.
- [Prol] Escrevi e recitei estas Divertacoens da guerra.... [Text] Em tao augusto e
magestozo Theatro.... 320: 1-.
- Esforse outra vez Ihesu a guallylea donde veera a Iudea.... 452: 1v-.
- [Prol] Est(!) livro se chama especullo monachorum.... [Text] Peregrinacao he
leirar o monge et desenparar a sua.... 200: 76v-.
- [Prol] Esta palavra he sprita ho evangelho de sam lucas.... [Text] Quem quer
fazer huma cstelho denco edeficat.... 199: 1-; 214: 1-.
- Estando esta Machina natural encompasada architectura do universo.... 224: 5-;
227: 17(16).
- Este aplauzo, que a Corte apetecia.... 329: 12v-.
- Este Dictionario (tal e qual) em q.(?) manuscrito(!) para gastos de Caza.... 322:
3(1)-.
- Este foy muy excelente prepe vivens Alfonso.... 290: 47v-.
- Este gloriozo monumento.... 329: 5-.
- Este livre he do mosteiro de sam paulo da par de coymbra ninguem iho no
tome so pena des comunham q ponha em seu nome.... 14: 19v-.
- [Prol] Este livro trauta em geeral da ordenamento.... [Text] Anteque a ordem
de cister fosse muyto.... 73: 94-; 218: 9a-; 223: 57v-; 298: 7-.
- Estes som os que am de dar.... 10: 180(183)v-.
- Falando por analogio ao composto humano podemos dicer.... 307: 1-.
- [Inc. mut.]...ferzarow e que ora se eme doser cosdium.... 212: 1-.
- [Prol] Filho ascuya os preceptos et.... [Text] Pois que deos polla.... 44: 7(12)v-.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- [Prol] Filho ascuya os preceptos et mandamentos do meestre.... [Text] Levate monos ergo irmaaos se quer en algumu tempo.... 73: 1-; 223: 1-; 231: 135(137)-.
- Filho de Deus vivo, e senhor meu Jesu Cristo, perdoa me.... 306: 2-.
- Foe mandado del criado de dios y imparado.... 312: FEL(v)-.
- Fonert as...o tavera antiguidades que nossos Lusitanos.... 227: 322(321)v-.
- Forão as madres penitentes.... 308: 69-.
- [Text] foy nossa Reino do Portugal e muita parcelado do que chamao.... 224: 421(419)-.
- Foy Donna Thareza(!) filha de El Rey Dom Sancho.... 90: 1(2)-.
- Frey alberto de cister e frey hugo de morimundo abbades.... 73: 328-; 218: 147vb-; 223: 239v-.
- Frey Antonio Soarez foy filho de Lourenco Soarez de Mello mordomo mor do Cardeal infante dom Alfonso.... 303: 362-.
- Grande Marquiz, Carvalho o mais robusto.... 329: 12-.
- Ha avido em Espanha desde el Rei D. Pelais 3 estados em nobreza.... 314: 1-.
- Ha tradicao que S. gens Martirio foi eons.... 121: FPD-.
- Havendo dis Annos que os tutores del Rey Dom Sebastião.... 318: 3(2)-.
- [Sal] Havendo in questi giorni pasati, signor mio observandissimo, visto una de V. S. R. escrita.... 303: 332-.
- He artiguos dizer a primilias os finilto.... 222: 185(188)-.
- [Text] Ho anno da encarnacom do senhor de mile nonento e octo.... 218: 1va-.
- [Text] Ho glorioso sum Roberte foy natural.... 287: 1(2)-.
- Ho muito excelente Magnanimo e virtuoso o muy catolico.... 295: 53v-.
- Ho Visitador em fazendo a Visitacam ponha grande diligencia.... 223: 192v-.
- Ho voto e promitimento que el Rey Dom A. Anrikes fez.... 303: 360v-.
- [Inc. mut.]...homem por muy sancto que el feia.... 213: 141va-.
- Homesando deiscreber as vidas e muyto excelentes feitos.... 295: 1-.
- Honrado Duque sobrinho amigo eu el Rey vos envio minha saudar.... 308: 310-.
- Hos lugares que ho bemaventurado e esclarerido doctor nosso padre sam Jeronimo por ha vontade divina teve.... 1000: 1-.
- Iä—Este nome querem alguñs.... 325: 1(810)-.
- Ieronimo Cernige foi hum homem nobre de geração Florentino.... 312: 168(154).
- [Text] Ihesu christo he virtue e sabe dory a de seus... 198: 1a-; 212: 81a-.
- Ilustrissimo principe e serenissimo senhor infante dom luis... 297: 12-.
- In nomine Dei amen. aos que a prezente lettidas.... 392: 1-.
- Inclyte Rey Augusto e Magestoso... 329: 21-.
- Innocencio bispo servo dos servos de deus Aos amados filhos.... 73: 336-; 218: 153a-; 223: 244v-.
- Intravit Ihesus in quodam castelum luce X capitulo (10:38). [Prol] Esta palavra he sprita ho evangelho de sam lucas.... [Text] Quem quer fazer huma castelho denco edeficat.... 214: 1-.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- Iohanne bispo servo dos servos de deus em memoria.... 73: 302v-; 218: 133va-; 223: 198v-.
- Item. Demmos saber primamante que el Rey dom Affonso Anrriques.... 92: 1-.
- [Prol] Iuxta numerum etatis plenitudinis christi.... [Text] Cunhe(!) que nempe ut sic loquitur auditu digna.... 387: 1(4)a-.
- Já temos aberto os alicerces da nova Igreja Brasilica.... 321: 48(50)-.
- Janeiro, que os Atheniens chamarão Gamelian...Neste mês governado por Juno, se celebravão as festas seguintes.... 327: 272(1681)-.
- [Text] Levantemonos erguo Irmanos sse quer e. Algumo tempo.... 223: 1-.
- [Prol] Ley foy celeberima enende os de Argos.... [Text] No tempo que Joao primeiro governaria o Rebanho.... 288: 1-.
- Libro 6 de Oclionão fol 119 vo X Pedro Lourenco.... 127: 1-.
- Libro primo da Idana folio 11 El Rey Dom Manuel.... 123: 1-.
- Libro tertio de casa Dom Denis fol 7vo devrar a seu filho.... 120: 1-.
- Livro 2 Valam Douro folio 180 Ego Sancius Dei gratia.... 124: 1-.
- Livro dos Foraes velhos. Liuro pequera vermos.... 114: 1-.
- Magnanimo Monarca Rei potente.... 329: 11-.
- (Primeiro Anno.) Mandou Afonso Pireira por capitão mor a costa.... 308: 145-.
- Mandou entor o enperador prender sam pedro e sam paulo.... 280: 207a-.
- [Prol] Maria stabat ad monumentum foras plorans et relique origenes... [Text] Despoem este evangelho Dagnalle esposcam alingnajem he tall... 199: 151-.
- Memoravel sera em coda a Idade.... 329: 25-.
- [Prol] [Inc. mut.]...Merecimentos como oje em dia Raz verbosa.... [Text] Ao meramile esprever as viver e muy.... 294: 1-.
- Meu Padre Manoel e Inr. Recebi a carta R. U. Ama e.... 394: 146(147)-.
- Meu pai me escreveo de portugal que vossa senhoria.... 297: 214-.
- Meu tio o literado Matheus de Saa Pereira desegou muito deixar.... 328: 3(2)-.
- Miguel Pedro de Tavarei de Carvalho, Sr. do Mor.... 328: 45(44)v-.
- [Inc. mut.]...moesteyro moravam humos monieas dalto (I, c.xxi).... 182: 1a-.
- Morto el Rey dom afomso como aveis auvido.... 296: 1-; 311: 1-.
- Mostrase que o costume intrizo em Portugal e Castella de se appellidarem os monges.... 307: 251-.
- [Prol] Movido Eu <prudente lector> com zel.... [Text] Bem se infere da Lembranca de Donna Sancha Velhasques de Gosmao.... 111: 1-.
- Muito alto e muito poderoso Rey e senhor dizem que.... 297: 1-.
- [Text] Muito Devem Serenisimo Senhor trabalsar foy so.... 290: 1-.
- Muitos dias ha que avizey V. A. da diferença que no concilio ouve entre o Arcebispo de Nasaos eo de Braga.... 308: 13-.
- Muitus homes somn em este mundo que sabem.... 200: 125-.
- Muy doçe senhor meu Jesu Cristo, verdadeiro Deus.... 306: 5-.
- Muy nobre maravilhoso pouco meos ygual ao ango.... 213: 125-.
- Muytos homenes son en este mundo que saben.... 211: 73-.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- Muitos letrados de diversas profissões e facultades.... 303: 1-.
- Na desposição previa diz assim o Autor: Muitos zelos.... 307: 374.
- Naama—alguñs tem ser a memsa que Venus.... 326: 1(1128)-.
- Naceo elRej dom Sebastião na cidade de Lisboa.... 308: 269-.
- Nao agoão Christo O spirito Sancto o seatrorio.... 131: 108(115)v-.
- Não me diras, Lizardo companheiro.... 329: 15-.
- [Prol] Nao me parcar ceo que compria com a perfeicao.... [Text] foy nossa
Reino do Portugal e muita parcelado do que chamao.... 224: 421(419)-.
- Naqueste livro material oo amados que eu composto ey e ordemado.... 213:
116b-.
- Nasceo elRey D. Sebastião em Lisboa a 20 de Janeiro de 1554.... 308: 249-.
- Nenhuma nascão tem sido mayor objecto da Historia.... 135: 1(3)-.
- Nesa medalha e Bronze retratado.... 329: 26-.
- Nesta Topographia encantada cuido sempre em sirvirte (curiozo leitor).... 307:
467v-.
- No anno 1108 Papa Paschale segundo ossietio.... 115: 1-.
- No anno de 1208 deixou nesso se são fratres.... 390: 1-.
- No Archivo do Real mosteiro de Alcobaça se conserva.... 394: 1 (2)-.
- [Prol] No primeiro livro ffallamos dos oficiaaes da nossa corte.... [Text] O
primeiro artiguo geral Queixa sse os prellados por que.... 222: 5(8)-.
- [Text] No tempo que Joao primeiro governaria o Rebanho.... 288: 1-
- No Tempo Que Os Varios cursos dos Planetos medidos.... 226: 4(6)-.
- Nobilitas vem de nosco cassi aquelles são se nobres.... 314: 87v-.
- Nom pode alguen poer outro fundamento segundo diz.... 451: 1a-.
- [Prol] [Inc. mut.]...non era ja do escuro esquecimento menos guastados.... [Text]
Aquia feira loguo seguinte dez dias do dito.... 291: 1-.
- Nos dias pasados parece me que foi no cabo do verão.... 308: 111-.
- Nos dom stevam dagyar para providencia de nosso senhor.... 218: 1a-.
- Nos Frater Franciscus de Sumpayo Sacrae Teologiae Doctor.... 300: 5(4)-.
- [Prol] Nos monges de cister primeiros fundadores desta egreia.... [Text] No
anno da emcarnacion de senhor de mil e noventa e oyto.... 73: 81-; 218:
1va-; 223: 48-; 298: 1-.
- Nos o doutor frey Gerardo Pestana do Conselho de S. Magdalena e seu esmoler
mor dom Abbade do real convento de Alcobaça.... 307: 115-.
- Nos que lex fazemos sobre a Deo.... 222: 175(178)-.
- O alto e glorioso deus meu, senhor Iesu Cristo, alumia.... 306: 4-.
- O Arcediago Bento d'Almeida deputado do santo officio da Inquisissão desta
Cidade de Coimbra.... 305: 229-.
- [Prol] O ardento desijo des que constem ao Mundo.... [Text] Castigada e
destruida Hispanha no principio do octavo seculo.... 394: 9(10)-.
- O Conde Dom Mendo veio da terra de Roma e hera da linhage dos Godos....
313: 1-.
- O dia 18 de Junho foi destinado pelo Illustrissimo Reverendissimo Senhor D.
Abbade Geral Esmoler Mor.... 329: 1-.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- O governador das armas Dom Sancho.... 307: 461–.
O grande Aleixandre de masedonia.... 308: 45v–.
O muy excellente e de gloriosa memoria el Rey dom afonso.... 292: 1–.
O nasimento da beatissima e intemerata.... 306: 50–.
[Text] O primeiro artiguo geral Queixa sse os prellados por que.... 222: 5(8)–
[Prol] O prologo dadita regna.... [Text] Pois que deos polla.... 44: 1(6)v–.
O senhor deus meu da ao meu corcom que.... 212: 252–.
(Cale vossa mesericordia...) O tu que entre as ondas deste mundo.... 306: 48–.
O Virgem santissima inmaculada e gloriosissima.... 306: 50v–.
O visitador en fazemdo a visitacom ponha grande diligencia.... 73: 216(215)–;
218: 110a–.
Ordenoume Excellentissima e sempre memoravel esta Academia dos
Euecidos.... 393: 2–.
Os dias que se seguiras, avem que surginios em Banda.... 391: 1–.
Os que escrevem vidas de varões santos.... 306: 10–.
Os quindennius que pagam os Mosteiros desta Congregação.... 299: 1–.
Padre heterno, deus meu todo poderoso, eu miseravel pecador.... 306: 2–.
Para eu dizer os admiraveis louvores.... 329: 54–.
Parabolas he nome grego En latim se interprete.... 94: 1–.
Pera os lecdores dos statutos da ordem de cister.... 73: 213(212)v–; 218: 85a–;
223: 154v–; 298: 65–.
[Prol] Pera eu esterpuer aahonra do teu nome.... [Text] Bernarda ffoy natural
de burgonha du huma villa.... 200: 1–.
[Text] Peregrinacao he leirar o monge et desenparar a sua.... 200: 76v–
[Prol] Pergune a vacue em algum tempo qual.... [Text] Da ordem do Christo
sem duvida prepuzerao est nome.... 131: 1(8)–.
[Text] Pois que avemus de fallar de teregra.... 384: 1a–.
Por las tantos os prodigios maravilhas que a virtude.... 392: 53(52)–.
Por mandado del criado de dios e ordenado per ordem de Dios.... 312: FEL–.
Por se levantar a gloria das linhagens mui honradas.... 313: 117(113).
Por sinal de casa ajunta as manos estendidas.... 91: 1–.
Por signal do livro geeral extende toda a maaoo.... 218: 163–.
Por sinal de livro geeral extende toda a mano.... 223: 292(291)–.
Pornão incerrompes com materias diferences o dis.... 289: 1–.
Porque a natureza de ssi mssyra e ssiso.... [Text] Convertentur peccatores in
infernum, (Ps 9:18) Esta palavras diz david no psalteiro. E querem
dizer.... 214: 61v–.
Porque assi como considerando a natureza das couosas a cada.... 229: 1–.
[Prol] Porque muitos e mayormente os simples semelhavaeis.... 223:
320(319)–.
Porque siso e penssamento do coraçon huma.... [Text] Convertentur peccatores
in infernum (Ps 9:18). Estas palavras diz david no salteiro. E quer
dizer.... 199: 84–.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- Porque nas cousas de Espanha e no credito dos historiadores.... 224: 3v–.
Primeiramente abemos de saber que ho nosse padre sam Bernardo.... 82:
RELi–.
- Primeiramente o estilho do Chronista passado não me parece aproposito.... 308:
305–.
- Primeiramento que tanto que se levantar da cama.... 208: 111v–.
[Prol] Prologo derygo. Ao serenisymo he muito poderoso.... [Text] Muito
Devem Serenissimo Senhor trabalsar foy so.... 290: 1–.
- Qual ffoy acidade digna de seer nomeada e ovvida.... 213: 122b–.
Qual foi o primeiro movimento daquela demanda.... 311: 359(358)–.
Qual sera mais conveniente ao Reyno.... 307: 464–.
[Text] Quando alguna veer ati novamente a confision.... 377: 1a–.
Quando Anoio Sancto episcopos ane sue conera.... 122: 2–.
Quando se alguém confesssa dalguuma escomunham determinada.... 27: 94–.
Quanto pude colligir a lhe estanto.... 308: 195–.
Que dizes Alcobaça estas pasmada.... 329: 44–.
Que raro prodigo he o que hoje admiro.... 329: 27–.
Quem ha estas alegaras de que humu pouco.... 199: 123–; 214: 83v–.
[Text] Quem quer fazer huma castelho denco edificat.... 199: 1–; 214: 1–
Quera(!) de cousa que duas calidades alqua de mal. 293: 1–.
Quitacao a Joane Mender Cecior caudeiro da casa.... 119: 2–.
Rabies—Deuza filha da Noute.... 327: 1(1410)–.
Reina la mayor que veo/de quantas fueron y son... 297: 193v–.
Reinou o infante don Fernando primogenito filho delrei don Pedro depois de
sua morte.... 311: 71–.
Reynou o imfante dom fernando primo genito filho.... 296: 82–.
Reposta de hum gentilhomme Hespanhol retirado da corte.... 307: 467–.
Respeitaveis Academicos, não pode haver materia.... 329: 58–.
Rustica Muza minha, que athe agora.... Sebastiam Jozeph e Carvalho... He Pai
de Patria.... 329: 30–.
Saberes que en este anno de 1517 anda o are numero em xvii.... 1002: 1–.
Sao tao apertadas aslui ao audiencia que normo.... 112: 2–.
Saibam todos que nos Johanne para misericordia divina.... 218: 156a–.
Saibão quantos este publico instrumento dado por mandado ea autoridade de
justica.... 316: 2–.
Saibão todos que nos Johane para misericordia divina.... 223: 248–.
Saybam todos que nos Iohanne para misericordia devina.... 73: 340–.
Sam Ihieronimo nos conta et diz que.... 181: 156(157)–.
34.1. S. Petrrus galileus natural dehet Esquida dicitur Cephas.... 297: 1–
Scuto filho oss mandamos do me Eemclina as orellhas.... 200: 148–.
[Prol] Se a comum obriguacao serenisima princesa que conformar.... 226: 2(4)–.
Se as cousas huma ver dedicadas a emplos e lugares.... 225: 2–.
Se conforme a meu deseijos casa mada Lusitania ouveshe.... 227: 2(1)–.

Index of Portuguese and Spanish Incipits

- [Prol] Segim do sanctade de snatiago que diz que toda cousa.... [Text] Aqueste livro compos humu dos santos padres antiigos.... 213: 4a-.
- Segundo como diz o apostolo sam pedro porque os sanctos.... 211: 8-.
- Sendo el Rey Dom Affonso cazudo com.... 108: 71v(142)-.
- Senhor, Deus meu, trino e hum, criador e salvador meu.... 306: 2v-.
- Senhor Deus, todo poderoso, tu es altissimo.... 306: 3v-.
- Senhor deus todo poderoso, criador e salvador meu.... 306: 3v-.
- Senhor meu Jesu Christo, filho de deus vivo, que segundo a dito do profeta Isayas.... 306: 3v-.
- Senhor peco te que abras os meus beycos.... 72: 6-.
- Seve prini spro a Procissão dos Nus que faz na Cidade de Coimbra.... 108: 240(477)-.
- Signum Regalis Sacrat.... Rei Augusto Monarca esclarecido... 329: 23-.
- Sobe te asima dese Firmamento.... Nesa Inauguração Conde famozo.... 329: 36-.
- Sobre a successão dos morgados, e bens da coroa da antiquissima.... 229: 178-.
- Succedeo ao conde de Castel melhor.... 307: 427-.
- Supertoque el Rey Dom Manoel do primheiro.... 108: 103v(206)-.
- Surge et acipe(!) puerum... (Mt 2:13) Estas pallavras sam escriptas no avangelho do sam matheus.... 199: 104-; 214: 73-.
- Tam sem medo era elRey Dom Sebastião.... 308: 105-.
- Tanbien setamo el anno de 1579.... 308: 318-.
- Temos sabido que algumas pesoas principais e nobres.... 308: 45-.
- Tres cousas ha mester todo home e toda mulher.... 211: 1-.
- Todos os homens e pesoas que fizerem obras.... 308: 1.
- Torre do Tombo Livro das extravagantes de Reyno.... 126: 1(2)-.
- Tres legoas porus mais oremenos a vista.... 108: 131(260)-.
- [Prol] Universal he o deseio.... [Text] Da criação do mundo ategora são pasados sinquo mil e quinhentos e setenta annos.... 312: 1-.
- Uno de los mayores trabajos que han de tenor el embassador de Portugal.... 308: 53-.
- Vedes como João antes chegou ao ceo.... 306: 49v-.
- Vi a sentença dada em favor de ruy telles de meneses contra.... 229: 159-.
- Vi com toda a attencão, que me foy possivel.... 307: 200-.

Index of Secundo Folio References

- a adeo dis ill. **286**.
2(3) a creatio sensuum corporalium.
 153.
a detractioni-bus: 444.
A Excellentissima senhora. 226.
a madre del bem aventurada: 451.
3(8) a parrochianis solebat. 36.
actum XXII Baptizate. 25.
ad extremum: 427.
2(1129) ad interpretações: 326.
2(44) ad iustitiam de. 65.
ad magnificat. Ana. 33.
adulationibus captos: London, BL,
MS Add. 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc.
CCCLII).
Advertencia por: 389.
affectio qua diligamus. 170.
2(9) Agora ovide e. 63.
algumma causa inenos. 287.
aliis differebat ut. 169.
2(4) aliqua negotia 344.
aliquid horum super. 24.
Alleluia versicle Pascha. 259.
Alkapda e Araredo: 394.
alteza do merito: 453.
amacicia(!) et propter. 272.
ambulemus. Non in. 258.
Anastasio fratri Augustinus: 440.
Angelus quandoque: 410.
angli qui vero: 370.
animo potes absolvare. 69.
Anno 1112 (marg): Era de MCL: 310.
2(5) anno 308 numero. 128.
2(6) Anno do senhor. 134.
Ante omnia consule. 270.
Ao Catholico e sempre. 225.
2(1) Ao muito catholico (titulus): 318.
2(9) Ao puzar as. 131.
Ao Reinode. 227.
aperatorum. nos igitur colligite. 43.
Apparato Isagogico: 319.
- apud deum vero. 195.
(4) Aquesta me guiava. 88.
aqui defende onosso. 211.
Arguit con Ambrosius. 97.
aromatica colore nigra. 248.
2(3) As folio 107: 126.
-atorandum sicut dominus. 6.
auctoritate causa. Statuimus. 215.
autem lector obitum. 70.
Auxiliante domino deo. 106.
-bam, sed adhuc: 331.
-bantur ut potui. 151A.
2(1) -barorum quam maxime: 342.
-batur iudentes quia. 205.
bautizou corneho e. 280.
Bernardo ffoy natural. 200.
bosso he poys: 385.
-bucionis pro gratia: 356.
calumnias persecutorum: 405.
Canta velho in. 174.
Capitulo t. b. que (scored through)
 segundo. 214.
C(apitula) ante siquidem adventum
 filii. 39.
Capitulo segundo donde. 295.
(3) capitulo 2 verso. 122.
causam prim...: (struck out): 390.
2(3) celico audivit: 421.
-cendens in altum. 251.
ceterum(!) quo ad. 81.
-che occurrerint. 186.
christi aperti: 422.
christum sedentem. In. 232B.
-cio magno cur. 76.
-cionis nostre fragilitate: 372B.
ciudadado senadores e. 293.
-cium trium dictum. 16.
6(5) Clemens Papa VIII. 300.
coaptare octavus quasi. 273.
cognicionem(!) ex nihili. 262.
3(2) Comesa: 328.
Começanse os: 386.
commutabili vix idoneum. 232A.
Como dito he. 127.

*Manuscript reference number is in bold
typeface.

Index of Secundo Folio References

- comparationis aptum est: 366.
confessionis perinde ac. 99.
consensionis accepto responso: 423.
constit. Pellas quaes. 229.
2(4) continetur: 418.
contra virtutes in. 264.
2(7) Convere a satez. 278.
cousa que he: 311.
creata est simul: 404.
credem ut similitudinem: 362.
Credo in unum. 26.
Cristus. Eo infante. 291.
cumbens solvere corrigiam. 163.
cur labia movendo: 352.
D. Sueiro Belfugor. 116.
2(3) D: Tarja Sanches naceo: 315.
Da carta de. 218.
-da pena e sabedor. 213.
Da vigilya de. 208.
dabo tibi gentes. 138.
de Alcobatia nec non. 109.
De comedacione ordinis. 283.
De dominica quarta: 447.
(3) de Domna Isareja. 111.
De gula: 376.
de parentibus christianis: 429.
De peccato originali. 210.
de roupario: 307.
De sancta praxede: 449.
De sancto mathia apostolo. 40.
De sancto valentino: 448.
De sollemnitatibus quibus. 185.
de somno surgere. 256.
de tropo. Item. 204.
De vitando iuramento. 68.
decidant a cogitationibus. 54.
decima dos: 313.
dei tepescunt huic. 53.
2(1411) depois deste regnou: 327.
deve tange libro. 209.
devinçar he verão: 314.
diabolus in forma. 156.
dicam radicem somnii. 194.
(2) dicas tibicen contra sineresis(!).
49.
dicenda in tantum. 77.
dicitur et hic amasio. 151B.
-diens psalmus servus. 60.
dignatus est: 419.
disputao a antiguidade. 135.
(4) diversus sentencas
consideraçaoes. 89.
diz. Doje se. 73.
do diaabo. E. 199.
-do eterna consistit. 269.
docuit et intra. 263.
doctrina est: 396.
Domine in virtute: 437.
2(4) dominicis. sed suis. 281.
2(10) Dominus tecum. 85.
dominus tecum on f. 79(80). 7.
Dona Maria da Silva: 304.
2(5) donationis christi. Propter. 253.
donec veniret salvator. 238.
Dum concupiscum elegit intus....(l.19)
42.
E advirto. 299.
e conselho dellos. 125.
Ego dormivi et. 193.
2(3) elipsis mecat m. 50.
eloquente flumina possem: 363.
Em o primeiro: 391.
em que ocomissar. 133.
enim sequi nisi: 403.
entendimento deve confessos: 377.
eorum que sunt. 266.
eos: 343.
erant dedicati suis. 95.
erat ipse incorruptibilis. 2.
ergo si non. 179.
erudiatur promulgare vult. 180.
es camaliar e. 289.
Esforse outra vez ihesu: 452.
Esicius Vocavit autem. 207.
esse quam nostros: 336.
est innonantes ordinationes. 144.
2(5) Est proprie meta trans. 48.

- este falamento que. 198.
 751 93 Estevão 2 Romano. 228.
 Estromento: 316.
 et armillas: 430.
 Et convertum manum. 28.
 Et folium eius. 11.
 et hereticos quos gregorius. 38.
 et ipsi illuminati: 402.
 et letatur unus. 34.
 Et letentur omnes. 137.
 et tu innocens. 4.
 Et. omnis mons. 247.
 et zona pellicea. 252.
 2(3) eu non tenho. 221.
 ex inope de. 168.
 Excellentissimo senhor: 320.
 2(6) exemplo petro estudiador. 79.
 exiurgat(!) a mortis. 12.
 Februarius habet dies xxviii: 1003.
 feriam, quintam feriam: 450.
 -ficio exsolvantur: 433.
 fide tua iam. 237.
 2(5) -ficare digneris ut. 67.
 figura do penitente. 115.
 2(811) filho do Sole: 325.
 finalis vel severanda. 23.
 FIRMITER credimus ut: 382.
 flammum eius fornus: 387.
 foi a alindada. 108.
 2(19) foi de correger. 62.
 folio 4. 114.
 formulario dos varios. 230.
 foy esta oração: 306.
 2(4) fuit igitur: 420.
 Fundarão os cultos: 329.
 (3a) geminos mousm glomerat. 155.
 -geret celestis. 17.
 ...go dormivi et. 141.
 2(3) -go ipsa et mater: 412.
 Gracias et laudes. 72.
 hac fruebare. Non. 152.
 2(5) hic agitur paupertas: 345.
 ho ie cur. 129.
 hoc ut sitis. 178.
 honore et reverentia. 172.
 Huma historia: 321.
 iam ex con-sequentibus: 445.
 Ianuarius: 1001.
 id est non pro auditu. 234A.
 ieremias in ecclesia. 242.
 illi divine providentie: 332.
 illis omnibusque sancte ecclesie. 46.
 2(4) imperatoris maiestatis: 339.
 in facto consista. 217.
 in materium trium. 100.
 in montibus portorum. 176.
 in nobis: Hoc: 348.
 in omne sunt. 285.
 in populo queritur. 61.
 in populos non. 18.
 in quattuor carminum. 78.
 in veritate sicut. 268.
 in vita sua. 196.
 Incipit sancti: 337.
 2(3) Incipit liber xxiii: 351.
 Inclina cor tuum. 94.
 Infante Donna Johanna. 117.
 inquam est ens. 175.
 inquit: Iam tu: 443.
 ioviliane cordis sapito. 149.
 istud. Dudecim. 13.
 ita continere eminent. 86.
 ita est una. 22.
 2(8) Item malorum emergencium.
 276.
 2(1) Item prologus Temporibus. 157.
 Item. Qui pulsat et (plàtat) et.... 41
 (3) iustitie satisfecimus Bonam. 146.
 Kalendarium. Primus constantes. 27.
 Kalendarius martius dies XXXI.
 190A, 190B.
 Kalendarius Martius habet. 83.
 Kalendas Primus constantes. 188.
 2(13) Kalendarius primus constantes.
 66.
 Kalends Martius habet. 189.
 2(244) -lancholica: 323.
 lege destruenda et. 148.

Index of Secundo Folio References

- leuem volatum superbia: 435.
2(3) Licenças Vieste. 98.
Libro tertio de odiana. 120.
Literate que cognoscitur. 51.
2(3) loqualite tamen: 416.
luci redditia. Jesu. 84.
-luntas de se. 96.
mallino e quantas. 219.
2(1) -ma, id est super: 441.
(2) -mam putant; (9) Igitur: 414.
2(5) manibus et pedibus. 161.
Marcius habet dies. 30.
margaritam quam ipse: 380.
Margo est littus. 3.
masculinus sed si. 57.
Materia de corpore. 55.
me cognovit bos. 10.
me de monte. 192.
Memoria de Alcobaça. 224.
meo labore: 397.
2(1) meo labore et. 282.
2(10) mihi videtur probabilius. 246.
(3) Mil oito centos. 119.
Militarem, Nauticam Chirugiam. 101.
2(9) -miserint per eundem: 407.
2(5) missarum secundum
 consuetudinum. 47.
Monumenta selecta: 395.
moris et agnitionis. 164.
mortificare qui primo. 58.
Mosterio de Carquere. 92.
mundi peccata commisisses(!). 71.
-mur arma lucis. 255.
-mus. O signum venerandum. 37.
mutatur intemperiem: 425.
Na infancia deve. 130.
-naculum nominis tui: 438.
Não inquiricões. 124.
nascibilitas filiatore processio: 383.
2 (3) naturale hoc est: 415.
-ne multitudi reproborum. 244.
necessere est et: 360.
-nentur. Cum enim. 145.
-nes dei in illo: 368.
-ni popule meus: 432.
Nimirum interroga iumenta: 350.
-nis modo: 417.
nixta volubilitatem humane. 240.
nobis cogitatione et. 203.
Nobis datus, nobis. 107.
nomen Domini nostri. 103.
non ponerit ut. 265.
Non sabes. 182.
nori septima etas. 241
nostra vox primum. 191.
nostrarum ab occlis(!). 29.
nostri domini quia: 409.
o ditia ulla. 113.
2(7) O nono do primeiro. 44.
o spiritu prophetic. 288
6(9) O terceiro artiguo. 222.
oculos ne videant. 21.
odorem suum quia. 234B.
offerimus primogenita animantia. 183.
Omnis arbor que. 15.
[O]mnis artis omnisque. 284.
Oraculo Poetico: 322.
os hic legas III. 59.
Os ques. 14.
(3) ouseja nao fosse. 121.
parere contempnentem vel: 381.
participado muitos: 393.
paties ebdoadi(!) id: 354.
patrie civium qui. 279.
Paulus servus ihesu. 158.
Paulus servus ihesu: 401.
2(502) pe quena, outão: 324.
2(4) percepta divini spiritus: 424.
plalado nagemla cella. 181.
-pore transacto: London, BL, MS
Add. 22,860 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLI).
Postremo necessarium ut. 110.
potuimus sed fecit. 143.
precamus gratiam deum: 367.
prefatio in 3. 93.
Preguntemos ho nosso. 223.
Prelium philistiim: 333.
presentie sue gratia. 206.

Index of Secundo Folio References

- 2(4) prevalere: 413.
prima dies. 8.
Primus constantes. 9.
Primus constantes decerpit. 166.
prius quam mundus. 254.
pro hac investigatio. 1.
2(5) probationem et ad exemplum:
340.
probatur hec diffinitio. 271.
profecto in usitatus: 357.
proportione judicandum. 301.
Prologo do Autro. 112.
puer natus est. 5.
pugnantem, quia non legerimus: 455.
purgare neglexerit ab. 173.
2(3) -puus orator homines: 335.
Qu alguma impedimenta. 297.
quacumque firmitate alia. 216.
qualis comedens qualis. 243.
Quamvis etiam doctrina. 52.
quasi aut equum: 374.
[illegible] quasi lutm plateanum. 31.
que Deum representent. 87.
que grave de. 118.
que in eo dominus. 150.
2(3) que lhe pedia: 1000.
Que nos são: 317.
-que nomen eius: 428.
quem lho desse: 302.
-quere o des. 296.
quia forma sumitur. 261.
quia prenuntatio dignitatem. 197.
quia vos cogitis. 245.
quid existis videre. 250.
7 quo sub de. 275.
Quod iste dies. 165.
quod nemo potes: 371B.
quos humana fragilitas: 442.
-rationis?: 346.
Regra, dom odo. 298.
remedio e salvação: 305.
requie... 142.
retrorsum. Super quo 32.
-riorum panes non: 373.
[3] -ritual e porta: 378.
-runt et hyacintum: 398.
salvum faciet populum. 167.
sancti dei que. 20.
scripturas: Unde per: 372A.
se acharão presentes: 392.
se reum usque. 267.
Secundo folio: nobiscum synodus
interdixit. 171.
sede iherusalem: 411.
sensus hunc simul: 434.
-servaveris domine: 456.
Servistis algumas e. 294.
2(3) LXIX: Item eiusdem de verbis:
347.
sequentem. 105.
si circa ea. 274.
2(23) signo mcaão aas. 82.
sine materia et... 236.
sine operibus mortua. 56.
sinifica gloria. 91.
2(1) sive diligentem mala: 338.
soli digni: 399.
solla figura e. 212.
soma arredados: 384.
-sos Ergo ut: 358.
species habent: 426.
substravit: Bos ergo: 406.
2(5) succedente tempore: 334.
2(5) sui monasterii ordinaverunt. 45.
supponit pro omni. 147.
surrexi quia dominus. 140.
-ta erravit, non abiit: 436.
-ta furorum e. 290.
-tant non confundentur. 249.
tantum arripendi: London, BL, MS
Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL).
-tatis modulum sed: 364.
te expectant non: 361.
te semper pascam: 454.
2(3) -telligentum est hoc. 160.
temeritate: Sed iam: 446.
tempore vel ab. 102.
terminus in diem: 371A.

Index of Secundo Folio References

- teur sobre João. 292.
- ti sint egredientes: 365.
- tione requisitis non: 369.
- titerit sepe subrahat. 154
- tia petere pro. 260
- to iohannis multo. 177.
- tor timens ne: 341.
- trabalhar de dia e de noite: 308.
- transitis ante idola. 233.
- tudinem estis id: 359.
- tui potest cognoscere. 202.
- tur in inferno testante. 184.
- tute in gregitari. 19.
- tutis insignia si: 375.
- xi: f: finite abire: 439.
- unigenitus dei filius. 201.
- unt capitula prime. 75.
- ut magistri in theologia. 35.
- ut pascat sed. 239.
- ut raucus factus: 355.
- 3a utitur non in nemo. 235.
- 2(3) vantadas, cicoeos nochao. 90.
- 2(3) vel quibus rebus. 80.
- velut ad tutissimi: 349.
- vem e virtude. 74.
- verba mea auribus. 139.
- verbalia. Item ab. 277.
- vespere et mane. 159.
- (3) vetustate atque: 379.
- 2(4) vevans tocius asye. 231.
- vindictam: 408.
- Visio Ysaie filii. 220.
- vivam produxit quando. 136.
- vivar aavivre: 388.
- vivi in iudicium. 162.
- vocavit autem moysen: 353.
- volumina ex quibus: 400.
- vum domine secundum. 104.
- XXVII Quo ordine misse. 187

No reference: 64; 123; 132; 303; 309;
312; 330; 431; 1002.

Index of Dated Manuscripts

- 1153-1174: **152***
1174-1230: **166**

c. 1175: **334**
1175-1191: **365**
1185: **143**
1219: **410**
1231: **187**
X.1250: **5**
1285: **261**
1309: **180**
9.I.1332: **376**
1333: **236** (pars)
1341: **274**
17.X.1342: **9**
1345: **270**
22.VI.1346: **137**
1394: **379**
1396: **186**

III-VII.1399: **377**
1399: **378**
18.IV.1400: **199**

XI.1409: **387**
1414-1427: **231** (pars)
1415: **208**
1416: **181**
1.IX.1427: **79**
c. 1430: **44**
1431-1446: **385; 386**
1439-1440: **218**
1442: **67**
1442-1443: **280**
1444: **278**
1445: **451; 452; 453**
1465: **80**
30.IV.1475: **62**
7.X.1483: **63**

12.VII.1487: **282**
1510-1517: **221**

1517-1538: **1002**
18.V.1526: **82**

c. 1530: **1001**
1547: **91**

1553: **1000**
23.XII.1558: **85**
14-20.VII.1565: **81**
1575: **84; 92**
1586-1600: **71**
9.VIII.1592: **227**

1592: **303**
1593: **226**
9.III.1595: **224**
1597: **288**
21.VI.1599: **87; 289**
21.VI.1599:
1607: **225**

1619-1625: **308**
c. 1620: **111**

1620-1621: **306**

1622: **310**
24.VI.1632: **98**

1633: **316**

1634-5: **388**
2.IV.1642: **97**

1649-1705: **392**
1655: **279**
1665-1685: **103**

1669: **305**
1677: **108**

1685: **389**
1688-98: **228**

c. 1694: **304**
15.IV.1697: **130**
4.IV.1708: **134**
1714: **230**

*Manuscript reference number is in **bold** typeface.

Index of Dated Manuscripts

- 1716: 105
1716/1717: 307
1724: 319; 321
1726/1727: 302
12.VIII.1727: 133
1735: 322
1736: 323
1738: 324
1739: 325
1740: 326
1741/1742: 327
1774: 330
1775: 329
1778: 135
1780: 395
- 12c: 11; 154; 248; 422; 432; 433; 434
12c (1st ½): 367
12c (med.): 136; 332; 335
12c (ex.): 65; 140; 146; 148; 151A;
155; 232A; 247; 333; 336;
342; 346; 356; 357; 358;
363; 364; 368; 411; 412;
413; 414; 418; 419; 420;
421; 427; 428; 429; 430;
431; 440; 441; 442; 443;
444; 445; 454
12c (ex.); and 1414-1427: 231
12c/13c: 145; 343; 344; 345; 346;
347; 348; 350; 351; 423; 450
13c: 1; 149; 156; 157; 159; 160; 162;
163; 165; 167; 168; 171;
173; 176; 183; 185; 188;
194; 195; 237; 239; 241;
242; 243; 246; 248; 256;
257; 258; 259; 260; 331;
352; 361; 407; 408; 409;
415; 416; 455; London, BL,
MSS 22,859 (olim Cod.
Alc. CCCL); 22,860 (olim
Cod. Alc. CCCLI); 22,861
(olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII)
13c (in.): 10; 68; 138; 141; 153; 170;
172; 177; 232B; 245; 249;
251; 263; 337; 338; 339;
340; 341; 349; 360; 362;
366; 369; 370; 372B; 375;
406; 424; 425; 426; 435; 446
13c (1st ½): 252; 253; 281; 400; 403
13c (med.): 8; 150; 169; 235; 255;
359; 372A; 396; 397; 398;
399; 402; 404; 405
13c (2nd ½): 144
13c (ex.) 2; 12; 40; 48; 147; 151B;
234; 265; 158; 353; 354;
355; 371B; 401; 417; 436
13c/14c: 3; 18; 30; 34; 37; 42; 43;
60; 201; 220; 233; 266; 380
14c: 4; 6; 7; 17; 19; 21; 22; 23; 24;
25; 26; 228; 29; 31; 32; 136;
49; 50; 57; 175; 178; 179;
184; 189; 192; 193; 197;
210; 238; 240; 254; 262;
264; 268; 271; 286; 439
14c (in.): 13; 15; 41; 45; 46; 51; 54;
66; 78; 196; 205; 207; 215;
216; 217; 267; 269; 272;
273; 161; 164; 381; 382
14c (1st ½): 204; 277; 283
14c (1333) and 14c (med.): 236
14c (med.): 52; 53; 77; 236(pars);
371A; 373; 374; 383; 447;
448; 449
14c (ante 1359): 191
14c (ex.): 20; 38; 39; 58; 182; 206;
250
14c/15c: 47; 59; 190B
15c: 27; 33; 35; 61; 64; 89; 139; 142;
190A; 198; 200; 203; 209;
211; 212; 275; 285; 437; 438
15c (1st ½): 202
15c (2nd ½): 284
15c (med.): 56; 73; 384
15c (ex.): 55; 69; 70; 72; 74; 75; 213;
219
15/16c (post 1461 and 1499-1521):
222

Index of Dated Manuscripts

- 15/16c: 214
16c: 287; 292; 294; 1003
16c (in.): 223; 290; 291; 296
16c: (1st ¼): 76
16c (med.): 295; 297; 298
16c (med.)/17c (ex.): 299
16c (ex.): 93
17c: 90; 94; 96; 100; 101; 102; 104;
 106; 110; 113; 114; 115;
 116; 117; 118; 119; 120;
 121; 122; 123; 124; 125;
 126; 127; 128; 129; 131;
 311; 390; 456
17c (in.): 109
17c (after 1607).: 229
17c (in/med.): 314
17c (med.): 86; 112; 174; 312; 313;
 315; 318
17c (ex.): 300; 301
17c/18c: 132; 317; 328
18c: 107; 320
18c (in.): 391
18c (1st ½): 393; 394

Index of Scribes

- 5:** Dominicus Petrus of Lisbon OCist of Alcobaça.*
6: Zacharias de Ferreira OCist of Alcobaça.
9: Thuribius OCist of San Isidoro de Campo, Seville.
55; 72: João de Claro OCist of Alcobaça.
66: Johannes OCist of Alcobaça.
67: Bernardus OCist of Alcobaça.
80: Petrus Cenninius of Florence.
81: Francisco Machado OCist of Alcobaça.
82: Christopher de Evora OCist of Alcobaça.
85: Prior OCist of Santa Maria de Bouro.
87: Bernardo de Brito OCist of Alcobaça.
90: Bernardino Sottomaior OCist.
92: Hilário das Chagas OCist.
97: João de Sexas OCist of Salcedas.
98: Luis de Cordivil OCist of Coimbra pars.
108: Mathias de Conceição OCist of Tarouca(?).
110: Bento de S. Bernardo OCist of Alcobaça.
111: Belthazar de los Reyes OCist of Salcedas(?).
112: Luis de Sa OCist of Coimbra.
113; 115; 118; 119; 120; 123; 124: Francisco Brandão OCist of Alcobaça.
114; 116; 117; 121; 122: Antonio Brandão OCist of Alcobaça.
134: Joseph de Mendoça OCist of Alcobaça(?).
137: Vincent Leira OCist Subprior of Alcobaça.
138: Johannes Gonsalvis OCist of Alcobaça.
140: Guillelmus de Pombal OCist of Alcobaça(?).
145: Nichomedes de Portalegre OCist of Alcobaça(?).
151: Bartolomeus OCist of Alcobaça.
159: Fernandus OCist of Alcobaça(?).
174; 228; 299; 300; 301: Bento de S. Bernardo OCist of Alcobaça and Salcedas.
178: Arsenio de Vouzela OCist(?).
180: Johannes Martins OCist of Alcobaça.
181; 208 (ff. 1–111): Estevão Annes OCist of Alcobaça.
187: Stephanus Martins OCist of Alcobaça (ff. 1–95).
190B: Johannes OCist.
194: Egidius or Gil OCist.
196: Egidius Johannis of Coimbra.
199: Fructuosus OCist of Alcobaça.
203: Iohannes OCist of Alcobaça(?).
208: Iohannes OCist of Alcobaça (ff. 111v–113).
218; 280: Nicolau Vieira OCist of Alcobaça; and Bernardo OCist of Alcobaça.

*Manuscript reference number is in
bold typeface.

- 221: Jorge Pires de Castello OCist(?) of Alcobaça(?).
 224; 225; 226; 227; 288; 289: Bernardo de Brito OCist of Alcobaça.
 230: José de Mendoça OCist of Alcobaça.
 231: Martin of Aliubarotta OCist of Alcobaça.
 237: Teotonio de Condeixa OCist of Alcobaça
 249; 253: Petrus Petri (Pires) OCist of Alcobaça.
 251: Pelagius OCist of Alcobaça.
 256; 258: Petrus Suarez OCist of Alcobaça(?).
 259: Martinus OCist of Alcobaça(?).
 268: Domingo de Porto de Mós OCist.
 274: Fernandus de Alcoentre OCist of Alcobaça.
 279: Antonius de Araujo OCist of Salzedas.
 302: Manoel dos Santos (autograph).
 303: Antonio Soares (?).
 304: Benedicto (or Bento) de S. Bernardo (principal hand).
 305: Miguel do Rio, notary; Manoel de Abreu, notary (Hand 5).
 306: Christovão de Sousa Coutinho.
 307: Manoel dos Santos, Manoel da Rocha, et al.
 308: Amador Rebello (Hand 7) et al.
 309: Antonio Brandão with additions by Francisco Brandão.
 310; 314: Antonio Brandão (?)
 313: Antonio Brandão ? (Hand 2).
 316: Balthezar Couseiro (notary).
 322; 323; 324; 325; 326; 327: Ioão Barbosa de Araujo.
 330: Bernardo Ozorio et al.
 333: Pedro Amado de Alfeizarão.
 342: Johannes de Rio Maior OCist.
 348: Poncius de Pinhel.
 353: Johannes de Peniche OCist(?).
 360: Martinus de Esposende OCist of Alcobaça.
 363: Jorge de Redinha OCist(?).
 366: Garcias OCist of Alcobaça.
 373: Gomes OCist of Alcobaça.
 376: Johannes OCist of Alcobaça.
 377; 378 (ff. 75v–104v): Stephanus OCist of Alcobaça.
 379: Johannes de Vermelha OCist of Alcobaça.
 380: Alfonsus de Tomerio OCist of Alcobaça, ff. 56–73.
 385; 386: Nicholau Vieira OCist of Alcobaça.
 387: Martinus OCist of Alcobaça, ff. 1(3)–111(114)v.
 388: Bento de Almeida(?).
 389: Benedicto de São Bernardo OCist of Alcobaça and Salzedas.
 393: Luiz de Siqueira da Gama(?).
 394: Manoel da Rocha OCist of Alcobaça, ff. 154–178v.
 395: José de São Lourenço OCist of Alcobaça.

Index of Scribes

- 396; 397; 398; 399: Edmundus de Abrantes OCist of Alcobaça(?).
402: Marcelo Pires OCist of Alcobaça(?).
406: Augustinus de Mortagoa OCist of Alcobaça(?).
407: Pedro de Setubal OCist of Alcobaça
408: Egidius de Leiria.
412; 413; 414; 429; 447; 448; 449: Johannes.
415: Fernandus.
422: Ferdinand OCist of Alcobaça (Hand 4).
451; 452; 453: Bernardo d'Alcobaça(?).
London, BL, MS Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL); 22,860 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLI); 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII): Damianus d'Olbildos OCist of Alcobaça(?).

Index of Origins of Manuscripts

Brazil, Baia: **305; 319; 320; 321; 393.***

France: **152; 154; 155; 156; 162; ; 163; 166; 332(?)**; **346(?)**; **417(?)**; **432(?)**; **433(?)**; **434(?)**; **439**; **447(?)**; **448(?)**; **449(?)**; **455(?)**.

France, Clairvaux(?): **367**.

France, Paris: **2; 261**.

France(?): **157; 170; 185**.

France or Portugal: **343; 344; 345**.

Italy, Florence: **80**.

Portugal: **1; 3; 4; 6; 8; 10; 11; 12; 13; 15; 16; 17; 18; 19; 20; 21; 23; 24; 27; 28; 29; 30; 31; 32; 33; 34; 35; 36; 37; 38; 39; 40; 41; 43; 45; 46; 51; 52; 56; 57; 58; 59; 60; 61; 66; 67; 68; 70; 71; 74; 75; 78; 79; 83; 84; 90; 91; 93; 94; 95; 96; 97; 104; 105; 106; 111; 129; 130; 131; 135; 141; 142; 145; 146; 147; 149; 150; 151; 158; 159; 160; 161; 164; 165; 167; 168; 169; 171; 173; 174; 175; 177; 178; 183; 184; 186; 188; 189; 190; 191; 194; 195; 197; 200; 201; 202; 203; 204; 205; 206; 207; 209; 210; 211; 212; 213; 214; 215; 216; 217; 220; 222; 223; 229; 233; 234; 235; 237; 238; 241; 242; 243; 244; 245; 246; 250; 252; 254; 255; 256; 259; 260; 262; 264; 265; 266; 267; 268; 269; 271; 272; 275; 277; 278; 282; 283; 284; 285; 286; 290; 291; 294; 295; 296; 297; 298; 299; 300; 301; 304; 306; 308; 312; 315; 316; 317; 318; 331; 333; 334(?); 335(?); 336; 337; 338; 339; 340; 342; 347; 348; 349; 350; 351; 352; 353; 356; 357; 358; 359; 361; 362; 363; 364; 368; 369; 370; 371A; 371B; 372A; 372B; 374; 375; 381; 383; 388; 390; 391; 392; 400; 401; 402; 403; 404; 405; 406; 407; 408; 409; 410; 411(?); 412; 413; 414; 415; 416; 423(?); 424; 425; 426; 427; 428; 429; 430; 431; 435; 436; 437; 438; 440; 441; 442; 443; 444; 445; 446; 450(?); 451; 452; 453; 454; 456; 1000; 1002; London, BL, MSS Add. 22,859 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCL); 22,860 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLI); 22,861 (olim Cod. Alc. CCCLII).**

Portugal(?): **153; 172; 232; 248**.

*Manuscript reference number is in **bold typeface**.

Index of Origins of Manuscripts

Portugal, Alcobaça: 5; 22; 25; 26; 42; 44; 47; 48; 49; 50; 55; 63; 64; 65; 67; 72; 73; 76; 77; 82; 86; 87; 89; 92; 103; 107; 109; 110; 113; 114; 115; 116; 117; 118; 119; 120; 121; 122; 123; 124; 125; 126; 127; 128; 137; 139; 140; 144; 151; 176; 179; 180; 181; 182; 187; 192; 193; 198; 199; 208; 218; 219; 224; 225; 226; 227; 230; 231; 236; 239; 240; 247; 249; 251; 253; 258; 263; 270; 280; 281; 287; 288; 289; 292; 293; 302; 303; 307; 309; 310; 313; 314; 328; 329; 330; 341; 354; 355; 360; 365; 366; 373; 376; 377; 378; 379; 380; 382; 384; 385; 386; 387; 389; 394; 395; 396; 397; 398; 399; 418; 419; 420; 421; 422.

Portugal(?) or Flanders(?): 1001; 1003.

Portugal, Alcobaça(?): 221.

Portugal, Alcoentre: 274.

Portugal, Ceiça: 62.

Portugal, Coimbra, St. Mametis of Lorvano: 143.

Portugal, Coimbra, St. Paulo: 14; 54.

Portugal, Coimbra: 98(?); 99(?); 100(?); 101(?); 102(?); 112; 196.

Portugal, Cooniga (Lisbon): 276.

Portugal, Elvas: 134.

Portugal, Lisbon: 53; 133; 273; 311.

Portugal, Lisbon (N. S. do Desterro): 322; 323; 324; 325; 326; 327.

Portugal, Santa Maria de Bouro: 85.

Portugal, Tamãres: 81.

Portugal, Tarouca: 108.

Portugal, Santa Maria de Salzedas: 228; 279.

Spain, Seville, San Isidoro de Campo: 9.

Spain: 88.

**DESCRIPTIVE INVENTORIES OF
MANUSCRIPTS MICROFILMED
FOR THE HILL MONASTIC
MANUSCRIPT LIBRARY:

PORTUGUESE LIBRARIES
Volume 3**

**Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga
by
Jonathan Black**

**Collegeville, Minnesota
1990**

Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga

This appendix presents descriptions of four manuscripts from the Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga in Lisbon. The origins of this art museum, which is also known as the Museu das Janelas Verdes, may be traced back to 1834, the year in which the Portuguese monasteries (such as Alcobaça) were suppressed. The holdings of the monasteries were transferred to national and regional collections: most manuscripts were deposited in libraries, and many other works of art, particularly paintings, were acquired by the Academia de Belas Artes. By 1884 this collection was deposited in the former palace of the Condes de Alvor and named the Museu Nacional de Belas Artes. Upon the establishment of the republic in 1911, the name was changed to Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, and in 1940 an annex was built.

The Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga has thirty manuscripts in its collection of iluminuras, and four of these manuscripts have been filmed by the Hill Monastic Manuscript Library: Inv. 13 il., Inv. 14 il., Inv. 22 il., and Inv. 29 il., all from the early to mid-sixteenth century.¹ The HMM Project numbers for these are Portugal 1001, 1002, 1003, and 1000, respectively, and the order of the descriptions in the present catalogue follows the numerical sequence of the project numbers (1000–1003), not the order of the museum inventory numbers. Inv. 29 il. is a historical miscellany from the Jeronimite monastery of São Jeronimo do Mato, and the remaining three manuscripts are deluxe devotional books: one prayerbook and two Books of Hours, all extensively illuminated or illustrated.

The provenance of the three devotional books is unknown and the origin of two of them (Inv. 13 il. and Inv. 22 il.) is questionable. All three reveal Flemish or northern French influence in terms of style, decoration, and the lists of suffrages, but the Portuguese origin of Inv. 14 il. is nevertheless certain, as the computus pages have original text in Portuguese, and one of the miniatures is surrounded by a border depicting Portuguese coins. Inv. 13 il. appears to have been produced for a Portuguese owner, though it might have been actually produced in Flanders, and Inv. 22 il. lacks substantial evidence of a Portuguese origin. The presence, for example, of the suffrage for Anthony of Padua in Inv. 22 il. carries little weight as an indication of Portuguese origin, since this Portuguese saint had a universal following.

The treatment of Anthony of Padua does, however, merit attention in Inv. 14 il., the one book whose Portuguese origin is certain. The suffrage for Anthony of Padua on ff. 276–277 of this manuscript contains the antiphon, psalm verse, and collect that are standard in suffrages for the saint (ant. Si quaeris... ps. Cedunt mare... or. Ecclesiam tuam...), and the quadrant miniature

and border miniature on f. 276 contains standard iconographic representations of the saint: Anthony preaching to the fish and the miracle of the mule before the host (Plate #4).² Yet the same two iconographic subjects are found in the border miniature of f. 293v (Plate #5), together with a quadrant miniature of Anthony of Padua with the Christ child on his breast, as illustrations for another suffrage, that of Anthony the abbot (ff. 293v-294).³ The other two books, for their part, contain one Anthony suffrage each: Inv. 22 il. has a suffrage for Anthony of Padua with a single miniature depicting Anthony and the Christ child;⁴ Inv. 13 il. has a suffrage for Anthony the abbot,⁵ with a 3/4 page miniature, a miniature in the initial quadrant, and a border miniature depicting the correct iconographic subjects for the earlier saint, and closely following the late fifteenth-century Grimani Breviary at the Bibl. Marciana in Venice.⁶

The treatment of the Anthony suffrages in the individual manuscripts is indicative of the iconography as a whole in these manuscripts. The miniatures in Inv. 22 il. are simpler than those of Inv. 13 il. and Inv. 14 il. in terms of style and in terms of iconographic subjects; it has in most instances a single miniature with minimal spacial relief, and with borders decorated by large floral images. Inv. 13 il. and Inv. 14 il. on the other hand, utilize borders, initials, and miniatures, often segmented into zones within a single landscape to allow multiple narrative or symbolic scenes for the representation of each suffrage, hour, or section. Apparent models for the individual scenes may be found in earlier books from various European centers, but through the masterful modification of these non-Portuguese models, the miniaturists were able to introduce elements that are properly Portuguese, rendering the two books national treasures of Portugal.

Notes

1. One of these four manuscripts (Inv. 29 il.) is not actually illuminated or illustrated; it merely has pen-decorated major initials.

The selection of just four manuscripts is based on the general policy at the Hill Monastic Manuscript Library of filming only those manuscripts that were written before 1600. Exceptions are made in collections such as the *fundo Alcobaça*, in which the need to maintain the coherence of the entire collection warrants the filming of all available manuscripts, including the small percentage of manuscripts written after 1600.

2. On these iconographic subjects, see L. Réau, *Iconographie de l'art chrétien*, 3.1 (Paris, 1958), pp. 119f.

3. Ant. O antoni pastor inclite... (see Chevalier, *Rep Hymn*, 1203 and 30213) v. Ora... resp. Ut digni... or. Deus qui nos concedis obtentu... (see S. J. P Van Dijk, *Sources of the Modern Roman Liturgy*, 2 [Leiden, 1963], p. 123, apparatus).

4. F. 95. The suffrage, on ff. 95–95v has Si quaeris with versicle and response, followed by a collect taken from the *Commune Sanctorum*: Deus qui nos beati anthonii confessoris....

5. Ff. 111–111v: ant. Anthonii pastor inclite... v. Ora... resp. Ut digni... or. Deus qui concedis obtentu....

6. The Grimani Breviary, f. 496, contains a 3/4 page miniature of Anthony standing with his pig beside him; in the sky above there is a scene of Anthony tempted by swirling airborne demons. In the border, three scenes are depicted within a single landscape: Anthony visited by goats and lions, Anthony tempted by two women, and Anthony meeting with Paul the hermit (*The Grimani Breviary*, facsimile [London, 1972], pl. 63; on the iconographic subjects, see Réau, *Iconographie*, 3.1, pp. 107–113; M. C. Bosi, *Bibliotheca Sanctorum*, 2 [Rome, 1962], cols. 121–136). On f. 111 of Inv. 13 il., the quadrant containing the initial of the antiphon depicts Anthony tempted by the swirling demons. The border contains the scenes of Anthony tempted by the women and meeting with Paul, but the scene of Anthony visited by goats and lions is not included; it appears instead in a 3/4 page miniature on the facing page (f. 110v).

Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, Inv. 29 il.

Portugal 1000

HISTORICAL MISCELLANY FROM SÃO JERONIMO DO MATO

Portugal. 16c (1553).

Parchment. ◊ 210 x 145 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 25+ii (paper). ◊ Paginated 1–50(25v) by 18c hand. Corrected system. ◊ Written space: 170 x 125 mm. ◊ 20 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Crayon framing and ruling; prickings outer; text beneath top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No signatures. ◊ Modern calligraphic script. ◊ One principal hand (ff. 1–13v[26]). Diverse autographs on ff. 13v[26]–25v[50]. ◊ Pen-decorated 6 line initial “H” on f. 1. Rubricated initials on ff. 1v(2) and 9v(18). ◊ Some marginalia and interlinear corrections in various hands. ◊ 20c shelfmark “Inv. MNAA n. 29 Iluminuras” and “15.000,00” (FELi verso); and “Conde de Avochelly” (FELii verso). ◊ No colophon. ◊ F. 1 has ink border. Pastedowns and outer sides of endleaves made of marbleized end paper. Two added entries on f. 13v(26) dated 1566; same hand appears in marginalia or in interlinear corrections on ff. 1–13v(26). 41 autographs on 13v(26)–25v(50), dated 1557–1632. ◊ Secundo folio: 2(3) que lhe pedia.

FPD–FELi

Blank.

FELi(v)

Shelf mark.

FELii(v)

“Conde de Avochelly.”

1–7v.

(1)

Anonymous, *Historical Notices on São Jerônimo do Mato (Jeronimite monastery), 1400–1553*. (Tit) Memoria das cousas antepassadas que se poderão alcançar e saber das escripturas e libros e padres antiguos que ssoçederão (!) e acontecerão (!) em este moesteiro de nosso P. sam Jerônimo do mato, e de sua fundação desde ho anno de mill e quatrocentos e 27 annos depois da fundação da nossa ordem em castela. (Inc) Hos lugares que ho bemaventurado e esclarerido doctor nosso padre sam Jerônimo por ha vontade divina teve.... (Expl) ...desta vida humana. (Com) Followed on 7v–9v by lists of monks and priors

of monastery 1450–1552 (continued to 1566 by later hand).

- 9v–13v. (2) *List of monks with dates of professions.* (Inc) Aqui se começa o libro das profissões des ho anno de 1450.... (Expl) ...a xviii de Junho de 1553 annos. (Com) Covers years 1450–1553. Followed (f. 13v) by two entries for 1556 in another hand and (ff. 13v–25v) by signed professions of obedience to Mary, to Jerome, and to the Rule of St. Augustine (41 autographs dated 1556–1632).

RELi-RPD

Blank.

Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, Inv. 13 il.

Portugal 1001

LIBER PRECUM WITH MINIATURES (Livro de Horas dito de D. Fernando o D. Catarina)

Portugal(?) Flanders(?). 16c (c. 1530).

Parchment. ◊ 130 x 86 mm. ◊ ii (paper) + 113 + ii (paper) ◊ Numbered 15–113 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 80 x 56 mm. ◊ 15 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Crayon framing and ruling; text beneath top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No signatures. ◊ 16c littera gothica formata. ◊ One principal hand; second hand on f. 7. ◊ 29 full-page miniatures with borders containing architecture (sometimes historiated) or other miniatures. Miniature on f. 98v extends into border. Pages facing miniatures have decorated or historiated 6 line initials and borders corresponding to those on miniature pages. Eleven 3/4 page miniatures with borders. See appendix. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ Pasted tags, 20c: "Inv. 13" and "–62" (FPD); "LA FERTÉ. Relieur, rue des Carmes, a Paris, 1755" (f. 1v). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Reynaldo dos Santos, *Les principaux manuscrits à peintures conservés en Portugal*, Bulletin de la Société Française de Reproductions de Manuscrits à Peintures 14 (Paris, 1932), pp. 26–7 and plates; and Dagoberto Markl, *Livro de Horas de D. Manuel* (Lisbon, 1983), pp. 19–23. ◊ Full-size paper leaves inserted between parchment folios. Pastedowns and outer sides of endleaves made of cloth. Folios missing after f. 11 and f. 53. Some miniatures

modelled after Grimiani Breviary (Venice, Biblioteca Marciana). ◆ Secundo folio: Ianuarius.

FPD	Inventory tags: "Inv. 13" and "-62" (20c).
FELi-ii	Blank.
1v-12.	(1) <i>Calendar.</i> (Inc) In iano claris calidisque cibis potiaris.... (Com) Miniature and four Latin hexameters on verso preceding each month except July (f. 7v blank, and the June calendar entries on f. 7 by second hand). Missing f. after 11 contained November calendar and December miniature. Feasts in red include Egidius (1 Sept.), Bavo (1 Oct.), Dionysius (9 Oct.), Eligius (1 Dec.), Nicasius (14 Dec.), and Thomas Becket (29 Dec.).
20-113v.	(2) <i>Prayers and Suffrages.</i> (Tit) Orationes sancti gregorii pape. (Inc) O Domine iesu christe adoro te in cruce.... (Expl) ...gaudere. Per christum dominum nostrum. (Com) Preceded on ff. 14-18 by Gospel pericopes (Jn 1:1-14 and Mk 16:14-20). Other pericopes (Lk 1:26-38 and Mt 2:1-12) on ff. 88-92v. Athanasian creed on ff. 80-84. All prayers, suffrages, and pericopes preceded by folio with blank recto and full-page miniature on verso. Votive prayers (many characteristic to Books of Hours), penitential prayers, and prayers for the Eucharist and the dying included (15 prayers). Masculine forms for some, female for others. Suffrages for Michael, Sebastian, John Ev., John Bapt., James, Vincent, Jerome, Anthony, and Francis. Titulus on f. 20 pertains to first prayer (containing 7 orationes).
RELi-RPD	Blank.

LIBER HORARUM (Livro de Horas dito de D. Manuel)

Portugal. 16c (1517–1538).

Parchment. ◊ 141 x 108 mm. ◊ ii+304+iii. ◊ Numbered 1–304 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 86 x 60 mm. ◊ 12 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Ink framing and ruling. Text beneath top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ Catchwords on ff. 137v–193v (every eighth folio) and on f. 295. ◊ 16c littera praecissa formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 11 full-page miniatures with borders containing separate illustrations or decoration (ff. 27v–246); 12 4 line, miniatures, full width of text frame, with separate illustrations or decoration in page borders (ff. 5–22v); 29 miniatures in 8 line quadrants, with separate illustrations or decoration in page borders (ff. 266–301); 3–4 line historiated initials with illustrations in page borders (ff. 25, 28, and 130); illustrations in central medallion and background of ff. 1 and 3. Miniatures illuminated (full-page miniatures on ff. 27v and 92 are etched and illuminated but not colored). Decorated 4, 2, and 1 line initials. See appendix. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ “N. 131” and “Inv. 14” on shelfmark tag, 20c hands (FPD). ◊ See contents, ff. 1 and 3. ◊ Dos Santos, *Les principaux manuscrits*, pp. 22–25 and plates 28–31; and Markl, *Livro de Horas*. ◊ Pastedowns and outer sides of endleaves made from marbleized end paper. Decorated initials not completed on ff. 130–130v and 137–137v. Writing and illustration of ms began in 1517 (dated computus, ff. 1 and 3); completed after 1538 (minting of João III coins illustrated in border of f. 87v). Flemish-style miniatures. ◊ Secundo folio: (blank)

FPD		Pasted tag with two shelfmarks: “N. 131” and “Inv. 14.”
FELi-ii		Blank.
1–4.	(1)	<i>Computus</i> (Portuguese). (Inc) Saberes que en este anno de 1517 anda o are numero em xvii.... (Com) Golden Number table on f. 1 and Dominical Letter table on f. 3 have descriptions identifying 1517 as current year. Table of movable feasts, f. 2v–4, after Dominical Letter table.
5–24.	(2)	<i>Calendar</i> . (Com) Miniatures in text frame and border of first folio of each month. Feasts in red include

- Bernardinus of Siena (20 May), Anthony of Padua (13 June), and S. Maria ad Nives (5 Aug.).
- 25–26v. (3) *Gospel pericope (John 1:1–14)*. (Com) Remaining pericopes below, ff. 209–304v.
- 26v–116v. (4) *Hours of the Virgin (Use of Rome)*. (Tit) Incipit officium beate virginis marie. (Com) Matins begins on f. 28, after Annunciation miniature on 27v. Matins section has 9 psalms/antiphons (ferial distribution indicated by rubrics) followed by 3 lessons/respondories. *Commemoratio de sanctis* presented at Lauds and Prime. *Salve regina* in series of Compline orations (ff. 114v–115v).
- 116v–128v. (5) *Seasonal Propers for Hours of the Virgin*. (Tit) Ad vesperas primi sabbati de adventu usque ad vigiliam nativitatis domini agitur officium beate marie virginis modo suscripto.... (Com) On ff. 116v–125, antiphons, Matins lessons/respondories, and capitula for Hours of the Virgin in Advent (beginning with I Vespers). On ff. 125–127v, antiphons for diurnal hours, Christmas Vigil to Purification. On ff. 127v–128v, antiphon *Regina celi* (for *Magnificat*, *Nunc Dimitiss*, and *Benedictus*), oration, and benediction, Holy Saturday to Ascension.
- 130–197v. (6) *Office of the Dead (Use of Rome)*. (Tit) Incipit officium mortuorum.... (Inc) Placebo domino....
- 198–228v. (7) *Penitential psalms, litany, preces, orations, and verses*. (Tit) Incipit septem psalmi penitentiales. Antiphona: Ne reminiscaris. Contra iram. (Inc) Domine ne in furore tuo.... (Com) Each penitential psalm has titulus referring to cardinal sin: *ira, superbia, gula, luxuria, avaritia, invidia, and accidia*. Antiphon given in full after last psalm (f. 214). Series of ten orations on ff. 224v–228, beginning with *Deus cui proprium*.
- 228v–233v. (8) *Athanasian Creed*. (Tit) Symbolum athanasii. (Inc) Quicunque vult.... (Com) Followed by versicle and response: “Benedicamus patrem....”

Portugal 1002

- 235–240. (9) *Hours of the Cross.* (Com) Concludes with *Recomendatio* (!): “Has hora canonicas cum devotione....”
- 241–245. (10) *Hours of the Holy Spirit.* (Com) Includes *Recomendatio* (!) on f. 245; followed on f. 245v by oration *O bone iesu scribe in corde meo vulnera tua.*
- 247–250v. (11) *Mass of the Virgin.* (Tit) Ad missam sancte marie. Introitus. (Inc) *Salve sancta parens....* (Com) Lacks opening prayers found in many other sources, e.g. Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, Inv. 22 il., ff. 26–26v.
- 251–266. (12) *Six prayers.* (Tit) *Oratio valde meritaria ad beatam virginem.* (Inc) [1] *Obsecro te domina....* [2] *Te matrem dei laudamus....* [3] *Ave sanctissima maria....* [4] *Domine iesu christe adoro te in cruce....* [5] *O bone iesu illumina oculos meos....* [6] *Domine deus meus si feci ut essem reus....*
- 266–297v. (13) *Suffrages.* (Com) Miniature at the beginning of each suffrage except the last (All Saints, following the blank f. 296v). Suffrages for Peter and Paul, James, Bartholemew, John Ev., Thomas, John Bapt. Sebastian, Rochus, Cosmas and Damian, Anthony of Padua, Three Magi, Michael, Guardian Angel, Raphael, Julian, Christopher, Stephen, Vincent, Anne, Mary Magdalene, Katherine, Barbara, Clara, Margarita, Appollonia, Benedict, Anthony (abbot), Jerome, and All Saints. Suffrage for Anthony of Padua contains Mass/Office material for that saint (ant. *Si queris ps. Cedunt mare or. Ecclesiam tuam*); second suffrage contains texts associated with Anthony the abbot (ant. *O antoni pastor vs. Ora pro nobis resp. Ut digni or. Deus qui nos concedis*); both suffrages illustrated with scenes pertaining to Anthony of Padua.
- 299–304v. (14) *Gospel Pericopes* (*Mt 2:1–12; Mk 16:14–20; Lk 1:26–38*).
- RELi-RPD Blank.

LIBER HORARUM

N. France(?) Flanders(?) 16c.

Parchment. ◊ 182 x 130 mm. ◊ ii+134+i. ◊ Numbered 1-134 by 20c hand. ◊ Written space: 104 x 65 mm. ◊ 19 lines. ◊ Long lines. ◊ Lead framing and ruling; text beneath top line. ◊ No headlines. ◊ Collation not determinable. ◊ No signatures. ◊ 16c littera gothica quadrata formata. ◊ One hand. ◊ 12 full-page miniatures with decorated borders (flower and bird figures); borders reflected on recto initial pages facing miniatures; 18 miniatures in 7 line quadrants with decorated borders on top, left, and bottom of page (ff. 30-33v and 87-98). Decorated 5, 2, and 1 line initials throughout. No miniatures or border decoration in Calendar (ff. 1-12v). F. 83 (Compline of the Virgin) has border, but preceding page (f. 82v) is blank. See appendix. ◊ No marginalia. ◊ Typed *ex libris*: "1936 'Livro de Horas' Factura n. 4178 'Aquisição' "; 16c heraldry page (FELi) and description of contents (FELii). ◊ No colophon. ◊ Stubs after ff. 16, 22, 29, 37, 56, 61, 66, 70, 74, 78, and 134. ◊ Secundo folio: Februarius habet dies xxviii.

FPD		Typed ex libris stamp from 1936.
FELi		Heraldry page (shield with motto "Praemium valoris, est fama" and "Guereiros boins").
FELii		"Este livro mano escripto que consta de estampas com os Ofícios da Santa Crux...se não sabe ahéra e lugar em que foy feito, como delle seve, e hé antiquissimo nesta minha Caza, e anda nella em Morgado" (17c hand with foliate decoration).
1-12v.	(1)	<i>Calendar.</i> (Com) Saints in red include Amand, bp of Maastricht (6 Feb.), Boniface (5 Jun.), Eligius (25 June, translation), Egidius (1 Sept.), Remigius and Bavo (1 Oct.), Dionysius (9 Oct.), Donatian, bp of Reims (14 Oct.), Eligius (1 Dec.), Thomas Becket (29 Dec.).
14-18v.	(2)	<i>Hours of the Cross.</i> (Com) Concludes with <i>recommendatio</i> .

Portugal 1003

- 20–24. (3) *Hours of the Holy Spirit.* (Com) Concludes with *recommendatio*.
- 26–30. (4) *Mass of the Virgin.* (Tit) Incipit missa beate marie virginis. (Inc) Et introibo ad altare dei.... (Com) Opening prayer, *confessio*, and *absolucio* precede the introit *Salva sancta parens*.
- 30–34. (5) *Gospel pericopes* (*In 1:1–14; Lk 1:26–38; Mt 2:1–12; Mk 16:14–20*).
- 36–86v. (6) *Hours of the Virgin (Use of Rome).* (Tit) Incipiunt hore beate marie virginis secundum usum romane (!). (Com) Matins has 9 psalms/antiphons (ferial distribution indicated by rubrics), followed by 3 lessons and responsories. *Commemoratio de sanctis* presented at all diurnal hours. Compline concludes (86–86v) with *Salve regina* and oration *Omnipotens sempiterne deus qui gloriose* after *Commemoratio de sanctis*.
- 87–91v. (7) *Prayers.* (Tit) Oratio ad beatam virginem mariam. (Inc) [1] Obsecro te domina sancta maria.... [2] O intemerata et in eternum.... (Com) Masculine forms. On f. 89v, the sentence “Et in novissimis...hora obitus mei” is crossed out.
- 92–98v. (8) *Suffrages.* (Com) Suffrages for Peter and Paul, John Bapt., Christopher, Sebastian, Francis, Anthony of Padua, Nicholas, Rochus, Katherine, Mary Magdalene, Margaret, and Barbara.
- 100–113v. (9) *Penitential psalms, litany, preces, and orations.* (Com) Psalms followed by antiphon *Ne reminiscaris* (f. 108). Orations on ff. 113–113v: *Deus cui proprium; Ineffabilem nobis domine misericordiam; Fidelium deus om-nium*.
- 115–134. (10) *Office of the Dead.* (Com) Three-lesson Office.
- RELi–RPD Blank.

Illustrations

Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, Inv. 13 il.

1v	(January: miniature)	Lord of manor at table; servants; Portuguese shield painted above fireplace.
2v	(February: miniature)	Livestock; wood cutting in snow; warming shed.
3v	(March: miniature)	Tilling soil and sowing.
4v	(April: miniature)	Nobles courting in castle grounds; attendants.
5v	(May: miniature)	Ladies riding with armed escorts.
6v	(June: miniature)	Fleecing sheep; jousting tournament in city.
8v	(August: miniature)	Reaping grain.
9v	(September: miniature)	Picking fruit.
10v	(October: miniature)	Sowing in field near river and town.
11v	(November: miniature)	Collecting acorns; pigs eating; hunt in background.
13v	(Gospel, Jn: miniature)	Elders expecting arrival, with caption Obsecramus domine mitte quem missurus es.
13v-14	(border)	Christ: Entry into Jerusalem. Lazarus rising from tomb.
16v	(Gospel, Mk: miniature)	Evangelist portrait with symbol (Mark and Lion).
17	(initial)	Priest dragged from altar.
	(border.)	Priest led to public execution.
19v	(Prayer: miniature)	Clergy at altar; Christ (transubstantiated host) above altar.
22v	(Prayer: miniature)	Adoration of the Magi.
	(border)	Bird hunting.
24v	(Prayer: miniature)	Coronation of Virgin.
25	(initial)	Christ child in niche.
26v	(<i>Obsecro te:</i> miniature)	Virgin with implements of Passion.
26v	(border relief)	[clockwise from lower right] Presentation in Temple; Flight into Egypt; Jesus in Temple; Carrying Cross; Crucifixion; Deposition; Entombment.
27	(initial)	Virgin: <i>Regina Caeli</i> .
	(border relief)	[counterclockwise from lower left] Samuel; Moses; David; Solomon.
32v	(<i>O intemerata:</i> min.)	Visitation.
	(border)	Boys at games.
33	(border relief)	House cleaning.
36v	(Angel: miniature)	Angel in enclosed garden driving out angels.
37	(border)	Hunter shooting with crossbow.
38v	(Michael: miniature)	Michael in regalia.

Illustrations

	(border)	Nobleman praying in church.
39	(initial)	Michael.
40v	(Sebastian: miniature)	Scourging of Sebastian.
40v-41	(border relief)	Various scenes.
41	(initial)	Sebastian in noble attire.
43v	(Prayer: miniature)	Virgin (sword above her) and John at Crucifixion.
43v-44	(border relief)	Burial scenes.
46v	(Prayer: miniature)	Liturgy.
	(border)	Monastic reading.
47	(border)	Heavenly throng of infant souls.
48v	(Prayer: miniature)	Nobleman taking communion.
48v-49	(border)	Figures in white, hooded robes before crucifix.
49	(initial)	God.
51v	(Prayer: miniature)	Extreme unction.
53v	(Prayer: miniature)	Liturgy of Dead.
	(border)	Burial service.
55v	(Prayer: miniature)	Pope Leo I.
55v-56	(border relief)	Various scenes.
56	(initial)	Pope Leo before Virgin and Child.
79v	(Athanasian Creed: min.)	Athanasius <i>in cathedra</i> ; audience.
79v-80	(border)	Jousting tournament.
80	(initial)	Athanasius.
85v	(John Ev.: miniature)	John Ev. in boiling cauldron.
85v-86	(border)	John Ev. baptizing man and woman. John helped into robe. John led into boat to exile.
87v	(Gospel, Lk: miniature)	Annunciation.
	(border)	Women carrying fowl near castle.
88	(initial)	Divinity above heads of people in temple.
	(border)	Combat of armed warrior and demonic figures riding fantastic animals on water.
90v	(Gospel, Mt: miniature)	Evangelist portrait with symbol (Matthew and Angel).
90v-91	(border)	Man traveling along mountainous road near port.
93v	(Prayer: miniature)	Nobleman praying before crucifix in bed chamber; servants.
93v-94	(border)	Night watch on castle wall.
94	(initial)	God.
96v	(Prayer: miniature)	Nobleman praying before crucifix in bed chamber; servants.
97	(initial)	God.
98v	(Prayer: miniature)	God enthroned in heaven.

	(border)	God creating animals.
99	(initial)	God creating Eve from Adam's side.
	(border)	God creating fowl and fish.
102v	(John Bapt.: miniature)	John Bapt. with Christ in background.
	(border)	Baptism of Christ.
103	(initial)	Decollation.
	(border)	Annunciation to Zachariah; birth of John Bapt. (in separate medallions).
104v	(James: miniature)	James on mountain road with open book.
105	(border)	James travelling.
106v	(Vincent: miniature)	Vincent in priest's vestments with open book and palm fronds.
106v-107	(border)	Vincent tortured, put on boat, cast into sea, bound on shore.
108v	(Jerome: miniature)	Jerome in wilderness; cardinal vestments and lion beside him.
109	(initial)	Jerome writing.
	(border)	Jerome removing thorn from lion.
110v	(Anthony: miniature)	Anthony (abbot) with open book; goats, lion, and swine.
111	(initial)	Anthony tempted by demons.
	(border)	Women approaching Anthony outside hermitage.
112v	(Francis: miniature)	Francis receiving stigmata from seraph- winged figure of Christ on cross.
113	(border)	Two friars in woods near church.

Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, Inv. 14 il.

1	(Golden Number cycle)	Apollo in chariot (in central medallion).
3	(Dominical Letter cycle)	Moon, partially visible in cloud filled sky (central medallion).
5	(January: miniature)	Meal; kitchen workers.
	(border)	Wood gathering.
6v	(February: miniature)	Shepherds by fire.
	(border)	Snow covered village.
8	(March: miniature)	Fleecing sheep.
	(border)	Planting vines.
9v	(April: miniature)	Courtship scene by fountain.
	(border)	Mills and forest.
11	(May: miniature)	Courtship scene in garden.
	(border)	Rowing competition.
13	(June: miniature)	Castle with moat.
	(border)	Harvesting grain.
14v	(July: miniature)	Herding cattle.

Illustrations

	(border)	Horses at hay; herders reclining.
16	(August: miniature) (border)	Stacking hay. Carting hay.
17v	(September: miniature) (border)	Harvesting grapes. Pressing grapes (extension of the central miniature).
19	(October: miniature) (border)	Harvesting fruit from trees. Tilling soil.
20v	(November: miniature) (border)	Trees (extension of border scene). Collecting acorns; sowing; swine feeding.
22v	(December: miniature) (border)	Boar on spit. Boar hunting.
25	(Gospel, Jn: initial)	John Ev. on Patmos; divine inspiration; evangelist symbol.
	(border)	Palace on port (Lisbon).
27v	(Matins, BVM: min.)	Annunciation.
28	(initial) (border relief)	Anne reading in courtyard; peacock. Burning bush. Jacob's ladder.
56v	(Lauds, BVM: min.) (border)	Visitation. Landscape with mills.
74v	(Prime, BVM: min.) (border)	Nativity (represented in classical building). Joseph and Mary asking woman for shelter.
81v	(Terce, BVM: min.) (border)	Annunciation to shepherds. (Extension of the central miniature).
87v	(Sext, BVM: min.)	Adoration of Magi; retinue of Magi, opulently dressed, in foreground; open classical architecture.
	(border)	Portuguese coins (decorative border).
92	(None, BVM: min.)	Presentation in Temple; doves carried by Joseph and attendant boy.
98v	(Vespers, BVM: min.)	Flight into Egypt; Virgin drawing water from spring.
	(border)	Caravan.
109	(Compline, BVM: min.)	Slaughter of Innocents; Holy family in background.
	(border)	Tower of Babel. Flood with victims and ark.
129v	(Office of Dead: min.)	Liturgy of Dead.
	(border)	Funeral procession.
130	(initial) (border)	Funeral or burial rite.
234	(Hours of Cross: min.) (border)	Funeral procession; Death. Crucifixion. Passion scenes: Agony, Betrayal, Christ led to High Priest, Christ before Pilate, Scourging, Crown of Thorns, and soldiers erecting cross.

246v	(Mass of Virgin: min.)	Tree of Jesse; 18 branches, with Virgin and Child in top branch.
266	(Peter and Paul: min.)	Peter with keys and closed book; Paul with sword and open book.
	(border)	Christ appearing to apostles at sea of Tiberius. Conversion of Paul.
267v	(James: miniature)	James in battle of Clavijo.
	(border)	Corpse of James taken to Spain in ox drawn boat.
268v	(Bartholemew: min.)	Martyrdom of Bartholemew (flaying).
	(border)	Bartholemew ridding woman of demons.
		Bartholomew entering temple.
269	(John Ev.: miniature)	John Ev. on Patmos; divine inspiration; Evangelist symbol.
	(border)	John Ev., miracle of poisoned cup.
270	(Thomas: miniature)	Thomas with wooden square and open book.
	(border)	Doubting Thomas; martyrdom of Thomas (in separate medallions).
271v	(John Bapt.: miniature)	John Bapt. with Agnus Dei on closed book.
	(border)	Baptism of Christ.
272	(Sebastian: miniature)	Sebastian with arrows transfixated and open book.
	(border)	Martyrdom of Sebastian.
274	(Rochus: miniature)	Rochus displaying leg wound.
	(border)	Dog carrying food across courtyard.
275	(Cosmas/Damian: min.)	Cosmas and Damian with mortar and pestle and vessel; dog at their feet.
	(border)	Village by river.
276	(Anthony of Padua: min.)	Anthony of Padua preaching to fish.
	(border)	Anthony of Padua, miracle of mule.
277	(Three Magi: miniature)	Magi riding.
278	(Michael: miniature)	Michael defeating Satan.
	(border)	Strata of Heaven, Earth, and Hell.
279	(Guardian Angel: min.)	Guardian Angel with sword and shield of Portugal.
	(border)	Landscape with manors and wall.
280v	(Raphael: miniature)	Raphael leading boy Tobias, who carries fish.
282	(Julian: miniature)	Martyrdom of Julian (decapitation).
282v	(Christopher: miniature)	Christopher carrying Christ child across sea.
	(border)	(Extension of the central miniature).
283v	(Stephen: miniature)	Stephen with palm frond, stones, and closed book.
	(border)	Martyrdom of Stephen.

Illustrations

284v	(Vincent: miniature)	Vincent with palm frond and model ship; two crows.
	(border)	Vincent cast into sea, and lying on shore with crows.
285v	(Anne: miniature)	Anne reading in courtyard; Virgin in womb. Angel and Joachim; Angel and Anne; Joachim and Anne before Golden Gate (separate medallions).
	(border)	
286v	(Mary Magdalene: min.)	Mary Magdalene anointing Christ's feet. Mary Magdalene penitent by crucifix in desert; Mary Magdalene raised to heaven by angels.
	(border)	
287v	(Katherine: miniature)	Katherine with palm frond, sword, and closed book.
	(border)	Martyrdom of Katherine (decapitation). Katherine delivered from wheel torture.
288v	(Barbara: miniature)	Martyrdom of Barbara in front of tower. Barbara with palm frond and candle near wall and rock, beside stormy sea with ships.
	(border)	
289v	(Clara: miniature)	Clara with staff, monstrance, and book.
290v	(Margaret: miniature)	Margaret, with cross, above dragon; Holy Spirit (dove) behind her.
291v	(Appollonia: miniature)	Appollonia holding open book and tooth extractor.
292v	(Benedict: miniature)	Benedict praying before crucifix in rock, near hermitage; demons running about.
	(border)	Eight rabbits in garden.
293v	(Anthony: miniature)	Anthony of Padua with cross, book, and image of Christ child on breast.
	(border)	Anthony of Padua preaching to fish.
294v	(Jerome: miniature)	Anthony of Padua, miracle of mule. Jerome in cardinal vestments, removing thorn from lion.
	(border)	Jerome before crucifix in grove near hermitage.
301	(Gospel, Mk: miniature)	Evangelist portrait with symbol (Mark and Lion).

Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, Inv. 22 il.

13v	(Hours of Cross: min.)	Crucifixion.
19v	(Hours of Spirit: min.)	Descent of the Holy Spirit.
25v	(Mass of Virgin: min.)	Coronation of Virgin (Virgin, with child, crowned by two angels).
30	(Gospel, Jn: miniature)	John Ev. on Patmos; Eagle.

31	(Gospel, Lk: miniature)	Evangelist portrait with symbol (Luke and Bull).
32v	(Gospel, Mt: miniature)	Evangelist portrait with symbol (Matthew and Angel).
33v	(Gospel, Mk: miniature)	Evangelist portrait with symbol (Mark and Lion).
35v	(Matins, BVM: min.)	Annunciation.
50v	(Lauds, BVM: min.)	Visitation.
59v	(Prime, BVM: min.)	Nativity.
64v	(Terce, BVM: min.)	Annunciation to shepherds.
68v	(Sext, BVM: min.)	Adoration of Magi.
72v	(None, BVM: min.)	Presentation in Temple.
76v	(Vespers, BVM: min.)	Slaughter of Innocents.
87	(Obsecro te: min.)	Piètà; John Ev. and woman beside Virgin.
90	(O intemerata: min.)	Virgin and John Ev. at foot of cross (only base of cross is visible).
92	(Peter and Paul: min.)	Peter with open book and key; Paul with open book and sword.
92v	(John Bapt.: miniature)	John Bapt. seated on rock with open book; Agnus Dei before him.
93	(Christopher: miniature)	Christopher in water with staff; Christ child on his shoulders; Virgin on shore.
93v	(Sebastian: miniature)	Martyrdom of Sebastian.
94v	(Francis: miniature)	Francis praying with companion; Christ above on cross, transported by cherub wings.
95	(Anthony of Padua: min.)	Anthony of Padua carrying cross and closed book with Christ child on it.
95v	(Nicholas: miniature)	Nicholas in episcopal vestments, standing before three boys in tub.
96	(Rochus: miniature)	Rochus sitting beside shelter; angel tending Rochus' leg wound; dog with food in mouth.
96v	(Katherine: miniature)	Katherine with dove on shoulder and open book; wheel.
97	(Mary Magdalene: min.)	Mary Magdalene in field carrying vessel of ointment.
97v	(Margaret: miniature)	Margaret with cross, standing above a swine-like dragon with garment in its mouth.
98	(Barbara: miniature)	Barbara with open book and palm frond in front of tower.
99v	(Penitential pss: min.)	King David kneeling in city street; harp and scepter beside him; God above.
114v	(Office of Dead: min.)	Lazarus rising from tomb.

Plates

Frontispiece Biblioteca Nacional, Fundo Geral, Codex 1448, f. 13. (Luis de S. José, "Aures Claves...." Portugal Project number 1448.)

1. Lisbon, Biblioteca Nacional, Cod. Alc. C/410, f. 244. (Colophon of Egidius de Leiria, March, 1219.)
2. Lisbon, Biblioteca Nacional, Cod. Alc. CCLXXXVIII/422, f. 252(251). (12c ex libris of Alcobaça.)
3. Lisbon, Biblioteca Nacional, Cod. Alc. CCLXXIX/451, f. 221v. (Colophon of Bernardo of Alcobaça, 15 June 1445).
4. Lisbon, Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, Inv. 14 il. (Portugal 1002), f. 276. (Anthony of Padua miniatures).
5. Lisbon, Museu Nacional de Arte Antiga, Inv. 13 il. (Portugal 1001), f. 111. (Anthony the Abbot miniatures).

dit ut a ipsius
me. Et huius mundia ut impa
Cum sic uer nos zelus et contentio
a. mundia et huius. **Z**onam sicut
reprobri. ut in exilio. Colligite pri
mum zonam et alligate et fasciculos ad observandum.
Quia angeli sicut congregabunt re
probos et insimili eos ibi ponent pe
nitus. qui haec fuerunt insimili culpa.
Zona est in calumni caritatis. ut
in apocalipsi. Recinctum ad
maximas zonam auream. et ornata
macibus suis caritate spontanea.
Zona disciplina mentis ut in leui
tate. decingetur zona linea. et in
deorabitur spirituali disciplina. **Z**o
na mortificatio carnis. ut in angeli.
Zona pellicula acutus rebus
et carnis mortificatione inmen
bris iuboratus.

Obseruantes quod hunc legimus ut Aegidius
perveniret in universitas. Finito libro
sit laus gloriæ Christi. Sub. E. o. cc
l. vii. inter se marty. Aegidius prib
de levem sc̄psit hunc librum.

Plate 1

annis tribus iuxit apō
bethleem: in p̄posito suo
annis quinquaginta et
mensibus scr. Omne ui-
te suę tempus impluit
annis nonaginta octo:
et mensibus scr. Beth-
leem uero locus splen-
didus ciuitas fuit dō
in tribu iuda ubi quon-
dam dñs et salvator
nř: ut adimpleretur
app̄ia ueritas de terra
orta ē: in p̄sepio in sua
speluncam ex uirgine
nasci dignatus ē. et par-
vulus uagis. Qd pre-
sepe aurum argentoq; or-
natum sicut reficit sc̄s
antoninus. incessanter
in columnaria ardent:
plurimisq; seruoriū di-

undiq; habitaculis cir-
cundatur: osq; spelun-
ce ad ingrediendum:
omnino angustum est.
In cui' utiq; ore id ē in
ipso p̄sepi in gressu.
beatus icronim⁹ saxum
scalpendo: monuim̄tū
sibi fieri uisit. Vbi p̄
stante dño sc̄i puerita
te decuicta. positus est
pridie kl. octobris. ex
plete etatis suę anno
nonagesimo sedo: in
periū u honorii duo
decimo anno: impā-
te utiq; illo. cuius
anni nec inchoant̄.
nec finientur in se-
cula seculorum am.
LIBER SE ē OMNIE
DE ALGIBELIO

Hallana scripturam et non coram te dico. Hac quererat martha dicens domino nostro ac tu nunc es. Es tu se dixi propter officiam tuam quod sum oportudo acerba dico confusac tempora tua. Deinde dequererat de quod stamus ad auctoritatem et stamus in agnitione et contemplacionem. Cesta quereria deue ser per auctorem illos deseo dixi et pascere go di contemplacio et uocante deuignem do aliquid de negotio nostra dina acce. Onde brando dixi quod te uenit ipsa de aeras et beatitudinib[us] ad beatus auctoritatem. Onde martha sicut pri xime de maria. Hac quoniam etiam etea de marthae esto he consueta deo indigna preceptum maria escutio a muy bona parte. sed etiam in agnitione de contemplacion estes etiam amelior parte. aquila libet non sua iugandi. Porro non ha oculis h[ab]et aliqui quod clame de quod stamus ad auctoritatem nem digua. Quod si sit hy onde tu stas. Hac te ha que bravia de se quae contra te dicuntur. sed si pa[re]t elegendo aquil quod fieri abbut de ou por. Oi pertanto dixi. aquil non se partitur della. porro audi autu[m]nus fallere cum esti uero present. Hac audi contemplacione deponit destra in tanta entompi apertu. Dicim... .

Cubus ihu respo feci et a uocando de te de te beata et uocanda dellea. muy largo. ut amittat enissatio de et canissa de diuini ambo destra uidi. comez et tu. primi quoniam coram si ja goni nato per tu muy auonudo fonte de uidi et de todie gracie. Entendiendo di auonundia totu[m] dilectio. degun sa quelle esquem totius. estiac. confusas passaduras. Domine ipso quoniam si illece de me esti mansu spina. si quoniam atque uocando em totius confusas. Esti mox aperi de m[is]t[er]io due diae. porro me suscas. amau et quadu.

et donec p[re]cepti datur uid. et affe tio donec reficiatur et quod terro dia. si naq[ua]lia. qui mox semper acerba tui amet.



de minu in digno p[ro]prie deuinitude
s[ecundu]m bernardu mogge de dicto in
te. et sete cordenice anima quod foy
acabado. xv. dige. de jure de
domini mil. iij. vi. v. ann. o.

Laus ubi xpc. qm li
ur explicit iste

Quidlibet quae
facit se finit in uita u
fatu. et uoluntate. et in
moto. et in rebus corporalibus.
et in rebus spiritualibus. et in for
mis et passionibus. in sua uan
itas et falso bono et enervibus.

Confracto anthmo de
padua.

Sequi
ris mi
racula
mors i
ceror ca
lamitas
demon

Lepra fugiunt egris surgunt
fami. ps. Cedunt mare ui
cula membra resq; perdi



Plate 4

De sancto anthonyo . ana.



Qanto
ni pastor
mchite q
cruciatos
reficias ;
morbos
sanias ;
destruis ;
et ignis calorem extingui
pie p̄i ad dñm : ora prono
bis misericordia. Ora p nob



Plate 5







